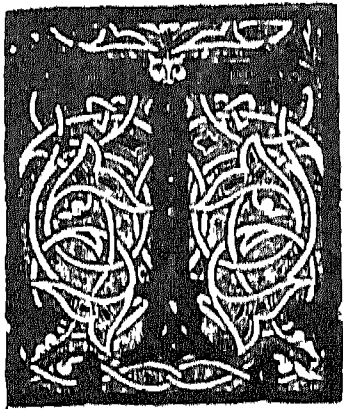


# THE HISTORIANS HISTORY OF THE WORLD



083906



# THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD . . .

A COMPREHENSIVE NARRATIVE OF THE RISE AND  
DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONS AS RECORDED BY THE  
GREAT WRITERS OF ALL AGES

EDITED BY HENRY SMITH WILLIAMS, LL.D.

WITH THE COLLABORATION OF MANY SPECIALISTS  
AND WITH CONTRIBUTIONS BY

Prof. Thomas K. Cheyne, *Oxford University*  
Prof. Adolf Erman, *University of Berlin*  
Prof. Joseph Halévy, *College of France*  
Prof. C. W. C. Oman, *Oxford University*  
Prof. David H. Müller, *University of Vienna*  
Prof. Albert B. Hart, *Harvard University*  
Prof. Ulrich von Wilamowitz-Möllendorff,  
*University of Berlin*  
Oscar Browning, M.A., *Cambridge University*  
Prof. H. Marczali, *University of Budapest*  
Prof. Henry F. Pelham, *Oxford University*  
Prof. Alfred N. Rambaud, *University of Paris*  
Prof. Eduard Meyer, *University of Berlin*  
H. J. Mackinder, M.A., *Director of the London*  
*School of Economics*  
Prof. Julius Wellhausen, *University of Göttingen*  
Prof. T. F. Tout, *University of Manchester*  
Prof. James T. Shotwell, *Columbia University*  
Prof. Franz X. von Krones, *University of Graz*

Dr. J. Holland Rose, *Cambridge University*  
Prof. Adolf Harnack, *University of Berlin*  
Dr. James Gairdner, C.B., *London*  
Prof. I. Goldziher, *University of Vienna*  
Prof. Andrew C. McLaughlin, *University of*  
*Chicago*  
Prof. A. Vambéry, *University of Budapest*  
Capt. Frank Brinkley, *Tokio*  
Prof. Otto Hirschfeld, *University of Berlin*  
Prof. Wilhelm Soltau, *Zabern University*  
Hugh Chisholm, M.A., *Editor of the "Encyclo-*  
*pædia Britannica"*  
Prof. Hermann Diels, *University of Berlin*  
G. F. Barwick, B.A., *British Museum*  
Prof. R. Koser, *University of Berlin*  
Dr. A. S. Rappoport, *School of Oriental*  
*Languages, Paris*  
Dr. Paul Brönnle, *Royal Asiatic Society*  
Prof. Theodor Nöldeke, *University of Strasburg*

IN TWENTY-FIVE VOLUMES—VOL. XXV

LOGOS PRESS, NEW DELHI-110002





# CONTENTS

## VOLUME XXV

### INDEX

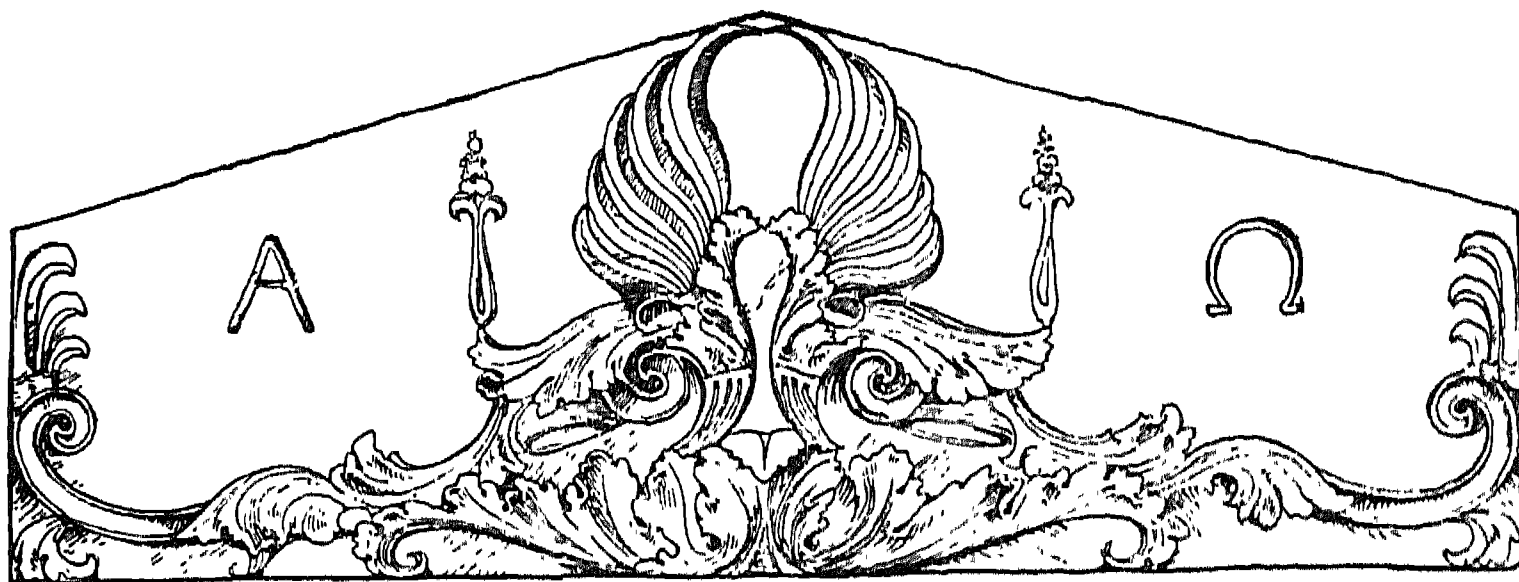
	PAGE
GENERAL INDEX TO THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD . . . . .	1
BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX . . . . .	567
A WORD OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT . . . . .	663

### APPENDIX A

CHRONOLOGICAL ERAS OF ALL NATIONS, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPOND- ING DATES . . . . .	667
--	-----

### APPENDIX B

MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND MONEYS OF ALL AGES, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPONDING UNITS . . . . .	674
--	-----



## INTRODUCTORY NOTE TO THE GENERAL INDEX<sup>1</sup>

As regards its main features the ensuing general index will explain itself. The full-face figures (1, 2, 3, etc., to 24) refer to volumes, the other figures to pages. It is believed that the dates and explanatory phrases following a large proportion of the proper names will greatly facilitate the use of the index, while at the same time making it in a sense a dictionary of historical reference.

It should be explained that the names included in this index represent a selection, by no means supplying a full list of the names to be found in our text. To have made the list absolutely complete would perhaps have doubled the bulk of our index, but would not, in the opinion of the editor, have added to its value. The easiest method of index-making would have been simply to give a reference for every proper name, but the result would have been an uncritical jumble of incidental references, which must have been annoying rather than helpful to the reader. As the index actually stands, on the other hand, it is believed that it will serve as a valuable guide to the text, and one which the reader will use habitually.

It has been our constant endeavour to forecast the needs of the average reader. Thus a person who is quite unfamiliar with the text will be enabled at a glance to ascertain where he may find both the main and the supplementary treatments of any important subject. Under "France" or "England," for example, he will be referred at once to the volumes where the different periods of French and English history are treated. In general, the first reference under any given heading will point to the main treatment of the subject in question.

The encyclopædic character of the index is further shown in the complete lists of sovereigns, with page references, appended to the principal countries; in the arrangement by countries, under topical heads, of information on such

[<sup>1</sup> For introductory note to the Bibliographical Index, see page 567.]

# GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

## HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD

Aachen, see Aix-la-Chapelle.

Aagesen, Sveno (Svend), or Sveno Aggonis, Scandinavian writer of twelfth century, **16**, 158.

Aah-hotep, Egyptian queen (seventeenth century B.C.); reign of, **1**, 124-125; mummy of, **1**, 156.

Aahmes I (Amasis), Egyptian king ca. 1700 B.C. founder of eighteenth dynasty; reign of, **1**, 127-130; mummy of **1**, 156.

Aahmes II, Egyptian king (sixth century, B.C.); reign of, **1**, 180, 189-190; **2**, 289; ally of Croesus, **2**, 431-432; war with Cambyses, **1**, 190; **2**, 600-601; and Greek settlers, **3**, 206, 234.

Aahmes, Egyptian admiral (ca. 1700 B.C.); inscription on tomb of, **1**, 127-132.

Aa-kheper-ka-Ra, see Tehutimes I.

Aalborg, town in Denmark; siege of (1534), **16**, 260.

Aalst, see Alost.

Aarau, Peace of (1712), **16**, 661.

Aargau, Swiss canton; conquest of (1415), **16**, 584.

Aaron, high priest of Israelites, **2**, 58, 62, 63.

Aarssens, Cornelis van, father of Frans van Aarssens; refuses Neyen's bribe (1607), **13**, 545.

Aarssens, Frans van (1572-1641), Dutch diplomatist; opposes Barneveld, **13**, 556, 560; Richelieu's estimate of, **13**, 556.

Abantidas, tyrant of Sicyon (third century, B.C.), **4**, 519.

Abaza (d. 1634), Turkish rebel; power of, in Asia Minor, **24**, 375; made aga of janissaries, **24**, 379.

Abbas I (1557-1628), shah of Persia; makes peace with Turkey (1590), **24**, 372.

Abbas Hilmi (1874-), khedive of Egypt; friction of with English, **24**, 465.

Abbas Mirza (1783?-1833), crown prince of Persia; in war with Russia, **24**, 494.

Abbas Pasha (1813-1854), viceroy of Egypt; reign of, **24**, 455.

Abbas (ca. 566-652), uncle of Mohammed; taken prisoner in battle of Bedr, **8**, 121.

Abbasid (Abbasside) caliphs (750-1258); reign of, **8**, 209-232; defeat Omayyads, **7**, 204; **8**, 189 seq.; magnificence of, at

Baghdad, **8**, 215; dynasty of, placed on throne by Persia, **24**, 490.

Abbeville, Treaty of (1259), **11**, 59.

Abbot, George (1562-1633), English prelate, archbishop of Canterbury 1611-1633; threatened by James I, **19**, 196; suspended from office by Charles I (1626), **19**, 544, 558.

Abda (fifth century A.D.), bishop of Susiana; punished by Yazdegerd I, **8**, 83.

Abd al, see Abdul.

Abdali, see Durrani.

Abdallah, pasha of Acre; disagreement of, with Mehemet Ali (1831), **24**, 451.

Abdallah (ca. 545 ca. 570 A.D.), father of Mohammed, **8**, 112 seq.

Abdallah, son of celebrated Arab general, Musa; leads successful naval expedition (ca. 705 A.D.), **8**, 183.

Abdallah, son of Abd ar-Rahman III (tenth century); fate of, **8**, 207.

Abdallah ben Jash, Arab follower of Mohammed; predatory expedition of (ca. 624 B.C.), **8**, 120.

Abdallah ben Muhammed, caliph of Cordova 888-912; reign of, **8**, 206.

Abdallah ben Obayyah, rival of Mohammed in Medina; at battle of Ohod (625 A.D.), **8**, 121; protects Jews, **8**, 123; death of, **8**, 130.

Abdallah ben Yassim (d. 1058), Moslem preacher; founds sect of Almoravida, **8**, 241.

Abdallah ben Zagut (eleventh century), governor of Malaga; opposes embassy to Almoravida, **8**, 240.

Abdallah ben Zobair, rival caliph to Omayyads 681-692 A.D., **8**, 177-178; death of, **8**, 181.

Abdalonymus (fourth century B.C.), king of Sidon, **2**, 295.

Abd ar-Rahman, see Abd ar-Rahman and Abdurrahman.

Abd ar-Rahman (I) ben Moawiyah (731-788), caliph of Cordova; reign of, **8**, 201 seq.

Abd ar-Rahman (II) ben Al-Hakem, caliph of Cordova 821-852 A.D.; shares rule with father, **8**, 203; reign of, **8**, 204 seq.

Abd ar-Rahman III (891-961), caliph of

**Abominations, Tariff of**, in United States history, name applied to protective tariff passed by Congress in 1828, **23**, 352.

**Abraha** (sixth century A.D.), Abyssinian king of Yemen, **8**, 110.

**Abraham** (ca. 2000 B.C.), Hebrew patriarch; in Biblical narrative, **2**, 30; historic personality of, **2**, 57.

**Abraham, Plains of**, see Plains of Abraham.

**Abrantes, battle of** (twelfth century), **10**, 432.

**Absalom**, Israelite prince; rebels against his father David, **2**, 12, 13, 93.

**Absalon** (1128-1201), archbishop of Lund; career of, **16**, 150, 152-154, 155, 157 seq.

**Absenteeism**, in Ireland, **21**, 412, 426, 436, 608.

**Abu Abdallah or Boabdil**, king of Granada 1483-1492; reign of, **8**, 257 seq.; **10**, 152; surrenders Granada (1492), **22**, 426.

**Abu Bekr** (573-634), first caliph, succeeds Mohammed, **8**, 12; reign of, **8**, 145 seq.; code of regulations of, for army, **8**, 149; character and death of, **8**, 149 seq.

**Abu Bekr ben Omar** (eleventh century), Almoravid emir; reign of, **8**, 241 seq.

**Abu Dar** (seventh century), Moslem sectarian; preaching of, **8**, 168.

**Abu Hakam**, "Abu Jahl" (d. 624 A.D.), enemy of Mohammed, **8**, 116, 121.

**Abu Hanifa** (700-770), father of Moslem jurisprudence, **8**, 299, 300.

**Abu Hass** (thirteenth century), dynasty of in Tunis, **8**, 248, 249, 251.

"Abu Jahl," see Abu Hakam.

**Abukir**, village in Egypt; Napoleon defeats Turks at (1799), **12**, 478; **24**, 448.

**Abukir Bay**, battle of, see Nile.

**Abul-Abbas**, first Abbasid caliph 750-754; proclaimed in Cufa, **8**, 189; transfers capital to Babylonia, **8**, 209.

**Abul-Abbas**, son of al-Kaim, African reformer; wars of (ca. 1500-1550), **24**, 469 seq.

**Abul-Abbas al-Mansur**, sultan of Morocco (sixteenth century); expedition of, into the Sudan, **24**, 471 seq.

**Abu Lahab**, uncle of Mohammed; ill treats nephew, **8**, 115.

**Abul-Faraj** (1226-1286), Syrian and Arabic writer, **8**, 375.

**Abulfeda** (1273-1331), Arab historian; on character of Saladin, **8**, 407.

**Abul Kasim**, Fatimite ruler in Kairwan 936-945, **8**, 222.

**Abulites** (fourth century B.C.), satrap of Susa, **4**, 330-331, 376.

**Abu Musa**, arbitrator in dispute between Ali and Moawiyah (658 A.D.), **8**, 172.

**Abu Muslim** (eighth century), Arab general; champions house of Abbas in the East, **8**, 189.

**Abundantius**, Roman general; ruined by Eutropius (396 A.D.), **7**, 34.

**Abu Obaidah** (seventh century), Arab general; in campaign against Aleppo and Antioch, **8**, 157 seq.

**Abu Said (Bu-sa-yin)**, sultan of Persia 1317-1335, **24**, 294.

**Abu Shahrein**, see Eridu.

**Abu Shel**, governor of Egypt (eighteenth century); defeats Ali Bey, **24**, 418.

**Abu-Simbel**, place in Egypt; inscription at, **4**, 617.

**Abu Sufyan**, Arab general; leads opposition against Mohammed, **8**, 116; at battle of Bedr (624 A.D.), **8**, 120; at battle of Ohod, **8**, 121; conversion of, to Islam, **8**, 127.

**Abu Tahir** (tenth century), Karmathian chief, **8**, 221.

**Abu Temim Mustansir**, Fatimite caliph; see Mustansir.

**Abydos**, a town in Asia Minor; Xerxes at, **3**, 297-298; attacked by Athenians (411 B.C.), **3**, 630; captured by Philip V (199 B.C.), **4**, 530.

**Abyssinia**, invaded by Persians (sixth century), **7**, 143; Mohammedans flee to, **8**, 116; war of, with Italy (1887-1888), **9**, 632; Egyptian attack on (1876), **24**, 458; see also Ethiopia.

**Abyssinians**, classed as a Semitic race, **2**, 48; invade Yemen (529 A.D.), **8**, 110; expedition of, with French to Fashoda, **24**, 466.

**Acacius** (sixth century), father of empress Theodora, **7**, 66, 67.

**Acadia**, a former French colony, now part of Nova Scotia; history of, **23**, 180, 204-206.

**Accad**, see Agade.

**Accord, The** (1566), act granting liberty of worship in Netherlands, **13**, 405 seq.

**Achæan League**, a political confederation of Greek cities (281-146 B.C.); in Social War, **4**, 526; under Aratus of Sicyon, **4**, 518-528; under Philopomen of Megalopolis, **4**, 529, 534-535; wars with Rome, **4**, 542-545; **5**, 314-317.

**Achæans**, inhabitants of Achæia; migrations and settlements of, **3**, 34, 63, 64, 115, 153, 182, 194, 198, 200, 544; early history of, **3**, 35-39, 65, 104.

**Achæmenes (Hakhamani)**, eponymous founder of Persian family Achæmenidæ, **2**, 590.

**Achæus** (d. 214 B.C.), general of Antiochus III; revolt, **4**, 558.

**Achaia**, province in Thessaly; under Romans, **6**, 31; under William Villehardouin, **7**, 312; during Greek period, see Achæan League and Achæans.

**Achbar ben Nafi al-Fahri (Akbar, Okba ben Nafi, Sidi Okba)** (seventh century), Arab general; expedition of, to Africa, **2**, 326-327; **8**, 176, 177; **24**, 468; death of, **8**, 177.

**Achillas**, Egyptian soldier; in war with Caesar (48 B.C.), **5**, 542, 547, 549.

**Achilles**, a Greek legendary hero; shield of, **3**, 55, 87, 89, 91.

**Achin**, Dutch dependency in northern Sumatra; war of, with Dutch (1873), **14**, 64 note.

**Achish** (eleventh century B.C.), king of Gath; aids David, **2**, 80, 82.

**Achmet**, see Ahmed.

**Acilius, C.**, a Roman soldier; in sea fight at Marseilles, **5**, 595.

**Aghlab, Ibrahim ben**, governor of Maghreb; founds dynasty of Aglabites (early ninth century), **8**, 213.

**Aghlabites**, see Aglabites.

**Agidæ**, Heraclid royal family of Sparta, **4**, 99.

**Agila** (d. 554), Gothic king of Spain; reign of, **10**, 19.

**Agilulf**, king of Lombardy 590-615 A.D., **7**, 445.

**Agincourt** (Azincourt), battle of (1415), **11**, 170-174; **18**, 533-536.

**Agis II**, king of Sparta or Lacedæmon ca. 426-399 B.C.; at battle of Mantinea, **3**, 588; invades Attica, **3**, 606, 631; in war with Athens, **3**, 640, 641; war of, with Elis, **4**, 87-89; death of, **4**, 89.

**Agis III**, king of Sparta or Lacedæmon 338-330 B.C.; hostility of, to Macedonia, **4**, 305; seeks supremacy in Greece, **4**, 411.

**Agis IV**, king of Sparta 244-240 B.C.; government of Sparta under, **4**, 523.

**Aglabites** (Aghlabites, Aglabides), Arab dynasty in North Africa (early ninth century to 909), **24**, 469.

**Agnadello**, battle of (1509), **9**, 432; **11**, 301; **14**, 243.

**Agnello, Giovanni** (fourteenth century); made doge of Pisa (1364), **9**, 246; failure to confirm sovereignty of, as doge (1368), **9**, 247.

**Agnes de Méranie** (d. 1202), queen of France; marries Philip Augustus (1196), **18**, 332.

**Agnes of Poitou** (d. 1077), marries Emperor Henry III, **7**, 640; regent of France, **7**, 646.

**Agni**, Hindu fire god, **2**, 530.

**Agnonides**, Athenian demagogue; incites people against Phocion (317 B.C.), **4**, 482-483; put to death, **4**, 484.

**Agra**, capital of division of Agra, British India; captured by Himu, **22**, 26; Taj Mahal at, **22**, 33; battle of (1803), **22**, 119.

**Agram**, Diet of (1873), **15**, 45.

**Agrames**, see Dhanananda.

**Agrarian Laws**; of Cæsar, **5**, 502; of Licinius, **5**, 170, 171, 368-369, 377; of Sulla, **5**, 445; of Ti. Gracchus, **5**, 408-409; English and French, **12**, 200 seq.; of Australia, **22**, 250-251; in Ireland, **21**, 449, 608, 636, 645; in India, **22**, 216.

**Agreement of the People**, outline of constitution drawn up by Cromwell's army (1647), **20**, 58, 59.

**Agricola, Cnæus Julius** (37-93 A.D.), Roman soldier and statesman; campaigns of, in Britain, **6**, 255; **18**, 16, 17; **21**, 3; campaigns of, in Scotland, **21**, 4.

**Agricola, Johann** (1492-1566), plan of, for uniting Catholics and Protestants, **14**, 305.

**Agricola, Michael** (d. 1577), Swedish reformer; aids cause of Christianity in Finland, **16**, 290 seq.

**Agriculture**:

**African** (North), grain products of, **7**, 26.

**American** (South): in Colombia, **23**, 563; in Uruguay, **23**, 566.

**American** (United States), tobacco planting in Virginia, **23**, 133.

**Arabian**, under Abbasids, **8**, 214.

**Assyrian**, under Sennacherib, **1**, 552.

**Australian**, agrarian legislation, **22**, 250-251.

**Babylonian**, described by Herodotus, **1**, 476; described by Strabo, **1**, 483; regulations concerning, in code of Khammurabi, **1**, 503, 511-513.

**Carthaginian**, **2**, 314-315.

**Chinese**, **24**, 534-535.

**Egyptian**, **1**, 274.

**English** (ancient), **18**, 7; under Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 459-460; in seventeenth century, **20**, 325-327.

**German**, under William II, **15**, 549-550.

**Greek**, in Heroic Age, **3**, 83; under Dorians, **3**, 126.

**Indian**, American (Iroquois), **22**, 513.

**Indian**, English policy concerning, in India, **22**, 216.

**Ireland**, pre-Norman period, **21**, 358.

**Italian**; introduction of maize into Italy, **8**, 418.

**Khorasanian**; culture of cereals in Khorasan (fourteenth century), **24**, 300.

**Netherlands**; Gauls of ancient, an agricultural people, **13**, 271.

**Persian**, **2**, 649-650.

**Phoenician**, **2**, 318, 338.

**Prehistoric**, **1**, 39.

**Prussian**, under Frederick the Great, **15**, 187.

**Roman**, regulations concerning, **5**, 116; popularity of, **5**, 322.

**Scotch**, of fifteenth century, **21**, 169.

**Swiss**, of lake dwellers, **16**, 523; in eighteenth century, **17**, 14.

**Agrigentum**, ancient name of Girgenti, town in Sicily; colonisation of, **3**, 202; besieged by Himilco (411 B.C.), **4**, 202.

**Agrippa (I)**, Herod (11 B.C.-44 A.D.), king of Judea; reign of, **2**, 171-172; **6**, 162.

**Agrippa (II)**, Herod (27-91 or 93 A.D.), prince of Chalcis and king of northern Palestine; receives tetrarchy of Philippi, **2**, 172; trouble with Jewish priests, **2**, 175; in revolt against Rome, **2**, 177.

**Agrippa, Marcus Vipsanius** (63-12 B.C.), leading statesman of reign of Augustus; relations of, with Augustus, **5**, 611, 630, 631; **6**, 116-117; wars of, with Sextus Pompeius, **5**, 625, 627, 628; beautifies Rome, **5**, 652; **6**, 40, 41.

**Agrippa, Postumus** (12 B.C.-14 A.D.), ward of Augustus, **6**, 119, 120.

**Agrippina** (13 B.C.-33 A.D.), wife of Germanicus; suspected of poisoning Germanicus, **6**, 136; persecution of, by Sejanus, **6**, 147, 148; death of, **6**, 153.

**Agrippina** (15 A.D.-59 or 60 A.D.), daughter of Germanicus; intrigues of, **6**, 176-179; overthrows Messalina, **6**, 181; murder of, **6**, 181.

**Aguado, Juan de**, companion of Columbus; agent of Spain in Hayti, **22**, 535.

**Aguero, José Riva**, see Riva Aguero, José.

**Aguesseau, Henri François d'** (1668-1751), French jurist; relations of, with Compagnie des Indes, **12**, 16.

commerce of vessels fitted out or supplied in British ports under the direction of the Confederate government, **23**, 471.

**Aladdin**, Seljuk sultan in Asia Minor (thirteenth century); relations of, to Ottomans, **24**, 310.

**Aladdin**, brother and vizir of Ottoman emir Orkhan (fourteenth century); administration of, **24**, 314-317.

**Aladdin** (d. 1444), son of Sultan Murad II; death of, **24**, 322.

**Aladdin** (Ala-ud-din), Mohammedan ruler in Delhi 1294-1316, **22**, 23.

**Aladdin** (Ala-ud-din), founds first Mohammedan dynasty in Deccan (1347 or 1357). **22**, 34.

**Al-adid**, Fatimite caliph 1160-1171; death of, **8**, 369.

**Aladin** (Iftikhar), Fatimite general; defends Jerusalem against crusaders (1098), **8**, 351.

**Alalia**, town in Corsica, battle of (480 B.C.), **2**, 313; founded, **3**, 202.

**Alamanni**, German race of Suevic origin; invade Italy, **6**, 408, 415-416, 420, 421; Julian's campaigns against, **6**, 481-486, 519; defeated by Gratian, **6**, 525; join Franks against Rome, **7**, 461; migrations of, **7**, 469; conquered by Franks, **7**, 491, 504; overrun Switzerland, **16**, 534.

**Alamannia**, duke of, see **Burkhardt**.

**Alan Goa**, legendary ancestress of Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 263, 272.

**Alan**, William, see **Allen**, William.

**Alani** or **Alans**, an Asiatic people of Scythian origin; invade Media and Armenia, **6**, 243, 428; contact of, with Romans, **6**, 281, 290; conquered by Huns, **6**, 521; **7**, 46; invade Gaul, **6**, 547; invade Iberian Peninsula, **6**, 598; **10**, 15, 457.

**Alarcon**, battle of (1195), **8**, 246, 465; **10**, 61.

**Alaric I** (ca. 376-410 A.D.), king of West Goths; invades Greece, **6**, 543-544; **7**, 30-33; invades Italy, **6**, 545-563; death of, **6**, 564.

**Alaric II**, king of West Goths 484-507 A.D.; defeat and death of, at battle of Poitiers, **7**, 472-474; **10**, 18.

**Alarodians** or **Armenoids**, Asiatic race; contact of, with Assyrians, **1**, 388, 390; settlements of, in Pyrenean peninsula, **10**, 1, 2.

**Alaska**, a territory of the United States; purchase of, **23**, 467.

**Alavivus** (fourth century B.C.), leader of Visigoths; settles in Thrace, **7**, 46.

**Alazones**, Scythian tribe, **2**, 403.

**Alba**, duke of, see **Alva**, duke of.

**Albania**, region in western part of European Turkey; history of, **24**, 211-214; united with Turkey, **24**, 331.

**Albanians**, racial origin of, **24**, 156.

**Albany**, capital of New York State (U.S.A.): first settlement of (1615), **23**, 4; becomes English, **23**, 26; see also **Beverwick**.

**Albany**, Alexander Stuart, Duke of (1454-1485), brother of James III of Scotland; intrigues to obtain Scottish crown, **21**, 193-196; death of, **21**, 227.

**Albany**, John Stuart, Duke of (1481-1536),

nephew of James III of Scotland; regent for James V of Scotland, **21**, 227-228; again regent, **21**, 229-231; leaves Scotland, **21**, 231.

**Albany**, Murdoch Stuart, Duke of (d. 1425); taken prisoner by English at Homildon Hill (1402), **18**, 522; **21**, 163; regent for James I of Scotland 1420-1424, **21**, 167-168.

**Albany**, Robert Stuart, Duke of (1340?-1420); regent for Robert II of Scotland 1389, **21**, 160; relations with duke of Rothesay, **21**, 161-163; regent for James I of Scotland, **21**, 164-167; character, **21**, 164, 167.

**Albategnius**, Muhammed ben Jabir (ca. 850-929) Arab astronomer, **8**, 279.

**Albemarle**, Nonconformist settlement in North Carolina, **23**, 47, 49, 51.

**Albemarle**, first duke of, see **Monk**, George.

**Albemarle**, Earls of, see **Keppel** and **William de Fors**.

**Alberic**, Marquis of (d. 925), Lombard nobleman; husband of Marozia, **8**, 581.

**Alberic** (d. 954), son of Alberic and Marozia, revolt and reign of, in Rome, **8**, 582.

**Alberoni**, Giulio (1664-1752), statesman and cardinal, prime-minister of Spain; intrigues of, involve Europe in war, **9**, 530-532; seizes San Marino, **9**, 541; negotiates marriage of Philip V of Spain, **10**, 292; fits out Spanish fleet against England, **10**, 293, **20**, 519; supports plan to place James III on throne of England, **12**, 22; **20**, 519, 522; joins confederacy against England, **20**, 518; dismissal, **20**, 524.

**Albert I** (ca. 1250-1308), duke of Austria, emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1298-1308; concludes alliance with Philip the Fair, **11**, 78; character of, **14**, 156; wins battle of Gollheim, **14**, 159; reign of, **14**, 160-163; murder of, **14**, 163-164; **16**, 553; in Switzerland, **16**, 543, 553.

**Albert II** (1397-1439), emperor of Holy Roman Empire; as **Albert V**, duke of Austria, **14**, 200, 215; reign of, **14**, 216-217.

**Albert**, king of Poland 1492-1501, see **John Albert**, king of Poland.

**Albert** (d. 1412), king of Sweden and duke of Mecklenburg; ally of German cities, **14**, 187; unpopularity of, **16**, 195-196; war of, with Queen Margaret of Denmark and Norway, **16**, 203; imprisonment and liberation of, **16**, 203-204; loses kingdom, **16**, 205.

**Albert Francis Augustus Charles Emmanuel** (1819-1861), prince-consort of England; marries Queen Victoria (1840); **21**, 594-597; modifies ultimatum to United States, **21**, 631.

**Albert I**, duke of Austria, see **Albert I**, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire.

**Albert II** (1298-1358), duke of Austria, besieges Zurich, **16**, 573-574.

**Albert V**, duke of Austria, see **Albert II**, emperor of Holy Roman Empire.

**Albert VI**, duke of Austria (fifteenth century);



- Alcantara, Francisco Martin** (ca. 1480–1541), a Spanish soldier; dies in effort to save Pizarro, **23**, 556–557.
- Alcantara, knights of**, establishment of order (ca. 1196), **8**, 465.
- Alcazar-Quivir**, see Kassr-el-Kebir.
- Alcetas I**, king of Epirus; appears at Athens with Jason (373 B.C.), **4**, 148.
- Alcetas II**, king of Epirus; killed (295 B.C.), **4**, 503.
- Alcetas** (d. ca. 320 B.C.), Macedonian general, son of Orontes; commands Orestian phalanx, **4**, 217; condemned to death by Macedonian army, **4**, 436; war of, with Antigonos, **4**, 476.
- Aicibiades** (ca. 450–404 B.C.), Athenian general and politician; unites with Nicias against Hyperbolus, **3**, 245; rise and character of, **3**, 584–590; advocates expedition to Sicily, **3**, 595–596; accused of mutilating the Hermæ, **3**, 598–599; in Sicilian expedition, **3**, 600; alliance of, with Sparta against Athens, **3**, 601, 605–606, 619; alliance of, with Persians, **3**, 620–623; recall and triumphs of, **3**, 628–633; in disgrace, **3**, 633–634; counsel of, rejected at battle of Ægospotami, **3**, 638; end and review of career of, **4**, 23–25.
- Alcidas**, Spartan admiral (fifth century, B.C.); piracy of, **3**, 568.
- Alcimus**, early king of Lydia, **2**, 426.
- Alcmæonidæ**, noble Athenian family; Megacles, member of the family, causes massacre of Cylon's adherents (612 B.C.), **3**, 165–166; exiled under Pisistratus, **3**, 223; rebuild temple at Delphi, **3**, 234; Cleomenes drives from Athens, **3**, 252; attempt made to banish, so as to injure Pericles, **3**, 517, 518.
- Alcuin** (Anglo-Saxon Ealhwine), also known as **Albinus** (735–804), English prelate and scholar; tutor of Charlemagne, **7**, 534; **21**, 11; literary activity of, **18**, 166.
- Alden, John** (1599–1686), one of Pilgrim Fathers; landing at Plymouth, **22**, 620 note.
- Aldenhoven, battle of** (1792), **14**, 507.
- Aldfrith or Ealdfrith** (d. 705), king of the Northumbrians 685–705, **18**, 56.
- Aldhelm, Saint** (640?–709), bishop of Sherborne, English author; writings of, **18**, 164.
- Aldobrandini, Ippolito**, see Clement VIII.
- Alegam**, see Ali Khan.
- Aleko Pasha** (Alexander Vogorides or Bogorides) (1825–), Greek in Turkish service; governor of Eastern Rumelia, **24**, 182.
- Alembert, Jean Baptiste le Rond d'** (1717–1783), French mathematician and philosopher; edits encyclopædia, **12**, 63; friendship with Frederick the Great, **15**, 249, 250.
- Alençon, Charles de Valois, Duke of** (d. 1346), brother of Philip VI of France; at battle of Crècy, **18**, 462.
- Alençon, Charles IV, Duke of**, see Bourbon, Charles de.
- Alençon, Duchess of**, see Margaret of Angoulême.
- Alençon, François, Duke of**, see François, Duke of Alençon.
- Aleppo**, city in Asiatic Turkey; siege of (637 A.D.), **8**, 157, 158; surrendered to Saladin (1183), **8**, 372.
- Alesia (Alise)**, a city of Gaul; siege of (52 B.C.), **5**, 527.
- Alessandria**, see Alexandria.
- Alessi, Guiseppe d'** (seventeenth century); leads insurrection at Palermo (1647), **9**, 490.
- Aleuadæ**, noble family of Thessaly; rule over Larissa, **3**, 189; allies of Persia, **3**, 263, 286, 312; bribe Leotyehides, **3**, 388; **4**, 78; ask aid of Philip, **4**, 227.
- Alexander, John**, Bulgarian czar 1331–1365; makes alliance with Servia, **24**, 174.
- Alexander, Sir William**, see Stirling, George.
- Alexander of Battenberg** (1857–1893), prince of Bulgaria 1879–1886; reign of, **24**, 180–184.
- Alexander, Byzantine emperor** 912–913; insults Bulgarian envoys, **24**, 164.
- Alexander I**, king of Egypt, see Ptolemy IX.
- Alexander II**, king of Egypt, see Ptolemy X.
- Alexander I**, king of Epirus (d. 326 B.C.); marries Cleopatra, daughter of Philip of Macedon, **4**, 251; invades Italy, **4**, 503.
- Alexander Jannæus**, king of Judea ca. 104–ca. 28 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 26, 162; **4**, 575.
- Alexander** (d. 1506), king of Lithuania; relations of, with Russia, **17**, 179–180, 185.
- Alexander I**, king of Macedonia ca. 506–454 B.C.; invades Greece with Xerxes (480 B.C.), **3**, 313, 334; ambassador to Athens, **3**, 354–357; aids Greeks, **3**, 365; **4**, 212.
- Alexander II**, son of Amyntas II, king of Macedonia 369 B.C.; ally of Thebes, **4**, 181; reign of, **4**, 214.
- Alexander (III) the Great** (356–323 B.C.), king of Macedonia, main treatment of, **4**, 256–419; civic improvements of, in Babylon, **1**, 481; and the Jews, **2**, 135; conquest of Phœnicia, **2**, 293–300; signs at birth of, **4**, 219; at battle of Chæronea, **4**, 243–245; character of, **4**, 260, 325, 393–409; pupil of Aristotle, **4**, 260, 261–262, 264; and Bucephalus, **4**, 263; first exploits of, **4**, 264; in Greece, **4**, 265–273; invades Asia, battle of Granicus, **4**, 286–289; battle of Issus, **4**, 302–303; siege of Tyre, **4**, 307–311; siege of Gaza, **4**, 312–315; battle of Arbela, **4**, 320–328; completes conquest of Persia (including Afghanistan), **4**, 330–354; occupies Egypt, **4**, 315–318; founds Alexandria, **4**, 315–316; invades India, **4**, 355–374; marriages of, (Roxane), **4**, 351; (Statira), **4**, 376; suppresses mutiny at Opis, **4**, 379–383; last expedition of (Ecbatana), **4**, 383–384; grief of, for Hephestion, **4**, 384–385; returns to Babylon, **4**, 386–387; last illness and death of, **4**, 390–392; division of empire, **4**, 420, 422; burial of, **4**, 429–431; line of, becomes extinct, **4**, 403.
- Alexander (IV) Ægus, the Younger** (323–311 B.C.) (son of Alexander the Great), king of Macedonia; birth of, **4**, 431; imprison-



**Alexandra Caroline Marie Charlotte Louise Julie** (1844-), queen of England, **21**, 660.

**Alexandria**, city in Egypt; Jews massacred in (first century, A.D.), **2**, 178; founded by Alexander, **4**, 315-316, 404; commerce of, under Greeks, **4**, 405, 408, relations of, with Sparta, **4**, 451; resists Antiochus Soter, **4**, 560; library of, **4**, 562; intellectual life of, under Greeks, **4**, 562, 570; siege of (641), **8**, 162; alleged burning of library, **8**, 163-164; bombardment of (1840), **24**, 454; (1882), **21**, 646; **24**, 460.

**Alexandria (Alessandria)**, town in Italy, built by Lombard League, **9**, 56; siege of, **9**, 57.

**Alexandrine War** (48-47 B.C.), contest between Cæsar and Ptolemy, **5**, 548-551.

**Alexiev (Alexeiev)**, Russian vice-admiral; made viceroy of Far East (1903), **17**, 622.

**Alexis or Alexei** (1629-1675), czar of Russia 1645-1675, father of Peter the Great; accession of, **17**, 243; at war with Poland, **17**, 245; **24**, 55; at war with Sweden, **17**, 245; at war with Turkey, **17**, 245; negotiates with Rumania, **24**, 143-144; death of, **17**, 247.

**Alexis or Alexei** (1690-1718), eldest son of Peter the Great of Russia; quarrels of, with the czar, **17**, 294-297; trial and death of, **17**, 297-299.

**Alexius or Alexis (I) Comnenus**, Byzantine emperor 1081-1118; accession of, **7**, 258; makes peace with Seljuks, **7**, 259; war of, with Normans, **7**, 260-262; **9**, 74-75; war of, with Patzinaks, **7**, 262; relations of, to crusaders, **7**, 262; **8**, 342-343; death of, **7**, 262.

**Alexius (II) Comnenus**, Byzantine emperor 1180-1183; reign of, **7**, 260.

**Alexius (III) Angelus** (d. 1210), Byzantine emperor 1195-1203; usurps throne, **7**, 273-274; at siege of Constantinople, **7**, 275-276; death of, **7**, 288.

**Alexius (IV) Angelus** (d. 1204) (son of Isaac Angelus) Byzantine emperor 1203-1204; seeks intervention of crusaders, **7**, 274; **8**, 415; placed on throne, **7**, 276; death of, **7**, 277; **8**, 415.

**Alexius (V) Ducas, Murtzuphlus (Mourzoufle)**, Byzantine emperor 1204; usurps throne, **7**, 277; **8**, 415; death of, **7**, 288.

**Alexius Philanthropenus**, Greek admiral and general (thirteenth century), **7**, 313, 318.

**Alexius Strategopulus**, favourite general of Emperor Michael Palæologus; retakes Constantinople (1261), **7**, 302.

**Alfaro, Elroy**, president of Ecuador (1896), **23**, 615.

**Alfarrobeira**, battle of (1449), **10**, 467.

**Affieri, Count Vittorio** (1749-1803), Italian dramatist; patriotic labours of, **9**, 575.

**Alfonso (Alphonso) I**, king of Aragon and Navarre, and, as Alfonso VII, king of Leon and Castile 1104-1134; reign of, **8**, 464; **10**, 58-59.

**Alfonso II**, (1152-1196), king of Aragon 1163-1196, **10**, 59, 93.

**Alfonso III** (1265-1291), king of Aragon 1285-1291, **10**, 98-99.

**Alfonso IV** (1299-1336), king of Aragon 1327-1336, **10**, 99-100.

**Alfonso V** (1385-1458), king of Aragon and, as Alfonso I, king of Two Sicilies and of Naples; reign of, **9**, 236-237; **10**, 108.

**Alfonso (I) or Alonzo the Catholic**, king of Asturias 739-757; reign of, **10**, 40-41.

**Alfonso (II) the Chaste**, king of Asturias 791-842; reign of, **8**, 202-203; **10**, 42.

**Alfonso (III) the Great**, king of Asturias and Leon 896-910, reign of, **10**, 43-44.

**Alfonso (IV) the Monk** (d. ca. 933); king of Leon 925-930; reign of, **10**, 11.

**Alfonso V**, king of Leon and Castile 989-1027; reign of, **10**, 46-47.

**Alfonso VI** (1030-1109), king of Leon and, as Alfonso I, of Castile adopts Roman ritual for Spain, **8**, 464; main treatment of, **10**, 50, 428.

**Alfonso VII**, king of Leon and Castile, see Alfonso I, king of Aragon and Navarre.

**Alfonso VIII** (1106-1157), king of Leon and, as Alfonso II (or III), king of Castile, **10**, 60.

**Alfonso IX**, also reckoned as VIII and as III (1155-1214), king of Castile 1158-1214; wars of, with Moors, **8**, 246-248; **10**, 62; death of, **10**, 63.

**Alfonso (X) the Wise or the Astronomer**, (1221-1284), king of Leon and Castile; learning of, **8**, 279, 282; **10**, 38; main treatment of, **10**, 68-69; wars of, with Portugal, **10**, 439; attempts of, to secure imperial crown, **14**, 127.

**Alfonso (XI) the Avenger**, king of Leon and Castile 1312-1350; main treatment of, **10**, 72-73; wars of, with Portugal, **10**, 443.

**Alfonso XII** (1857-1885), king of Spain 1874-1885; Isabella II abdicates in favour of, **10**, 406; becomes king, **10**, 416; suppresses Carlist rebellion, **10**, 417; relations of, with European powers, **10**, 418.

**Alfonso XIII** (b. 1886), king of Spain; becomes king under regency of his mother, **10**, 418; coming of age, **10**, 421; marriage, **10**, 421.

**Alfonso I**, king of Two Sicilies and Naples, see Alfonso V, king of Aragon.

**Alfonso II** (1448-1495), king of Naples; campaigns of, as duke of Calabria, **9**, 371, 377, 380; succeeds to throne, **9**, 411; abdicates, **9**, 420.

**Alfonso I or Affonso or Alphonso** (ca. 1110-1185), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 429-432.

**Alfonso (II) the Fat** (1185-1223), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 436.

**Alfonso III** (1210-1279), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 439-440.

**Alfonso (IV) the Brave, or the Fierce** (1290-1357), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 443-445.

**Alfonso V, the African** (1432-1481), king of Portugal; under regency of Pedro, **10**, 435-466; independent reign of, **10**, 466-470.

**Alfonso VI** (1643-1683), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 516-518; deposed (1667), **10**, 518; death of, **10**, 519.

**Alma**, battle of the (1854), **17**, 565-570; **21**, 616.

**Almagro, Diego de** (ca. 1475-1538), Spanish soldier; expedition of, to Peru, **23**, 540-542; expedition of, to Chili, **23**, 548, 549; relations of, with Pizarro, **23**, 549-550; execution of, **23**, 550.

**Almagro, Diego de**, called the Youth (ca. 1520-1542); and conspiracy against Pizarro, **23**, 554-558; proclaimed governor of Peru, **23**, 558; execution of, **23**, 559.

**Al-Mamun** (786-833 A.D.), caliph of Baghdad; reign of, **8**, 211-213, 218.

**Almansa (Almanza)**, battle of (1707), **10**, 520; **11**, 621.

**Almensor (Almansur) or Muhammed ben Abdallah** (939-1002), prime minister in Cordova under Hisham II; wars of, **8**, 233-235, 463; **10**, 46; character of, **8**, 235.

**Al-Mansur**, Fatimite ruler in Kairwan 945-953 A.D., **8**, 222.

**Al-Mansur or Almensor** (ca. 712-775 A.D.), caliph of Baghdad, reign of, **8**, 209-210.

**Almeida**, town in Portugal; sieges of (1801), **10**, 319; (1810), **10**, 354; (1811), **10**, 357.

**Almeida, Francisco de** (d. 1510), first Portuguese viceroy of India; administration of, **10**, 482.

**Almeida, Laurence de**, discovers Maldive Islands (1507), **10**, 486.

**Almenara**, Spain, battle of (July 27th, 1701), **10**, 289.

**Almeric I or Amaury or Amalric** (1135-1173), king of Jerusalem; reign of, **8**, 366-371.

**Almeric II or Amaury or Amalric de Lusignan** (d. 1205), king of Jerusalem and Cyprus; marriage of, **8**, 413.

**Almohads or Almohades** ("Unitarians"), Mohammedan dynasty in northern Africa and Spain, followers of Muhammed the Mahdi; rise of, **8**, 244-246; invade Spain, **8**, 465.

**Imonacid**, Spain, battle of (Aug. 11th, 1809), **10**, 351.

**Almoravids or Almoravides**, Mohammedan dynasty in Africa and Spain; rise and empire of, **8**, 240-246; invade Spain, **8**, 464.

**Al-Mucteded, Muhammed**, ruler in Cordova 1069-1069; reign of, **8**, 239-240.

**Al-Mundhir or Almondhir** (son of Abd ar-Rahman) caliph of Cordova 886-888; reign of, **8**, 205.

**Alnwick**, capital of Northumberland, England; battle of (1174), **21**, 47.

**Alonso, Doctor Severo**, president of Bolivia 1896-1899, **23**, 613.

**Alonso**, see **Alfonso**, king of Asturias.

**Alpo, Pandolfello**, favourite of Joanna II of Sicily, **9**, 234, 235.

**Alorites**, see **Ptolemæus Alorites**.

**Alorus (Aloros)**, in Greek tradition first of the kings of Babylon, **1**, 575, 576.

**Alost or Ælst or Aalst**, city in Belgium; siege of (1128), **13**, 311; (1573), **10**, 243; **13**, 458; (1667), **11**, 569.

**Alpaida**, second wife of Pepin, **7**, 487.

**Alp Arslan** (1029-1072), sultan of Seljuk Turks, conquests of, **7**, 253-256; **8**, 226.

## Alphabet:

Evolution of, **1**, 51-52.

Anglo-Saxon; Roman alphabet supersedes runic, **18**, 163.

Arabian; derived from Phœnician, **8**, 104.

Assyrian; the Behistun inscription, **1**, 623-625.

Chinese; growth and character of, **24**, 536.

Cyrillic; used by Servians, **24**, 188.

Egyptian; first stages of (prehistoric), **1**, 88; the Rosetta stone, **1**, 251-257.

Greek; the Mycenaean Age, **3**, 48; Ionic supplants Attic as legal alphabet, **4**, 21.

Icelandic; runic, **16**, 131, 132.

Indian (East); Watteluta, **2**, 491.

Japanese; probable simplification of, **24**, 649.

Persian, **2**, 634.

Phœnician, **2**, 317-348.

Turkish, oldest monument of, **24**, 263.

Sumerian (Accadian): origin of cuneiform writing, **1**, 337.

See also **Inscriptions, Language, Writing**.

**Alphage**, see **Ælfheah**.

**Alphonso**, see **Alfonso**.

**Alpinula, Julia**, Helvetian heroine (ca. 69 A.D.), **16**, 532.

**Alpujarras**, mountainous region in Spain; rebellion of Moslems in, against Ferdinand (1499), **8**, 258, 259.

**Alquier, Baron**, French minister to Sweden in 1810, **16**, 460.

**Alrek**, joint king of Sweden with Eric 280-300 A.D., **16**, 31.

**Alresford**, battle of (1644), **20**, 22.

**Alsace**, former government of Eastern France; part of, ceded to France (1648), **11**, 497; Strasburg, chief city of, seized by France (1681), **12**, 593-594; ceded to Germany (1871), **13**, 161.

**Alsace-Lorraine**, an imperial territory of the German empire, ceded by France (1871), **13**, 161.

**Alsen**, an island in the Little Belt; conquered by Prussia (1864), **15**, 484.

**Altai language**, branch of the Turkish; relationships of, **24**, 258.

**Altaku or Eltekeh**, ancient city of Palestine; battle of (701 B.C.), **1**, 408.

**Altamsh**, emperor at Delhi 1211-1236; reign of, **22**, 23.

**Alt Breisach**, siege of, see **Breisach**, siege of.

**Al-thing**, national assembly of Iceland, **16**, 125.

**Althorpe, Lord**, see **Spencer, John Charles**.

**Altmanovich**, feudal lord in Servia, fourteenth century; rebellion of, **24**, 191.

**Alton, Richard, Count of** (1732-1790), Irish soldier in Austrian service; made military governor of Netherlands (1787), **14**, 482.

**Altona**, battle of (1714), **17**, 286.

**Altopascio**, battle of (1325), **9**, 141.

**Altranstädt, Treaty of** (1706), a treaty by which Augustus II of Saxony renounced his claim to Poland, **16**, 378.

**Alura**, battle of, **1**, 136.

**Alusharshid or Urumush**, king of Kish ca. 3850 B.C., **1**, 357.

Am Buhl, Mattis, see Buhl, Mattis Am.  
 Ambur, battle of (1749), **22**, 48.  
 Ambustus, M. Fabius, Roman consular tribune (381, 369 B.C.), **5**, 170, 171.  
 Amélineau, E., French Egyptologist; excavations of, in Egypt, **1**, 79.  
 Amen (Amun, Amon or Ammon), Egyptian wa god; worshipped in Thebes, **1**, 60; identified with Haq, **1**, 108; father of Queen Hatshepsu, **1**, 133-134; cult forbidden, **1**, 139; cult re-established, **1**, 141, 174; temples of, **1**, 142, 172, 173, 225-226; identified with Ra, **1**, 220; high priest of, **1**, 227.  
 Amenemhat I or Se-hotep-ab-Ra, king of Egypt, founder of twelfth dynasty ca. 2496 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 110-113.  
 Amenemhat II or Nub-kau-Ra, king of Egypt ca. 2400 B.C., **1**, 112.  
 Amenemhat III or Maat-en-Ra, king of Egypt ca. 2305 B.C.; and monuments of twelfth dynasty, **1**, 112 seq.  
 Amenemhat IV or Maat-Kheru-Ra, king of Egypt ca. 2266 B.C., **1**, 112, 121.  
 Amenhotep I or Amenophis, or Zeser-ka-Ra, king of Egypt ca. 1610 B.C.; buildings of, **1**, 116; reign of, **1**, 130-131; mummy of, **1**, 131, 156.  
 Amenhotep II or Amenophis, or Aa-Kheperu-Ra, king of Egypt ca. 1500 B.C.; campaigns of, **1**, 138-139; **2**, 272.  
 Amenhotep III or Amenophis, or Maat-neb-Ra, king of Egypt ca. 1455 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 139; **2**, 272; correspondence of, with Mesopotamia, **1**, 364; scarabs of, found at Arban **1**, 379.  
 Amenhotep IV or Amenophis, or Khun-aten, king of Egypt ca. 1420 B.C.; introduces sun-worship, **1**, 61, 221; **6**, 404 note; reign of, **1**, 139-140; relations of, to Mesopotamia, **1**, 364, 374; documents of, found at Tel-el-Amarna, **2**, 272-273.  
 Amenie-Antef-Amenemhat, king of Egypt of thirteenth dynasty, **1**, 117.  
 Amenmes, king of Egypt ca. 1250 B.C.; succeeds Seti II, **1**, 166.  
 Amenophis, see Amenhotep.  
 Amen-Ra, Egyptian god, **1**, 116, 220.  
 Amen-Rut or Amyrtæus II, king of Egypt ca. 405 B.C.; revolts against Persia, **1**, 194; **2**, 291, 620.  
 America, main treatment, **22**, 395-654; **23**, entire; Spanish America, **23**, 503-670; chronology, **23**, 495; bibliography, **23**, 671.  
 American-Japanese Treaties (1854), **24**, 617; (1858), **24**, 664-665.  
 American party, see Know-Nothing party.  
 American Revolution, see Revolutionary War.  
 "American System," name applied in United States history to Clay's policy of a high protective tariff for home industries, and the development of internal improvements, **23**, 352.  
 Amerigo Vespucci, see Vespucci.  
 Ames, Fisher (1758-1808), American statesman; defends the Jay Treaty (1796); **23**, 308.

Ames, Oakes (1864-1873), American capitalist and politician; implicated in Crédit Mobilier scandal, **23**, 472.  
 Amestris, wife of Xerxes, **2**, 643; **3**, 316.  
 Amharic, a language of Abyssinia, **1**, 345.  
 Amherst, Jeffrey, Baron (1717-1797), an English soldier; commands land forces in attack on Louisburg (1759), **23**, 215; succeeds Abercrombie as commander-in-chief in America, **23**, 216; captures Ticonderoga and Crown Point, **23**, 216; captures Montreal (1760), **20**, 530; **23**, 222.  
 Amherst, William Pitt Amherst, Earl (1773-1857), English statesman; governor-general of India (1823), **22**, 133.  
 Amidas (Amadas), Philip (1550-ca. 1618), English navigator; accompanies Raleigh to new world, **22**, 557.  
 Amiens, town in France besieged (1597), **11**, 405; battle of (1870), **13**, 168.  
 Amiens, Mise of (1264); Louis IX of France arbitrates between Henry III of England and barons, **11**, 61; **18**, 380.  
 Amiens, Treaty of (1524), **9**, 454; (1802), **16**, 319; **12**, 515-516; **17**, 445; **21**, 461.  
 Amikha (ninth century B.C.), king of Zamuia; conquered by Assurnazirpal, **1**, 383.  
 Amil-Marduk or Evil-Merodach, king of Babylon ca. 562 B.C., **1**, 453, 578, 579.  
 Amina (d. 576 A.D.), mother of Mohammed, **8**, 113.  
 Aminias (fifth century B.C.), Athenian trierarch and brother of poet Æschylus; at battle of Salamis, **3**, 346-347, 351.  
 Amleth, see Hamlet.  
 Anma, Phrygian deity; identified with Rhea or Cybele, **2**, 414.  
 Ammeas, a Greek leader, at siege of Platæa (429 B.C.), **3**, 557.  
 Ammibaal (ninth century B.C.); king of Qurkhi; death of (876 B.C.), **1**, 384.  
 Ammi-satana, king of Babylon ca. 2260 B.C.; great-grandson of Khammurabi, **1**, 363.  
 Ammi-zadok or Ammi-sadugga, king of Babylon, of first dynasty, **1**, 364.  
 Ammon, Libyan oracle of; visited by Alexander, **4**, 317-318; see also Amen.  
 Ammonites (Bene-Ammon), a Canaanite tribe; wars with Israel, **2**, 10, 52, 73-74, 91, 106, 119, 208.  
 Ammonius (b. ca. 170 A.D.), Greek philosopher, founder of Neoplatonic school, lectures of, **3**, 401.  
 Ammurapi, see Khammurabi.  
 Amnestv Bill (1660), debate on in English parliament, **20**, 212.  
 Amnon, son of David, **2**, 9.  
 Amompharetus (fifth century B.C.), a Spartan soldier at Platæa, **3**, 368, 371, 380.  
 Amon, son of Manasseh, and king of Judah 642-640 B.C., **2**, 22, 117.  
 Amorges, a Persian; leads Caria in revolt against Darius II (412 B.C.), **2**, 618.  
 Amorian Dynasty, of Byzantine emperors 820-367 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 222-225.  
 Amorites, Canaanites or a tribe of Canaanites; wars of, with Egyptians, **1**, 136, 143, 144; name given by Babylonians to

- Greek philosopher; founds Ionic school, **4**, xviii (in special article).
- Anaya, Pedro Maria** (1795-1854), Mexican general; becomes acting president, **23**, 626.
- Anbai**, another form of Babylonian god Nabu; worshipped in southern Arabia, **1**, 315.
- Anchises**, in Greek legend a Trojan prince and father of Aeneas, **3**, 97; **5**, 60.
- Anckarström, Johan Jacob** (1762-1792), a Swede; assassinates Gustavus III, **16**, 409.
- Ancona**, seaport in Italy; siege of (1174), **9**, 56-57; seized by French (1832), **9**, 586; occupied by forces of Victor Emmanuel (1860), **9**, 610.
- Ancre, Marquis d'**, see **Concini**.
- Ancus Marcius**, king of Rome 640-616 B.C.; reign of, **5**, 79-81, 116, 119.
- Ancyra**, battle of (242 or 241 B.C.), **4**, 557; **8**, 54.
- Andagis**, Attila's lieutenant; connection of, with death of Theodoric (451 A.D.), **6**, 589.
- Andernach**, battle of (876 A.D.), **7**, 583.
- Anderson, Robert** (1805-1871), American soldier; in command at Fort Sumter, **23**, 413, 414.
- Anderson, Lars**, see **Andraë, Laurentius**.
- Andhra**, see **Telugu**.
- Andocides** (467-ca. 391 B.C.), Athenian politician and orator; commands fleet in war with Corinth, **3**, 443.
- Andorno, Pietro Nicco d'** (d. 1706), Italian patriot; heroism of, at siege of Turin, **9**, 529.
- Andrada, Antonio de** (ca. 1580-1634), Portuguese missionary; in Tibet, **24**, 504.
- Andrada e Silva, José Bonifacio de** (1765-1838), Brazilian statesman; becomes guardian of Pedro II, **23**, 658.
- Andrade, Fernão Peres de**, Portuguese explorer; visits China (1517), **10**, 486.
- Andrade, Gomes Freire de**, Portuguese soldier; revolt and death of (ca. 1820), **10**, 542.
- Andrássy, Gyula (Julius), Count** (1823-1890), a Hungarian statesman; becomes prime-minister, **15**, 32; foreign policy of, **15**, 40-41, 48, 530; meets Bismarck, **15**, 41; sends Andrássy Note to Porte, **15**, 49; seeks to calm popular passion in Hungary, **15**, 49; negotiates German-Austrian Alliance of 1879, **15**, 52, 531.
- Andrássy Note, The**, a declaration relative to the condition of Bosnia and Herzegovina, drawn up by Austria, Russia, and Germany and presented to Turkey (1876), **15**, 49; **21**, 639-640.
- André, Major John** (1751-1780), British soldier in Revolutionary War; negotiations of, with Benedict Arnold, **20**, 629; **23**, 275; capture and execution of, **20**, 269; **23**, 276.
- Andraë (Andrae), Laurentius, or Anderson, Lars** (1480-1552), a Swedish reformer; plots to debase clergy, **16**, 273; at diet of Vesterås, **16**, 278-279; at Synod of Örebro, **16**, 283-284.
- Andreas**, see **Orthagoras**.
- Andreossy (Andreossi), Antoine François, Count d'** (1761-1828), a French general and diplomatist; at Napoleon's triumphal festival in Paris (1797), **12**, 455.
- Andrew II**, king of Hungary 1205-1236; joins crusade, **8**, 425; returns to Europe, **8**, 426.
- Andrew of Hungary**, husband of Joanna I of Naples; assassination of (1345), **9**, 232.
- Andrew**, grand prince of Russia 1169-1175; career of, **17**, 131.
- Andrian (Andrian-Werburg), Victor, Baron von** (1813-1858), Austrian statesman; pamphlet of, **14**, 607.
- Andriscus (Pseudo-Philippus)**, pretended son of Perseus, and claimant to throne of Macedon (ca. 148 B.C.); defeated by Romans, **4**, 542; **5**, 315.
- Androcles**, (eighth century B.C.), king of Messenia jointly with Antiochus, **3**, 144.
- Androcottus**, see **Chandra Gupta**.
- Andromache**, in Greek legend; as wife of Hector, **3**, 97-98.
- Andronicus (I) Comnenus** (ca. 1110-1185), Byzantine emperor; character and early career of, **7**, 266-268; reign of 1183-1185, **7**, 270-271.
- Andronicus (II) Palæologus**, the "Elder" (ca. 1260-1332), Byzantine emperor; character and early career of, **7**, 310-311, 317-318; wars of, with Turks, **7**, 318-320, 323-324; and Catalan Grand Company, **7**, 320-322; last years and death of, **7**, 324-328; alliance of, with Serbia, **24**, 191.
- Andronicus (III) Palæologus**, the "Younger" (1296-1341), Byzantine emperor; relations of, with Andronicus II, **7**, 325-327; reign of, **7**, 328.
- Andronicus**, (eleventh century), son of Constantine XI; reigns at Constantinople with two brothers, **7**, 252, 257.
- Andronicus** (fourteenth century), son of Joannes V; associate emperor with father, **7**, 330.
- Andronicus** (fifteenth century), son of Manuel II, and governor of Thessalonica; sells city to Venetians, **7**, 335.
- Andronicus Tarchaniotes**, nephew of Michael VIII, treachery of (1271), **7**, 313.
- Andronicus, L. Livius** (ca. 284-ca. 204 B.C.), Roman dramatic poet (Greek by birth); produces play at Rome, **5**, 358.
- Andronidas**, (second century B.C.), tyrant of Achaia; rule of, **4**, 540.
- Andros, Sir Edmund** (1637-1714), English colonial governor in America; claims jurisdiction over west New Jersey 1677-1678, **23**, 31; governor of Virginia, **23**, 135; governor of Maryland, **23**, 137; governor of New York 1674-1681, **23**, 151-152; governor of New England, **23**, 156-158; aggressions of, upon other colonies, **23**, 158-159; imprisonment of, **23**, 160; release of, **23**, 160-170.
- Androsthene**, admiral of Alexander; explores coast of Persian Gulf (324 B.C.), **4**, 375.

Anne (tenth century), daughter of Emperor Romanus II; marries Vladimir, grand duke of Russia, **7**, 230-231, 240.

Anne of Austria (1601-1666), queen of France, daughter of Philip III of Spain and wife of Louis XIII of France; marriage of, **11**, 438; relations of, with Mazarin, **11**, 488, 510; character of, **11**, 488; intrigue of, with George Villiers, **19**, 545; death, **11**, 567.

Anne of Beaujeu (ca. 1462-1522), daughter of Louis XI of France; regent of France 1483-1490, **11**, 279-284; besieges dukes of Orleans and Brittany, **11**, 284-285; favoured by Louis XII of France, **11**, 295-296.

Anne of Bohemia (1366-1394), queen of England, daughter of emperor Charles IV, and wife of Richard II of England; marriage of, **18**, 497; death of, **18**, 501.

Anne of Brandenburg, wife of Frederick I of Denmark, **16**, 255.

Anne of Brittany (1476-1514), queen of France, daughter of Francis II, duke of Brittany; betrothed to king of the Romans, **11**, 285; marries Charles VIII, **11**, 286; marries Louis XII, **11**, 295-297; influence of, in France, **11**, 304.

Anne of Cleves (1515-1557), queen of England, fourth wife of Henry VIII; marries Henry VIII, **19**, 187; is divorced, **19**, 188-189.

Anne of Denmark (1574-1619), queen of James I of England (James VI of Scotland); character of, **19**, 482; marriage of, **21**, 282; coronation of, **21**, 283.

Anne of Egmont (d. 1558), first wife of William the Silent, **13**, 501.

Anne Hyde, marries James, duke of York (1660), **20**, 238; death of, **20**, 274.

Anne Nevil (d. 1485), queen of Richard III of England, daughter of the great earl of Warwick; marries Prince Edward, son of Henry VI, **18**, 589; marries duke of Gloucester (Richard III), **18**, 599, 600; coronation of, **18**, 614; death, **18**, 621.

Anne of Savoy (1320-1359), empress-regent of the Eastern Empire, daughter of Amadeus V, duke of Savoy, and wife of emperor Andronicus III (1337); regency of, **7**, 328.

Anne Scott, heiress of Buccleuch; marries James, duke of Monmouth (1665), **20**, 295.

Annese, Gennaro, Italian soldier; conspires to free Naples (1648), **9**, 489-490.

Arnesley, Arthur (1614-1686), English statesman; created earl of Anglesea, **20**, 234; a commissioner to try the regicides (1660), **20**, 236.

Annius, C., general of Sulla in Spain (ca. 82 B.C.) **5**, 411.

Annius, L., Latin prætor (340 B.C.); punished for defying gods, **5**, 183.

Annius, T., Roman senator (ca. 133 B.C.); attacks Gracchus, **5**, 364.

Annubanini, king of Lalubu, **1**, 357.

Anoshazadh, son of Chosroes I; rebellion of (ca. 551 A.D.), **8**, 89.

Anscharius, see Anskar.

Anselm, Saint (1033-1109), archbishop of Canterbury; argument of, for existence of God, **11**, 41; appointment of, as archbishop, **18**, 224; disputes of, with William Rufus, **18**, 225; disputes of, with Henry I, **18**, 234-235.

Anselm of Laon (ca. 1030-1117), French theologian; pupil of Anselm of Canterbury, **11**, 41.

Anselm, bishop of Lucca, see Alexander II, pope.

Ansar, men of Medina who supported Mohammed, **8**, 117.

Ansgar, see Anskar.

Anshan, city in ancient Elam; conquered by Judea, **1**, 363.

Ansilla, Treaty of (842 A.D.), **7**, 569.

Anskar, or Ansgar, or Anscharius (801-865 A.D.), called the "Apostle of the North"; as bishop of Hamburg, **7**, 575; **16**, 42; as missionary to north, **16**, 19, 42-43, 132.

Anson, George (Lord Anson), (1697-1762), an English admiral; commands squadron sent to Pacific against Spain, **20**, 555; circumnavigates globe, **20**, 555; destroys French fleet off Cape Finisterre, **20**, 568.

Ansprand, Duke (d. 712 A.D.), father of King Liutprand of Lombardy; as regent for Liutbert, **7**, 446; usurps throne, **7**, 447.

Antalcidas (fourth century B.C.), Spartan admiral and politician; envoy to Persia (393 B.C.), **4**, 119-123; second embassy of, **4**, 149.

Antalcidas, Peace of (also called the King's Peace), main provisions, **4**, 122-127; consequences of, in Central Greece, **4**, 135; infringement of, **4**, 149.

Antef I, king of Egypt (eleventh dynasty), **1**, 107.

Antef (II) the Great, king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

Antef III, king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

Antef IV, king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

Antef V (Nub-kheper-Ra), king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

Antemnates, tribe of Italy; wars of, with Romans, **5**, 64.

Antequera (d. 1731), Peruvian commissioner to Paraguay; career of, **23**, 567, 568.

Anthemius, emperor of the West 467-473 A.D.; reign of, **6**, 612-614; **7**, 61.

Anthemius (d. 584? A.D.), Roman architect and mathematician, **7**, 78-80.

Anthony, king of Saxony 1827-1836; Saxons revolt against, **15**, 403.

Anthony de Bourbon (1518-1562), king of Navarre; marriage of, **11**, 341; leader of Bourbon party, **11**, 353; renounces claim to regency, **11**, 356.

Anthony of Burgundy, brother of John the Fearless; becomes duke of Brabant (1414), **13**, 352.

Anti-Corn-Law-League, in England; supported by Cobden and Bright, **21**, 600; agitates for free trade (1844-1845), **21**, 601-602.



- orators"; teacher of the new Rhetoric, **3**, 459; organises government by the Four Hundred, **3**, 623-629.
- Antiquities**, see **Archæology**.
- Antiquity of the Earth and of Man**; early theories, **1**, 40, 41; modern theories, **1**, 42.
- Anti-Semitism**, see **Jews**.
- Antistia**, wife of Pompey the Great; divorced (82 B.C.), **5**, 440.
- Antistius**, Roman prætor; banished for insulting Nero, **6**, 341.
- Antoku** (d. 1185), last emperor of Taira dynasty in Japan, **24**, 587.
- Antommarchi**, Francesco (ca. 1780-1838), an Italian surgeon, physician to Napoleon, **12**, 645.
- Anton** (Karl Anton), (1811-1885), prince of Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen Prussian statesman; forms new Prussian ministry (1858), **15**, 474.
- Antonina**, wife of Belisarius; in plot against Joannes of Cappadocia, **7**, 77; influence of, on her husband, **7**, 89-90; intercedes for Belisarius, **7**, 417; conduct of, after death of Belisarius, **7**, 130; aids in deposing Pope Silverius, **7**, 403-404.
- Antonines**, Age of the, the period of the reigns of Antoninus Pius and Marcus Aurelius (Roman emperors); review of, **6**, 305-306; **9**, 17; persecutions in, **6**, 324-328.
- Antoninus Pius** (Titus Aurelius Fulvus Boionius Arrius) (86-161 A.D.), emperor of Rome 138-161 A.D.; adopted by Hadrian, **6**, 287; reign of, **6**, 290-292; **18**, 19; character of, **6**, 292-294; persecutions of Christians under, **6**, 324-325; bestows rights of Roman citizenship in Spain, **10**, 10.
- Antonio**, Dom, of Portugal (d. 1595), prior of Crato; candidate for throne of Portugal, **10**, 499, 500; defeated by duke of Alva, **10**, 501; aided by Queen Elizabeth, **10**, 502; death of, **10**, 503.
- Antonius**, Caius, son of M. Antonius; Roman consul (63 B.C.) with Cicero, **5**, 484; placed by Cicero in command of army against Catiline, **5**, 491-493; given province of Macedonia, **5**, 491, 614, 621.
- Antonius**, Julius, younger son of Antony, by Fulvia; death of, **6**, 118.
- Antonius**, Lucius, younger brother of Antony; as tribune of the people, **5**, 613; at battle of Mutina, **5**, 616; as consul, **5**, 625.
- Antonius**, L., Roman soldier; proclaims himself emperor in Dacian war (88 A.D.), **6**, 258.
- Antonius**, Marcus (143-87 B.C.), Roman orator and soldier; sent against pirates in Cilicia, **5**, 464; death of, **5**, 429.
- Antony**, Mark, or Marcus Antonius (ca. 85-30 B.C.), Roman triumvir and general; as tribune of the people opposes Pompey's party, **5**, 531; at battle of Dyrrachium, **5**, 538; suppresses revolt in Rome, **5**, 553; as intimate friend of Cæsar, **5**, 576; as consul, **5**, 578-579, 582; conduct of, at murder of Cæsar, **5**, 586, 609-610; oration of, over Cæsar, **5**, 611; hostility of, to Octavian, **5**, 613-616; negotiations of, with Octavian, **5**, 617; becomes triumvir, **5**, 617; orders death of Cicero, **5**, 620; at Philippi, **5**, 622-624, 635; and Cleopatra, **4**, 577, **5**, 624-625, 628, 629, 631-632, 636; wars of, with Parthians, **5**, 625, 628; **8**, 68-69; marriage of, with Octavia, **5**, 626; war of, with Octavian (battle of Actium), **5**, 630-631; death of, **5**, 631-632; estimate of personality, **5**, 633-636.
- Antrim**, Randal M'Donnel, Earl of, Irish Catholic nobleman; raises troops in Ireland (ca. 1645), **20**, 33; marriage of, **20**, 33 note.
- Antwerp**, a seaport and chief commercial city of Belgium; plundered by Spanish troops, **10**, 243; captured by French (1701), **20**, 460; taken by French under Marshal Saxe (1746), **12**, 42; and "Spanish Fury," **13**, 471; sieges of (1584-1585), **13**, 511-513; (1792), **14**, 15; (1830), **14**, 53; (1832), **14**, 55; **15**, 63.
- Antyllus**, elder son of Antony by Fulvia, **5**, 634.
- Anu**, Babylonian god, **1**, 313, 517, 521-522, 526; temple of, **1**, 372, 453.
- Anubis**, Egyptian god; high priest of, **1**, 118; represented with dog's head, **1**, 230; son of Osiris, **1**, 282.
- Anund Jacob** (the "Kolbrenner"), son of Olaf and king of Sweden in age of Vikings; reign of, **16**, 36; humanity of, **16**, 47; invades Denmark, **16**, 49.
- Anunit**, Babylonian goddess, **1**, 342.
- Anytus** (ca. 400 B.C.), an Athenian; in exile, **4**, 20; accuser of Socrates, **4**, 37.
- Apama** (fourth century B.C.), daughter of Artabazus; wife of Seleucus Nicator, **4**, 555.
- Apason**, Phœnician deity, **1**, 313.
- Apelles** (ca. 350-ca. 300 B.C.), Grecian artist; draws Alexander's picture, **4**, 260-261.
- Apepa I** (Apophis), Hyksos king of Egypt (XVth dynasty), **1**, 122, 124.
- Apepa II** (Apophis), king of Egypt (XVIIth dynasty), **1**, 124.
- Aper**, Arrius, Roman prætorian prefect; slain (ca. 284 A.D.), **6**, 432.
- Aphraates**, Jacob, the "Persian Sage" (fourth century, A.D.), a Syrian bishop, **8**, 80.
- Aphrodite**, a Greek deity, see **Venus**, **Astarte**.
- Apicata**, divorced wife of Sejanus; suicide of (31 A.D.), **6**, 152.
- Apion**, Ptolemy (d. 96 B.C.), king of Cyrene 117-96 B.C.; son of Ptolemy VII; inherits Cyrene, **4**, 575.
- Apis**, the Bull of Memphis, worshipped by ancient Egyptians; worship of, introduced, **1**, 91; tombs at Memphis, **1**, 153; legends of, **1**, 193; funeral steles of, **1**, 193-194; identified with Osiris, **1**, 232; called Epaphus, **1**, 233; worship of, **1**, 231, 232-236, 285; feast of, **1**, 232; temple of, **1**, 233; hieroglyphic name, **1**, 233; Strabo describes, **1**, 236; Cambyses and, **2**, 603, 604; honoured by Alexander, **4**, 315; Cæsar and, **6**, 44; Galba and, **6**, 248.

Catalonia (1137), **10**, 59; united to Castile (1479), **10**, 130-133.

Arakha, an Armenian; pretends to be Nebuchadrezzar (ca. 519 B.C.), **2**, 607.

Araktcheiev (Araktcheyeff), Count Alexei (1769-1834). Russian statesman; favourite of Alexander, **17**, 502; retrogressive policy of, **17**, 520; founds military colonies, **17**, 521; and great inundation of 1864, **17**, 525-526; retirement and death of, **17**, 540.

Aramæans, inhabitants of Aram, a region of undefined boundaries in Syria and Mesopotamia; origin of, **1**, 345, 347; wars of, with Assyria, **1**, 377, 392-393, 401, 406, 434; contact of, with Hebrews, **2**, 16, 21, 50, 91; first appearance of, in Syria, **2**, 58, 65; language and literature of, **2**, 65, 137, 633; **4**, 611; unaffected by Greek civilisation, **2**, 313; history of, reviewed, **2**, 413.

Arame, king of Urartu, end of dynasty of (857 B.C.), **2**, 388.

Aram-Naharain, see Mitanni.

Aranda (Pedro Pablo Abarca y Bolea), Count of (1718-1799 or 1794), Spanish statesman; administrative reforms of (1763), **10**, 304; effects the expulsion of the Jesuits (1767), **10**, 306-307; becomes prime minister (1792), **10**, 312; retirement of, **10**, 313; advocates Spanish neutrality (1793), **10**, 314.

Aranza, Don Miguel José de, Spanish viceroy of Mexico; first conspiracy against Spanish rule denounced to (1789), **23**, 621-622.

Ararat, ancient name of a district in Armenia, identified with Armenia and Urartu, *q. v.*

Araric, king of the Goths (fourth century A.D.); invades Moesia, **6**, 463-464.

Aratus of Sicyon (271-213 B.C.), Greek statesman and soldier; expels Macedonians from Corinth, **4**, 461; influences Sicyon to join Achaean League, **4**, 518-519; Achaean League under control of, **4**, 520-521; captures citadel of Corinth, **4**, 521-522; war of, with Sparta, **4**, 523-524; asks aid of Macedonia against Sparta, **4**, 524-525; war of, with Aetolians, **4**, 526-528; death of, **4**, 528.

Araucanians or Araucanos, a warlike tribe of southern Chili, **23**, 539, 540.

Araujo Lima, Pedro de, marquis of Olinda (1793-1870), Brazilian statesman; regency of (1838-1840), **23**, 658; premier (1848-1849), **23**, 659; premier (1857-1859), **23**, 659; premier (1862-1864), **23**, 660; premier (1865-1866), **23**, 660.

Arbaces, Persian soldier; general in army of Artaxerxes, **4**, 54; satrap of Media, **4**, 65.

Arbela (Gaugamela), battle of (331 B.C.), **4**, 320-328, 355, 414; **8**, 47.

Arbitration, International, see International Arbitration.

Arbogast or Arbogastes (d. 394 A.D.), a Frankish general in Roman army; minister of Valentinian II, **6**, 527; wars of, **6**, 527; **7**, 463.

Arbrissel, Robert d' (1047-1117), Breton

monk; founds abbey at Fontevrault (1099), **8**, 493.

Arbroath or Aberbrothock, Manifesto of, protest of Scottish nobles and clergy against Pope John XXII's action in opposing the cause of Scottish freedom (1320), **21**, 110-111.

Arcadia, in ancient geography a region in the heart of the Peloponnesus; language of, **3**, 36; early history of, **3**, 124, 181; Arcadian revolution (370 B.C.), **4**, 169-171; wars of, with Lacedæmonians, **4**, 179-180, 189; league of, with Greek cities, **4**, 187-189, 192; in war with Macedonia, **4**, 412; decline of, **4**, 517.

Arcadius (383-408 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 395-408 A.D.; accession of, **6**, 535; **7**, 25; relations of, with Rufinus, **6**, 536, 537; **7**, 30-32; marriage of, **6**, 537; relations of, with Eutropius, **6**, 537-538, 540; **7**, 33-35; Stilicho seeks control of, **6**, 538-541; under influence of Eudoxia, **6**, 545; revolt of Gainas against, **7**, 37-38; death of, **7**, 41.

Arcas, ancestor of the Arcadians, **3**, 122.

Arce, Doctor Aniceto, president of Bolivia; succeeded by Baptista (1892), **23**, 613.

Arcemboldi, papal legate to Denmark (sixteenth century); defends the doctrine of indulgence, **16**, 249.

Arcesilaus III, king of Cyrene 530-ca. 514 B.C.; tributary to Cambyses, **2**, 611; banished, **2**, 611.

Arcesilaus (ca. 316-ca. 241 B.C.), Greek philosopher, **4**, 45.

#### Archæology:

American: (prehistoric), **22**, 398-400.

Assyrian: **1**, 366 seq.; excavations in Mesopotamia, **1**, 600-626.

Babylonian: (old), **1**, 343, 348 seq.; (new), **1**, 446 seq.; in reign of Nabonidus, **1**, 455; and Babylonian culture, **1**, 534 seq.; excavations in Mesopotamia, **1**, 600-626.

Bronze Age: **16**, 525-526.

Cretan: (excavations), **3**, 43 seq.

Cyprian: (excavations), **2**, 271; **3**, 43 seq.

Egyptian: **1**, 77 seq.; the pyramids, **1**, 93 seq.; ruins of Karnak, **1**, 115-117; royal mummies, **1**, 155-161; and Egyptian culture, **1**, 240 seq.; Rosetta stone, **1**, 251 seq.; traces of Mycenaean Age in, **3**, 44.

English: Neolithic Age, **10**, 1-2; the Roman walls (Hadrian), **18**, 19 and note; (Severus), **18**, 20-21, 21 note.

Greek: bronze age and iron age, **3**, 33-39; Mycenaean Age, **3**, 40 seq.; bearing of, on Homer, **3**, 76.

Hittite: **2**, 392-393, 396-398.

Indian (East): monumental records, **2**, 496-498; evidence from recent discoveries, **2**, 543.

Irish: traces of earliest peoples, **21**, 332-333.

Iron Age: **16**, 526.

Lake dwellers: **16**, 520-528.

Lydian: Humann's discoveries, **2**, 423.

Mesopotamian remains, see Archæology, Babylonian and Assyrian.

- Median: influence of, on Persian, **2**, 658.  
 Naval: see Ships and Ship Building.  
 Nepalese: **24**, 511.  
 Netherlands: thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, **13**, 373.  
 Persian: origin and general character of, **2**, 657-660; compared with Egyptian, **2**, 659-660.  
 Phœnician: character of, **2**, 354, 355.  
 Prehistoric building, **1**, 37.  
 Roman: early, **5**, 119: at end of period of conquest, **5**, 357; age of Augustus, **5**, 652; **6**, 81; under Trajan, **6**, 273; theatre and amphitheatre, **6**, 370-372; under Constantine, **6**, 452 seq.; in Britain, **18**, 16-17; Roman walls in Britain, **18**, 19, 20, 21 and note.  
 Russian: under Elizabeth, **17**, 356; under Alexander I (Kazan Cathedral), **17**, 503.  
 Scandinavian: **16**, 97 seq.  
 Spanish: Escorial, **10**, 258.  
 Transoxanian: **24**, 303, 304.  
 Tuscan: **5**, 357.  
 Turkish: during period 1451-1566, **24**, 365.  
 Archons (at Athens), lists of, **3**, 163 note; duties and powers of, **3**, 163, 239-241.  
 Arcis-sur-Aube, battle of (1814), **12**, 611; **17**, 486.  
 Arcola, battle of (1796), **12**, 437; **14**, 513.  
 Arcole (d. 1830), French revolutionist; death of, **13**, 47.  
 Arcos, Don Rodrigo Ponz de Leon, Duke of, Spanish viceroy of Naples 1646-1647; tyranny of, at Naples, **9**, 488 seq.  
 Arcot, city in British India; siege of (1751), **22**, 50 seq.; fort of, reduced by Hyder Ali, **22**, 97.  
 Arctinus, Greek epic poet (ca. 776 B.C.), **3**, 493.  
 Ardaburius, Roman general (fifth century A.D.); leads army against usurper Joannes, **6**, 573.  
 Ardahan, siege of (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Ardarc, king of Gepidæ; ally of Attila, **6**, 588; at battle of Netad (453 A.D.), **6**, 594.  
 Ardashir I (Artaxerxes), king of Persia ca. 211-ca. 241 A.D., founder of Sassanian dynasty; revolt and reign of, **6**, 401-402; **8**, 76-78.  
 Ardashir II, king of Persia 379-ca. 383 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 82-83.  
 Ardashir III, king of Persia 629 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 95.  
 Ardates, in Polyhistor's account, ninth king of the Chaldeans, **1**, 574.  
 Ardavan or Artabanus, see Arsaces.  
 Ardoin (Arduin) (d. 1015), king of Lombardy, marquis of Ivrea; overthrown, **7**, 628.  
 Ardscull, battle of (1316), **21**, 382.  
 Ardys, king of Lydia 680-631 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 412; classic account of, **2**, 427 seq.  
 Areas, see Areus.  
 Areizaga, Spanish general, commander in Peninsular War; defeated at Ocaña (1809), **10**, 351.  
 Arem, see Mareb.  
 Arenberg, John of Ligne, Count of (1525-1568), at battle of Heiligerlee, **13**, 422; death of, **13**, 424.  
 Areobindus (sixth century, A.D.), emperor of Carthage, **7**, 125-126.  
 Areopagus (Hill of Mars), court at Athens; origin of, **3**, 155; erection of, **3**, 215; powers of, **3**, 245, 420-422, 455; Aeschylus and, **3**, 501.  
 Aretin, Christoph von (1773-1824), Bavarian baron; antagonist of Metternich principles, **15**, 380, 381.  
 Areus (Areas), king of Sparta 309-265 B.C.; reign of, **4**, 456, 460, 513, 514.  
 Argæus, legendary ancestor of Macedonians, **4**, 210.  
 Argæus, pretender to throne of Macedonia (fourth century, B.C.), **4**, 214, 215.  
 Argæus, youngest son of Ptolemy I, **4**, 568.  
 Argall, Sir Samuel (1572-1626), deputy-governor of Virginia; steals Pocahontas, **22**, 579; raids Dutch settlements, **22**, 580; administration of, **22**, 581; visit of, to New Netherlands, **23**, 4.  
 Arganthonius, legendary king of Tarshish, **2**, 288.  
 Argenson, Marc Pierre de Voyer, Count d' (1696-1764), French statesman; exiled, **12**, 71-72.  
 Argenson, Marc René Voyer, Marquis d' (1652-1721), French politician; lieutenant of police, **11**, 549.  
 Argentina, a republic of South America; as a province of Spain (Rio de la Plata), **23**, 567 seq.; revolution in (1810), **23**, 591-592; general history of (1824-1902), **23**, 616-617; war of, with Brazil (1826), **23**, 595, 596; joins Brazil in war with Paraguay, **23**, 660-661.  
 Argentine Republic, see Argentina.  
 Arginusæ, battle of (naval) (406 B.C.), **3**, 634-636.  
 Argistis, king of Urartu (ca. 708 B.C.), reign of, **1**, 402.  
 Argives, people of Argos, *q. v.*  
 Argo, ship in Greek legend, **3**, 105.  
 Argolis, see Argos.  
 Argonauts, Greek legendary heroes, **3**, 73-76, 105, 108.  
 Argos, a city in Argolis, Greece; mines of, **3**, 31, 37; war of, with Thebes, **3**, 72; government of, **3**, 182-183; rivalry of, with Sparta, **3**, 587-588; **4**, 66; in Corinthian war, **4**, 104-115; surrendered to Ptolemy, **4**, 446; joins Athenian alliance, **4**, 464; conquered by Cassander, **4**, 491.  
 Argout, Antoine Maurice Apollinaire, Count d' (1782-1858), French politician and financier; member of the Soult ministry, **13**, 62.  
 Argun, Mongol khan of Persia 1284-1291; corresponds with pope, **24**, 301.  
 Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 4th Earl of (d. 1558); supports Reformation, **19**, 284.  
 Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 5th Earl of (d. 1573); assumes government of Scotland, **19**, 341.  
 Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 8th Earl and 1st Marquis of (beheaded 1661); on side of Covenanters in Civil War in Scotland, **20**, 34; leads Whiggamore raid, **20**, 67;



Harmodius; conspiracy of, to kill ruling tyrant (514 B.C.), **3**, 231-232, 272.

**Aristomenes** (seventh century B.C.), a Messenian national hero; confusion in history concerning, **3**, 143; in second Messenian war, **3**, 117-118; venerated by Greeks, **3**, 413; **4**, 175.

**Aristomenes**, an Acanthian; guardian of Ptolemy Epiphanes (ca. 200 B.C.), **4**, 573.

**Ariston**, Macedonian soldier; captain of light horse at battle of Arbela (331 B.C.), **4**, 321, 325, 326.

**Aristonice**, Delphian priestess and oracle, **3**, 309-310.

**Aristonicus**, a natural son of Eumenes II, of Pergamas; defeats and captures P. Licinius Crassus (131 B.C.), **5**, 368.

**Aristonous**, of Pella, one of bodyguard of Alexander the Great; partisan of Perdiccas (323 B.C.), **4**, 423, 424, 428.

**Aristophanes** (ca. 444-ca. 380 B.C.), the greatest of Greek comic poets; main treatment of, **4**, 27-30; assails Euripides, **4**, 30-32; satirises Socrates, **4**, 35-36.

**Aristoteles**, one of thirty tyrants at Athens (404 B.C.); **3**, 641; **4**, 2, 5.

**Aristotle** (384-322 B.C.), Greek philosopher; as tutor of Alexander the Great, **4**, 260-262, 264; character and influence of, **4**, 599; works of, destroyed at Constantinople (1453), **7**, 354.

**Aristotimus** (third century B.C.), tyrant of Elis; overthrow of, **4**, 460, 518.

**Arius** (ca. 256-336 A.D.), a deacon of Alexandria, founder of heresy called Arianism, which see.

**Ariwald** (Ariouald), king of Lombards 624-636 A.D., **7**, 445.

**Arizona**, a territory of the United States of America; acquired from Mexico (1848), **23**, 376; enlarged by Gadsden purchase (1854), **23**, 392.

**Arka** or **Arkali**, see **Acre**.

**Arkansas**, one of the United States of America; admission of, to Union (1836), **23**, 362; secession of (1861), **23**, 410; re-admission of, to Union (1868), **23**, 464.

**Arkansas River Expedition**, in American Civil War (1863), **23**, 440.

**Arkinholm**, battle of, (1455), **21**, 186.

**Arkwright**, Sir Richard (1732-1792), English inventor; effect of inventions of, **21**, 484.

**Arkona**, siege of (1168), **16**, 151.

**Arlads**, Mongol clan; recognise Jenghiz Khan as emperor, **24**, 275; rulers in Jagatai, **24**, 295.

**Arles**, a city in France; council of (314 A.D.), **18**, 23.

**Arles**, kingdom of, see also **Burgundy**, *Cis-jurane* and *Arles*.

**Arlete** (Harlotta, Herleva) (eleventh century A.D.), mother of William the Conqueror, **18**, 135-136.

**Arlington**, Henry Bennet, Earl of (1618-1685), English politician and diplomatist; together with Lord Culpeper receives grant of colony of Virginia (1673), **23**, 126.

**Armada**, The Spanish, or The Invincible, a great fleet sent by Philip II of Spain

against England (1588); from Spanish standpoint, **10**, 244-246; share of Netherlands in, **13**, 524 seq.; main treatment of, **19**, 389-402.

**Armagnac**, Bernard VII, Count d' (d. 1418), leads party of Armagnacs against Burgundians, **11**, 167-169; gains control of Paris, **11**, 174; murder of, **11**, 175.

**Armagnac**, Count Jacques d', see **Nemours**.

**Armagnac**, Jean IV, Count d' (d. 1451), leader of Armagnac mercenaries in Franco-English war, **11**, 235.

**Armagnac**, Jean V, Count d' (ca. 1420-1473), French political agitator; joins League of the Public Weal against Louis XI, **11**, 250, 253; murder of, **11**, 265.

**Armagnacs**, The, (1) Orleanist party; opposed to house of Burgundy, **11**, 167-169; massacre of (1418), **11**, 174-175; (2) Bands of lawless mercenaries chiefly from county of Armagnac; at siege of Orleans (1429), **11**, 198; sent to aid Emperor Frederick III against Swiss (1444), **16**, 591.

**Armagnac War**, the contest between the Armagnac mercenaries of Frederick III and the Swiss (1444), **16**, 591-592.

**Armand**, duke of Richelieu; see **Richelieu**.

**Armansperg**, Count Joseph Ludwig von (1787-1853), Bavarian statesman; becomes prime minister of King Otto of Greece, **24**, 235.

**Armed neutrality**, The, a union of the powers against England (1780); adherents to, **12**, 510; **17**, 438-440.

**Armenia**, former kingdom in Asia Minor; history of, in outline, **2**, 388-389, 420; **8**, 41-46; under Persian rule, **2**, 606, 609, 613, 629; war of, with Rome, **5**, 469-475; war with Mithridates, **5**, 508; under Tiridates, **6**, 31, 274; Corbulo in, **6**, 31, 186-187; invaded by Alani, **6**, 243; under kings installed by Antoninus Pius, **6**, 290; Alexander Severus in, **6**, 402; in middle fifth century, **7**, 121; Roman intervention in (114-166 A.D.), **8**, 72 seq.; attitude of inhabitants in Roman-Persian war, **8**, 82; divided between Rome and Persia (390 A.D.), **8**, 83; becomes Persian province, **8**, 84; cause of war between Rome and Persia under Chosroes I, **8**, 90; see also **Urartu**.

**Armenians**, racial origin of, **4**, 588; conflict of, with Ottomans (sixteenth century), **24**, 345; desire independence, **24**, 434; in Persia, become subject to Russia (1828), **24**, 493.

**Armenoids**, see **Alarodians**.

**Armentières**, Marshal d', French soldier; attacks parliament of Metz (1770), **12**, 99-100.

**Armfeld** or **Armfelt**, Gustav Mauritz (1757-1814), a Swedish general and statesman; exiled and restored, **16**, 410.

**Arminianism**, name given to doctrines of the Arminians or followers of Arminius; origin of controversy, **13**, 554-555; opposed to Calvinism in England, **19**, 558-559; protest against, in parliament of Charles I, **19**, 560.

**Arnoldi, Wilhelm** (1798–1864), German ecclesiastic, bishop of Treves; incites pilgrimage to Treves, **15**, 416.

**Arnoldists**, followers of Arnold of Brescia, **13**, 376.

**Arnolfo of Cambio** (ca. 1232–1300), Tuscan architect and sculptor, **9**, 207.

**Arnulf** (ca. 850–899), emperor of the Holy Roman empire; accession and early campaigns of, **7**, 589–591; invades Italy, **7**, 591–592; death of, **7**, 592; cedes part of Netherlands to Gerulf, **13**, 285.

**Arnulf the Bad**, (d. 937) duke of Bavaria; son of Duke Liutpold, **7**, 595; maintains independence against Conrad I, **7**, 597–598; concludes treaty with Henry I, **7**, 599; at coronation of Otto, **7**, 609.

**Aroald**, king of Lombards 624–636 A.D., see **Ariwald**.

**Arouet**, see **Voltaire**.

**Arpad** (d. 907 A.D.), leader of Magyars and founder of Arpad dynasty in Hungary, **7**, 591, 594.

**Arques**, siege of (1590), **11**, 397.

**Arran**, earls of; see **Hamilton, James**, and **Stuart, James**.

**Arras**, city in France; investment of (1414), **11**, 169; drives out French garrison (1493), **11**, 287; siege of (1654), **11**, 516.

**Arras, Treaties of**; between Armagnacs and Burgundians (1414), **11**, 169; between Charles VII of France and Philip the Good of Burgundy (1435), **11**, 222–224, **13**, 353; between Louis XI and Maximilian I (1482), **11**, 272; **14**, 222.

**Arrhidæus**, general of Alexander; conducts Alexander's funeral, **4**, 430; regent for Alexander's sons (321 B.C.), **4**, 564.

**Arrhidæus**, king of Macedonia, see **Philip III**.

**Arribas**, see **Arymbas I**.

**Arrow-Head Script**, see **Writing**.

**Arsaces I**, ancestor of Parthian dynasty of the Arsacids (third century B.C.); Justin's account of, **8**, 49–50; modern account of, **8**, 54.

**Arsaces (II) Tiridates** (d. ca. 210 B.C.), Parthian king; reign of, **8**, 50, 54–56.

**Arsaces III (or II) Artabanus**, Parthian king ca. 211–191 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 50, 56–57.

**Arsaces IV (or III) Priapatius**, Parthian king 191–176 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 50, 57.

**Arsaces V (or IV), Phraates I**, Parthian king 176–ca. 171 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 51, 57.

**Arsaces VI (or V), Mithridates**, Parthian king 171–ca. 138 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 50, 51, 57–59.

**Arsaces VII (or VI), Phraates II**, Parthian king 138–128 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 51, 60–61.

**Arsaces VIII (or VII), Artabanus II (or I)**, Parthian king 128 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 51, 61–62.

**Arsaces IX (or VIII), Mithridates II, the Great**, Parthian king 128–88 B.C.; extends Parthian empire, **8**, 51, 62; death of, **8**, 52, 62.

**Arsaces X (or IX), Artabanus III (or II)**, Parthian king ca. 88 B.C.; last Parthian ruler to be called king of kings, **8**, 62.

**Arsaces (XI) Sinatruces**, Parthian king 77 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 62.

**Arsaces XII, Phraates III**, Parthian king 70–57 B.C.; main treatment of reign, **8**, 52–53, 62–63; alliance of, with Rome, **5**, 472; war of, with Tigranes of Armenia, **5**, 473; **8**, 62.

**Arsaces XIII, Mithridates III**, Parthian king ca. 56 B.C.; war of, with Armenia, **5**, 508 note; banished, **8**, 51; death of, **8**, 52.

**Arsaces XIV, Orodes or Hyrodes I**, Parthian king 57–37 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 51–52, 63–68; Romans defeated at Carrhæ during reign of, **5**, 509–511; **8**, 63–67.

**Arsaces XV, Phraates IV**, Parthian king 37–32 B.C.; reign of, **8**, 68–69.

**Arsaces XVI, Phraates V or Phraataces**, Parthian king 2 B.C.–4 A.D.; concludes peace with Rome, **6**, 119; **8**, 70; driven to Rome, **8**, 70.

**Arsaces XVII, Orodes II**, Parthian king 4–ca. 9 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 70.

**Arsaces XVIII, Vonones I**, Parthian king ca. 9 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 70.

**Arsaces XIX, Artabanus III**, Parthian king ca. 11–ca. 40 A.D.; reign of, **6**, 130, 139; **8**, 70.

**Arsaces (XX) Gotarzes**, Parthian king 41–51 A.D.; disputes throne with Vardanes, **8**, 70–71.

**Arsaces (XXI) Bardanes or Vardanes**, Parthian king ca. 40 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 71.

**Arsaces XXII, Vonones II**, Parthian king 51–54 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 71.

**Arsaces XXIII, Vologases (or Vologeses) I**, Parthian king 54–ca. 78 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 71.

**Arsaces (XXIV) Pacorus**, Parthian king 78–110 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 71–72.

**Arsaces (XXV) Chosroes or Osroes**, Parthian king ca. 110–ca. 130 A.D.; reign of, **6**, 274–275; **8**, 72–73.

**Arsaces XXVII, Vologases II**, Parthian king 78–148 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 71, 73.

**Arsaces XXVIII, Vologases III**, Parthian king ca. 148–191 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 73–74.

**Arsaces XXIX, Vologases IV**, Parthian king 191–209 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 74.

**Arsaces XXX, Vologases V**, Parthian king 209–227 (?) A.D.; reign of, **8**, 74–75.

**Arsaces XXXI, Artabanus IV**, Parthian king 213–224 or 227 A.D.; wars of, with Romans, **6**, 393, 394; **8**, 74–75; defeated by Ardashir, **6**, 401; **8**, 77; disputes throne with Vologases V, **8**, 74.

**Arsaces (III) Tiranus**, king of Armenia; declines to aid Emperor Julian (363 A.D.), **6**, 501; given up by Romans to Sapor, **8**, 82.

**Arsacides**, dynasty of Parthian kings; duration of power, **7**, 225; see **Arsaces**.

**Arsames or Arsamis**, father of Hystaspes and grandfather of Darius, **2**, 590, 594, 613; **3**, 289.

**Arsames**, son of Artaxerxes Mnemon; murder of (ca. 358 B.C.), **2**, 626.

**Arsames** (d. 333 B.C.), Persian satrap; joins Darius, **4**, 296; killed at Issus, **4**, 303.

**Artabazus** (ca. 362-328 B.C.), Persian general; as satrap of western Asia rebels against Artaxerxes III, **2**, 626-627; takes refuge with Philip of Macedon, **2**, 629; accompanies Darius in his flight, **4**, 340; made satrap of Bactria by Alexander, **4**, 346.

**Artabazus**, (sixth century A.D.), a Persian soldier; in service of Justinian, **7**, 411.

**Artapates** (d. 401 B.C.), favourite minister of Cyrus; death of, at Cunaxa, **4**, 57.

**Artaphernes**, brother of Darius Hystaspes, and satrap of Sardis; receives embassy from Athens (505 B.C.), **3**, 252, 263; aids Aristagoras, **3**, 265.

**Artaphernes**, son of Artaphernes, the satrap; invades Greece (490 B.C.), **3**, 268 seq.

**Artaphernes**, Persian envoy of Artaxerxes I (425 B.C.), intercepted by Athenians, **3**, 580.

**Artavasdes I**, king of Armenia 56-34 B.C.; in war with Parthia, **5**, 508 note; ally of Rome, **5**, 509; **8**, 69; captured and killed by Antony, **2**, 420.

**Artavasdes III**, king of Armenia 260 A.D.; expelled from Armenia by Parthians, **8**, 70.

**Artavastes** (d. ca. 20 B.C.), king of Media; aids Parthians against Antony (36 B.C.), **8**, 69.

**Artavastes**, usurper of Byzantine throne ca. 742 A.D.; favours image worship, **8**, 548.

**Artaxerxes I**, surnamed Longimanus, king of Persia 465-425 or 424 B.C.; attempts of, to bribe Sparta, **2**, 615; **4**, 424, 429; wars of, **2**, 615-618; Themistocles at court of, **3**, 400; death of, **2**, 618.

**Artaxerxes II**, surnamed Mnemon, king of Persia 405-361 or 359 B.C.; main treatment of reign, **2**, 619-626; imprisons Cyrus, **4**, 49-50; at battle of Cunaxa, **4**, 53-59; treaty of, with Ten Thousand, **4**, 59; orders death of Tissaphernes, **4**, 95; treaty of, with Sparta (Peace of Antalcidas, 387 B.C.), **4**, 123-125; **2**, 621; as suzerain of Hellas, **4**, 127; war of, with Evagoras, **2**, 621-622; **4**, 133-135.

**Artaxerxes III**, surnamed Ochus, king of Persia 361 or 359-338 B.C.; main treatment of reign, **2**, 626-630; reconquers Egypt, **1**, 194; **2**, 626-629; **4**, 281; wars of, with Israel and Syria, **2**, 133, 627; conquers Phoenicia, **2**, 292-294, 627; murdered by Bagoas, **2**, 294, 630.

**Artaxerxes IV**, title assumed by Bessus, satrap of Bactria 330 B.C., **2**, 631.

**Artaxerxes**, founder of Sassanian dynasty, see **Ardashir I**.

**Artaxis or Artaxes I**, king of Armenia, second century B.C.; founds independent kingdom of Armenia (190 B.C.), **2**, 420.

**Artaxias II**, king of Armenia 34-20 B.C.; disturbance during reign of, **6**, 30; **8**, 69.

**Artayctes** (fifth century B.C.), a Persian, son of Cherasmis; governor of Sestus under Xerxes, **3**, 378.

**Artayntes** (fifth century B.C.), Persian soldier in army of Xerxes; commander at Mycale, **3**, 353, 377-378.

**Artebrians**, early Celtic tribe inhabiting Spain, **10**, 3.

**Artemidorus of Cnidus**, a Greek rhetorician; attempts to warn Caesar of conspiracy, **5**, 582, 585.

**Artemisia**, (fifth century, B.C.) queen of Halicarnassus; at battle of Salamis, **2**, 417; **3**, 347-348; in army of Xerxes, **3**, 304, 340-341; entrusted with charge of Xerxes' children, **3**, 349.

**Artemisia**, wife of Mausolus and queen of Caria 352-350 B.C.; tomb built by, **2**, 417.

**Artemius**, see **Anastasius II**.

**Artemisium**, promontory in Euboea, Greece; battle of (480 B.C.), **3**, 330-334.

**Artemon**, (second century B.C.) a Syrian; personates Antiochus Theos, **4**, 557.

**Artenay**, village in France; battle of (1870), **13**, 173.

**Artevelde, Jacob van** (ca. 1300-1345), Flemish popular leader, called the "Brewer of Ghent"; alliance of, with England, **11**, 102; **13**, 322; **18**, 457-458; murder of, **11**, 112; **13**, 323; **18**, 458.

**Artevelde, Philip van** (ca. 1340-1382), Flemish popular leader; chosen president of Flanders (1381); **13**, 328; **18**, 497; defeats Count of Flanders at Bruges (1382), **11**, 156; **13**, 329; death of, at battle of Roosebek, **13**, 329; **18**, 497.

**Arthur**, legendary king in Britain; foundations for the story of, **18**, 40-41.

**Arthur** (1187-1203), count of Brittany, son of Geoffrey; claimant to English throne, **11**, 49; **18**, 314, 329 seq.; betrothal of, **18**, 309; cause of, supported by Philip II, **18**, 331; capture and disappearance of, **18**, 333.

**Arthur** (1486-1502), son of Henry VII of England; birth of, **19**, 21; marriage of, **19**, 38; character and death of, **19**, 38.

**Arthur, Chester Alan** (1830-1886), American statesman; succeeds to the presidency on the death of President Garfield (1881), **23**, 479; signs Civil Service Act (1883), **23**, 479.

**Arthur, Sir George** (1784-1854), British colonial official; governor of Van Dieman's Land (Tasmania), **22**, 241; succeeds Sir Francis B. Head as lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1838), **22**, 337.

**Articles of Confederation**, the first instrument of government of the United States of America; adopted (1777), **23**, 254; weakness of, **23**, 286-287.

**Articles, Six**, see **Six Articles**.

**Artigas, José** (1755-1851), South American revolutionary general; in command of Uruguay militia, **23**, 593.

**Artillery**, see **Arms, Armour**.

**Artimpasa**, Scythian goddess, corresponding to Venus, **2**, 400.

**Artois**, ancient province of northern France; annexed to France, under Philip Augustus, **11**, 51; seized by Farnese, prince of Parma, **10**, 243.

**Artois**, counts of, see **Robert I and II**, counts of Artois, and **Charles X**, king of France.

Ashley, Lord, see Shaftesbury.

Ashraf, mameluke sultan of Egypt; captures Acre (1291), **2**, 306.

Ashtaroth, see Astarte.

Ashton, Sir Arthur (d. 1649), English royalist soldier; defends Drogheda against Cromwell, (1649), **20**, 97-98.

Ashtoreth, see Astarte.

Asia, continent; derivation of name, **2**, 425.

Asia Minor, a peninsula of western Asia, occupied in ancient times by Mysia, Phrygia, Lycia, Cappadocia, Cilicia, Pamphylia, Pisidia, Caria, Bithynia, Paphlagonia, Galatia, Lycaonia, Isauria, Armenia, Pontus (see these names)—now belonging to Turkey; position of, in history, special essay by W. J. Hamilton, **2**, 373-379; chronology of minor kingdoms, **2**, 380-390; main treatment, **2**, 391-463; bibliography, **2**, 465-468.

Asian, according to Herodotus the name of a Sardinian tribe, **2**, 425.

Asiaticus, see Antiochus XIII.

Asies, a mythical personage in Lydian history, **2**, 425, 429.

Asinius, Herius, chief of Marrucinians in Marsic War; falls in battle against Marius (90 B.C.), **5**, 415.

Asis, Francis de, marries Isabella II of Spain (1846), **10**, 400.

Askalon (Ascalon), city of Phœnicia on the Mediterranean; battle of (1099), **8**, 353; naval battle of (1123), **2**, 304; siege of (1153), **2**, 305; **8**, 366; taken by Saladin (1187), **8**, 376.

Askalonians, see Philistines.

Askanian House, powerful feudal family in Germany (twelfth and fourteenth centuries); foundation and end of, **14**, 214.

Aske, Robert (d. 1537), leader of insurrection called "Pilgrimage of Grace"; execution of, **19**, 179.

Askew (Ascue), Anne (1521-1546), an English woman accused of heresy; martyrdom of, **19**, 199.

Askold (ninth century), Varangian chief; leads expedition against Byzantium, **17**, 96.

Asmonæans, see Maccabees.

Asmund, legendary prince of Sweden; in battle with Hadding, **16**, 10.

Asnapper, see Assurbanapal.

Asoka or Piyadasi, king of India 263-226 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 474-475; inscriptions and monuments of, **2**, 491, 499.

Aspamithres, a eunuch under Xerxes I, **2**, 615, 630.

Aspar (d. 471 A.D.), Byzantine general and son of Ardaburius; in Italy, **6**, 573-578; as a king-maker, **6**, 610; **7**, 61; character of, **6**, 611; and Zeno the Isaurian, **6**, 613; death of, **6**, 614; **7**, 62.

Asparuch (seventh century), Bulgarian chief; leads Bulgars into Moesia, **7**, 189; **24**, 159, 160.

Aspasia (fifth century B.C.), celebrated Milesian woman; relations of, with Pericles, **3**, 462-463; accusations against, **3**, 463, 464, 518.

Aspasians (Hippasians), ancient tribe of India, **4**, 356.

Aspastes, governor of Carmania (fourth century B.C.), **4**, 369, 370.

Aspis (fourth century, B.C.), Persian satrap of Cappadocia; rebels against Artaxerxes II, **2**, 624.

Aspre, Konstantin, Baron d' (1789-1850), Austrian general; in Italian campaign of 1848-1849, **14**, 614.

Aspromonte, mountain in Italy; Garibaldi captured at battle of (1862), **9**, 613.

Asquith, Herbert H., British statesman; Chancellor of Exchequer (1905), **21**, 663; at Colonial Conference, 669.

As-Samas ben Malik (Assan), viceroy of Spain 721 A.D., **8**, 197.

Assas, Nicolas, Chevalier d' (1738-1760), French soldier; death of, **12**, 79.

Assassination Plot, a conspiracy against the life of William III of England (1696); story of, **20**, 453-455.

Assassinations:

Albert I, king of Germany (May 1st, 1308), **14**, 163-164.

Alcibiades (404 B.C.), **4**, 24.

Alexander II, czar of Russia (Mar. 13th, 1881), **17**, 607-609.

Alexander, king of Servia (June 11th, 1903), **2**, 205.

Artevelde, Jacob van (July 24th, 1345), **13**, 324-325.

Beaton, Cardinal (May 29th, 1546), **21**, 242-243.

Becket, Thomas à (Dec. 29th, 1170), **18**, 275-277.

Berri, Duke de (Feb. 13th, 1820), **13**, 24.

Bobrikov, governor of Finland (June 15th, 1904), **17**, 625.

Buckingham, Duke of (Aug. 23rd, 1628), **19**, 555-556.

Cæsar, Julius (44 B.C.), **5**, 581-583.

Canovas, premier of Spain (April 22nd, 1897), **10**, 419.

Carnot, president of France (June 24th, 1804), **13**, 195.

Cavendish, Lord Frederick, and T. H. Burke (Phoenix Park murders), (May 6th, 1882), **21**, 645.

Coligny, Admiral Gaspard de (Aug. 24th, 1572), **11**, 374-375.

Darnley (Feb. 10th, 1567), **19**, 305-306.

Edward V, king of England (1483), **18**, 615-616.

Elizabeth, empress of Austria (Sept. 10th, 1898), **15**, 81.

Garfield, James A. (July 2nd, 1881), **23**, 479.

Guise, Henry, Duke of (December 23d, 1588), **11**, 390-391.

Gustavus III, king of Sweden (Mar. 16th, 1792), **16**, 409.

Henry III, king of France (August 1st, 1589), **11**, 393-394.

Henry IV, king of France (May 14th, 1610), **11**, 416.

Hipparchus (514 B.C.), **3**, 231-233.

Humbert, king of Italy (July 29th, 1900), **9**, 633.



626 B.C.), 397-438; Chapter V, Decline and Fall of Assyria (626-606 B.C.), 438-446; Chapter VII, Manners and Customs (Babylonia-Assyria), 460-515; Chapter VIII, Religion (Babylonia-Assyria), 515-534; Chapter IX, Culture (Babylonia-Assyria), 534-571; Appendix A, Classical Traditions, 571-600; Appendix B, Excavations, 600-627; Chronology, 1, 330-335; Bibliography, 1, 629-637; see also *Arabia, Babylonia*.

**Astarte (Ashtoreth or Ashtaroth)**, Semitic deity; Phœnician worship of, 2, 266, 350, 352; Hittite representations of, 2, 396; cult of, in Lydia, 2, 424; Israelites worship, 2, 71; compared to Istar, 2, 396; identified with Aphrodite, 2, 350.

**Astarte (Abdastarte II)**, king of Tyre 908-898 B.C.; co-ruler with Metuastarte, 2, 283.

**Aster, Ernst Ludwig von (1778-1855)**, German military engineer and soldier; urges king to break with France, 15, 310; enters Prussian service, 15, 312.

**Asti, Treaty of (1615)**, regulates relations of Savoy and Montferrat, 9, 499.

**Astolf**, see *Aistulf*.

**Astor, John Jacob (1763-1848)**, American merchant; establishes fur trading-post at Astoria, Oregon (1810), 23, 18.

**Astrakhan**, capital of government of Astrakhan, Russia; siege of, 24, 367.

**Astrid (tenth century)**, Scandinavian queen; wife of Tryggve and mother of Olaf, 16, 56, 62.

**Astrida (eleventh century)**, widow of St. Olaf, king of Norway; at court of King Magnus, 16, 103.

**Astronomy:**  
 Arabian: Caliph Abu Jafar (Al Mansur) gives impulse to, 8, 271.  
 Assyro-Babylonian and Chaldean, 1, 480, 537-538, 564-565, 568-570.  
 Chinese, 24, 538.  
 Copernican system, 9, 493-494.  
 Danish: Tycho-Brahe, 16, 304, 352-354.  
 English: observations of Halley and Flamsteed, 20, 353; national observatory at Greenwich founded (1675), 20, 353.  
 Greek: Heroic Age, 3, 88-89; Eratosthenes, 4, 606-607; Greek influence on Indian astronomy, 2, 528.  
 Hyperborean: Greek classic account, 2, 446.  
 Italian: Galileo, 9, 493-495.  
 Roman: Julian calendar instituted, 5, 574-575; appearances of Julian's star, 6, 101.  
 Spanish: Alfonsine tables, 10, 68.

**Asturians**, a mountain tribe in Spain, 10, 3.

**Asturias, Prince of**, title of heir to Spanish throne; first assumption of (1388), 10, 119; birth of (1907), 10, 421.

**Astyages**, king of the Medes ca. 584-ca. 540 B.C.; main treatment of, 2, 576-580; leads "Manda warriors" into Babylonia, 1, 454; prisoner of Cyrus the Great, 2, 457-458; authenticity of dates of, 2, 583; character of, 2, 586; story of, in Babylonian tablets, 2, 591.

**Astyochus (fifth century B.C.)**, Spartan naval commander; expedition to Ionian coast, 3, 619; secretly ordered to kill Alcibiades, 3, 621; in secret service of Tissaphernes, 3, 622; narrow escape of, from fury of soldiers, 3, 629.

**Asur**, and its compounds; see *Asshur*.

**Asurs**, ancient Indian sect, 2, 521.

**Ata (Nenephes)**, king of Egypt, first dynasty of (ca. 5000 B.C.), 1, 91.

**Atabegs** ("father governors" or generals), title assumed by various dynasties arising from splitting up of Seljuk Empire; rise of, in Mosul (twelfth century), 8, 365; in Central Asia (thirteenth century), 24, 280; in Persia, 24, 492.

**Atahualpa or Atahuallpa (ca. 1495-1533)**, an Inca sovereign of Peru; birth of, 23, 542; rival of Huascar for throne, 23, 543; treacherous capture of, by Pizarro, 23, 544-547; death of, 23, 548.

**Atanagild**, king of the Goths 743-755 A.D., 10, 38.

**Atanagild (Athanagild)**, king of the Visigoths in Spain 554-567 A.D.; vanquishes Agila (554 A.D.), 10, 19; war with Justinian, 7, 113; reign of, 10, 20-21; misfortunes of his daughters, 10, 20.

**Atawulf (Ataulf or Ataulphus) (d. ca. 415 A.D.)**, king of the West Goths and brother-in-law of Alaric; brings reinforcements to Alaric (409 A.D.), 6, 554; made count of the domestics under Attalus, 6, 557; succeeds Alaric as king (411 A.D.), 6, 564; evacuates Italy (412 A.D.), 6, 564; conquests of, in Gaul, 6, 564-565; marriage of, 6, 565; and Honorius, 5, 568-569; invades Spain, 6, 569; 10, 15; death of, 6, 569; 10, 15.

**Atchison, David R. (1807-1886)**, American politician; pro-slavery leader in Kansas disturbances (1854), 23, 395.

**Atella, battle of (1496)**, 9, 421.

**Aternian Law**, a Roman law limiting consular power, 2, 132.

**Ath, siege of (1697)**, 11, 608.

**Athalaric or Athalric (517-534 A.D.)**, a king of East Goths; extent of kingdom, 7, 106; 10, 19; character and death of, 7, 395.

**Athaliah**, daughter of Ahub, king of Israel, and wife of Jehoram, king of Judah, queen of Judah 884-878 B.C.; marriage of, 2, 109; becomes queen, 2, 110-111; death of, 2, 111.

**Athamanes**, an Illyrian tribe, 3, 111.

**Athanagild**, see *Atanagild*.

**Athanaric (d. ca. 381 A.D.)**, a Visigothic chief in Dacia; accedes to treaty with Valens, 6, 521; defeated by Huns (375 A.D.), 6, 522; 7, 46; at Constantinople, 6, 525.

**Athanasius, Saint (ca. 296-373 A.D.)**, one of the fathers of the Christian church, 6, 515.

**Athelstan**, see *Æthelstan*.

**Athenæum illustré**, a school at Amsterdam; foundation of (1632), 13, 591.

**Athenais**, see *Eudocia*.

**Athene (Roman Minerva)**, a goddess in Greek mythology, tutelary deity of Athens; institution of feast called *Pana-*

(1848), **14**, 647; forms Cisleithanian ministry (1871), **15**, 45; attitude of, toward Pope Pius IX, **15**, 47; ministry of, falls, **15**, 52.

**Auersperg**, Prince Karl Wilhelm (1814-1890), Austrian statesman; resigns from ministry (1868), **15**, 37.

**Auerstädt** or **Auerstedt**, a village in Prussia; battle of (1806), **12**, 552; **15**, 294; **17**, 451.

**Auerswald**, Hans Adolf Erdmann von (1792-1848), Prussian general; killed by a mob, **15**, 452.

**Augeas** or **Augeias**, in Greek mythology, king of Elis; stable of, **3**, 31; killed by Hercules, **3**, 71.

**Augereau**, Pierre François Charles, duke of Castiglione (1757-1816), a French marshal; in campaign in Spain, **12**, 386; at Loano, **12**, 409; in council with Napoleon, **12**, 425, 433, 433 note; at Millesimo, **12**, 426; at Arcola, **12**, 437; in coup d'état of 18th Fructidor, **12**, 447; and the new Directory, **12**, 479, 480; member of council of Five Hundred, **12**, 486; at battle of Jena, **12**, 552; at battle of Eylau, **12**, 557, 559; commands reserve force of Napoleon's reserve army, **12**, 584; at Lyons, **14**, 486.

**Augsburg**, capital of Swabia and Neuburg, Bavaria; diets of (thirteenth century), **14**, 156; (1500), **14**, 239; prosperity of, in sixteenth century, **14**, 277; yields to Charles V (1546), **14**, 297-298.

**Augsburg Confession**, the chief Lutheran creed; adoption of, at diet of Augsburg (1530), **14**, 269-270; imposed on Protestants of Norway and Denmark by Frederick I, **16**, 254; made compulsory in Sweden (sixteenth century), **16**, 305; Swiss refuse to sign (1531), **16**, 632.

**Augsburg, Diet of** (1530), celebrated diet at which Augsburg Confession was adopted, **14**, 268 seq.

**Augsburg Interim**, a provisional arrangement for settlement of religious differences; proclaimed by Charles V (1548), **14**, 305-308.

**Augsburg, League of**, treaty between Holland, the emperor, the kings of Sweden and Spain, the elector of Bavaria, and other princes (1686); main discussion of, **11**, 599; **13**, 640; **14**, 399 seq.; Victor Amadeus II of Savoy accedes to, **9**, 507.

**Augsburg, Religious Peace of**, a treaty between Lutheran and Catholic estates of the empire; concluded at diet of Augsburg (1554-1555), **14**, 312-313.

**Augurs**, Roman diviners; appointed by Numa Pompilius, **5**, 75-76.

**Augusta**, city in state of Georgia, U.S.A.; siege of (1781), **23**, 278.

**Augusta** (1811-1890), wife of William I, emperor of Germany; cares for wounded soldiers (1866), **15**, 497; letters of William I to, **15**, 525 seq.

**Augustenburg**, Frederick, Duke of, see Frederick, duke of Augustenburg.

**Augustine**, Saint (354-430 A.D.), celebrated

father of Latin church; work of, entitled *Concerning the City of God*, **6**, 560; death of, **6**, 599; influence of, on Leo the Great, **8**, 527.

**Augustine** (d. 604 A.D.), Benedictine monk; sent as missionary to Anglo-Saxons (597 A.D.), **8**, 532; **18**, 42-43; made archbishop of Canterbury, **8**, 582; relations of, with English prelates, **18**, 44-45.

**Augustulus**, Romulus, last emperor of the West 475-476 A.D., **6**, 615-618.

**Augustus**, Caius Octavius (Julius Caesar Octavianus), or Octavian (63 B.C.-14 A.D.), first emperor of Rome: early career of, **5**, 578; declared heir in Caesar's will, **5**, 610; first public action of, **5**, 611 seq.; as triumvir with Antony (43 B.C.), **5**, 617-630; defeats Antony at Actium, **5**, 631; extent of empire of, **6**, 25-55; reforms of, **6**, 31-55, 88, 90, 347; the German people and the empire of, **6**, 55-77.; characteristics of, **6**, 78, 86, 91, 121-132, 340; compared with Napoleon III, **6**, 80-84; named imperator (27 B.C.), **6**, 87; titles of, **6**, 87-90; gifts to the people and games under, **6**, 94-97, 100-101; literature in time of, **6**, 101; last years of, **6**, 116-132; death of, **6**, 120; deified, **6**, 120; funeral and will of, **6**, 128.

**Augustus** (1526-1586), elector of Saxony; in religious wars, **14**, 320, 321.

**Augustus I** of Poland, see Sigismund (II) Augustus.

**Augustus II** (1670-1733), king of Poland and, as Frederick Augustus I, elector of Saxony; main treatment, **24**, 68-75; elected king, **11**, 609; campaign against Sweden, **16**, 378; **17**, 266; **24**, 68; dethroned, **17**, 272; **24**, 69; invades Poland, **17**, 274; **24**, 71; surrenders to Charles XII, **17**, 275; **24**, 72; regains throne, **24**, 72.

**Augustus III** (1696-1763), king of Poland and, as Frederick Augustus II, elector of Saxony; youth of, **14**, 403-405; reign of, **24**, 75-82; in war with France, **14**, 424; in Seven Years' War, **15**, 190; death of, **17**, 376; **24**, 82.

**Aula**, association of Hungarian students; in revolution of 1848, **14**, 638.

**Auletes**, see Ptolemy XI.

**Aulic Council**, law-court, in German Empire; organised (1559), **14**, 322.

**Auliet**, siege of (1864), **17**, 600.

**Aulus**, mythical Roman hero, **5**, 94-95.

**Aulus Didius**, Roman general in Britain, **18**, 14.

**Aulus Plautius**, Roman general in Britain, **18**, 13.

**Aumale**, Mademoiselle d', marries Alfonso VI of Portugal, **10**, 517.

**Aumale** (Charles of Lorraine), Duke d' (1556-1631), **11**, 370.

**Aumale** (Henri d'Orléans), Duke d' (1822-1897), the fourth son of Louis Philippe; exiled, **13**, 193.

**Aumale**, see William de Fors, earl of Albemarle.

**Aumont**, Jean d' (1522-1595), a French marshal; at battle of Ivry, **11**, 398.

Avesta, doctrines of Zoroaster, *q. v.*  
 Avicenna (980–1037 A.D.), Arab physician, **8**, 280.  
 Avidius, see Cassius.  
 Avienus, Roman ambassador to Attila, **6**, 593.  
 Avignon, town of Southern France; and the popes, **8**, 619; **11**, 74, 82; **14**, 162; siege of (1226), **11**, 58.  
 Avila, Spanish admiral; at battle of Gibraltar (1607), **13**, 543.  
 Avila, Gil Gonzales de, see Gonzales Davila.  
 Avila, Pedro Arias de (1442–1531), Spanish soldier; in Panama, **22**, 473.  
 Avitus, Marcus Mæcilius (d. 456 A.D.), emperor of the West; commander in Gaul, **6**, 586; reign of, **6**, 602–605, 610.  
 Avocati, Guelph family; expelled from Lucca (1320), **9**, 133.  
 Awilda, legendary Scandinavian queen, wife of Skiold, **16**, 8.  
 Axelsson, Eric (fifteenth century), archbishop of Upsala, **16**, 215.  
 Axtel, Daniel (d. 1660), English parliamentary soldier; execution of, **20**, 236.  
 Axuch, favourite of the emperor Joannes II, **7**, 263–264.  
 Ayacucho, battle of (1824), **23**, 582, 587, 592.  
 Ayala, Don Pedro, Spanish ambassador; reconciles Henry VII of England with King James IV of Scotland (1497), **19**, 34.  
 Ayavala, battle of (1705), **23**, 190.  
 Ayesha, see Aisha.  
 Aylesford, battle of (455 A.D.), **18**, 35.  
 Ayllon, Lucas Vasquez de (1474–1526), Spanish lawyer; imports slaves, **22**, 475; his expedition to Mexico, **22**, 475.  
 Aymer, bishop of Puy, see Adhemar.  
 Aymer de Valence, see Pembroke.  
 Aymeric or Almeric, master of the English Knight Templars; named in Magna Charta (1215), **18**, 347, 627.  
 Ayscue, Sir George (d. 1672), English admiral; at Plymouth, **13**, 618; **20**, 127; at battle of North Foreland, **13**, 627.  
 Ayton, Truce of (1497), **21**, 206, 207.

Ayub ben Habib, Arab viceroy of Spain (715 A.D.), **8**, 197.  
 Ayub Khan, son of Sher Ali and claimant to Afghan throne; attempts to capture Kandahar, **22**, 209–210; **24**, 503; routed by Abdurrahman, **22**, 210; **24**, 503.  
 Ayubite dynasty, founded by Saladin; end of, **24**, 443.  
 Azariah (Uzziah), king of Judah 790–738 B.C.; wars with Assyria, **1**, 393; conquests of, **2**, 114; smitten with leprosy, **2**, 114.  
 Azarmidokht, queen of Persia ca. 634 A.D. **8**, 96; ascends throne, **8**, 96; deposed of, **8**, 96, 152.  
 Azebaal (Azibaal), king of Aradus 668–B.C., reign of, **2**, 286.  
 Azeddin Kaikus II, Seljuk sultan of Iconium (thirteenth century); exile of (ca. 1260), **7**, 311.  
 Azeglio, Massimo Taparelli, Marquis d' (1798–1866), Italian statesman and author; made premier of Sardinia, **14**, 660.  
 Azemilcus, king of Tyre and Phœnicia; unsuccessfully defends Tyre against Alexander the Great (333 B.C.), **2**, 295; **4**, 311.  
 Azeri, branch of Turkish language, **24**, 258.  
 Azingarh (Azamgarh), a town in British India; outbreak of mutiny at, **22**, 175.  
 Aziz, Fatimite caliph of Egypt 975–996 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 222.  
 Azotus (Ashdod), a city in Palestine; battle near (1191), **8**, 392; siege of (ca. 1259), **8**, 449.  
 Azov (Azof or Azoff), a town in Russia; siege of (1695), **17**, 256; **24**, 402; (1696), **17**, 257; (1736), **17**, 335.  
 Aztecs (Aztecas), the Mexican branch of Nahuatl Indians of Central Mexico; rise of, **23**, 506; Cortes unites other Mexican tribes against (1519), **23**, 525; Prescott on fall of, **23**, 532 seq.; evacuate city of Mexico (1521), **23**, 531.  
 Az-Zagal, Abdallah, king of Granada 1484–1490, rival to Boabdil; capitulates to Ferdinand, **8**, 257.  
 Azzo of Brescia, an Italian soldier; appointed captain-general of Florence (1321), **9**, 135.

**Bactria**, capital of Bactria; siege of, **1**, 583.  
**Bactria**, ancient Asiatic country; Alexander conquers, **4**, 346-354; relations of, as the Græco-Bactrian kingdom, to India, **2**, 504; **4**, 408; loses independence, **8**, 50; makes peace with Parthia (206 B.C.), **8**, 56; Scythian conquest of, **8**, 60.  
**Badadagh**, battle of (1792), **17**, 410.  
**Badaga**, an early people of India, **2**, 488.  
**Badajoz**, city, Portugal; Alfonso I (Henriques) of Portugal takes (1168), **10**, 431; battle of (1645), **11**, 496; Philip V victorious at (1711), **10**, 520; peace of (1801), **10**, 537; siege of (1812), **10**, 358-365; **21**, 478.  
**Baden**, duchy of Germany; revolt in (1818), **15**, 442; rebellion of (1849), **15**, 456; progress of, under Duke Frederick, **15**, 466; ally of Austria in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 487.  
**Baden (Baden-Baden)**, town in Germany; destroyed (69 A.D.), **16**, 532; baths and suburbs destroyed (1351), **16**, 573; treaty (1512), **16**, 617; religious conferences at, **16**, 627, 632; compromise of (1632), **16**, 651.  
**Badeni**, Count Casimir, Austrian statesman; becomes premier (1895), **15**, 58; ministry of (1895-1897), **15**, 58-60; language ordinances of (1897), **15**, 60; resignation of (1897), **15**, 61.  
**Baden-Powell**, Robert Stephenson Smyth (1857-), English soldier; defends Mafeking (1900), **22**, 276; relief of Mafeking, **22**, 313.  
**Badshahgunge**, town, India; British victory at (1858), **22**, 196.  
**Baduila**, see Totila.  
**Bæbius**, Caius (ca. 100 B.C.), Roman tribune; aids Jugurtha, **5**, 385-386.  
**Bæda**, see Bede.  
**Baetica**, province in Spain; Romans conquer, **10**, 8; Vandals occupy, **10**, 15.  
**Bagamoyo**, battle of (1889), **15**, 555.  
**Bagaudæ**, peasants of Gaul; rebel against Rome, **6**, 434, 608.  
**Bagenal (Bagnal)**, Sir Henry (d. 1578), Anglo-Irish soldier, lord-marshal of Ireland under Elizabeth; hostility to Hugh O'Neill, **21**, 412; at battle of Yellow Ford (1578), **21**, 415; **19**, 423.  
**Baghdad (Bagdad)**, capital of Turkish province Mesopotamia; foundation of (762 A.D.), **8**, 17, 209; under the caliphs (762-1258 A.D.), **8**, 213-215; conquered by Hulagu (1258), **24**, 290; captured by Turks (1535), **24**, 315; (1638), **24**, 380.  
**Baghdad Railway**, Germany gains concession for (1890), **15**, 564.  
**Baghi Sian**, Turkish commander in Antioch (1098), **8**, 347.  
**Bagoas** (d. ca. 336 B.C.), Egyptian eunuch in Persian service; career of, **2**, 294, 563, 629; **4**, 372.  
**Bagoses**, Persian governor of Israel, **2**, 133.  
**Bagot**, Sir Charles (1781-1843), British diplomat; governor-general of Canada (1841), **22**, 340.  
**Bagration**, Prince Peter (1765-1812), Russian

general; victorious at Hollabrunn (1805), **17**, 448-449; commands in war with Turkey (1810), **17**, 460; wounded, **17**, 473; death of, **12**, 589.  
**Bahadur Sabatai**, see Sabatai, Bahadur.  
**Bahadur**, king of Guzerat (sixteenth century); loses kingdom of Guzerat, **22**, 25; relations with Turks and Portuguese, **24**, 346.  
**Bahamas**, group of islands in the British West Indies; added to Carolina, **23**, 48.  
**Baharites**, dynasty of mameluke sultans in Egypt, **24**, 443.  
**Bahia**, a state of Brazil; attempt to set up republic of (1837-1838), **23**, 658.  
**Bahram (Varahran or Varanes) I**, king of Persia 272-276 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 79.  
**Bahram II**, king of Persia 276-293 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 79.  
**Bahram III**, king of Persia 293-294 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 79.  
**Bahram (Kerman Shah) IV**, king of Persia 388-399 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 83.  
**Bahram (Gor) V**, king of Persia 420-440 A.D.; war with Rome, **7**, 44; reign of, **8**, 83-84.  
**Bahram Chobin** (d. ca. 591 A.D.), Persian general; career of, **7**, 145-146; **8**, 91-93.  
**Baian**, king of the Avars (sixth century, A.D.); **7**, 147-148.  
**Baïddjr-Keui**, Treaty of (1854), **17**, 563.  
**Baillie**, William, Scottish soldier; forces Montrose to retreat (April, 1645), **20**, 34; defeated by Montrose, near Stirling (August, 1645), **20**, 38; at battle of Preston (1618), **20**, 66; surrenders to Cromwell, **20**, 67.  
**Baillie**, William (d. 1782), British soldier; defeated by Hyder Ali (1781), **22**, 97.  
**Bailly**, Charles (1542-1625), servant of Mary Queen of Scots; implicated in Rudolfi plot (1571), **19**, 346.  
**Bailly**, Jean Sylvain (1736-1793), French astronomer and politician; at council at Marly, **12**, 161-162; presides over assembly of states-general, **12**, 165; mayor of Paris, **12**, 211; restrains mob, **12**, 214; proclaims martial law, **12**, 247; execution of, **12**, 327.  
**Bainbridge**, William (1774-1833), American naval commander; captured by Tripolitans (1803), **23**, 318; in war of 1812, **23**, 335.  
**Bairaktar**, see Mustapha Bairaktar.  
**Bairam Khan**, regent during minority of Akbar (great mogul), **22**, 26.  
**Baird**, Sir David (1757-1829), British general; captures Seringapatam (1799), **22**, 115.  
**Bairut**, see Beirut.  
**Bajazet**, see Bayazid.  
**Baker**, Edward Dickinson (1811-1861), American politician and soldier; killed at Ball's Bluff, **23**, 430.  
**Baker**, Valentine (Baker Pasha) (1825-1887), English soldier; defeated by Osman Digna, **24**, 461.  
**Bakri**, Algerian Jew; loans of, cause French war with Algeria (1827), **13**, 43.  
**Balafre**, see Lorraine, François of, and Lorraine, Henry I of.



**Ballivian, José** (1804–1852), Bolivian statesman and soldier; elected president of Bolivia (1841–1847), **23**, 612.

**Ball's Bluff**, battle of (1861), **23**, 430.

**Balmaceda, José Manuel** (1838–1891), Chilean statesman; elected president of Chili (1886), **23**, 611.

**Balmerino, John Elphinstone**, 2d Lord (d. 1649), Scottish nobleman; conviction and pardon of (1635), **19**, 573; **21**, 292–293.

**Balmerino, Arthur Elphinstone**, Lord (d. 1746), Scottish nobleman, adherent of the pretender, Charles Edward; trial and execution of, **20**, 565–566.

**Balta**, city, Russia; taken by Russians (1768), **24**, 414.

**Balta, José** (1816–1872), Peruvian statesman and soldier; elected president (1868), **23**, 606; assassination of, **23**, 606.

**Balta-Limani**, Convention of (1849), provisions of, **24**, 149.

**Balti**, noble Gothic family, **6**, 543, 559, 569.

**Baltic**, Battle of the, see *Copenhagen*.

**Baltic Question** (in sixteenth century), **14**, 315.

**Baltimore**, Lords, see *Calvert*.

**Baltimore**, city of Maryland; early growth of, **23**, 138; British repulsed at (1814), **23**, 336; first blood of Civil War shed in, **28**, 420.

**Balue, Jean de la**, Cardinal (1422–1491), a French cardinal and politician; favourite of Louis XI of France, **11**, 254; imprisonment of, **11**, 262.

**Bainborough**, siege of (642 A.D.), **18**, 51.

**Bampton, Thomas de** (fourteenth century), English judge; commissioner of Richard II to insurgents (1381), **18**, 489.

**Bancroft, Richard** (1544–1610), English prelate; opposition of, to Puritans, **19**, 475, 492.

**Banda Oriental**, see *Uruguay*.

**Bande Nere**, Florentine military company, **9**, 458.

**Banér (Banier, Banner) Johan** (1596–1641), Swedish general; invades Saxony, **14**, 370; at battle of Chemnitz (1639), **14**, 378; death of, **14**, 380; ability of, **16**, 329.

**Bangalore (Bangalur)**, chief city of Maisur, India; captured by Cornwallis, **22**, 111.

**Banier, Johan**, see *Banér*.

**Banks, Banking:**  
 Brazil; Bank of Brazil established (1853), **23**, 659.  
 England; Jews, the bankers of England under Norman and Angevin kings, **18**, 299–300; rate of interest (Elizabeth's reign), **19**, 456; the Royal Exchange (Sir Thomas Gresham), **19**, 456; Bank of England founded (1694), **20**, 446–447; the South Sea Bubble (1719–1720), **20**, 525–530; suspension of gold payments by Bank of England (1797), **21**, 458; savings banks (early 19th century), **21**, 497; act providing for resumption of cash payments by Bank of England passed (1819), **21**, 508; during crisis of 1826, **21**, 530–531, joint-stock banks

sanctioned, **21**, 531; branch banks of Bank of England established, **21**, 531; Sir Robert Peel's reform of Bank of England (1844), **21**, 600–601; Suspension of Bank Charters Act (1847), **21**, 609.

France; increase in savings banks deposits (19th century), **13**, 215.

Genoa; Bank or Company of St. George (1402), **9**, 265.

Holland; Bank of Amsterdam established (1609), **13**, 574.

New Zealand, **22**, 261.

United States; Bank of North America (1781), **23**, 288; First United States Bank established (1791), **23**, 301; second Bank of the United States chartered (1816), **23**, 346; Jackson's struggle with United States Bank, **23**, 359–361; suspension of specie payment (1837), **23**, 364; Van Buren's Sub-Treasury scheme (1837), **23**, 365 note; Tyler opposes re-establishment of United States Bank, **23**, 368; suspension of specie payment (1861), **23**, 421; Legal Tender Act passed (1862), **23**, 421; National Bank Act passed (1863), **23**, 421; resumption of specie payment (1879), **23**, 477.

Uruguay; national bank founded (1887), **23**, 619.

Venice, Bank of (Banco di Rialto) (1587), **9**, 324–325.

**Banks, Nathaniel Prentiss** (1816–1894), American politician and general; defeated at Winchester (1862), **23**, 430; commands at battle of Cedar Mountain (1862), **23**, 432; commands Red River expedition (1864), **23**, 444.

**Banner, Johan**, see *Banér*.

**Bannockburn**, battle of (1314), **18**, 434–436; **21**, 99.

**Bantry Bay**, southwest coast of Ireland; French expedition to (1797), **21**, 440, 458.

**Bapaume**, battle of (1871), **13**, 168.

**Baptista, Doctor Mariano**, elected president of Bolivia (1892), **23**, 613.

**Bar**, town in Podolia, Russia; confederation of (1768), **17**, 378.

**Baraiktar**, see *Mustapha Bairaktar*.

**Barante, Aimable Guillaume Prosper Brugière, Baron de** (1782–1866), a French statesman; member of *Chambre Introuvable*, **13**, 19.

**Baratieri**, Italian soldier; campaigns in Eritrea (1892–1893), **9**, 632; defeated by Abyssinians at Adowa (1896), **9**, 632.

**Baratinski**, Russian prince; punished by Paul I (1796), **17**, 427.

**Barbacan**, Khwarizmian general; invades Palestine (1244), **8**, 433.

**Barbanègre, Joseph, Baron of** (1772–1830), French general; defends Hüningen (1815) **13**, 12.

**Barbara (Maria Theresa Magdalena Barbara)**, daughter of João V of Portugal and queen of Ferdinand VI of Spain (married 1729); character and disposition, **10**, 301.

**Barbarian Invasions**, see *Invasions, barbarian*.

- Prince Maurice, **13**, 557; disgrace and death of, **13**, 561-567.
- Barnewell, Lord, English soldier; defeated in Ireland (1597), **21**, 414.
- Barnwell, John (ca. 1671-1724), American colonial soldier; in war with Tuscaroras, **23**, 59.
- Baroccio, Sebastian (sixteenth century), Italian engineer; constructs defenses at siege of Antwerp (1584), **13**, 511.
- Barons, revolt of the (England 1075), **18**, 188.
- Barons, War of the, insurrection of English barons (1261-1265), **18**, 379-383.
- Barradas, Isidro (ca. 1775-ca. 1841), Spanish general; defeated by Santa Anna in Mexico, **23**, 624.
- Barragan, Miguel (1789-1836), Mexican general; acting president during absence of Santa Anna, **23**, 624.
- Barras, Paul Jean François Nicolas, Count de (1755-1829), French revolutionist; opposes Robespierre, **12**, 340, 343, 345; elected to Directory, **12**, 419; character of, **12**, 421; appoints Fouché chief of police, **12**, 473; deserts the patriots, **12**, 479; resigns from Directory, **12**, 484.
- Barre, Antoine le Fèvre de la (1605-1688), French general and author; invades country of Five Nations, **23**, 156.
- Barré, Isaac (1726-1802), British soldier and politician; in Rockingham's ministry, **20**, 638; adjutant-general of Wolfe's army in French and Indian War, **23**, 217; speech in British parliament against Stamp Act, **23**, 231.
- Barrère (Barère) de Vieuzac, Bertrand (1755-1841), French lawyer, politician, and agitator; deputy to convention of 1792, **12**, 281, 292; opposes Robespierre, **12**, 338, 341; denounces Lyons, **12**, 369; denounces Toulon, **12**, 374; accused by Lecointre, **12**, 391; tried and transported, **12**, 393.
- Barricades, Days of the, in French history a name given to several insurrections in Paris; (1588), **11**, 388; (1648), **11**, 500-501; (1830), **13**, 45-46; (1848), **13**, 101-102.
- Barrier Treaty, a treaty concluded between Austria, England and the Netherlands (1715), **13**, 652; English policy, concerning, **14**, 417; provisions of, **14**, 418; arouses consternation among the Dutch, **14**, 419.
- Barrios, Gerardo (ca. 1810-1865), a Central American general; death of, **23**, 651.
- Barrios, Justo Rufino (1834-1886), statesman of Guatemala; attempts confederation of Central American states, **23**, 651.
- Barrois, battle of (1037), **11**, 26.
- Barron, James (1760-1851), American naval officer; commands *Chesapeake* in fight with *Leopard*, **23**, 322.
- Barrot, Camille Hyacinthe Odilon (1791-1873), French advocate and statesman; leads opposition to Louis Philippe, **13**, 66; conducts legislative debates, **13**, 104.
- Barrow, Isaac (1630-1677), English theologian; Charles II's treatment of, **20**, 316.

- Barry (Barri), Gerald; see Giraldus Cambrensis.
- Barry, Jeanne Bécu, Countess du, also known as Marie Jeanne Gomar de Vaubernier (1746-1793); life of, **12**, 92-93; confined in a convent by Marie Antoinette, **12**, 125; execution, **12**, 327.
- Barry, John (1745-1803), an American naval commander; injures British commerce during American revolution, **23**, 272.
- Barsine, see Statira.
- Bart (Barth or Baert), Jean (1651-1702), French naval hero; successes of, against English and Dutch, **11**, 607; **13**, 644.
- Bartenstein, Treaty of, a treaty concluded between Prussia and Russia (1807), **17**, 453.
- Barthélemy, François, Marquis de (1747-1830), French diplomatist and politician; negotiates Peace of Bâle (1795), **12**, 387; **15**, 274-278; elected to Directory, **12**, 445; arrested, **12**, 447; proclaims Napoleon first consul, **12**, 527.
- Barthélemy-Saint-Hilaire, Jules (1805-1895), a French statesman and Orientalist; in the Assembly of 1848, **13**, 106.
- Bartholomew, Saint, Massacre of, see St. Bartholomew.
- Bartholomew, see Partholan.
- Bartholmey, Peter, French priest; finds holy lance at Antioch (1098), **8**, 349-350.
- Barton, Andrew (d. 1511), Scotch naval commander; career and death of, **19**, 59; **21**, 206, 211-212.
- Barton, Sir Edmund (1849-), Australian statesman; becomes first premier of the Australian Commonwealth (1901), **22**, 258.
- Barton, Elizabeth (1506-1534), English impostor, called the Nun, or Maid of Kent; alleged conspiracy of, **19**, 145-146.
- Barton, John, Scotch naval commander; captured by Portuguese (1507), **21**, 211.
- Barton, William (1748-1831), American soldier; captures General Prescott (1777), **23**, 262.
- Bärwalde, Treaty of, see Berwald.
- Basedow, Johann Berend (1723-1790), German teacher and reformer; becomes teacher in Danish academy, **16**, 413.
- Basel, see Bâle.
- Basha, see Balcha.
- Bashaba, see Great Bashaba.
- Basil I (Lucius Basilius), Byzantine emperor 867-886, surnamed "the Macedonian"; reign of, **7**, 225-227; **8**, 570.
- Basil II (Lucius Basilius), Byzantine emperor 976-1025; surnamed "the Slayer of Bulgarians"; career of, **7**, 230, 234, 243-248, 250; **24**, 167.
- Basil the Wolf, see Vasilje Lupul.
- Basiliscus, Jacob, usurps throne of Moldavia (1561) **24**, 137.
- Basiliscus, emperor of the East 475-477 A.D.; career of, **6**, 613-614; **7**, 61-62.
- Basilus, Lucius Minucius, Roman soldier; conspires against Caesar, **5**, 580, 584.
- Basing, battle of (871), **18**, 73.

Almansa (1707), **10**, 520.  
 Almeida (1801), **10**, 319; (1810), **10**, 354; (1811), **10**, 357.  
 Almenara (July 27th, 1710), **10**, 289.  
 Almonacid (Aug. 11th, 1809), **10**, 351.  
 Alnwick (1174), **21**, 47.  
 Alost (1128), **13**, 311; (1576), **13**, 458; (1667), **11**, 569.  
 Altona (1714), **17**, 286.  
 Altopascio (1325), **9**, 141.  
 Alresford (1644), **20**, 22.  
 Amberg (Aug. 24th, 1796), **15**, 514.  
 Amblava (Amblef), (716 A.D.), **7**, 489.  
 Amboise, Castle of (1560), **11**, 354.  
 Ambur (1749), **22**, 48.  
 Amiens (1597), **11**, 405.  
 Ampfing, see Mühldorf.  
 Amphipolis (422 B.C.), **3**, 582.  
 Ancyra (242 or 241 B.C.), **8**, 54.  
 Andernach (876), **7**, 583; (939), **7**, 610.  
 Angers (1620), **11**, 445.  
 Angora (1402), **24**, 320.  
 Antietam (Sept. 17th, 1862), **23**, 433.  
 Antioch (1097-1098), **8**, 347.  
 Antwerp (1584-1585), **13**, 511; (1746), **12**, 42; (1792), **14**, 15; (1832), **14**, 55.  
 Aquæ Sextimæ (Aix) (102 B.C.), **5**, 395-396.  
 Aquileia (340 A.D.), **6**, 469.  
 Arausio (Orange) (105 B.C.), **5**, 394.  
 Arbedo (1422), **16**, 585-586.  
 Arbela (Oct. 331 B.C.), **4**, 320-328.  
 Arcis-sur-Aube (March 20-21, 1814), **12**, 611.  
 Arcola (Nov. 15-17, 1796), **12**, 436-438.  
 Arcot (1751), **22**, 50.  
 Ardahan (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Ardseull (1316), **21**, 382.  
 Arginusæ (naval) (406 B.C.), **3**, 631.  
 Arkinholm (1455), **21**, 186.  
 Arkona (1168), **16**, 151.  
 Arni (1751), **22**, 51.  
 Arques (Sept. 21, 1589), **11**, 397.  
 Arras (1654), **11**, 516.  
 Arretium (283 B.C.), **5**, 200.  
 Artemisium (naval) (480 B. C.), **3**, 331.  
 Artenay (1870), **13**, 173.  
 Arundel (1644), **20**, 22.  
 Asan (1894), **24**, 558.  
 Aschaffenburg (1866), **15**, 492.  
 Asculum (279 B.C.), **5**, 207.  
 Askalon (1099), **8**, 353; (1153), **8**, 366.  
 Aspern, see Essling.  
 Assaye (1803), **22**, 120.  
 Assueira (1834), **10**, 550.  
 Athenry (1306), **21**, 383.  
 Athorn (1090), **21**, 432.  
 Atlanta (1864), **23**, 444.  
 Atræ (201 A.D.), **8**, 74.  
 Auberoche (1345), **11**, 111.  
 Auerstädt (October 14th, 1806), **12**, 552.  
 Augusta, Georgia (1781), **23**, 278.  
 Auliet (1864), **17**, 600.  
 Auray (1364), **11**, 146-147.  
 Austerlitz (Dec. 2nd, 1805), **12**, 545-548.  
 Austrolenka (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Avein (1635), **11**, 469.  
 Aversa (Atella) (1496), **9**, 421.  
 Avignon (1226), **11**, 58.  
 Ayacucho (1824), **23**, 582, 587.

Aylesford (455 A.D.), **18**, 35.  
 Azotus (Ashdod) (ca. 651 B.C.), **1**, 186; (1191), **8**, 392.  
 Azov (Azof, Azoff) (1695), **17**, 256; **24**, 402; (1696), **17**, 257; (1736), **17**, 335.  
 Bactria (traditional), **1**, 583.  
 Badagagh (1792), **17**, 410.  
 Badajoz (1812), **10**, 358-365.  
 Bagamoyo (1889), **15**, 555.  
 Baghdad (1638), **24**, 380.  
 Balaklava (1854), **17**, 572.  
 Ball's Bluff (1862), **23**, 430.  
 Baltic, battle of the, see Copenhagen.  
 Bamborough (642 A.D.), **18**, 51.  
 Bannockburn (1314), **18**, 434; **21**, 99.  
 Bangalore (March, 1791), **22**, 111.  
 Bapaume (Jan. 3rd, 1871), **13**, 168.  
 Barcelona (1695), **11**, 607; (1697), **11**, 608; (1705), **10**, 286.  
 Barnet (1471), **11**, 264; **18**, 594-596.  
 Barrois (1037), **11**, 26.  
 Basing (871 A.D.), **18**, 73.  
 Bassano (1796), **14**, 513; (1866), **15**, 27.  
 Bassein (1779), **22**, 94.  
 Baturin (1708), **17**, 279.  
 Bau (1848), **15**, 448.  
 Baugé (1423), **11**, 181; **18**, 542.  
 Bautzen (May 20th-21st, 1813), **12**, 602; **15**, 313.  
 Baxar (1764), **22**, 69.  
 Baylen (1808), **10**, 339.  
 Bazardjik (1810), **17**, 466.  
 Beachy Head (naval) (June 30th, 1690), **20**, 429-430.  
 Beaumont (Aug. 30th, 1870), **13**, 156.  
 Beblingen (1525), **14**, 263.  
 Bedford (571 A.D.), **18**, 42; (919), **18**, 94.  
 Bednür (1783), **22**, 102.  
 Bedr (624 A.D.), **8**, 12, 120 seq.  
 Bedriacum (near Cremona), (69 A.D.), **6**, 227.  
 Beilan (1832), **24**, 452.  
 Bélasitza (near the Strymon), (1014 A.D.), **7**, 240.  
 Belfort, or Héricourt (1871), **13**, 170.  
 Belgrade (Belgrad) (1456), **24**, 330; (1688), **24**, 395; (1690), **24**, 399; (1717), **14**, 421; (1718), **24**, 406; (1739), **14**, 424; (1789), **14**, 487; (1790), **24**, 422.  
 Bellanboy (Yellow Ford) (1598), **21**, 414.  
 Bellegarde (1794), **10**, 315.  
 Belmont (1861), **23**, 425.  
 Belmont (1899), **22**, 275.  
 Benburb (1645), **21**, 422.  
 Bender (1769), **17**, 381.  
 Benevento (1266), **9**, 109; **14**, 126.  
 Beneventum (275 B.C.), **5**, 208-209.  
 Bennington (Aug. 16th, 1777), **23**, 264.  
 Bensington (777 A.D.), **18**, 59.  
 Bentonville (March 16th, 1865), **23**, 446.  
 Beraun (1391), **14**, 193.  
 Bergen (1759), **15**, 212; (1799), **17**, 436.  
 Bergen-op-Zoom (1528), **13**, 525; (1747), **14**, 434; (1814), **12**, 617.  
 Berguer (1424), **11**, 188.  
 Bern (1339-1340), **16**, 568.  
 Berneck (1810), **15**, 307.  
 Berwick (1333), **18**, 454.  
 Bésançon (1674), **11**, 581.

Chattanooga (1863), **23**, 442-443.  
 Chemnitz (1639), **14**, 378.  
 Cheng-ju (1904), **24**, 658.  
 Cherbourg (1450), **11**, 239.  
 Cherebusco (Churubusco) (1847), **23**, 375.  
 Chester (613 A.D.), **18**, 46.  
 Chevy Chase (1388), **21**, 155.  
 Chiari (1701), **14**, 407.  
 Chickamauga (Sept. 19th-20th, 1863), **23**, 441-442.  
 Chilianwala (Jan. 13th 1849), **22**, 157.  
 Chioggia (naval) (1379), **9**, 267.  
 Chippewa (July 5th, 1814), **23**, 334.  
 Chizey (1573), **11**, 151.  
 Chlum (1866), **15**, 490.  
 Cholet (1793), **12**, 376.  
 Chotusitz (Czaslau) (May 17th, 1742), **14**, 143.  
 Cieroc (Wales) (1165), **18**, 270.  
 Cinco de Mayo (1862), **23**, 631.  
 Cirencester (ca. 613 A.D.), **18**, 62.  
 Ciudad Rodrigo (1810), **10**, 353; (1812), **10**, 358; **21**, 478.  
 Ciudadela (1756), **12**, 67.  
 Civitella (1053), **9**, 69; (1557), **11**, 347.  
 Cléruc (1621), **11**, 446.  
 Clontarf (1014), **21**, 18, 354.  
 Clusium (225 B.C.); see Telamon.  
 Cnidus (naval) (394 B.C.), **4**, 107.  
 Coblenz (1688), **11**, 600.  
 Cocherel (1364), **11**, 145.  
 Colberg, see Kolberg.  
 Cold Harbor (1864), **23**, 447.  
 Colenso (Dec. 15, 1899), **22**, 309.  
 Coleshill (Cynsyllt) Forest (1157), **18**, 261.  
 Colline Gate (Rome) (82 B.C.), **5**, 437.  
 Colmar (1675), **11**, 583.  
 Colombey (Boruy or Pange) (Aug. 14, 1870), **13**, 154.  
 Combat des trente (1352), **11**, 126.  
 Compiègne (1430), **11**, 201; **18**, 556.  
 Concord, battle of (April 19th, 1775), **23**, 241-242.  
 Condé (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Consarbrück (1675), **11**, 585.  
 Constantine (1836-1837), **13**, 68.  
 Constantinople (626 A.D.), **7**, 161-165; (668-675), **8**, 175; (1203), **7**, 275; (1204), **7**, 278; (1236), **7**, 209; (1453), **7**, 342-355.  
 Contreras (1847), **23**, 375.  
 Copenhagen (1523), **16**, 245; (1536), **16**, 261; (1658), **13**, 623; **16**, 339; (1700), **16**, 372; (naval) (1801), **16**, 421; **21**, 461; (1807), **16**, 423.  
 Corbie (1636), **11**, 469.  
 Cordova (1808), **10**, 339.  
 Corinth (243 B.C.), **4**, 522; (146 B.C.), **4**, 545.  
 Corona (1707), **12**, 438.  
 Coronea (394 B.C.), **4**, 108-110; (417 B.C.), **3**, 433.  
 Cortenuova (1237), **9**, 93.  
 Corunna (Jan. 16th, 1809), **21**, 474.  
 Corupedion (281 B.C.), **4**, 555.  
 Coullioure (1794), **10**, 315.  
 Courcelles (1198), **18**, 320.  
 Courtrai (first battle of the Spurs); (1302), **13**, 317-318.  
 Coutras (1587), **11**, 386.

Cowpens (1781), **23**, 278.  
 Crannon (322 B.C.), **4**, 468.  
 Craonne (March 7th, 1814), **12**, 610.  
 Crayford (Creccanford) (457 A.D.), **18**, 35.  
 Crécy (1346), **11**, 113; **18**, 461.  
 Crefeld (1758), **15**, 204.  
 Crema (1160), **14**, 100.  
 Cremona (1702), **11**, 616 seq.  
 Crevant (1423), **18**, 547.  
 Crèvecoeur (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Croia (1477), **9**, 295.  
 Cropredy Bridge (1644), **20**, 23.  
 Culloden (April 16th, 1746), **20**, 564.  
 Cunaxa (401 B.C.), **4**, 53-59.  
 Curtatone (1848), **14**, 644.  
 Custozza (1848), **14**, 644; (1866), **15**, 25.  
 Cuzeo (1534), **23**, 548.  
 Cynoscephalæ (304 B.C.), **4**, 190; (197 B.C.), **5**, 297.  
 Cynsyllt Forest, see Battle of Coleshill Forest.  
 Cyzicus (naval) (410 B.C.), **3**, 619.  
 Damascus (634 A.D.), **8**, 148; (1148), **8**, 363.  
 Damietta (1219), **8**, 426.  
 Danne (naval) (1213), **18**, 342.  
 Dannevirke or Danewerk (tenth century), **16**, 55; (1848), **15**, 448.  
 Dannoura (naval) (1185), **24**, 587.  
 Dantzic (1807), **15**, 296.  
 Delhi (1857), **22**, 186.  
 Delium (424 B.C.), **3**, 580.  
 Demmin (1164), **14**, 102.  
 Denain (1712), **11**, 626.  
 Dengil Seppe (1878), **17**, 615.  
 Dennewitz (1813), **17**, 485.  
 Deorham (577 A.D.), **18**, 42.  
 Deptford Strand (June 21th, 1497), **19**, 33.  
 Derbent (Derbend) (1722), **17**, 313; (1806), **17**, 459.  
 Dessau (1626), **14**, 341.  
 Dettingen (battle of the Broken Staves) (1743), **20**, 560.  
 Dhu Kar (ca. 610 A.D.), **8**, 93.  
 Dieppe (1443), **11**, 234.  
 Dijon (1513), **16**, 617; (1870), **13**, 169.  
 Dinan (1359), **11**, 145.  
 Dirnstein (1805), **17**, 448.  
 Djouldjeille (July 19th, 1733), **24**, 408.  
 Doggerbank (naval), (1781), **14**, 12.  
 Dôle (1668), **11**, 570.  
 Dömitz (1635), **14**, 370.  
 Don (Kulikovo) (1380), **17**, 151.  
 Donabew (March 25th, 1825), **22**, 134.  
 Donauwörth (1704), **14**, 409; (1796), **14**, 514.  
 Dordrecht (1018), **13**, 287.  
 Dorpat (1702), **17**, 268; (1704), **17**, 272.  
 Dorylaeum (1097), **8**, 345.  
 Dorystolon (972); see Drater.  
 Dover (naval) (1217), **18**, 366; (1605), **13**, 541.  
 Downs (naval) (Oct. 21st, 1639), **13**, 581; see also North Foreland.  
 Drainesville (1861), **23**, 430.  
 Drepana (naval) (249 B.C.), **5**, 231.  
 Dresden (Aug. 26th, 27th, 1813), **14**, 575.  
 Drster (Dorystolon) (972), **17**, 101.  
 Dreux (1562), **11**, 358.



Gloucester (1643), **20**, 15.  
 Goito (1848), **8**, 599.  
 Gollheim (1298), **14**, 159.  
 Golymin (1807), **17**, 452.  
 Gorkum (1813), **15**, 318.  
 Gorni Dubinak (1877), **17**, 604.  
 Goronodek (1709), **17**, 279.  
 Gonzales (1835), **23**, 366.  
 Gotha (1567), **14**, 320.  
 Gottolengo (1427), **9**, 279.  
 Grampians (84 A.D.), **21**, 4.  
 Gran (1595), **24**, 140.  
 Granada (1491-1492), **10**, 151.  
 Granicus (May, 334 B.C.), **4**, 284-289.  
 Gransco (1316), **14**, 168.  
 Granson (1476), **16**, 600.  
 Graspain (1899), **22**, 275.  
 Gravelines (1558), **13**, 382.  
 Gravelotte (Aug. 18th, 1870), **13**, 155.  
 Gray (1668), **11**, 570.  
 Great Mendown (1754), **23**, 201.  
 Great Swamp fight (1675), **23**, 148.  
 Grockow (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Grodno (1707), **17**, 276.  
 Groningen (1580), **13**, 482.  
 Grosmont (Mar. 11th, 1405), **18**, 524.  
 Grossbeeren (Aug. 23rd, 1813), **14**, 575.  
 Grossenhain (1312), **14**, 168.  
 Grossgörschen, see Lützen.  
 Gross Jägerndorf (Aug. 30th, 1757), **15**, 201.  
 Gross Scheuren (Aug. 5th, 1849), **14**, 657.  
 Groveton (1862), **23**, 432.  
 Grunewald (Tannenberg) (1410), **24**, 42.  
 Gudao (1849), **15**, 449.  
 Guilford Court House (Mar. 15th, 1781), **20**, 637.  
 Guimarães (ca. 1120), **10**, 429.  
 Guinegate (Aug. 7th, 1479), **14**, 222;  
     second battle of the Spurs (1513), **19**, 62.  
 Gujrat (1849), **22**, 158.  
 Gunib' (1859), **17**, 599.  
 Gona (1532), **14**, 271.  
 Haarlem (1572-1573), **13**, 438.  
 Habelschwerdt (1745), **14**, 432; (1777), **14**, 460.  
 Haddonrig (1542), **21**, 238.  
 Hadrianopolis, see Adrianople.  
 Hai-Cheng (July 31st-Aug. 1st, 1904), **24**, 658.  
 Halberstadt (1810), **15**, 307.  
 Halerfeld (1180), **14**, 105.  
 Haliartus (395 B.C.), **4**, 97-98.  
 Halidon Hill (July 19th, 1333), **21**, 132.  
 Hammelburg (1866), **15**, 491.  
 Hampton Roads, (naval) (1862), **23**, 427.  
 Hanau (1813), **14**, 576; **15**, 318.  
 Handzabek (1684), **14**, 398.  
 Hanover (1757), **12**, 73.  
 Harfleur (1415), **11**, 109; **18**, 531; (1416), **11**, 174; (1440), **11**, 232.  
 Harlaw (July 24th, 1411), **21**, 165.  
 Harlem (Sept. 13th, 1776), **23**, 258.  
 Hashain (1409), **11**, 166.  
 Hasselt (Aug. 2d, 1831), **14**, 54.  
 Hastenbeck (July 26th, 1757), **15**, 200.  
 Hastings (Senlac) (1066), **18**, 152 seq.  
 Hatfield Chase (Heathfelth) (633), **18**, 50.  
 Hatuntaqui (1475), **23**, 539.  
 Hausen (April 19th, 1809), **14**, 553.

Havre de Grâce (1563), **19**, 333.  
 Hawkhill (1560), **21**, 255.  
 Hazat (500 A.D.), **8**, 107.  
 Heaven's Field (Hexham) (635 A.D.), **18**, 50-51.  
 Heddington, see Ethandune.  
 Hedgeley Moor (April 25th, 1464), **18**, 583.  
 Heiligerlee (1568), **13**, 422.  
 Heilsberg (June 9th, 1807), **17**, 454.  
 Helgebrook (1027), **16**, 49.  
 Heliopolis (1800), **24**, 448.  
 Helsingborg (July 18th, 1362), **14**, 187.  
 Hengist's Down (836 A.D.), **18**, 68.  
 Hennebon (1342), **11**, 108.  
 Hennemersdorf (1745), **15**, 180.  
 Hepburn Moor (1402), **18**, 522.  
 Heraclea (280 B.C.), **5**, 204.  
 Hermannstadt (1849), **14**, 654.  
 Herrings, battle of the (1429), **11**, 191.  
 Hesdin (1552), **11**, 345.  
 Hexham (May 15th, 1464), **18**, 583.  
 Himera (480 B.C.), **3**, 352.  
 Hobkirk's Hill (April 25th, 1781), **23**, 278.  
 Hochkirch (Oct. 14th, 1758), **15**, 208.  
 Höchst (1622), **14**, 337; (1795), **15**, 280.  
 Höchstädt (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Hogfors (1789), **17**, 403.  
 Hogland (naval) (1788), **17**, 401.  
 Hohenfriedberg (1745), **14**, 432; **15**, 178.  
 Hohenlinden (Dec. 3rd, 1800), **12**, 507.  
 Hollabrunn (1805), **17**, 448.  
 Holowezyn (1708), **16**, 382.  
 Homildon (1402), **18**, 522; **21**, 163.  
 Hondschote (1793), **12**, 364.  
 Honnecourt (1642), **13**, 581.  
 Hornkranz (April 12th, 1893), **15**, 562.  
 Honain (630 A.D.), **8**, 128.  
 Hume Castle (1570), **19**, 341.  
 Hünningen (1815), **13**, 12.  
 Idstedt (July 26th, 1850), **15**, 450.  
 Ieliazvetpol (1826), **17**, 543.  
 Ingogo (1881), **21**, 643.  
 Ingolstadt (Aug. 31st, 1546), **14**, 295;  
     (1704), **11**, 618.  
 Inkerman (Nov. 5th, 1854), **17**, 573.  
 Innsbruck (April 12th, 1809), **14**, 563.  
 Ispas (301 B.C.), **4**, 498.  
 Iselberg (May 29th, 1809), **14**, 563.  
 Isly (Aug. 14th, 1844), **13**, 76.  
 Ismail (1790), **17**, 409.  
 Issus (333 B.C.), **4**, 299-305; (Cicilian  
     Gates) (194 A.D.), **6**, 386.  
 Iwuy (1815), **15**, 331.  
 Ivory (Mar. 13th, 1590), **11**, 397.  
 Izbornsk (1501), **17**, 180.  
 Jackson (May 14th, 1863), **23**, 441.  
 Jaffa (1799), **12**, 477. See also Joppa.  
 Jägerndorf (1757), **17**, 355.  
 Jankau (1645), **14**, 381.  
 Jarnac (Mar. 13th, 1569), **11**, 363.  
 Jemmapes (Nov. 6th, 1792), **12**, 288.  
 Jemmingen (July 21st, 1568), **13**, 424.  
 Jena (Oct. 14th, 1806), **12**, 551.  
 Jericho (ca. 1250 B.C.), **2**, 67.  
 Jerusalem (70 A.D.), **2**, 190-199; **6**, 235;  
     (637 A.D.), **8**, 157; (1099), **8**, 351.  
 Jhansi (1857), **22**, 197.  
 Jicin (June 26th, 1866), **15**, 23.  
 Jijelli (July 22nd, 1664), **11**, 505.

Lille (August, 1667), **11**, 569; (October, 1708), **11**, 623; **14**, 414; (October, 1792), **12**, 288.  
 Limerick (1651), **20**, 117; (1690), **21**, 432.  
 Limoges (1370), **18**, 482.  
 Lincoln (Feb. 2nd, 1141), **18**, 218; (1192), **18**, 314; (1217), **18**, 365.  
 Lindi (May 10th, 1890), **15**, 556.  
 Lipan (May, 1434), **14**, 213.  
 Lissa (naval) (July 20th, 1866), **9**, 614; **15**, 27, 496.  
 Loano (1795), **12**, 409.  
 Lobositz (Oct. 1st, 1756), **15**, 190.  
 Lochmaberrie (July 22nd, 1485), **21**, 196.  
 Loch Ore (83 A.D.), **21**, 4.  
 Lodi (May 10th, 1796), **12**, 429.  
 Loftch (1811), **17**, 467.  
 Logroño (1521), **10**, 223.  
 Loja (1482), **10**, 143.  
 Lokalar (1808), **17**, 458.  
 Lombard's Kop (Oct. 29th, 1899), **22**, 305.  
 Lonato (Aug. 3rd, 1796), **12**, 433.  
 Londonderry (1689), **21**, 426.  
 Long Island (Aug. 27th, 1776), **23**, 256.  
 Longwy (August, 1792), **14**, 507.  
 Lookout Mountain (Nov. 24th, 1863), **23**, 443.  
 Lostwithiel (1644), **20**, 25.  
 Loudoun Hill (May 10th, 1307), **21**, 93; (June 1st, 1679), **21**, 305.  
 Louisburg (1745), **23**, 196-197; (1758), **23**, 215.  
 Louvain (1635), **11**, 469; (1831), **14**, 54.  
 Lucca (Oct. 2nd, 1341), **9**, 161.  
 Lucena (1483), **10**, 145.  
 Luckana (1836), **10**, 397.  
 Lucka (1307), **14**, 162.  
 Lucknow (1857), **21**, 619; **22**, 176, 189.  
 Lugow (1695), **24**, 402.  
 Lundy's Lane or Bridgewater (1814), **23**, 334.  
 Luttrell am Barenberge (1627), **14**, 310.  
 Lützen (Nov. 16th, 1632), **14**, 357-360; (Grossgörschen) (May 1st-2nd, 1813), **15**, 312.  
 Luxemburg (1683), **11**, 597.  
 Lyons (197 A.D.), **6**, 387.  
 Macao (Macellio) (1427), **9**, 282.  
 Macta (June 26th, 1835), **13**, 67.  
 Maander (1148), **8**, 362.  
 Maestricht (1579), **13**, 477; (June, 1673), **11**, 579; (1676), **11**, 585; (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Mafeking (1899-1900), **22**, 305.  
 Magagani (May 8th, 1889), **15**, 555.  
 Magdeburg (1550-1551), **14**, 309; (1631), **14**, 348 seq.; (1806), **12**, 553.  
 Magenta (June 4th, 1859), **13**, 136.  
 Magerfontein (1899), **22**, 308-309.  
 Magnano (April 5th, 1799), **12**, 471.  
 Magnesia (190 B.C.), **5**, 298-299.  
 Maipo (Maypu), (1818), **23**, 585, 592.  
 Majuba Hill (1881), **21**, 643, 652.  
 Malaga (1487), **10**, 149.  
 Mahmō (1536), **16**, 261.  
 Malo Jaroslavetz (Oct. 12th, or 24th, 1812), **12**, 591; **17**, 477.  
 Malplaquet (Sept. 11th, 1709), **11**, 624.  
 Mals (1499), **14**, 242.

Malsch (July 9th, 1796), **14**, 514.  
 Malta (1565), **24**, 357; (1800), **17**, 439.  
 Malvern Hill (July 1st, 1862), **23**, 432.  
 Mannheim (1688), **11**, 600; (1794), **14**, 509; (Sept. 18th, 1799), **12**, 475; **17**, 436.  
 Mansura (1250), **8**, 436 seq.  
 Mantinea (418 B.C.), **3**, 588-589; (362 B.C.), **4**, 191-196.  
 Mantua (1796-1797), **12**, 430; **14**, 513.  
 Manzicert (1071), **7**, 254-255.  
 Marathon (Sept., 490 B.C.), **3**, 272-277.  
 Marchfeld (Aug. 26th, 1278), **14**, 155, see also Essling.  
 Marchlitz (1711), **24**, 208.  
 Marciano (1554), **9**, 465.  
 Mardyke (1657), **20**, 170.  
 Marengo (June 14th, 1800), **12**, 502.  
 Marienthal (May, 1645), **11**, 494.  
 Marignano (Melegnano), (Sept. 13th, 1515), **9**, 441; **16**, 618.  
 Maritza (1361), **24**, 131; (Sept. 26th, 1371), **24**, 193.  
 Mars-la-Tour (1870), **13**, 154.  
 Marsaglia (1693), **9**, 508; **11**, 606.  
 Marseilles (1536), **14**, 274.  
 Marston Moor (July 2nd, 1644), **20**, 24; **21**, 294.  
 Martinique (Dominica), (naval) (April 12th, 1782), **20**, 639.  
 Mascara (1835), **13**, 68.  
 Maser (642 A.D.), **18**, 51.  
 Matchin (1791), **17**, 410.  
 Maubeuge (1814), **12**, 617.  
 Mearnsburn (485 A.D.), **18**, 37.  
 Meaux (1421), **11**, 181; **18**, 542.  
 Mecca (683 A.D.), **8**, 177; (692), **8**, 180.  
 Mechanicsville (June 26th, 1862), **23**, 431.  
 Medinah (1849), **14**, 654.  
 Medina (627 A.D.), **8**, 123 seq.  
 Megiddo (ca. 1530 B.C.), **1**, 136-137; (612 B.C.), **1**, 183.  
 Mehidpur (Dec. 21st, 1817), **22**, 128.  
 Melitene (577 A.D.), **7**, 143-144.  
 Meloria (naval) (1284), **9**, 116.  
 Melun (1420), **11**, 180; **18**, 540.  
 Memel (June, 1807), **17**, 454.  
 Mentana (1867), **9**, 618.  
 Merseburg (1080), **16**, 539.  
 Méry (1814), **15**, 319.  
 Meskireh (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Messina (naval), (1267), **14**, 129; (1718), **20**, 521.  
 Metaurus (207 B.C.), **5**, 275-277.  
 Methone or Modon (431 B.C.), **3**, 530.  
 Metz (1552), **11**, 343; (1870), **13**, 174.  
 Miani (Feb. 17th, 1843), **22**, 148.  
 Middelburg (1572-1574), **13**, 445.  
 Midea, "Fearless battle" of (367 B.C.), **4**, 180.  
 Mikindani (1890), **15**, 556.  
 Millesimo (April 14th, 1796), **14**, 512.  
 Mill Springs (Jan. 19th, 1862), **23**, 425.  
 Milvian Bridge (313 A.D.), **6**, 440-441.  
 Mincio (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Minden (Aug. 1st, 1759), **15**, 212.  
 Minorca (April 17th, 1756), **12**, 67; (1798), **10**, 318.  
 Miraflores (Jan. 15th, 1881), **23**, 607.  
 Missunde (Sept. 12th, 1850), **15**, 450.

Noizé, Castle of (1560), **11**, 354.  
 Nordheim (1545), **14**, 282.  
 Nördlingen (Aug. 26th, 1634), **14**, 366;  
 (August, 1645), **11**, 495.  
 Norham Castle (1497), **19**, 33; (1513),  
**19**, 65.  
 Northampton (1460), **18**, 575.  
 North Foreland (naval) (June 11th-14th  
 [1st-4th], 1666), **13**, 625; (Aug. 4-5th,  
 1666), **13**, 629.  
 Norwich (1549), **19**, 215.  
 Novara (1513), **9**, 441; **16**, 617; (1821),  
**14**, 588; (Mar. 23rd, 1849), **14**, 659.  
 Novart (Aug. 29th, 1870), **13**, 156.  
 Novi (Aug. 15th, 1799), **12**, 473.  
 Noyon, see Brenneville.  
 Nübel (May 28th, 1848), **15**, 448.  
 Nuremberg (1632), **14**, 355; (1797), **15**,  
 281.  
 Nyborg (1659), **15**, 139.  
 Oberalpsee (Sept. 24th, 1799), **17**, 435.  
 Ocaña (Nov. 17th, 1809), **10**, 351.  
 Ocha (483 A.D.), **21**, 342.  
 Ockley (851 A.D.), **18**, 69.  
 Ohod (625 A.D.), **8**, 13, 121.  
 Oka (1507), **17**, 188.  
 Olasch (1696), **24**, 402.  
 Olmedo (ca. 1443), **10**, 125.  
 Olmütz (1758), **15**, 204.  
 Omdurman (Sept. 2nd, 1898), **21**, 652.  
 Oriskany (Aug. 7th, 1777), **23**, 264.  
 Orleans (1428-1429), **18**, 550-554; (1563),  
**11**, 359.  
 Ormais (Sept. 14th, 1808), **17**, 458.  
 Orontes (ca. 271 A.D.), **6**, 423.  
 Orsova, Old (1788), **17**, 405.  
 Ostend (1601-1604), **13**, 538; (1745), **12**,  
 42; (June 30th, 1794), **12**, 380.  
 Ostrolenka, see Austrolenka.  
 Oswego (1756), **23**, 213.  
 Otchakov (1788-1789), **17**, 406.  
 Otterburn (Chevy Chase), (Aug. 15th, 1388),  
**21**, 155.  
 Oudenarde (1582), **13**, 495; (1667), **11**,  
 569; (1674), **11**, 584; (1708), **20**, 477;  
 (1745), **12**, 42.  
 Ourique (Orlik), (July 25th, 1139), **10**, 430.  
 Oxford (1141), **18**, 252.  
 Paardeberg (Feb. 17th-18th, 1900), **22**,  
 312.  
 Padua (1509), **9**, 433.  
 Palermo (Panormus), (250 B.C.), **5**, 227-  
 228; (naval) (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Palikao (1860), **13**, 138.  
 Palmyra (272-273 A.D.), **6**, 424.  
 Palo Alto (May 8th, 1846), **23**, 372.  
 Pamplona (July 30th-31st, 1813), **10**, 369.  
 Paneas (198 B.C.), **4**, 558.  
 Pangani (1889), **15**, 555.  
 Panipat (1556), **22**, 26.  
 Parabiago (Feb. 20th, 1339), **9**, 242.  
 Pardakovski (1790), **17**, 403.  
 Paris (885-886), **11**, 8-9; (978), **11**, 19;  
 (1429), **11**, 203; (1589), **11**, 393; (1590),  
**11**, 400; (1814), **12**, 611; (1830),  
 "battles of the barracks," **13**, 47; (1870-  
 1871), **13**, 163.  
 Parkany (1683), **14**, 397.  
 Parma (June, 1734), **12**, 29; see also Trebbia.

Passero, Cape (naval) (Aug. 11th, 1718),  
**20**, 521.  
 Patay (June, 1429), **11**, 201; **18**, 554.  
 Patna (1750), **22**, 62.  
 Pavia (1524-1525), **11**, 317.  
 Peachtree Creek, Ga. (1864), **23**, 444.  
 Peiho (1859), **21**, 626.  
 Pekin (1860), **13**, 138; (1900), **24**, 569.  
 Pelusium (525 B.C.), **2**, 601; see also  
 Farnah.  
 Penjeh (March, 1885), **17**, 617.  
 Pentland Hills or Rullion Green (Nov. 28th,  
 1666), **21**, 300.  
 Percinislavl (972 A.D.), **17**, 101; (1521), **17**,  
 189.  
 Perinthus (340-339 B.C.), **4**, 238-239.  
 Perryville (Oct. 8th, 1862), **23**, 434.  
 Perth (1306), **18**, 423; (1311), **21**, 96;  
 (1338), **21**, 136.  
 Peschiera (1848), **14**, 642.  
 Petelia (near Brundisium) (71 B.C.), **5**,  
 461.  
 Petersburg (1864-1865), **23**, 450.  
 Peterwardein (Aug. 5th, 1716), **24**, 406.  
 Pevensey (1088), **18**, 214.  
 Pharsalia (48 B.C.), **5**, 541-542.  
 Philiphaugh (Sept. 13th, 1645), **21**, 294.  
 Philippi (42 B.C.), **5**, 622-624.  
 Philippsburg (1676), **11**, 585; (1688), **11**,  
 600; (1734), **12**, 29; (1799), **17**, 436.  
 Phyang-yang (Sept. 16th, 1894), **24**, 654.  
 Piacenza (June 16th, 1746), **12**, 42.  
 Pieng-an (Sept. 15th, 1894), **24**, 558.  
 Pilltown (1462), **21**, 392.  
 Pinerolo (1630), **11**, 461.  
 Pinkie (Sept. 10th, 1547), **19**, 220; see also  
 Prestonpans.  
 Pirna (1756), **15**, 190.  
 Pisa (1507-1509), **9**, 431.  
 Pissæ (225 B.C.); see Telamon.  
 Pistoria (62 B.C.), **5**, 491-493.  
 Placentia (Piacenza) (271 A.D.), **6**, 421.  
 Plains of Abraham (1759), **23**, 217-222.  
 Plassey (June 23rd, 1757), **22**, 59.  
 Platea (479 B.C.), **3**, 366-373.  
 Plattsburg (Sept. 11th, 1814), **23**, 334.  
 Pleisse (1813), **15**, 317.  
 Plevna (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Po or Soncino (naval) (June 6th, 1431),  
**9**, 286.  
 Poitiers (507 A.D.), **7**, 473; (Tours) (732),  
**7**, 496; **10**, 18; (Sept. 19th, 1356), **11**,  
 130; **18**, 473.  
 Pondicherry (1747), **12**, 47.  
 Pontoise (1441), **11**, 233.  
 Pollentia (403 A.D.), **6**, 545-546.  
 Pollilore (Aug. 27th, 1781), **22**, 98.  
 Polotsk (1812), **17**, 472.  
 Ponclau (Pontland) (1388), **21**, 156.  
 Pont-de-Cé (1620), **11**, 445.  
 Pontisbury (661 A.D.), **18**, 56 seq.  
 Pont-Valain (1370), **11**, 151.  
 Port Arthur (1904-1905), **17**, 624.  
 Port Gibson (May 1st, 1863), **23**, 441.  
 Portland (840 A.D.), **18**, 69.  
 Portland Point (naval) (Feb. 28th, 1653),  
**13**, 618 seq.  
 Porto Novo (July 1st, 1781), **22**, 97.  
 Potchefstroom (1881), **22**, 291.

Schlettstadt (1870), **13**, 169.  
 Schoeneveldt (1673), **13**, 637.  
 Schwarz (1809), **14**, 563.  
 Schwechat (1848), **14**, 647.  
 Schweidnitz (1757), **15**, 202; (1758), **15**, 204; (1762), **15**, 223.  
 Scutari (1479), **9**, 296.  
 Sea of Japan (1904), **24**, 663.  
 Sebastopol (1854-1855), **17**, 570-584.  
 Sedan (Sept. 1st, 1870), **13**, 157; **15**, 526.  
 Sedgemoor (July 6th, 1685), **20**, 365.  
 Segeswald (757 A.D.), **18**, 59.  
 Sehested (1813), **16**, 431.  
 Sékigahara (1600), **24**, 589.  
 Sellasia (221 B.C.), **4**, 525.  
 Semendria (1789), **17**, 408.  
 Seminara (April 21st, 1503), **9**, 428.  
 Sempach (1386), **16**, 576.  
 Seneffe (Aug. 1674), **11**, 584.  
 Sens (1420), **18**, 540.  
 Sentinum (295 B.C.), **5**, 196-197.  
 Seringapatam (1799), **22**, 114.  
 Sevenoaks (1450), **18**, 567.  
 Shakhe (Sha-ho) (Oct. 1904), **17**, 624.  
 Sheriff-muir (Nov. 1715), **20**, 510.  
 Shiloh (April, 1862), **23**, 428.  
 Shipka Pass (1877), **17**, 604.  
 Shirtov (1811), **17**, 468.  
 Shrewsbury (1403), **18**, 523.  
 Sidon (1196), **8**, 411.  
 Siedlee (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Siena (1554), **9**, 464 seq.  
 Sierra de los Infantes (1319), **8**, 256.  
 Sierck (1643), **11**, 491.  
 Sievershausen (1553), **14**, 312.  
 Silistria (1809), **17**, 466; (1854), **17**, 564.  
 Simancas (939 A.D.), **10**, 44.  
 Singara (348 A.D.), **8**, 81.  
 Sinope (naval) (1853), **21**, 615.  
 Sistella (1795), **10**, 316.  
 Skalitz (1866), **15**, 489.  
 Slapkamen (1691), **24**, 400.  
 Sluys (naval) (1340), **11**, 104; **18**, 456-457; (1587), **19**, 386; (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Smolensk (1514), **17**, 187; (1600), **17**, 234; (1812), **12**, 587.  
 Sobraon (Feb. 10th, 1846), **22**, 155.  
 Soczawa (1674), **24**, 62.  
 Soissons (486 A.D.), **7**, 468; (1413), **11**, 169.  
 Solferino (June 24th, 1859), **13**, 136.  
 Solovetski (1855), **17**, 564.  
 Solway (1542), **21**, 240.  
 Soor (1745), **15**, 179.  
 Soncino (1431), **9**, 286.  
 South Mountain (Sept. 14th, 1862), **23**, 433.  
 Southwold Bay (naval) (1672), **20**, 276.  
 Speier (1703), **11**, 617.  
 Spicheren (1870), **13**, 152.  
 Spion Kop (1900), **22**, 310.  
 Spottsylvania (May 10th, 1864), **23**, 447.  
 Spurs, Battles of the (1302), see Courtrai; (1513), see Guinegate (Thérouanne).  
 Stade (1183), **14**, 105.  
 Stadtlohn (1623), **14**, 338.  
 Staffarda (Aug. 18th, 1690), **11**, 604.  
 Stamford bridge (1066), **18**, 149.  
 Standard (1138), **10**, 243.

Staouéli (1827), **13**, 43.  
 Stavanger Fjord (875 A.D.), **16**, 50.  
 Stavutshan (1739), **17**, 336.  
 Steenkerke (1692), **11**, 605.  
 Stein (1805), **17**, 448.  
 Stirling (1297), **18**, 410; **21**, 72; (1299-1300), **18**, 419-420; (1313), **21**, 97; Castle (1515), **19**, 73; (1745), **21**, 325.  
 Stockach (1799), **14**, 530; (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Stockholm (1391), **16**, 20.  
 Stoke (1487), **19**, 23; **21**, 393.  
 Stornberg (1899), **22**, 308.  
 Stralsund (1628), **14**, 342; (1715), **15**, 148; **16**, 390.  
 Strasburg (357 A.D.), **6**, 483; (1681), **14**, 394; (1815), **15**, 331; (1870), **13**, 151, 174.  
 Stromboli (naval) (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Sulcoit (968 A.D.), **21**, 350.  
 Suenske Sound (naval) (July 9th, 1790), **17**, 404.  
 Sunderland Bridge (1346), **18**, 465.  
 Sung-hwan (1894), **24**, 576.  
 Sveaborg (1855), **17**, 564.  
 Swalder (naval) (1000 A.D.), **16**, 46, 67.  
 Sybota (naval) (433 B.C.), **3**, 442.  
 Syracuse (413 B.C.), **3**, 606-610; (212 B.C.), **5**, 264-265; (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Szezecociny (1794), **15**, 274; **24**, 95.  
 Sziget (1566), **14**, 320; **24**, 358.  
 Tabor (1645), **11**, 496.  
 Taena (1880), **23**, 607.  
 Taginae (Tadinum) (552 A.D.), **7**, 419-420.  
 Tagliacozzo (Aug. 23rd, 1268), **9**, 110; **14**, 129.  
 Tagliamento (March 16th, 1797), **14**, 520.  
 Taillebourg (1212), **11**, 59; **18**, 373.  
 Talavera (July 27th, 28th, 1809), **10**, 350, 540.  
 Talikota (1565), **22**, 34.  
 Tamai (March 13th, 1884), **24**, 461.  
 Tamatave (naval) (1883), **13**, 198.  
 Tanagra (457 B.C.), **3**, 427.  
 Tanga (1889), **15**, 556.  
 Tangiers (1844), **13**, 76.  
 Tannenberg (Grunewald) (1410), **24**, 42.  
 Tara (980 A.D.), **21**, 349.  
 Targau (1760), **15**, 219.  
 Tarontin (Oct. 6th, 1812), **17**, 476.  
 Tarsus (965 A.D.), **7**, 231-232.  
 Tarvis (March 3rd, 1797), **14**, 520.  
 Tashkend (1865), **17**, 600.  
 Tatistchev (1775), **17**, 387.  
 Tauromenium (133 B.C.), **5**, 324; (naval) (36 B.C.), **5**, 627.  
 Taurus, Mount (622 A.D.), **7**, 161.  
 Tchernaya (Traktis) (1855), **17**, 570.  
 Tchernigov (1078), **17**, 123; (1094), **17**, 125.  
 "Tearless Battle" of Midea (367 B.C.), **4**, 180.  
 Tel-el-Kebir (Sept. 13th, 1882), **21**, 646; **24**, 460.  
 Telamon (Clusium or Pisa) (225 B.C.), **5**, 236.  
 Telisch (1877), **17**, 604.  
 Telissu (Vofangow) (June 14th-16th, 1904), **17**, 624; **24**, 658.



Wattignies (1793), **12**, 365, 366; **14**, 507.  
 Weissenberg (1620), see White Mountain.  
 Weissenburg (1793), **14**, 507; (1870), **12**, 150.  
 Wesel (1806), **15**, 293.  
 West Kappel (1252), **13**, 294.  
 Wexford (1416), **21**, 390.  
 White Mountain (Prague) (1620), **14**, 333.  
 White Plains (Oct. 28th, 1776), **23**, 258.  
 Widdin (1810), **17**, 468.  
 Wilderness, The (1864), **23**, 446.  
 Williamsburg (May 5th, 1862), **23**, 430.  
 Wilson's Creek (Aug. 9th, 1861), **23**, 421.  
 Wilton (1142), **18**, 252.  
 Wimbledon (568 A.D.), **18**, 42.  
 Wimpfen (May 6th, 1622), **14**, 336.  
 Winchelsea (naval) (1349), **18**, 467.  
 Winchester, England (1141), **18**, 250.  
 Winchester, U. S. (May 25th, 1862), **23**, 430; (Sept. 19th, 1864), **23**, 449.  
 Winwædfield (655 A.D.), **18**, 53.  
 Wippdesfleet (465 A.D.), **18**, 36.  
 Wittenweier (Aug. 9th, 1638), **14**, 377.  
 Wittstock (1636), **14**, 370.  
 Wodnesbeorh (ca. 590 A.D.), **18**, 42; (715 A.D.), **18**, 64.  
 Woeringen (1288), **13**, 309.  
 Worcester (1651), **20**, 108; **21**, 295.  
 Wörth (Dec. 22nd, 1793), **14**, 507; **15**, 273; (Aug. 6th, 1870), **13**, 150.  
 Würtemberg (1388), **14**, 192.  
 Würzburg (1525), **14**, 263; (1563), **14**, 319; (Sept. 3rd, 1796), **14**, 514.  
 Xeres (711 A.D.), **8**, 193; **10**, 36.  
 Yalu (Sept. 17th, 1894), (naval), **24**, 558, 576, 654; (April, 1904), **17**, 623.  
 Yangste Pass (July 29th, 1904), **17**, 624.  
 Yantra (1810), **17**, 467.  
 Ya-shan (1894), **24**, 654.  
 Yellow Ford (1598), **21**, 414.  
 Yermuk (636 A.D.), **8**, 156.  
 York (1069), **18**, 180.  
 Yorktown (1781), **23**, 279; (1862), **23**, 430.  
 Ypres (1678), **11**, 588; (1794), **12**, 380.  
 Yungay (1839), **23**, 612.  
 Zab, The, (591 A.D.), **8**, 92; (750 A.D.), **8**, 189.  
 Zahara (1481), **10**, 141.  
 Zallaka (1086), **8**, 242.  
 Zama (202 B.C.), **5**, 287-292.  
 Zamora (873 A.D.), **10**, 43.  
 Zela (47 B.C.), **5**, 551-552.  
 Zelucho (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Zenta (1697), **24**, 402.  
 Zeven (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Zieriksee (naval) (1304), **11**, 77; **13**, 333; (1575), **13**, 455, 458.  
 Zittau (1809), **15**, 307.  
 Zloczow (1674), **24**, 62.  
 Zorndorf (1758), **15**, 205.  
 Zülpich (Tolbiacum) (496 A.D.), **7**, 469.  
 Züllichau (1759), **15**, 214.  
 Zürich (Sept. 15th-17th, 1790), **17**, 435.  
 Zusmarshausen (1648), **14**, 382.  
 Zutphen (1586), **13**, 521.  
 Battori, see Bathori.  
 Batu (Sain Khan) (d. 1255), Mongol Khan; rule of, in Kiptchak, **24**, 283, 284, 287.

Baturin, siege of (1708), **17**, 279.  
 Bau, battle of (1848), **15**, 448.  
 Baudin des Ardennes, Charles (1784-1854), French naval officer; in Mexico, **13**, 71.  
 Bauer, General, Russian soldier; relations of, with Martha, afterwards Catherine I, of Russia (1702), **17**, 269.  
 Baugó, battle of (1421), **14**, 181; **18**, 542.  
 Bault, Mlle., attendant of Marie Antoinette, **12**, 322.  
 Baum, Friedrich (d. 1777), Hessian soldier in British service; defeated at Bennington, **23**, 264.  
 Baumgarten, Conrad von, a legendary Unterwalden patriot; kills Wolfenschiess, **16**, 555.  
 Bautzen, battle of (1813), **12**, 602; **15**, 313; **17**, 484.  
 Bautzen, Peace of (1018), **24**, 10.  
 Bava, Giovanni Battista (1790-1854), Sardinian commander-in-chief; forced to resign, **14**, 658.  
 Bavaria, German state; alliance with Lombards, **7**, 442-448; becomes subject to Franks (ca. 725 A.D.), **7**, 491; war with Franks (787-788 A.D.), **7**, 526-527; made subordinate kingdom (817), **7**, 557; early invasions, **7**, 580-581, 585, 613, 639; under the emperor Henry I, **7**, 599, 619; war with Maximilian I (1504), **14**, 242; in Thirty Years' War, **14**, 381; revolts against Austria (1705), **14**, 411; in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 487; acquires Tyrol (1805), **14**, 562; acquires constitution (1818), **15**, 367; progress of, under Maximilian II, **15**, 466.  
 Bavarian Succession, War of the (1778, 1779), **14**, 459-460; **15**, 245.  
 Baxar, battle of (1754), **22**, 69.  
 Baxter, George, petitions for popular government at New Amsterdam, **23**, 21.  
 Baxter, Richard (1615-1691), English divine; trial and condemnation of, **20**, 363.  
 Bayard, Pierre du Terrail, Chevalier de (1476-1524), French hero; at Semblana, **9**, 428; at battle of Fornovo, **11**, 292; in defense of bridge, **11**, 300; in second battle of Spurs, **11**, 304; **14**, 243; **19**, 62, 63; knights Francis I, **11**, 309; at Romagnano, **11**, 317; death of, **9**, 448.  
 Bayard, Thomas Francis (1828-1898), American statesman, secretary of state 1885-1889; offers arbitration of United States in Venezuelan-Guianian boundary dispute (1885), **23**, 598.  
 Bayazid I (Bajazet), "Yilderim" (1347-1403), sultan of Turkey 1389-1403; main treatment of, **24**, 319-320; conquers Asiatic provinces, **2**, 378; relations with Manuel II, **7**, 331-333; at war with Sigismund of Hungary, **7**, 331-332; **13**, 352; **24**, 319-320; introduces feudal system into Greece, **24**, 225; conquered by Timur at Angora, **2**, 378; **7**, 333; **24**, 319.  
 Bayazid II (Bajazet) (1447-1512), sultan of Turkey 1481-1512; reign of, **24**, 337; at war with Venice, **9**, 425; relations to Moldavia, **24**, 135.

Lancaster) (1389-1435), son of Henry IV of England; regent in France, **11**, 187, 188; **18**, 546; marriage, **11**, 221; contends against Charles VII, **18**, 547; quarrels with Burgundy, **18**, 551.

Bedford, Jasper Tudor, Duke of, see Tudor.

Bedford, Earls and Dukes of, see Russell.

Bedford, battle of (571), **18**, 42.

Bedingfield, Henry, as jailer of Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 243, 245, 271.

Bedouins, nomadic Arabs; main treatment, **8**, 1 seq.; influence in Egypt, **1**, 58, 119; migrations, **1**, 347; **2**, 267; **8**, 3; repulsed by Ramses III, **1**, 167; Nebuchadnezzar's campaign against, **1**, 451; Israelites and, **2**, 72; habits of, **2**, 267; **8**, 1, 2, 7, 24; wars of, with Egyptians, **2**, 271.

Bedr, battle of (621), **8**, 12, 120.

Bedriacum (Cremona), battle of (69 A.D.), **6**, 227.

Beecher, Henry Ward (1813-1887), American clergyman and reformer; instrumental in supplying arms to a New Haven colony in Kansas (1856), **23**, 397.

Beecher's Bibles, name given to rifles supplied to anti-slavery colony in Kansas by Henry Ward Beecher, **23**, 397.

Beethoven, Ludwig von (1770-1827), German musical composer, **15**, 360.

Begga, mother of Pepin of Heristal, **7**, 482.

Beggars ("Gueux"), name applied, at first derisively, to confederacy of Flemish nobles, organised in 1566 to resist the introduction of the Inquisition into the Netherlands, later used broadly for all inhabitants of the Low Countries; present their "request," or petition, to the regent, **13**, 398; derivation of the name, **13**, 398 note.

Beggars of the Sea, name applied to Dutch political refugees who adopted profession of privateers to harass Spanish commerce (sixteenth century); Elizabeth offers asylum to, **13**, 426; take Briel (1572), **13**, 428-429.

Behaim, Martin (ca. 1436-1506), celebrated navigator and map-maker of Nuremberg; among claimants to discovery of America, **22**, 401; applies astrolabe to navigation, **22**, 418.

Behistun Inscription, inscription of Darius I of Persia on a rock at Behistun, Persia; decipherment, **1**, 623-625; translation, **2**, 613-614.

Behring Sea Fisheries; arbitration of United States rights in, **23**, 482.

Béhuchet, Nicholas, commands French fleet at Sluys (1340), **11**, 104-106.

Beilan, battle of (1832), **24**, 452.

Beiling, Arnold, Dutch burgher; execution of (1425), **13**, 345.

Beirut (Bairut, Beyrout, ancient Berytus), seaport in Syria; Phœnician town, **2**, 172, 250; school of law at, **2**, 303; held by crusaders, **2**, 304; taken by Anglo-Austrian fleet, **24**, 454.

Beit, Alfred (1853-), South African capitalist and mine owner; in Jameson raid conspiracy (1895), **22**, 297.

Bekker, Balthazar, Dutch writer (1634-1698), **13**, 595.

Bektish Khan, Persian governor of Baghdad; defeated by Turks (1638), **24**, 380.

Bel, Assyro-Babylonian god; place in Assyrian and in Babylonian hierarchy, **1**, 517, 518; in Babylonian mythology, **1**, 526, 528, 529; in other countries, **1**, 313, 314, 316, 317; **2**, 350; chief god of Nippur, **1**, 351, 521; see also Marduk.

Belbasha (Enbasha), king of the Gambuli (seventh century B.C.), **1**, 422, 429.

Belcher, Jonathan (1681-1757), colonial governor of Massachusetts, **23**, 195; consulted concerning fate of Acadians (1755), **23**, 204.

Belcredi, Richard, Count von (1823-), Austrian politician; ministry of, **15**, 20, 21, 30, 32.

Beldenack, Jöns, in carnage of Stockholm, (1520), **16**, 231, 233.

Belej ben Basher, emir of Cordova (742 A.D.); leads Egyptians into Spain, **8**, 200.

Belesis, in Greek classic account Babylonian priest and soldier; aids revolt of Arbaces, **1**, 596-598.

Belfort (or Héricourt), battle of (1871), **13**, 170-171.

Belgæ, Gallic tribe; in wars with Romans, **5**, 515-516; **6**, 137, 138; in Britain, **18**, 3.

Belgard, a town in Prussia; taken by Boleslaw III of Poland, **24**, 24.

Belgium, early history (51 B.C.-1384), **13**, 306-330; separation from Holland as the "Spanish Netherlands" (1579), **13**, 472-476; literature **13**, 592; art **13**, 598; later history (1648-1902), **14**, 28-58; united with Holland (1814), **14**, 28; in last war with Napoleon, **14**, 29; the battle-ground of Europe, **14**, 33; becomes "Austrian Netherlands," **14**, 38; spoliation and ruin of, **14**, 39; and the War of the Austrian Succession, **14**, 40; under Maria Theresa, **14**, 42; under Joseph II of Austria, **14**, 43; and Brabantine Revolution (1787-1789), **14**, 44; and French Revolution, **14**, 46; united with Holland, **14**, 47; history (1815-1830), **14**, 48-53; secures independence, **14**, 53-54; reign of Leopold I (1831-1865), **14**, 54-55; Leopold II and the Socialist advance (1865-1902), **14**, 56-58; bibliography, **14**, 71; chronology, **14**, 75.

Belgrade, sieges of (1456), **24**, 330; (1521), **24**, 343; (1688), **24**, 395; (1690), **24**, 399; (1717), **14**, 421; **24**, 406; (1789), **14**, 487; **24**, 422; (1806), **24**, 199.

Belgrade, Treaty of (1739), **24**, 146, 410.

Belhaven, Lord (early eighteenth century); speaks against union of England and Scotland, **21**, 321.

Bel-ibni, king of Babylon, **1**, 406, 407, 410.

Belisarius (ca. 505-565), the greatest general of the Byzantine Empire; youth of, **7**, 80; quells revolt in Constantinople, **7**, 73; invades Africa, **7**, 90-96; triumphal entry into Constantinople, **7**, 97; relations

1334-1342; pontificate of, **8**, 628; sends fleet to aid Constantinople, **7**, 329.  
**Benedict XIII** (Pedro de Luna), pope 1394-1409; pontificate of, **8**, 631; deposed, **8**, 635; election of, **11**, 185.  
**Benedict XIV** (Prospero Lambertini), pope 1740-1758; his two bulls against the Jesuits, **10**, 524-525.  
**Benedict Cajetan**, see **Boniface VIII**.  
**Benedict, Saint** (ca. 480-543), an Italian monk and founder of Benedictine order; rule of, **8**, 544.  
**Benevento**, duchy of; created by Lombards, **9**, 18, 35; influence of, on Italian culture, **9**, 182.  
**Benevento**, battle of (1266), **9**, 109; **14**, 126.  
**Beneventum**, battle of (275 B.C.), **5**, 208, 209.  
**Benfield, Paul**, money-lender of Madras; denounced by Burke, **22**, 90.  
**Bengal**, a division of India; conquest of, completed by the English, **22**, 68, 69; administration of Warren Hastings in, **22**, 83-100; Burmese attack British in, **22**, 134; redistributed (1904), **21**, 667.  
**Ben-Hadad** (Bir-dadda), king of Damascus; wars with Israel, **2**, 18, 108-109.  
**Ben Hadad II** (Hadad-ezer), king of Damascus; in alliance against Shalmaneser II, **1**, 387; **2**, 392.  
**Beni Kainoka**, Jewish tribe in Arabia; exile of, **8**, 121.  
**Beni Koraiza**, Jewish tribe in Arabia; alliance of, with Koreish, **8**, 123.  
**Beni Nadhir**, Jewish tribe in Arabia; exile of, **8**, 123.  
**Beni Merin**, dynasty of, in Morocco, **8**, 248 seq.  
**Beni Zian**, dynasty of, in Tlemcen, **8**, 248.  
**Benjamin**, tribe of Israel; relations of, with David, **2**, 12, 81, 92, 96; wars with Kingdom of Israel and Philistines, **2**, 75, 84; relations with Samaritans, **2**, 128.  
**Benjamin**, patriarch of Jacobite church in Egypt; interviews Amru, **8**, 161.  
**Benkendorf, Count Alexander** (ca. 1782-1844), Russian general and diplomat; establishes higher police in Russia, **17**, 542; death of, **17**, 557.  
**Bennet, Henry**, see **Arlington, Earl of**.  
**Bennet, Sir Humphrey**, English royalist; trial and acquittal of (1658), **20**, 172-173.  
**Bennett, Richard**, English colonial governor; becomes governor of Virginia (1652), **22**, 596; appoints ten commissioners to govern Maryland, **22**, 607.  
**Bennigsen, Count Levin August Theophil** (1745-1826), a general in the Russian service; at battle of Pultusk, **12**, 555; **17**, 461; in Eylau campaign, **12**, 556, 558; **17**, 452; at battle of Friedland, **12**, 560, 561; at battle of Leipsic, **12**, 604; speech of, on Luxemburg question, **15**, 505-507; made commander-in-chief of Russian armies, **17**, 453.  
**Bennington**, battle of (1777), **23**, 264.  
**Bensington**, battle of (777 A.D.), **18**, 59.  
**Bentinck, Lord George** (1802-1848), English

politician and sportsman; aids in overthrow of Peel ministry, **21**, 605.  
**Bentinck, Lord William Cavendish** (1774-1839), English soldier and diplomat; named captain-general of Sicily, **9**, 574; as governor-general of India (1828), **22**, 136.  
**Bentinck, William**, 1st earl of Portland (ca. 1649-1709), diplomatic agent of William II; made earl of Portland (1689), **20**, 423; receives favours from William III, **20**, 453; ambassador at Paris, **11**, 611; impeached, **20**, 460; relations of, with William III, **20**, 465.  
**Bentinck, William Henry Cavendish**, 3rd duke of Portland (1738-1809), English statesman; becomes prime minister, **20**, 641; second ministry of, **21**, 470.  
**Bentioigna, Baron**, leads insurrection in Naples and Sicily (1854), **9**, 602.  
**Bentivoglio, Giovanni** (1438-1508), ruler of Bologna; submits to Julius II, **8**, 647.  
**Bentonville**, battle of (1865), **23**, 446.  
**Beon or Bnon**, king of Egypt, **1**, 122.  
**Beorhtic**, king of Wessex (ca. 826 A.D.), **18**, 66.  
**Beornwulf**, king of Mercia (ca. 822 A.D.), **18**, 61.  
**Beowulf**, Anglo-Saxon epic, **18**, 161.  
**Berar, Rajah of**, signs treaty of peace with British (1804), **22**, 121.  
**Beraun**, battle of (1394), **14**, 193.  
**Berbers**, a North-African people; in contests with Arabs, **8**, 182; **24**, 467-468; in Tripoli, **24**, 487.  
**Berchar**, Frankish leader (seventh century), **7**, 483, 484.  
**Berdi Ghazali**, traitor to mamlukes (1516), **24**, 444, 445.  
**Bereke**, khan of Kiptchak, **24**, 291, 294.  
**Berengar**, of Friuli, king of Italy 888-924, **7**, 590-592.  
**Berengar II**, king of Italy 950-961, **7**, 615, 616.  
**Berengar**, counts of Barcelona, see **Raymond Berengar**.  
**Berengaria or Berenguela** (d. after 1230), of Navarre, queen of Richard I of England; marriage of, **8**, 357; **18**, 310; as regent of Castile, **10**, 63.  
**Berengarius** (ca. 998-1088), French ecclesiastic; heresies of, **11**, 40, 41.  
**Berenice** (fourth century B.C.), wife of Ptolemy I of Egypt; intrigues to obtain throne for Ptolemy Philadelphus, **4**, 455, 505, 568.  
**Berenice** (third century B.C.), daughter of Ptolemy II, marries Antiochus Theos of Syria, **4**, 557, 569, 571.  
**Berenice (Cleopatra)** (third century B.C.), wife of Ptolemy III, **4**, 571.  
**Berenice** (first century B.C.), queen of Egypt, wife of Alexander II, **4**, 575, 576.  
**Berenice** (first century B.C.), daughter of Ptolemy Auletes; murdered, **4**, 576.  
**Beresford, William Carr**, Viscount (1768-1854), British soldier; in Peninsular War, **10**, 371; defeats Soult, at Albuera (1811), **12**, 582; captures Buenos Ayres, **23**, 579.  
**Beresina**, passage of (1812), **12**, 594-598.

- Bernstorff, Andreas Peter, Count von** (1735-1797), Danish statesman; becomes prime minister, **16**, 419; diplomacy of, **16**, 420.
- Bernstorff, Christian Günther** (1769-1835), Danish statesman; as minister of foreign affairs, **16**, 423; **17**, 439.
- Bernstorff, J. H. E., Count von** (1712-1772), Danish statesman; administration, **16**, 413; dismissal, **16**, 416.
- Beroldingen of Uri** (fifteenth century), Swiss soldier; advances on Bellinzona, **16**, 606.
- Berosus** (third century B.C.), Chaldean priest and historian, **1**, 320.
- Berri, Duchess de** (Princess Caroline Ferdinande Louise of Naples) (1798-1870); promotes rising in Brittany (1832), **13**, 62.
- Berri, Charles Ferdinand, Duke de** (1778-1820), son of Charles X of France; implicated in royalist conspiracy, **12**, 534; assassination of, **13**, 24.
- Berri, Jean de France, Duke de** (1310-1416); divides France with his brothers during youth of Charles VI, **11**, 155; deprived of Languedoc, **11**, 162; as peacemaker, in feudal quarrel, **11**, 165; at Agincourt, **18**, 533.
- Berri**, see Bituriges.
- Bersærkers**, legendary followers of Odin, **16**, 16.
- Bert, Paul** (1883-1886), French physiologist and politician; governor-general of French Indo-China, **24**, 520.
- Bertha**, wife of Emperor Henry IV, **7**, 647.
- Bertha**, "Good Queen," rule of, in Burgundy in eleventh century, **16**, 538.
- Bertha or Irene**, wife of Emperor Manuel I, **7**, 265.
- Bertha** (d. 925 A.D.), wife of Adalbert of Tuscany, **7**, 592.
- Bertha** (tenth century), wife of Frelhanger, duke of Swabia; aids Salomon to escape, **7**, 597.
- Berthelier, Philibert** (1470-1510), one of founders of republic of Geneva; concludes treaty of alliance between Fribourg and Geneva, **16**, 635.
- Berthier, Alexandre**, duke of Neuchâtel and Valangin and prince of Wagram (1753-1815), French marshal; first meeting with Napoleon, **12**, 425; at Milan, **12**, 453; ordered to march upon Rome, **12**, 459; returns from Egypt, **12**, 481; in plot against Directory, **12**, 483; organises reserve army, **12**, 496; crosses the Alps with Napoleon, **12**, 498; named grand huntsman to Napoleon's court, **12**, 537; proxy for Napoleon at marriage with Marie Louise, **12**, 579.
- Berthold**, duke of Swabia (d. 917), German baron; exploits of, **7**, 597-598.
- Berthold**, duke of Zähringen, see Zähringen.
- Berthold von Arach**, German legendary hero; at siege of Crema (1159), **9**, 52.
- Berthold**, elector of Mainz (1442-1504), German archbishop; at diet of Worms (1495), **14**, 238.
- Berthollet, Claude Louis, Count** (1748-1822), French chemist; assists Lavoisier in establishing the chemical nomenclature, **12**, 121; with Napoleon in Egypt, **12**, 481.
- Bertie, Peregrine, Lord Willoughby de Eresby** (1555-1601), English soldier and statesman; in the Low Countries, **13**, 524, 525.
- Bertie, Robert, 1st Earl of Lindsey** (1572-1642), English admiral; in expedition to La Rochelle, **19**, 557; at battle of Edgehill, **20**, 7, 8.
- Bertie, Willoughby, 4th Earl of Abingdon** (1740-1799), English statesman; espouses cause of William of Orange, **20**, 408.
- Berton, Jean Baptiste** (1769-1822), French general; executed, **13**, 27.
- Betrada**, wife of Pepin the Short, and mother of Charlemagne; coronation of, **7**, 508; second coronation of, **7**, 512; death of, **7**, 531.
- Bertrand, Count Henri Gratien** (1773-1844), French general; at battle of Leipzig (1813), **12**, 605.
- Bertrand de Poiet** (fourteenth century), cardinal; supposed son of Pope John XXII, **9**, 131; opposes Matteo Visconti of Milan, **9**, 132; rules in Bologna, **9**, 157; driven from Bologna, **9**, 158.
- Bertrand le Blas**, a manufacturer of Tournay, Belgium; martyr to the Inquisition, **13**, 393.
- Bertrando di Deux** (fourteenth century), papal legate of Clement II to Rienzi, **9**, 220.
- Beruth**, Phœnician goddess, **2**, 349.
- Berwald**, Treaty of, a treaty between France and Gustavus Adolphus (1631), **11**, 466.
- Berwick**, town on Scottish border; captured by Edward I (1296), **18**, 407; **21**, 65; fight for, between Bruce and Edward II (1319), **21**, 106; besieged by Edward III (1333), **18**, 454; captured by Ramsay, and retaken by English (1378), **21**, 152; captured by English (1482), **21**, 195.
- Berwick, Duke of**; see Fitzjames.
- Berwick, Pacification of**, an arrangement in Scotland by which Church government was to be left to assemblies (1639), **21**, 293; **19**, 576.
- Berytus**, see Beirut.
- Bes**, deity of land of Punt; identified with Bacchus, **1**, 108.
- Besançon** (Latin Vesontio), French town; Caesar defeats Ariovistus at (58 B.C.), **5**, 515; surrenders to Condé (1668), **11**, 570; siege of (1674), **11**, 581.
- Besenval, Pierre Victor, Baron de** (1722-1792), French general; commands Royalist troops near Paris (1789), **12**, 168.
- Besher ben Merwan** (seventh century A.D.), brother of Caliph Abdul-Malik; made governor of Babylonia, **8**, 180.
- Beshir Shehaab**, Syrian emir; supports Ibrahim Pasha (1832), **24**, 453.
- Besieda**, literary club of Classicists in Russia, **17**, 516.
- Besme or Bême** (Charles Dianowitz) (d. 1575), native of Bohemia; assassinates Coligny, **11**, 374.



- Biddle, Nicholas** (1750-1778) American naval commander; in Revolution, **23**, 272.
- Bidwell, Marshall S.** (1798-1872), Canadian politician; in Canadian reform movement, **22**, 335-337.
- Bieberstein, Baron Adolf Hermann Marschall von** (1842-), German statesman; secretary of state for foreign affairs (1894-1897), **15**, 551.
- Bieberstein, Marschall von**, German statesman; oppression of, in Nassau (1848), **15**, 439.
- Biedermann, Friedrich Karl** (1812-1901), German writer and political agitator; leader in revolt of 1848 at Leipzig, **14**, 648; **15**, 440.
- Biel**, see **Bienne**.
- Bien-Hoa or Tale-Sab**, a town in French Cochinchina; capture of (1863), **13**, 138.
- Bienne (Biel)**, a town in Bern, Switzerland; seized by the French (1798), **17**, 22.
- Bienville, Jean Baptiste Le Moine** (1680-1768), French colonist; discovers mouth of Mississippi, **23**, 80; founds New Orleans (1718), **23**, 83.
- Big Black River**, Grant defeats Pemberton at battle of, **23**, 441.
- Bigi**, Medicean party of fifteenth century in Florence, **9**, 422.
- Bigod, Hugh** (d. 1176), 1st earl of Norfolk; procures support of archbishop of Canterbury for Stephen (1135), **18**, 241; deserts Stephen (1137), **18**, 243; protector of Archbishop Theobald, **18**, 253.
- Bigod, Hugh** (d. 1266), son of 3rd earl of Norfolk; opposes Henry III, **18**, 377.
- Bigod, Roger** (d. 1270), fourth earl of Norfolk; opposed to Henry III in Mad Parliament, **18**, 376; member of committee of government (1258), **18**, 377; at battle of Lewes, **18**, 380.
- Bigod, Roger** (1245-1306), 5th earl of Norfolk; earl marshal, leader of English at Falkirk, **18**, 412; refuses to follow Edward I to the Continent, **18**, 413; demands confirmation of the Charters, **18**, 416.
- Bigot de Préameneu, Félix** (1747-1825), French jurist; relation to civil code, **12**, 520.
- Bijns, Anna** (1494?-1575), "Sappho of Brabant," Dutch writer, **13**, 593.
- Bikker, Cornelis**, burgomaster of Amsterdam (1650), **13**, 611.
- Bilal**, muezzin in first mosque of Mohammed, **8**, 119.
- Biland Abbey or Byland Abbey**, battle of (1322), **18**, 439; **21**, 112.
- Bilde, André**, grand marshal of Denmark (1648), **16**, 361.
- Bildt, Diedrik Anders Gillis** (1820-), Swedish statesman; ministry, **16**, 490.
- Bileiev, Kondratz** (nineteenth century), leader of Northern Alliance (Russian secret society), **17**, 512.
- Billaud-Varennes, Jean Nicolas** (1756-1819), French Revolutionist; incites the people, **12**, 271; member of Commune, **12**, 273; plots against Robespierre, **12**, 338-339; at assembly of ninth Thermidor, **12**, 341; trial and transportation of, **12**, 393.
- Bill of Rights**, (1689), act of British parliament, confirming the Declaration of Right, declaring the rights and liberties of the people and defining the power of the king, **20**, 421; text of, **22**, 361-366.
- Bindoes or Bindoe** (d. ca. 591 A.D.), a Sassanid prince; in civil war in Persia, **7**, 146; **8**, 91-92; death, **8**, 93.
- Bineses** (fourth century), Persian ambassador to Emperor Jovian, **6**, 513.
- Bingen**, town on the Rhine; devastated by French (1689), **11**, 603.
- Bingham, Sir Richard** (1528-1599), English soldier; governor of Connaught under Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 422; drives Irish of Connaught into rebellion (1595), **21**, 414; removed from command, **21**, 414.
- Birague, René de** (1507-1583), French bishop and cardinal; share of, in massacre of St. Bartholomew, **11**, 371.
- Birch, Samuel** (1813-1885), an English antiquarian and Egyptologist; deciphers Rosetta Stone, **1**, 253.
- Birg, Count**, Russian viceroy of Warsaw (1863), **17**, 597.
- Bir-dadda**, see **Ben-Hadad**.
- Birger**, king of Sweden 1284-1321; murders Eric, **16**, 119, 193; death of, **16**, 194.
- Birger de Bielbo** (ca. 1210-1266), duke of Gothia; regent of Sweden, **16**, 116; founds Stockholm, **16**, 191.
- Birgitta, or Brigitta, or Bridget, Saint** (ca. 1302-1373), Swedish nun; founder of Birgittine order; career of, **16**, 197-198.
- Birgittine Order**, an order founded by Saint Birgitta of Sweden, **16**, 198.
- Birkerett**, Danish code; promulgated by Eric Clipping, **16**, 175.
- Birmingham, John de**, see **Bermingham**.
- Birmingham Riots** (1791), **20**, 652-653.
- Biron, Armand de Goutant, Baron** (1524-1592), French marshal; at battle of Ivry, **11**, 398.
- Biron, Armand Louis, Duke of** (1747-1793), French general; at Nice, **12**, 365; in La Vendée, **12**, 376.
- Biron, Charles de Goutant, Duke of** (1562-1602), French marshal; intrigues of, **11**, 412.
- Biron or Biren, Ernst Johann von**, Duke of Courland (1690-1772); favourite of the empress Anna Ivanovna, **17**, 338; as regent of Russia, **16**, 399; **17**, 340; estimate of, **17**, 340; exiled, **17**, 341; restored by Peter III, **17**, 361.
- Birrell, Augustine**, British statesman; introduces Education Bill (1906), **21**, 663; introduces Irish Council Bill (1907), **21**, 665.
- Bischoffwerder, Johann**, Prussian soldier, **15**, 261.
- Bishops' Wars** (in English history); first (1638), **19**, 575; second (1640), **19**, 578.
- Bisunus or Bassinus** (fifth century A.D.), Thuringian king, **7**, 431, 466.
- Bismarck (Bismarck-Schönhausen), Otto Eduard Leopold, Prince von** (1815-1898), a Prussian statesman; early career of, **15**, 467; becomes Prussian delegate to



- Blanc, Jean Joseph Charles Louis** (1811-1882), French politician and author; member of provisional government, **13**, 88, 93; in insurrection of May 15th, 1848, **13**, 97; teachings, **13**, 209.
- Blanca** (fourteenth century), queen of King Magnus Smek of Denmark, **16**, 183.
- Blanchard, Alain** (d. 1418), a citizen of Rouen, France; defends the city against the English (1418), **11**, 176.
- Blanche of Bourbon** (ca. 1338-1361), a French princess; marries Pedro I the Cruel, of Castile (1353), **10**, 76; imprisoned, **10**, 77; murdered, **10**, 84.
- Blanche of Castile** (1187-1252), daughter of Alfonso IX of Castile; regent of France 1226-1236, **11**, 58; death, **11**, 61.
- Blanche Nef**, see **White Ship**.
- Blanckenberg, Moritz von** (1815-1888), German politician; at Berlin customs parliament, **15**, 510.
- Blancménéil, Nicholas Potier de, Novion de** (1618-1693), French magistrate and partisan of the Fronde; arrested, **11**, 499.
- Blanco, Guzman**, see **Guzman Blanco**.
- Blanco, Ramon** (1832-), a Spanish general; succeeds Weyler in Cuba (1897), **23**, 487.
- Blancos or Blanquillos**, one of the two great political parties in Uruguay, **23**, 617-618.
- Bland, Richard Parks** (1835-1899), an American legislator; author of the Bland Silver Bill, (1878), **23**, 476.
- Blanquetaque**, battle of (1346), **18**, 461.
- Blanqui, Louis Auguste** (1805-1881), French political agitator; leader of "The Seasons," **13**, 71, 96-98.
- Blas, Bertrand le**, see **Bertrand le Blas**.
- Blasendorf, Assembly of** (1848), **14**, 637.
- Bleda**, brother of Attila, **7**, 50.
- Blehr, Otto Albert**, Swedish prime minister (1902), **16**, 487.
- Blémyes**, Egyptian tribe; conquered by Probus, **6**, 430, 430 note, 431.
- Bléneau**, battle of (1652), **11**, 511.
- Blenheim or Höchstädt**, battle of (1704), **11**, 618; **12**, 352; **14**, 410; **15**, 147; **20**, 473.
- Bligh, William** (1754-1817), an English admiral; governor of New South Wales (1806), **22**, 236.
- Blignières**, French minister of public works in Egypt (1878), **24**, 458.
- Blind Harry**, see **Henry the Minstrel**.
- Block, Adrian**, (early seventeenth century); explorations of, in America, **22**, 611; **23**, 4.
- Blockhouse System** (British) in South Africa in second Boer War (1900-1901), **22**, 315-316.
- Bloemfontein**, the capital of Orange Free State; British take state papers of, **22**, 280; captured (1900), **22**, 312.
- Blois**, French province; united to French crown (1229), **11**, 58.
- Blois, Treaty of** (1504), **9**, 428; **14**, 242.
- Blois, Mlle. de**, daughter of Louis XIV and Montespan; marriage of, **11**, 558.
- Blois, William of**, see **William of Blois**.
- Blomberg, Barbara** (sixteenth century), mother of Don John of Austria; influence of, over duke of Alva, **13**, 465.
- Blood, Thomas**, "Colonel" (1618-1680), Irish adventurer; assaults Duke of Ormonde, **20**, 274.
- Blood**, council of; see **Troubles**, council of.
- Bloody Assizes**, trials under Lord Jeffreys; for participation in Monmouth's rebellion of 1685, **20**, 369.
- Bloody Mary**, see **Mary I of England**.
- Blore Heath**, battle of (1459), **18**, 574.
- Blossius**, a Greek, tutor of the Gracchi, **5**, 360, 365, 367.
- Blount, Charles**, see **Mountjoy**, lord.
- Blount, James H.** (1836-1903), American politician; sent by President Cleveland as commissioner to Hawaii (1893), **23**, 484.
- Blücher, Gebhard Leberecht von** (1742-1819), Prussian field-marshal; at Lützen (1813), **12**, 601; at Leipzig (1813), **12**, 604; **16**, 468; defeat of, at Brienne (1815), **12**, 608; at Ligny (1815), **12**, 625, 641; **15**, 329; at Waterloo (1815), **12**, 627; occupies Paris (1815), **12**, 642, 643; **13**, 11; campaign of against Napoleon in Silesia (1813), **17**, 484.
- Blue Lodges**, pro-slavery organisations in Missouri, **23**, 395.
- Blum, Robert** (1807-1848), German radical politician; leader of constitutional party in Saxony, **15**, 440; death of, **14**, 648.
- Blumenau**, village in county of Pressburg, Hungary; battle of (1806), **15**, 493.
- Blunt, Sir Walter** (d. 1403), English soldier; killed at battle of Shrewsbury, **18**, 524.
- Bluntschli, Johann Kaspar** (1808-1881), Swiss publicist and statesman; representative of Baden nationalists, **15**, 510.
- Bnon**, see **Beon**.
- Bo**, in Scandinavian mythology; son of Odin, **16**, 28.
- Boabdil**, see **Abu Abdallah**.
- Boadicea** (d. 62 A.D.), queen of the Iceni in Britain; wars of, with the Romans, **6**, 190-192; **18**, 14-15.
- Bobadilla, Francisco de** (d. 1502), Spanish official in America; arrests Columbus in Santo Domingo, **22**, 449; as governor of Haiti, **22**, 535; drowned, **22**, 450.
- Bobrikov, Nicolai Ivanovich** (d. 1904), Russian soldier and governor-general of Finland; assassinated, **17**, 625.
- Boccaccio, Giovanni** (1313-1375), Italian author, **9**, 178, 198, 202; his influence on Chaucer, **18**, 496.
- Boccanera, Simone** (1300-1363), first doge of Genoa, **9**, 159, 262, 264.
- Bocche di Cattaro**, harbour in Dalmatia; given up to Austria, **24**, 209.
- Bocchoris** (eighth century B.C.), king of Egypt, framer of debt-law, **1**, 201.
- Bocchus** (second century B.C.), king of Mauretania; in Jugurthine War, **5**, 389, 391.
- Bockhold (Bockelsohn), Jan**, see **John of Leyden**.
- Bocskay, Stephen** (1556-1606), Hungarian

- Boisrobert, François le Metel, Sieur de** (1592-1662), a French poet; a founder of the French Academy, **11**, 633.
- Boissy d'Anglas, Count François Antoine de** (1756-1826), French statesman; as president of the council during the famine insurrection of 1795, **12**, 392-396, 396 note; calls for new constitution, **12**, 410; character of, **12**, 421.
- Bokhara**, a khanate of Central Asia; corresponding nearly to ancient Sogdiana and Transoxania; main treatment, **17**, 600-601; see also Transoxania.
- Bokhara**, capital of Bokhara; first mosque built in (712 A.D.), **24**, 269; conquered by Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 282.
- Boleslaw I**, called Chrobry ("lion hearted"), king of Poland 999-1025; reign of, **17**, 108, 123 seq.; **24**, 9-11.
- Boleslaw II**, "the Bold," king of Poland 1058-1082; reign of, **24**, 16-19.
- Boleslaw III**, "the Wry-mouthed," king of Poland 1102-1139; reign of, **24**, 23-27.
- Boleslaw IV**, king of Poland 1146-1173; reign of, **24**, 27-29.
- Boleslaw**, duke of Pomerania, see Bogeslaw.
- Boleyn (Bullen), Anne** (1507-1536), queen of England; early life of, **19**, 71, 101-102; influence of, over Henry VIII, **19**, 95, 109, 114, 122; visits France with Henry VIII, **19**, 133; secretly marries Henry VIII, **19**, 134; coronation of, **19**, 138; Henry VIII turns against, **19**, 142; marriage of, legalised, **19**, 144; in disgrace, **19**, 163-165; arrest of, **19**, 165-167; trial and condemnation of, **19**, 168; execution of, **19**, 170-172; question as to guilt of, **19**, 172-175; character of, **19**, 172-177.
- Boleyn, Mary**, sister of Anne Boleyn; mistress of Henry VIII, **19**, 100; marries William Carey, **19**, 101.
- Bolingbroke, Henry of**, see Henry IV, king of England.
- Bolingbroke, Henry St. John, 1st Viscount** (1678-1751), English statesman; appointed secretary of war, **20**, 480; created Viscount Bolingbroke (1714), **20**, 489; intrigues of, **20**, 490; draws up Schism Act, **20**, 491; prime minister, **20**, 493; impeachment and flight (1715), **20**, 508-509; political warfare against Walpole, **20**, 509, 546; at court of the Pretender, **20**, 509-510; conducts *The Craftsman*, **20**, 541.
- Bolingbroke, Roger** (d. 1445), English astronomer; charged with witchcraft and executed, **18**, 562.
- Bolivar, Simon** (1783-1830), South American soldier and statesman; leads revolution in Venezuela and New Granada, **23**, 582, 583-584; aids Peruvian revolutionists, **23**, 587; organises republic of Bolivia, **23**, 588; reaction against, **23**, 588; a Colombian estimate of, **23**, 589.
- Bolivia**, South American republic; establishment of, **23**, 588; war with Chili (1879), **23**, 611, 612; history of (1831-1901), **23**, 612-614.
- Bologna**, capital of province of Bologna, Italy; early prominence of (twelfth century), **9**, 38; leads Guelphs against Ghibellines, **9**, 97-98; recalls exiled Ghibellines (1279), **9**, 112; decline of, under Bertrand de Poiet, **9**, 157; expels Bertrand de Poiet, **9**, 158; Taddeo de Pepoli usurps government of, **9**, 159; acquired by John Visconti, archbishop of Milan, **9**, 243; Visconti da' Oleggio assumes independent government of (1356), **9**, 244; regains freedom from papal legates (1376), **9**, 248; taken by Gian Galeazzo Visconti, **9**, 255; loses popular government (ca. 1600), **9**, 408; Council of Trent removes to, **14**, 305; siege of (1510), **19**, 58.
- Bologna, University of**, early vicissitudes, **9**, 183.
- Bolotnikov, Ivan**, Russian general (ca. 1600); commands followers of Dmitri III (second imposter), **17**, 231; drowning of, **17**, 232.
- Bolton Castle**, a castle in Yorkshire, England; Mary Queen of Scots, imprisoned in (1568-1569), **19**, 317.
- Bomarsund**, siege of (1854), **17**, 563.
- Bomba, King**, see Ferdinand II, king of Two Sicilies.
- Bombay**, governorship and presidency of British India; rivalry with other presidencies, **22**, 71; war with Hyder Ali (1768), **22**, 75; prominent in education, **22**, 211.
- Bombay**, a seaport of India, capital of governorship Bombay; ceded by Portugal to England (1661), **22**, 43; Olive at (1755), **22**, 54.
- Bombay, University of**, founded, **22**, 211.
- Bomilcar** (d. ca. 308 B.C.), Carthaginian general; career of, **4**, 580-581.
- Bona of Savoy**, duchess of Milan (fifteenth century); regent of Milan, **9**, 260, 375; **16**, 605.
- Bonagrata**, Minorite friar; opposes Pope John XXII (ca. 1338), **14**, 175.
- Bonaparte, Caroline**, earlier Maria Annunziata (1782-1839), sister of Napoleon I; wife of Murat, **9**, 571.
- Bonaparte, Charles Louis Napoleon**, see Napoleon III.
- Bonaparte (Buonaparte), Charles Lucien Jules Laurent** (1803-1857), prince of Canino and of Musignano, nephew of Napoleon I; leads insurrection at Rome, **9**, 596.
- Bonaparte, Jerome** (1784-1860), brother of Napoleon I; made king of Westphalia (1807), **12**, 567; commands corps in grand army (1810), **12**, 584; quarrels with Davout and is disgraced, **12**, 587; at battle of Waterloo, **12**, 628.
- Bonaparte, Joseph** (1768-1844), eldest brother of Napoleon I; proclaimed king of Naples and Sicily (1805), **9**, 570; **10**, 324; **12**, 548; proclaimed king of Spain (1808), **10**, 324; **12**, 569; in Peninsular War, **10**, 339, 349, 365, 368, 540; favours the pope, **12**, 459; envoy to Lunéville, **12**, 509; commander of Paris, during siege

- Boran, queen of Persia 630-631 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 96.
- Borda, president of Uruguay 1894-1897; events of his administration, **23**, 619.
- Bordeaux, city, France; sacked by Northmen (ca. 850 A.D.), **11**, 4; siege of (1451), **11**, 239; siege of (1650), **11**, 507.
- Bordeaux, Duke de, see Chambord, Count de.
- Bordeaux Speech, of Louis Napoleon (Napoleon III), **13**, 126.
- Bordoni, Florentine family; disturbances of, in Florence (1352-1354), **9**, 328-329.
- Boreas, the north wind in Greek mythology; traditions concerning, **2**, 446.
- Boretski, leaders of Novgorod in rebellion against Moscow, **17**, 172.
- Borgar Thing, Norwegian assembly, **16**, 92.
- Borghese, Camillo, see Paul V, pope.
- Borghese, Prince Camillo Filippo Ludovico (1775-1832), an Italian noble; Napoleon gives administration of Italy to, **9**, 573.
- Borgia, Alfonso, see Calixtus II.
- Borgia, Cesare (1478-1507), duke of Valentinois, son of Pope Alexander VI; crimes of, **8**, 644-645; **9**, 429; sent as prisoner to Spain, **11**, 299-300.
- Borgia, Lucrezia (1480-1519), duchess of Ferrara, daughter of Pope Alexander VI, **8**, 643.
- Borgia, Rodrigo, see Alexander VI, pope.
- Boril (thirteenth century), nephew of Kalyan, usurps throne of Bulgaria, **24**, 171.
- Boris I, king of Bulgaria 852-890; reign of, **24**, 161-162.
- Boris II (tenth century), king of Bulgaria; reign of, **7**, 237-238; empire of, incorporated with Byzantium, **24**, 167.
- Boris, Constantinovitch (fourteenth century), prince of Nijni-Novgorod; expelled from Nijni-Novgorod, **17**, 156.
- Borjiguene, descendants of Yesuguei, **24**, 272.
- Born, Bertram de (1140-1215), French troubadour and soldier, **11**, 71.
- Bornhöved, battle of (1227), **16**, 226.
- Borny (Pange), battle of (1870), **13**, 154.
- Borodino (Moskva), a village in Russia; battle of (1812), **12**, 588-589; **17**, 473; **21**, 477; monument unveiled at, **17**, 550.
- Borough, Lord Thomas (d. 1597), English soldier; appointed lord-deputy of Ireland (1597), **21**, 414; defeat of, by Hugh O'Neill, and death, **21**, 414.
- Borrero, Antonio, elected president of Ecuador (1875), **23**, 615.
- Borromeo, Count Carlo (1538-1584), Italian prelate; religious zeal of, **9**, 473; establishes Jesuits at Lucerne, **16**, 641.
- Borselen, Francis van (fifteenth century), stadholder and member of the cod party; marries Jacqueline of Holland, **13**, 347-348.
- Borselen, Wolfart van (thirteenth century), governor of Holland; abducts John I, **13**, 304-305.
- Borshpeni, Chaldean astronomers, **1**, 480.
- Boru (Boruma), Brian, see Brian Boruma.
- Borziui (ninth century) prince of Bohemia; dethroned, **7**, 590.
- Boscawen, Edward (1711-1761), English admiral; besieges Pondicherry, **12**, 47; gives battle to La Clue, **12**, 77; takes Cape Breton Island, **20**, 588; consults concerning fate of Acadians (1755), **23**, 204; at siege of Louisburg, **23**, 215; defeats French at Lagos Bay, **20**, 588-589.
- Bose, Julius Friedrich Wilhelm von (1809-1894), Prussian general; in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 493.
- Boshof, President, South African statesman; Pretorius plans overthrow of his government in Orange Free State (1854), **22**, 277, 284.
- Bosnia, a territory in southeastern Europe; Austrian occupation of, **15**, 48; value of, to Austria-Hungary, **15**, 51; in Russo-Turkish War, **17**, 602-606; sketch of, **24**, 215-217; conquered by Turks (1463), **24**, 330.
- Bosnia and Herzegovina, province of Ottoman empire administered by Austria-Hungary under treaty of Berlin (1878); chronology (only), **24**, 253-254.
- Boson (d. 887), count or duke of Provence; founds kingdom of Lower Burgundy, **7**, 585, 589; **13**, 350; ally of Bernhard, count of Auvergne, **11**, 7.
- Bosquet, Pierre Joseph François (1810-1861), French soldier; in battle of the Alma (1854), **17**, 565-570; in battle of Inkerman (1854), **17**, 574; at siege of Sebastopol (1855), **17**, 579-584.
- Bosschaert (Burchard), lord of Avennes; first husband of Margaret of Flanders (early thirteenth century), **13**, 293.
- Bosse, Van, Dutch minister of finance; reforms of (1853), **14**, 61.
- Bossu, Maximilian, Count (d. 1578), Dutch admiral, stadholder of Holland and Zeeland; at taking of Briel (1572), **13**, 429; capture of, **13**, 439.
- Boston, capital city of Massachusetts (U. S. A.); founding of, **22**, 640-641; named, **22**, 646; colonial trade of (late seventeenth century), **23**, 145; press-gang riots in (1747), **23**, 198; opposition to Stamp Act in, **23**, 232-235; the Boston massacre (1770), **23**, 236-237; the Boston "tea-party" (1774), **23**, 238; port of, closed to commerce, **23**, 239; fortified by General Gage, **23**, 240; siege of (1776), **23**, 250; evacuation of, **23**, 251; fire of (1872), **23**, 473.
- Boston Massacre (1770), **23**, 236.
- Boston Port Bill, **23**, 239-242.
- Boston Tea-party, **20**, 619; **23**, 238.
- Bostrom, Erik Gustav, Swedish statesman; becomes prime minister of Sweden (1891), **16**, 490; resignation of (1901), **16**, 491; resumes premiership (1902), **16**, 492.
- Bosworth Field (Market Bosworth), battle of (1485), **18**, 623-625.
- Botaniates, see Nicephorus III.
- Botany Bay, an inlet on eastern coast of New South Wales; penal settlement at (1787), **22**, 583.
- Botha, Louis (1864-), Boer general in South African War; at Spion Kop, **22**, 310-312;

Bourbon, Isle de, see Réunion.  
 Bourbon-Condé, Anne Geneviève, duchess of Longueville, see Longueville.  
 Bourbon-Condé, Louis de, see Clermont, Count of.  
 Bourbon-Condé, Louis Antoine Henri de, see Enghien.  
 Bourbonnais, an ancient government of central France; invasion of (1115), **11**, 31.  
 Bourdon, Léonard (1758-1815), French revolutionist; in the Reign of Terror, **12**, 340-343.  
 Bourdonnais, see La Bourdonnais.  
 Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste (1851-), French statesman; becomes premier, **13**, 196.  
 Bourges, Peace of, a peace concluded between John the Fearless and the Count d'Armagnac (1412), **11**, 167.  
 Bourke, Sir Richard (1777-1855), English governor of New South Wales (1831), **22**, 238.  
 Bourke, Richard Southwell, see Mayo, Earl of.  
 Bourmont, Louis Auguste Victor, Count de Ghaisnes de (1773-1846), French soldier; deserts Napoleon before Waterloo, **12**, 625; minister of war under Polignac, **13**, 41.  
 Boutwell, George Sewall (1818-1905), American politician; recommends impeachment of Andrew Johnson, **23**, 465.  
 Bouvines (Bovines), battle of (1214), **11**, 54; **13**, 315; **14**, 113; **18**, 345.  
 Bowdoin, James (1727-1790), American politician; governor of Massachusetts 1786-1787; suppresses Shay's rebellion, **23**, 287.  
 Bowell, Sir Mackenzie (1823-), Canadian statesman; becomes premier of Canada (1894), **22**, 346.  
 Bowes, Sir George (1527-1580) English soldier; agent for Elizabeth in punishment of northern insurrection, **19**, 339.  
 Bowes, Sir Jerome (d. 1616), English diplomat; English envoy from Elizabeth to Ivan the Terrible (1583), **17**, 208.  
 Bowring, Sir John (1792-1872), English statesman, traveller, and linguist; orders bombardment of Canton, **21**, 618.  
 Boxer Movement in China (1900), **24**, 567-575.  
 Boycott, term first applied to policy of Irish toward landlords and agents (1880-1881), **21**, 645.  
 Boyd, Sir Alexander, Scotch nobleman; conspires against James III (1466), **21**, 190; death of, **21**, 191.  
 Boyd, Thomas, earl of Arran, Scotch nobleman; marries sister of James III of Scotland (1467), **21**, 190; negotiates treaty with Denmark for acquisition of Orkney and Shetland islands, **21**, 190-191; fate of, **21**, 191.  
 Boyd, William, earl of Kilmarnock (1704-1746), Scottish jacobite; trial and execution of, **20**, 565-566.  
 Boyé, Joran (ca. 1600), Swiss general; besieges Ivangorod, **17**, 218.  
 Joyen, Leopold Hermann Ludwig von (1771-

1848), a Prussian general and politician; aids in regeneration of Prussia, **15**, 302; opposes Karlsbad Decrees, **15**, 373; recalled to office, **15**, 411-412.  
 Boyle, Robert (1627-1691), British chemist and natural philosopher; discoverer of the law ("Boyle's law") of the elasticity of the air, **20**, 352.  
 Boyne, battle of the (1690), **20**, 426; **21**, 428.  
 Bozzaris, Marco (ca. 1790-1823), Greek patriot; in Greek War of Liberation, **24**, 231.  
 Brabant, province of Belgium; invasion of (1792), begins Franco-Austrian War, **14**, 506.  
 Brabant, Clignet de, French soldier; at battle of Agincourt (1415), **11**, 172.  
 Brabant, John, Duke of; marries Jacqueline of Holland, **13**, 342; founds University of Louvain (1426), **13**, 347; death of, **13**, 347.  
 Brabant, Henry, Duke of, see Henry I, the Warrior, duke of Brabant.  
 Brabantine Revolution (1787-1789), **14**, 44-46.  
 Brackenbury, Sir Robert (d. 1485), governor of the Tower of London; refuses to put sons of Edward IV to death (1483), **18**, 616; joins Richard III's army before battle of Bosworth Field, **18**, 624.  
 Braddock, Edward (1695-1755), British general; defeated at Fort Duquesne, **20**, 577; **23**, 206-210.  
 Bradford, William (1590-1657), an American colonial statesman and historian; in Holland, **22**, 622; made governor of Plymouth, **22**, 630; defies Canonius, **22**, 631; receives visit from Governor Winthrop, **22**, 646.  
 Bradford, Yorkshire, England; battle of (645 A.D.), **18**, 62.  
 Bradfute, Marion, daughter of Sir Hugh de Bradfute; assists Wallace to escape (1297), **21**, 69; killed, **21**, 69.  
 Bradlaugh, Charles (1833-1891), English radical politician and advocate of secularism; institutes famous Bradlaugh question, **21**, 644.  
 Bradley, Joseph P. (1813-1892), American jurist; as member of Electoral Commission (1777), **23**, 475.  
 Bradshaw, John (1602-1659), English judge and politician, famous as a regicide; speech to Charles I, **20**, 74; elected president of council of state, **20**, 91; protest to Cromwell, **20**, 132; refuses to give pledge to Cromwell, **20**, 156; revenge on corpse of, **20**, 237.  
 Bradstreet, John (1711-1774), English soldier; captures Fort Frontenac (1759), **23**, 215.  
 Bradstreet, Simon (1603-1697), American colonial governor of Massachusetts 1679-1686 and 1689-1692; joins Massachusetts Bay Company, **22**, 641.  
 Braganza or Bragança, see John IV, king of Portugal.  
 Bragg, Braxton (1817-1876), American soldier in Confederate service; invades Kentucky (1862), **23**, 434; commands at



Breisach (Brisach or Alt-Breisach), siege of (1638), **11**, 471; **14**, 376; ceded to France, **14**, 383.  
 Breitenfeld, battles of, see Leipsic.  
 Brémule, see Brenneville.  
 Brendan, Saint (484-577), an Irish monk; myth arising from voyages of, **21**, 341.  
 Brenmule, see Brenneville.  
 Brenneville (Brémule, Brenmule or Noyon), battle of (1119), **11**, 31; **18**, 236.  
 Brennus, Gallic leader; invades Greece (279 B.C.), **3**, 338 note.  
 Brennus, leader of Senonian Gauls; captures Rome (390 B.C.), **5**, 156-164.  
 Brent, Margaret, American reformer; makes demand for woman's rights in Virginia (1648), **22**, 606.  
 Breogan, ancestor of the Breogantes, Irish tribes in Munster, **21**, 333.  
 Brereton, Sir William, establishes settlement at Winnissinnet (now Chelsea, Massachusetts) (ca. 1622), **22**, 640.  
 Bresullo, naval battle near (1427), **9**, 281.  
 Bresci, Italian anarchist; assassinates King Humbert of Italy (1900), **9**, 633.  
 Brescia, Arnold of, see Arnold of Brescia.  
 Brescia, capital of province Brescia, Italy; siege of (1238), **9**, 94; surrendered to Ezzelino (1258), **9**, 106; capitulates to Henry VII (1311), **9**, 128; battle of (1401), **9**, 255; siege of (1426), **9**, 277; stormed by Austrians (1849), **14**, 660.  
 Breslau, capital of province Silesia, Prussia; sack of (ca. 1038), **24**, 14; battle of (ca. 1110), **24**, 25; siege of (1757), **15**, 202; riot of (1793), **15**, 271.  
 Breslau, Peace of (1742), **14**, 431; **15**, 174.  
 Brest, siege of (1513), **19**, 60.  
 Bretagne, see Brittany.  
 Bretagne (or Brittany), John de, earl of Richmond; appointed guardian of Scotland (1305), **21**, 84, 91; captured at Bilsland Abbey (1323), **21**, 113.  
 Breteuil, Eustace de, son-in-law of Henry I of England; quarrels with Henry I, **18**, 236.  
 Breteuil, William de, Anglo-Norman noble; disputes possession of royal treasures with Henry I (1100), **18**, 228.  
 Bretigny, Treaty or Peace of; signed (1360), **11**, 141; broken (1368-1369), **11**, 149.  
 Bretislav, duke of Bohemia 1034-1055; conquered by Henry III, emperor of Holy Roman Empire, **7**, 639.  
 Breton, Nicholas (1545-1626), English lyric poet, **19**, 467.  
 Breton Club, see Jacobins.  
 Bretwalda, title of Anglo-Saxon rulers in Britain, **18**, 41, 41 note.  
 Brewster, William (1560-1644), English colonist in America, one of the "Pilgrim Fathers"; life work of, **22**, 617; appointed to accompany pilgrims to America, **22**, 624; publishes books, **22**, 622; becomes ruling elder of Plymouth colony, **22**, 635.  
 Breydel, John, leads revolt of weavers in Bruges (1302), **13**, 317.  
 Brézé, Marquis de, see Dreux-Brézé.

Brézé, Marshal, see Maillé-Brézé.  
 Brézé, Pierre de (d. 1465), seneschal of Anjou, Poitou and Normandy; assists Queen Margaret in War of Roses (1462), **18**, 582.  
 Brian Boruma (Boru or Borohma) (926-1014), king of Ireland; career of, **21**, 18, 349-355.  
 Briani, Cristoforo, Venetian inventor of coloured beads, **9**, 316.  
 Bridge, battle of the (634 A.D.), **8**, 97.  
 Bridget, Saint, of Ireland, see Brigit.  
 Bridget, Saint, of Sweden; see Birgitta.  
 Bridgewater, battle of; see Lundy's Lane, battle of.  
 Bridgman (Bridgeman), Sir Orlando (d. 1674), English jurist; succeeds Lord Clarendon as keeper of the great seal (1667), **20**, 264.  
 Brieg, siege of (1741), **15**, 166.  
 Briel (Brielle or Brill), siege of (1572), **13**, 428.  
 Brienne, battle of (1814), **12**, 608; **15**, 318; **17**, 486.  
 Brienne, Jean de, see Jean.  
 Brienne, Loménie de, see Loménie.  
 Brienne, Walter de, duke of Athens, see Walter.  
 Brigandage:  
   Italy (ca. 1600), **9**, 478-479.  
   France, **11**, 10, 133-134.  
   Germany (twelfth to thirteenth centuries), **14**, 143.  
   Australia (bushranging), **22**, 240.  
 Brigantes, most powerful of pre-Roman nations in Britain, **6**, 188, 255; **18**, 3; in Ireland, **21**, 333.  
 Bright, John (1811-1889), English statesman; supports Anti-Corn-Law League (1839-1840), **21**, 600; leaves Gladstone ministry on the bombardment of Alexandria (1882), **21**, 646; opposes Gladstone's "Home Rule" policy, **21**, 648; advocates cause of the Union in American Civil War, **23**, 424.  
 Brigit (Bridget), Saint (453-523 A.D.), a patron saint of Ireland; authority of, in early Irish church, **21**, 339, 396.  
 Brihuega, battle of (1710), **10**, 289.  
 Brill, see Briel.  
 Brinvilliers, Marie d'Aubray, Marquise de (1630-1676), French criminal; crimes of, **11**, 556.  
 Briord, French ambassador to Holland; signs partition treaty (1697), **11**, 611.  
 Brisbane, Sir Thomas Makdougall (1773-1860), British general and astronomer; governor of New South Wales 1821-1825, **22**, 238.  
 Briseis, character in Greek legend; captured by Achilles, **3**, 98.  
 Brissac, Charles de Cossé, Count de (1505-1564), French soldier; campaigns in Piedmont, **11**, 346.  
 Brissac, Louis Hercules Timoléon, Duke de (1734-1792), French nobleman; assassination of, **12**, 272.  
 Brisson, Eugène Henri (1835-), French statesman; premier (April-December, 1885), **13**, 193.



Bruce, David, see David II, king of Scotland.  
 Bruce, Edward (d. 1318), Scottish noble, younger brother of Robert Bruce (1274-1329); wins several battles in Galloway, **21**, 95; subjects Isle of Man, **21**, 97; lays siege to Stirling (1313), **18**, 434; **21**, 97; appointed heir of Scottish throne, **21**, 104; invades Ireland, **18**, 436; **21**, 104, 381; crowned king of Ireland, **18**, 436; **21**, 383; slain in Ireland, **18**, 436; **21**, 105, 384.  
 Bruce, Sir Frederick (1814-1867), English diplomat, brother of 8th earl of Elgin; appointed plenipotentiary in China (1859), **21**, 626.  
 Bruce, Henry Austin, Lord Aberdare (1815-1895), English statesman; home secretary in first Gladstone ministry (1869), **21**, 638.  
 Bruce, James, see Elgin, Earl of.  
 Bruce, Marjory, daughter of Robert Bruce; English imprison, **21**, 91; released after Bannockburn (1314), **21**, 102; marries Walter Stuart (1315), **21**, 104.  
 Bruce, Nigel (d. 1306), brother of Robert Bruce; execution of, **18**, 424; **21**, 91.  
 Bruce, Robert de, Scotch-Norman baron; renounces Scotch allegiance (1138), **18**, 244.  
 Bruce, Robert de (1210-1295), Scottish noble, grandfather of King Robert Bruce; at battle of Lewes, **21**, 55; performs homage to Edward I for Alexander of Scotland (1278), **21**, 55; chosen guardian of Scotland, **21**, 78.  
 Bruce, Robert de (1253-1304), Scottish noble, father of King Robert Bruce; ancestry of, **18**, 401; claims of, for Scottish throne, **18**, 401; **21**, 63, 66; joins Edward I in invasion of Scotland, **21**, 66.  
 Bruce, Robert de (1274-1329), king of Scotland 1306-1329; character of, **18**, 409; joins Wallace, **18**, 409; **21**, 70; deserts Scotland's cause (1297), **21**, 71; again deserts English, **18**, 421; **21**, 75; made earl of Carrick, **21**, 85; private feud with Baliol family, **21**, 85; conspires with William de Lamberton, **21**, 87; stabs Comyn, **18**, 422; **21**, 88; crowned at Seone, **18**, 423; **21**, 89; English defeat of, at Perth, **18**, 423; feud of, with John of Lorn, **21**, 90, 95, 105; English imprison wife and daughter of, **21**, 91; conflict of, with the pope, **21**, 91, 105, 110, 113; tactics of, **21**, 92, 102; victory of, at Loudoun Hill (1307) **18**, 424; **21**, 93; deficiencies of army of, **21**, 98; victory of, over English at Bannockburn (1314), **18**, 435; **21**, 99; sufferings of, in establishing power in Scotland, **18**, 432; fight for Berwick (1318), **21**, 106; at battle of Bland Abbey, **21**, 112-113; alliance with France (1323), **21**, 113; besieges Norham and Alnwick, **21**, 116; dies, **21**, 117; estimates of, **21**, 117-123.  
 Bruce, Thomas, see Elgin, Earl of.  
 Bruce, Victor Alexander, see Elgin, Earl of.  
 Bruck, Karl Ludwig, Baron (1798-1860), Austrian statesman; becomes minister of commerce, **14**, 649; reforms of, **15**, 466.

Bructeri, German tribe, ultimately merged in Franks; wars with Romans, **6**, 60, 64, 66, 71; **7**, 463; join confederation of Franks, **7**, 458.  
 Brude, king of Scotland (d. 706 A.D.), **21**, 12.  
 Brudenel, James Thomas, see Cardigan.  
 Brueys d'Aigalliers, François Paul de (1753-1798) French naval commander; sails for Malta (1798), **12**, 463; in battle of the Nile (1798), **12**, 466.  
 Bruges, capital of West Flanders, Belgium; battle of (1382), **11**, 156; surrenders to allies (1708), **11**, 623; captured by French (1745), **12**, 42; taken by Pichegru (1794), **12**, 380.  
 Bruges Matins, massacre of the French in Bruges (1302), **13**, 316.  
 Bruggen, Dr. Justinus van der, Dutch statesman; educational legislation of (1857), **14**, 62.  
 Brugsch, Emil (1827-1894), German archaeologist; discovers royal mummies, **1**, 155.  
 Brühl, Count Heinrich von (1700-1763), Saxon politician; policy of, **14**, 426; responsibility of, for capture of Saxon army (1756), **15**, 192; leads party of prince of Saxony in Poland, **17**, 376; influence of, in Poland, **24**, 77.  
 Brumaire, The 18th, in French history the coup d'état of November 9th, 1799, **12**, 483-485.  
 Brun, Le, see Le Brun.  
 Brunanburh, battle of (937 A.D.), **18**, 98; **21**, 17.  
 Brune, Guillaume Marie Anne (1763-1815), French marshal; commands in Switzerland, **12**, 460; **17**, 22-23; commands in Holland, **12**, 474; commands in Tuscany, **12**, 509; execution of, **13**, 16.  
 Brunhild (Brunehaut or Brunehilde) (d. 613), queen of Austrasia; story of, **7**, 479-480.  
 Brunelleschi, Filippo (1379-1446), Italian architect; Cosmo de' Medici employs, **9**, 359; Vasari on, **9**, 393-394.  
 Brunisand de Foix (fourteenth century), countess of Talleyrand-Périgord; relations of, with Clement V, **8**, 626.  
 Bruno, Saint, of Cologne (ca. 1040-1101); founds order of Carthusian monks (ca. 1085), **14**, 92.  
 Bruno, Giordano (ca. 1548-1600), Italian philosopher; burned, **9**, 483.  
 Brunswick, German province; rising of, against Duke Charles (1830), **15**, 403; dispute over succession in (1885), **15**, 539.  
 Brunswick, capital of Brunswick; diet of (1719), **17**, 303.  
 Brunswick, Charles Frederick, Duke of (1804-1873); deposed (1830), **15**, 403.  
 Brunswick, Charles William Ferdinand, Duke of (1735-1806), Prussian general; in Prussian military council, **15**, 259; issues manifesto, **12**, 257, 278; **15**, 269; in Franco-Austrian War, **12**, 269-280, 363; **14**, 507; **15**, 269, 273; killed, **15**, 294.  
 Brunswick, Christian, Duke of (d. 1626); as bishop of Halberstadt leads Protestant troops in Thirty Years' War, **14**, 336-337.

**Buckingham, Henry Stafford, Duke of** (ca. 1440-1483), English politician; efforts of, in behalf of Richard, duke of Gloucester (1483), **18**, 611; revolt of, against Richard III (1483), **18**, 615; death of **18**, 617.

**Buckner, Simon Bolivar** (1823—), American Confederate soldier; surrenders Fort Donelson, **23**, 426.

**Buczacz**, a city of Galicia, Austria-Hungary; Peace of (1672), **24**, 59, 388.

**Buda** (Budapest since 1872), the capital of Hungary; sieges of (1684), **14**, 398; (1686), **14**, 398; **24**, 391; (1807), **14**, 553; (1849), **14**, 655.

**Buddenbrock, Wilhelm Dietrich von** (1672-1757), Prussian soldier; at battle of Chotusitz (1742), **15**, 171.

**Buddha** (ca. 562 B.C.—ca. 482 B.C.), Indian philosopher; founder of Buddhism, **2**, 535-545.

**Buddhism**, see Religion.

**Budé, Guillaume** (1467-1540), French savant; as ambassador to Leo X. **11**, 308; deputed by the king to receive Greek and Italian colonists, **11**, 329.

**Buell, Don Carlos** (1818-1898), American soldier; major-general of volunteers (1862) **23**, 425; at battle of Shiloh (1862), **23**, 428; at battle of Perryville (1862), **23**, 434; superseded; **23**, 434.

**Buena Vista**, a settlement in northeastern Mexico, near the Rio Grande; battle of (1847), **23**, 372, 625.

**Buenos Ayres**, capital of Argentina: settlement of (1535), **23**, 567, 568; battle of (1806), **23**, 579; siege of (1807), **23**, 579; becomes the seat of government in Argentina (1816), **23**, 592, 616.

**Buffalo**, a city in the state of New York; President McKinley assassinated at (1901), **23**, 491.

**Buffon, Countess de**; relations with the duke of Orleans (1789), **12**, 159.

**Buffon, Georges Louis Leclerc, Count de** (1707-1788), French naturalist; works of, **12**, 121.

**Bugazy, battle of** (1870), **13**, 156.

**Bugeaud de la Piconnerie, Thomas Robert, duke d'Isly** (1784-1849), French marshal and military writer; in war with Arabs, **13**, 68; wins battle of Isly, **13**, 76.

**Bugenhagen, Johann**, surnamed Pomeranus or Dr. Pommer (1485-1558), German reformer; coadjutor of Luther, **16**, 263-265.

**Buhl, Mattis am**, Swiss leader; commands Glaronaise at Nâfels (1388), **16**, 577.

**Buids**, see Buyids.

**Bukharest**, see Bucharest.

**Bukowina**, duchy of Austria-Hungary; conquered from Turkey (1775), **24**, 147, 421.

**Bulfontein**, South Africa; diamonds discovered at, **22**, 269.

**Bulgakov, Russian diplomat**; intrigues at Constantinople (1787), **17**, 399.

**Bulgaria**, country of southeastern Europe; main treatment, **24**, 156-186; early history, **24**, 156-162; first Bulgarian Em-

pire (893-1018), **24**, 163-167; Byzantine supremacy (1018-1186), **24**, 168; second Bulgarian Empire (1186-1398), **24**, 168-177; Bulgaria under the Turks (1398-1878), **24**, 175-177; revolt of (1876), **24**, 178; under Treaty of Berlin (1878) **24**, 178-179; new constitution, **24**, 179-180; recent history (1879-1904), **24**, 180-186; chronology, **24**, 244-248.

**Bulgarian Atrocities** (1876), **24**, 178.

**Bulgarians or Boulgres**, heretical sect; related to Manichæans, **11**, 51; see also Bogomiles, Albigenses.

**Bulgaroctonus**, "Slayer of the Bulgarians," see Basil II.

**Bulgaro-Servian War** (1885), **24**, 183.

**Bulgars**, a people of Finnic stock, who appeared on the lower Danube coming from southeastern Russia, about the close of the fifth century A.D.; first appearance of, in history, **7**, 429; character, early history, and customs of, **7**, 116-117, 189; invade Eastern Empire, **7**, 118, 127-128, 212, 214, 291-296; first appearance of, on Danube (678-680), **24**, 129; relation of, to Slavs, **24**, 159.

**Bulgnéville, battle of** (1431), **11**, 222.

**Bull, Sacred**, see Apis.

**Bull, Stephen** (fifteenth century), London merchant; privateering ships of, captured by Scottish vessels under Sir Andrew Wood (1490), **21**, 204.

**Buller, Sir Redvers Henry** (1839—), British general; campaigns in Natal (1899), **22**, 306; defeated at Colenso, **22**, 309; occupies Laing's Nek (1900), **22**, 314; occupies Lydenburg (1900), **22**, 314.

**Bullock, William** (fourteenth century), soldier and ecclesiastic; at siege of Perth, **21**, 136.

**Bull Run (Manassas)**; first battle of (1861), **23**, 423; second battle of (1862), **23**, 432.

**Bulls**, see Edicts.

**Bulnes, Manuel** (1799-1860), Chilean general and statesman; president of Chili (1841-1851), **23**, 610.

**Bülou, Bernhard, Count von** (1849—), a German statesman; becomes secretary of state for foreign affairs (1897), **15**, 551; succeeds Prince Hohefloh as chancellor of the German Empire (1900), **15**, 565.

**Bülow, Friedrich Wilhelm von** (1755-1816), Prussian general; crosses the Rhine, **12**, 608; **17**, 485; at Waterloo, **12**, 610; Prussian commander in War of Sixth Coalition, **15**, 319; reinforces Blücher, **17**, 486.

**Bultadji Muhammed**, Turkish grand vizir; in war with Russia (1711), **24**, 405.

**Bulverheethe (Bulverhithes)**, former village in England; Normans under William the Conqueror land at (1066), **18**, 151.

**Bulwer, Sir Henry Lytton** (1801-1872), English diplomat; as minister to United States negotiates Clayton-Bulwer Treaty (1850), **23**, 383.

**Bulwer-Clayton Treaty**, see Clayton-Bulwer Treaty.

**Bulwer-Lytton, Edward Robert**, see Lytton.

the Bold (in struggle with Louis XI of France) (1467-1477), **11**, 254-267; loses independence, under Mary, **11**, 268; see also Burgundians.

Burgundy, Mary of, see Mary of Burgundy.

Burgundy, Philip, bastard of, made bishop of Utrecht (1516), **13**, 368.

Burgundy, dukes of; see Charles the Bold, John the Fearless, Philip the Bold, Philip the Good, Hugh.

Burhanpur, town in Central Provinces, British India; captured by English (1804), **22**, 121.

Burial Customs, see Funeral Customs.

Burke, Edmund (1729-1797), English statesman, orator, and writer; in his maiden speech advocates repeal of Stamp Act, **20**, 606; speech on conciliation with America, **20**, 624; proposes measures for economical reform, **20**, 633-634; in Rockingham ministry, **20**, 638; supports Wilberforce's movement for abolition of slave-trade, **20**, 650; as manager of Warren Hastings' impeachment, **20**, 650; breach of friendship with Fox, **20**, 652; warnings of, against French Revolution, **20**, 651; **21**, 452; separates from whig party, **20**, 652.

Burkersdorf, a village in Prussian Saxony; battle of (1762), **15**, 223.

Burkhardt, count of Thurgau (tenth century), German noble; made duke of Alamannia (917 A.D.), **16**, 537.

Burkes, The; rebellion of, in Ireland (sixteenth century), **19**, 422.

Burleigh, see Burghley.

Burley, Simon (1336-1388), English nobleman; peasants of Kent rise against, **18**, 489.

Burlingame, Anson (1820-1870), American diplomatist and politician; accepts challenge to duel with Preston Brooks (1855), **23**, 397.

Burma (Burmah), a former kingdom of Asia, now a part of the British Empire; conquest of, by British (1824-1826), **22**, 133; second war with England (1852), **22**, 160-161; third war with England (1885), **22**, 218; development of British sovereignty in (1885-1894), **24**, 557; China recognises British sovereignty in (1886), **24**, 560.

Burna-buriash I (fifteenth century B.C.), king of Babylon, **1**, 364, 374.

Burnel, Robert (d. 1292), English lawyer and bishop; presides at parliament of 1275, **18**, 394 note.

Burnes, Sir Alexander (1805-1841), a British geographer and traveller in central Asia; dispatched as British envoy to Kabul, **22**, 139; killed in massacre of Kabul, **22**, 141.

Burnet, Gilbert (1643-1715), British prelate, historian, and theologian; joins William of Orange in Holland, **20**, 407; appointed bishop of Salisbury, **20**, 423.

Burnet, William (1688-1729), American colonial governor: colonial governor of New York 1720-1728; establishes fur-

trading post on Lake Ontario (1725), **23**, 88; treaty of, with Indians, **23**, 166; appointed colonial governor of Massachusetts (1728), **23**, 166; quarrels with assembly, **23**, 195.

Burnouf, Emile Louis (1821-), French archaeologist and Orientalist; restores old Persian language, **1**, 624.

Burns, Robert (1759-1796), Scotch lyric poet, **21**, 327.

Burnside, Ambrose Everett (1824-1881), American general and politician; captures Roanoke Island (1862), **23**, 423; takes possession of Newbern (1862), **23**, 423; at battle of Antietam (1862), **23**, 433; at battle of South Mountain (1862), **23**, 433; made commander-in-chief of Army of the Potomac, **23**, 434, 436; at battle of Fredericksburg (1862), **23**, 436.

"Burnt City," discovery of, at Hissarlik, **3**, 42.

Burr, Aaron (1756-1836), American politician; elected vice-president (1801), **23**, 316; conspiracy of, **23**, 319; duel with Alexander Hamilton, **23**, 319; trial of, **23**, 320.

Burra Burra, South Australia, copper discovered at, **22**, 246.

Burren Sunker, an Indian social class, **2**, 514; see also Castes in India.

Burrhus (Burrus), Afranius (d. 62 A.D.), Roman general; entrusted with education and care of Nero, **6**, 177, 179, 181-185; death of, **6**, 191.

Bursche, Von dem, Prussian captain; at battle of Kissingen (1866), **15**, 491.

Burte-Tchene (gray wolf), legendary ancestor of Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 262.

Burton, Henry (1578-1618) English Puritan; persecuted (1637), **19**, 571-572; freed from imprisonment, **19**, 583.

Burton, James, English conspirator in Rye House plot; story of, **20**, 380-381.

Burtzes (tenth century), Byzantine general; conquers Antioch (968, 975 A.D.), **7**, 232, 241.

Bu-sa-yin, shah of Persia, see Abu Said.

Buscarelli, Genoan ambassador to court of Persian khan (1280), **24**, 301.

Buschiri bin Salim (1834-1889), a mulatto Arab of East Africa; head of the Arab war against Germans (1888-1889), **15**, 555-556.

Buserut Gunze, town, India, Havelock captures (1857), **22**, 185.

Busiris, mythological ruler of Egypt, **1**, 282.

Busnah, Algerian Jew; cause of trouble with France (1810), **13**, 43.

Bussy (Bussy-Castelnau), Charles Joseph Patissier, Marquis of (1718-1785), a French soldier; wins renown in wars in India, **12**, 47.

Bustamente, Anastasio (1780-1853), Mexican soldier and politician; becomes vice-president, **23**, 624; becomes acting president, **23**, 624; at war with Santa Anna, **23**, 624; becomes president again, **23**, 624-625; in Colombia, **23**, 588.

Bute, John Stuart, 3d Earl of (1713-1792),

## C

**Cabal, Conway**, see **Conway**.

**Cabal Ministry**, an unpopular ministry in England under Charles II; formation of, **20**, 264; fall of, **20**, 280.

**Cabarrus, Thérèse**, see **Chimay**.

**Cabet, Étienne** (1788-1856), French communist; teachings of, **13**, 205.

**Cabezo de Vaca, Alvar Nunez** (1490-1560), Spanish soldier and explorer; expeditions to Florida, **22**, 476, 486.

**Cabinet**, English origin of, **20**, 444.

**Cabiri**, Pelasgian divinities, **2**, 351; **3**, 114.

**Cable**, sub-marine, between United States and Europe; laid (1869, 1875), **23**, 477-478.

**Cabochians**, a political faction in Paris during the reign of Charles VI; ordinance of, for the repression of abuses, (1413), **11**, 168; overthrown by Armagnacs, **11**, 169.

**Cabot, George** (1751-1823), American statesman; at Hartford Convention (1814), **23**, 338.

**Cabot, John** (1450-1498), Italian navigator in the English service, discoverer of North American continent; voyages of, **19**, 43; **22**, 322, 454, 455 note.

**Cabot, Sebastian** (1477-1557), English explorer; voyages of, **22**, 455-457.

**Cabral or Cabrera, Pedro Alvares** (1460-ca. 1520), Portuguese navigator; discoveries of, **10**, 478, 479; **22**, 467.

**Cabrillo, Juan Rodriguez** (d. 1543), a Portuguese navigator; traces western coast of North America (1542), **22**, 495.

**Cacama**, king of Tezcucō 1516-1520, **23**, 507.

**Caceres, Andrés Avelino** (b. 1838), Peruvian general; commands Peruvian forces in Chilian War (1879), **23**, 607; president of Peru, **23**, 608, 609.

**Cadan, Peace of** (1534), **14**, 272.

**Caddean League** (League of God's House), a Rhaetian federation; origin of (1396), **16**, 587.

**Cade, "Jack"** (d. 1450), leader of English peasants; rebellion of, **18**, 566.

**Cadiz (Gades)**, a Spanish sea-port; settlement of, **2**, 316; **10**, 4; English expeditions against (1587), **19**, 386; (1596), **19**, 414; (1625), **19**, 538; (1703), **20**, 471; siege of (1823), **10**, 392.

**Cadmaño, José Maria Placido**, provisional president of Ecuador 1882, **23**, 615.

**Cadmea**, citadel of Thebes in Boeotia; seized by Spartans (383 B.C.), **4**, 130.

**Cadmeans**, ancient inhabitants of Boeotian Thebes, **3**, 38, 100.

**Cadmus**, mythical founder of Thebes, **3**, 107-108, 114.

**Cadorna, Raffaele** (1815-1897), Italian general; takes Rome, **9**, 621, 622 note.

**Cadoudal, George** (1771-1804), French royalist; plots against Napoleon, **12**, 496, 509, 533-535.

**Cadusians**, an ancient Asiatic people inhabiting the district on the southwest shores of the Caspian Sea; in Persian wars, **2**, 622, 629.

**Cadys**, king of Lydia ca. 700 B.C., **2**, 426.

**Cæcina Alienus, Aulus** (d. 79 A.D.), Roman general, **6**, 227, 229, 248; **16**, 532.

**Cædmon** (d. ca. 680 A.D.), Anglo-Saxon poet; origin in Northumbria, **21**, 11.

**Cælius, Marcus**, see **Rufus**.

**Caen**, city in France; sieges of (1346), **11**, 113; (1417), **18**, 537.

**Cæninenses**, ancient tribe of Italy, **5**, 63-64.

**Cæpio, Cn. Servilius**, Roman consul 253 B.C.; in First Punic War, **5**, 226; in Second Punic War, **5**, 250, 252.

**Cæpio, Q. Servilius**, Roman consul and commander; in Lusitanian War (140 B.C.), **5**, 318.

**Cæpio, Q. Servilius**, Roman consul; captures Toulouse (106 B.C.), **5**, 393, 394; governs Gaul, **5**, 401.

**Cæpio, Q. Servilius**, Roman leader in Social War (90 B.C.), **5**, 413-415.

**Cæsar**, significance of the name, **6**, 263.

**Cæsar, Caius** (d. 84 B.C.), father of Julius Cæsar, **5**, 477.

**Cæsar, Caius** (20 B.C.-4 A.D.), grandson of Augustus; campaign of, in Asia, **6**, 117-119.

**Cæsar, Caius Julius** (100-44 B.C.), Roman general and statesman; proscribed by Sulla, **5**, 440; early career of, **5**, 477-480; attempt to involve in Catiline's conspiracy, **5**, 488; rise of, **5**, 494-497; debts of, **5**, 498; in first triumvirate, **5**, 501-504; campaigns of—in Gaul and Britain, **5**, 514-527; **18**, 1-12; **21**, 3; in Germany, **7**, 458; in Spain, **10**, 8-9; in Helvetia, **16**, 530-531—; war with Pompey, **5**, 528-543; as dictator, **5**, 536, 553, 563, 571; prodigal public expenditures of, **5**, 566; and Cleopatra, **4**, 576-577; **5**, 546-551, 603; war with Pharnaces in Pontus, **5**, 551; war with Scipio in Africa, **5**, 554-558; closing scenes in life of, **5**, 560-587; reforms of, **5**, 572-575; life of, in Rome, **5**, 575-578; refuses the title of king, **5**, 579; assassination of, **5**, 582-587; personality and character, **5**, 576, 588-608; memoirs and commentaries of, **5**, 592-593, 644; will and funeral of, **5**, 610-611.

**Cæsar, L. Julius** (d. 43 B.C.), Roman consul 64 B.C., uncle of Mark Antony; proscribed by Octavian, **5**, 617.



**Calixtines** or Utraquists, a Bohemian sect; conservative Hussites, so called, 14, 208; refuse to recognise Albert II as emperor, 14, 217.

**Calixtus I** (d. 223 A.D.), bishop of Rome 219–223, 8, 503.

**Calixtus II** or **Callistus** (Guido of Burgundy), (d. 1124) pope; establishes peace with the German emperor, 7, 658; 8, 601; contests papal chair with Gregory, 8, 603; arranges peace between Henry I of England and Louis VI of France, 11, 32.

**Calixtus III** (Alfonso Borgia) (ca. 1378–1458), pope 1455–1458; urges war against Turks, 8, 642; decrees revision of Joan of Arc's trial, 11, 219.

**Callaicus**, name given to Dec. Junius Brutus; see Brutus.

**Calleja del Rey, Felix Maria** (1750–1820), Spanish general: defeats Mexican revolutionists under Hidalgo, 23, 622; campaigns of, against Morelos, 23, 622.

**Callet**, see Karl, William.

**Callias**, Athenian envoy to Sparta (371 B.C.), 4, 150, 151.

**Callicrates** (second century B.C.), tyrant of Achaia, 4, 540.

**Callicrates** (sixth century B.C.), Greek architect, 3, 230.

**Callicratidas**, Spartan commander in Peloponnesian War (407 B.C.), 3, 634.

**Callières Bonnevue, Louis Hector** (1639–1703) French colonial officer; governor-general of Canada, 23, 51.

**Callimachus** (fifth century B.C.), Greek artist, inventor of Corinthian capital, 3, 482, 544.

**Callimachus**, Athenian polemarch, at Marathon (490 B.C.), 3, 239, 242, 272–276.

**Callimachus of Parrhasia**, Greek captain under Xenophon (401 B.C.), 4, 61.

**Callinicus**, see Seleucus II.

**Callippus**, an Athenian, assassinates Dion, tyrant of Syracuse (354 B.C.), 4, 206.

**Callisthenes** (ca. 365–327 B.C.), Greek philosopher; opposes Philip, 4, 233; refuses to worship Alexander, 4, 352–354.

**Callistratus**, (fourth century B.C.), Athenian orator and leader, 4, 142, 148, 151, 188.

**Callistus** (eighth century A.D.), patriarch of Aquileia; favourite of King Liutprand of Lombardy, 7, 450.

**Callistus**, see Calixtus.

**Callixenus** (fourth century B.C.), Greek demagogue, 3, 636–637; 4, 27.

**Calmuks**, see Kalmuiks.

**Calocyres** (tenth century), Byzantine ambassador to Russia; treason of, 7, 233, 237.

**Calo-John**, see Joannes II.

**Calonne, Charles Alexandre de** (1734–1802), French statesman; favourite of Marie Antoinette, 12, 140; at the Assembly of Notables, 12, 143; opposition to, 12, 144; adopts liberal plans, 12, 145; as minister of finance, 12, 182; opposes manifesto of duke of Brunswick, 12, 257.

**Calpurnia**, last wife of Julius Caesar (59–44 B.C.), 5, 582, 585, 609.

**Calpurnian Law**, Roman law providing for investigation of provincial governments (149 B.C.), 5, 374, 375.

**Calpurnius**, see Bestia and Piso.

**Calvena**, see Matius, Caius.

**Calvert, Cecil**, 2d Lord Baltimore (1605–1675), son of George Calvert, first proprietor of Maryland; created absolute proprietor of Maryland, 22, 599; judicious administration of, 22, 601; invites New England Puritans to settle in Maryland (1642), 22, 604; promotes cause of religious freedom in Maryland, 22, 605; adheres to parliamentary party in Civil War in England, 22, 606; property rights in Maryland respected by Cromwell, 22, 607.

**Calvert, George**, 1st Lord Baltimore (1580–1632), English statesman, founder of Maryland; visits Virginia (1629), 22, 590, 599; attempts to colonise Newfoundland, 22, 599; granted charter for settlement of Maryland, 22, 599; death of, 22, 599; character of, 22, 603.

**Calvert, Leonard** (1582–1647), brother of Cecil Calvert, first governor of Maryland; sails to America with first emigrants for Maryland (1633), 22, 600; relations with Indians, 22, 600; flees to Virginia during Clayborne's rebellion (1645), 22, 602.

**Calvin, John** (1509–1564), Protestant reformer; biographical notice of, 11, 426; at Geneva, 16, 639; banishment of, 16, 639; founds academy of Geneva, 16, 640.

**Calvinus, Caius Sextius** (second century B.C.), Roman proconsul in Gaul; founds Aix, 5, 377, 382.

**Calvinus, Cneius Domitius**, Caesar's lieutenant in Pontus (48 B.C.), 5, 546, 547, 551.

**Calvus, Licinius Stolo**, see Licinius.

**Calydonian Boar**, in Greek legend, 3, 72.

**Cam, Diego** (fifteenth century), Portuguese navigator; explores African coast (1484–1485), 10, 474.

**Camacho, Colonel**, Bolivian soldier in Chilian War (1880), 23, 612.

**Camarilla**, Spanish political institution under Ferdinand VII; power of, 10, 381.

**Cambacérès, Jean Jacques Régis de**, duke of Parma (1753–1824), French statesman; and the executive Directory, 12, 419; made consul, 12, 404; his influence with Napoleon, 12, 523, 526, 584; made arch-chancellor, 12, 537; minister in Hundred Days, 12, 624.

**Cambles (Cambletes)**, hero of Lydian folklore, 2, 426, 429.

**Cambodia**, see French Indo-China.

**Cambon, Pierre Joseph** (1754–1820), French financier, 12, 311.

**Cambray or Cambrai**, a town in France; sieges of (1580), 13, 489; 19, 354; (1657), 11, 518; (1677), 11, 587; 13, 640.

**Cambray, Congress of**, a congress which provided for the possession of Tuscany and Parma (1725), 9, 526.

**Cambray, League of**, an alliance between the pope, the emperor of Germany and the



- Suez; English government purchases share in (1875), **21**, 639; **23**, 458; share of Egypt in building of, **24**, 456.
- Canaris, Constantine (1790-1877), Greek politician; forms coalition ministry in Greece (1877), **24**, 237.
- Canaries, islands in the Atlantic, off coast of Africa; visited by Punic mariners, **2**, 277; in Spanish possession, **10**, 156.
- Canclaux, J. B. Camille, Count (1740-1817), French soldier; defeated by the Vendéans, **12**, 376; in command of the republican army, **12**, 404.
- Cancellieri, Guelph family in Italy; power of, in Tuscany, **9**, 119.
- Cancello, Louis (sixteenth century), Dominican missionary; in Florida, **22**, 485.
- Candaules (Myrsilus, Sadyattes) (d. ca. 715 B.C.), last Heracleid king of Lydia; killed by Gyges, **2**, 411, 447-448.
- Candamo, Manuel, Peruvian statesman; president (1903), **23**, 609.
- Candia, island of; see Crete.
- Candia, capital of Crete; siege of (1666), **24**, 386.
- Candish (sixth century), chief of Avars; ambassador to Justinian, **7**, 120.
- Canea, a town in Crete; siege of (1645), **9**, 519.
- Canglor, battle of (1488), **19**, 25.
- Can' Grande della Scala, see Scala.
- Cannæ, an ancient town of southern Italy; battle of (216 B.C.), **4**, 398; **5**, 254-256.
- Cannibalism, New Zealand (the Maoris), **22**, 264; ancient Brazil, **23**, 653.
- Canning, Charles John, Earl Canning (1812-1862), an English statesman; governor-general of India (1856), **22**, 166; attempts to mollify native troops, **22**, 170; action after massacre at Delhi, **22**, 173; proclamation of, **22**, 198; receives new title of viceroy of India, **22**, 202; estimate of, **22**, 203.
- Canning, George (1770-1827), English statesman; foreign secretary, **21**, 470; trial of Queen Caroline and, **21**, 517; supports Catholic emancipation, **21**, 521; policy toward Spanish-American colonies, **21**, 524-525; proposes joint Anglo-American declaration concerning independence of Latin-American republics, **23**, xx; policy of, toward slavery, **21**, 527; ministry of, **21**, 532; brings about treaty between England, France and Russia concerning Greek independence, **21**, 534; death of, **21**, 534.
- Canning, Stratford, Viscount Stratford de Redcliffe (1786-1880), English diplomatist; assists Layard in archaeological work, **1**, 605; English ambassador at Constantinople, **21**, 615.
- Canonicus (ca. 1565-1647), an American Indian chief; defies Governor Bradford, **22**, 631; friendship of, for Roger Williams, **23**, 96.
- Canopus, a city of ancient Egypt, near present Abukir; battle of (1801), **24**, 448.
- Canossa, a castle in northern Italy; humiliation of Henry IV at (1077), **8**, 600.
- Canovas del Castillo, Antonio (1809-1897), Spanish statesman; forms ministry (Dec. 31st, 1874), **10**, 416; policy, **10**, 417, 418-419; resignation and reappointment, **10**, 419; assassination, **10**, 419.
- Canrobert, François Certain (1809-1895), French soldier; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 154; at battle of the Alma, **17**, 565; as commander-in-chief in Crimea, **17**, 570.
- Cantacuzenus, see Johannes VI.
- Cantemir, Demetrius (1673-1723), hospodar of Moldavia; assists Peter the Great in Turkish wars, **17**, 282; **24**, 144.
- Canterac, José (ca. 1775-1835), Spanish soldier; in South American war of revolution, **23**, 586.
- Canterbury Tales, a work by Geoffrey Chaucer (fifteenth century), **18**, 478-479, 496-497.
- Cantii, a pre-Roman people in Britain, **18**, 3.
- Cantillon, Pierre Joseph (1788-1869), French soldier; receives legacy from Napoleon, **12**, 645.
- Canton, an important commercial city of China; bombardment of (1857), **21**, 618.
- Canudos, siege of (1897), **23**, 666.
- Canuleian Law, a Roman law proposed in 445 B.C. by Caius Canuleius, concerning marriage between patricians and plebeians, **5**, 140.
- Canute, or Cnut, or Knud the Great (ca. 994-1035), king of England, Denmark, and Norway; main treatment of, **16**, 47-49; **18**, 117-123; introduces Christianity into Denmark, **16**, 48; in Rome, **16**, 48; **18**, 122; invades Norway, **16**, 72, 76; Edmund (Ironside), divides kingdom with, **18**, 118; development of England under, **18**, 121; character of, **18**, 121; death of, **16**, 77; **18**, 123.
- Canute, Kings of Denmark and Sweden, see Knud.
- Cao, Diego, see Cam.
- Cape Ann, a cape on the northeastern coast of Massachusetts (U. S. A.); colony of (1624), **22**, 639.
- Cape Colony, or Cape of Good Hope, British colony in South Africa; main treatment, **22**, 265-276; first Dutch colonisation (1652), **22**, 265; first English occupation (1795), **22**, 266; second English occupation (1806), **22**, 266; Kaffir wars and the Great Trek, **22**, 266-268; convict agitation and history to 1880, **22**, 268-270; the Afrikaner Bond (1880-1889), **22**, 270-272; the Rhodes administration, **22**, 273-274; the Schreiner ministry, **22**, 274-275; the Boer War, **22**, 275-276.
- Cape Fear, a promontory on Smith Island, North Carolina (U. S. A.); New England settlement at (1630), **23**, 47.
- Cape of Good Hope, a colony in South Africa; see Cape Colony.
- Cape of Good Hope, a promontory of southern Africa; discovery of, **22**, 265.
- Cape Town, capital of Cape Colony; convicts deported to, **22**, 268; Roberts and Kitchener in, **22**, 275, 310.

Carlen, French republican general in revolution, **12**, 366.

Carleton, George (1559-1628), bishop of Llandaff; English ambassador at the Hague (1616), **13**, 556; delegate to synod of Dort (Dordrecht), **13**, 563.

Carleton, Sir Guy, Lord Dorchester (1724-1808), British soldier and administrator; appointed governor-general of Canada (1756), **22**, 326; administers Canada under Quebec Act, **22**, 326-327; made commander-in-chief of British forces in America (1782), **23**, 280; proclaims cessation of hostilities in America (1783), **23**, 280; second administration of, in Canada (as Lord Dorchester) 1786-1796, **22**, 328.

Carlisle, the capital of the county of Cumberland, England; seized by Alexander II (1215), **21**, 51; battle of (1461), **18**, 581.

Carlisle, Countess of, mistress of Strafford; reveals to parliament plot of Charles I, **19**, 615, 615 note.

Carlists, supporters of the Spanish pretender Don Carlos; rise of, in Spain, **10**, 395; driven from Spain, **10**, 398; insurrection of (1873-1876), **10**, 412-417.

Carlo, duke of Mantua, see Gonzaga.

Carloman (d. 755 A.D.), son of Charles Martel; shares kingdom with Pepin the Short, **7**, 502-503; abdicates and becomes a monk, **7**, 504-505, 522; opposes the pope, **7**, 512.

Carloman (d. 884 A.D.), son of Louis the Stammerer, king of West Franks, **7**, 585; **11**, 7.

Carloman (d. 880 A.D.), eldest son of Ludwig the German; at war with Ratislaw, prince of Moravia, **7**, 580; as king of Italy, **8**, 576.

Carloman (751-771 A.D.), son of Pepin; divides kingdom with Charlemagne, **7**, 518, 522.

Carloman, son of Charlemagne; see Pepin.

Carlos I, king of Portugal; see Charles I.

Carlos, Don (1545-1568), son of Philip II, and infante of Spain; main treatment, **10**, 251; promised heritage of the Spanish possessions, **11**, 346.

Carlos, Don (Carlos Maria Ysidoro de Bourbon) (1788-1855), second son of Charles IV of Spain; pretender to the Spanish crown, **10**, 395-397.

Carlos, Don (Carlos Maria de los Dolores Juan Isidoro José Francisco), duke of Madrid (1848), pretender to Spanish throne; rising in favour of (1872), **10**, 409, 410; in Spain (1873), **10**, 412; policy ruled by church, **10**, 414; Carlist battles, **10**, 415-417; retreats to France, **10**, 417.

Carlovingian or Carolingian ("descendant of Carl," particularly Charles Martel), a royal Frankish house, furnishing second dynasty of French kings (751-987), a line of German rulers (752-911), and a line of Italian rulers (774-961); main treatment to Treaty of Verdun (843), **7**, 507-573; in France after 843 A.D., **11**, 1-21;

in Germany and Italy after 843 A.D., **7**, 574-615.

Carlson E., Swedish political leader; forms party of liberals and radicals (1900), **16**, 492.

Carlsson, Ketil, bishop of Linköping; denounces Christian I of Denmark, **16**, 213.

Carmagnola, Francesco Bussone (1390-1432), Italian general; under Visconti, **9**, 257; in the service of Venice, **9**, 276-289; fall of, **9**, 289.

Carmania (Kerman), Persian province, **4**, 366, 369, 371, 381.

Carmarthen or Cærmarthen, Marquis of, see Danby, Earl of.

Carmen Sylva, see Elizabeth, queen of Rumania.

Carnap, Lieutenant von, German soldier; leads expedition in West Africa (1894), **15**, 559.

Carnarvon, Henry Howard Molyneux Herbert, 4th Earl of (1831-1890), English statesman; South African policy as colonial secretary, **22**, 269-270; settles boundary difficulty between Orange Free State and Griqualand (1876), **22**, 270; as lord-lieutenant of Ireland in Salisbury's first ministry (1885) negotiates with Parnell, **21**, 647.

Carne, Sir Edward (d. 1561), English ambassador at Rome for Queen Mary I of England, **19**, 252, 272.

Carneiro de Campos, José Joachim, marquis of Caravelles (1768-1836), Brazilian statesman; one of three regents for Pedro II, **23**, 658.

Carneiro, Leao Honorio Hermeto, marquis of Paraíba (1801-1856), Brazilian statesman; premier (1843-1844), **23**, 659; death, **23**, 659.

Carnot, Lazare Nicolas Marguerite (1753-1823), French statesman; as war minister, **12**, 360, 419; at battle of Wattignies, **12**, 365; despatches Napoleon to the Alps, **12**, 372; foreign policy of, **12**, 379; elected to the Directory, **12**, 419; gives Napoleon command of the army of the Alps, **12**, 423; plan of campaign in Italy, **12**, 424; Rhine policy of, **12**, 431; character and policy, **12**, 441; escape and condemnation of, **12**, 547, 548; recall of, **12**, 523; supports Napoleon after return from Elba (1815), **12**, 624.

Carnot, Marie François Sadi (1837-1894), grandson of the preceding; becomes president of France, **13**, 194; assassinated, **13**, 195.

Carolina Code, criminal code of Emperor Charles V, **14**, 280.

Carolina of Austria, consort of Ferdinand IV of Two Sicilies, **9**, 538.

Carolinas, see North Carolina and South Carolina.

Caroline Affair, destruction of American vessel *Caroline* (1837), **22**, 337; **23**, 367.

Caroline Amelia Elizabeth (1768-1821), queen of George IV of England; trial of, **21**, 516; death of, **21**, 521.

Caroline Mathilda (1751-1775), queen of

- English politician and littérateur; position regarding Strafford's impeachment, **19**, 595; killed at battle of Newbury, **20**, 16.
- Cary, Thomas**, deputy governor of North Carolina; rebellion of (1710), **23**, 191.
- Casablanca**, fighting at (1907), **13**, 202.
- Casa de la Contratacion de las Indias**, board of trade at Seville; (1501), **23**, 569.
- Casa-al-Secco, La**, battle of (1427), **9**, 280.
- Casale**, capital of Montferrat; sold to Louis XIV, **9**, 500; siege of (1629), **11**, 460.
- Casalishio**, battle of (1511), **9**, 431.
- Casas, Bartolomé de las** (1471-1566), Spanish "Apostle of the Indies"; life of, **22**, 510.
- Casaubon, Jourdan de Lille**, Lord of (fourteenth century), French noble; trial and condemnation of, **11**, 92-93.
- Casca, Caius Servilius**, brother of Publius Servilius Casca; in conspiracy against Caesar (55 B.C.), **5**, 581.
- Casca Publius Servilius** (d. ca. 42 B.C.), Roman tribune; a leader in the conspiracy against Caesar, **5**, 580, 582, 585-586.
- Cascrio**, an anarchist; assassinates President Carnot (June 21th, 1894), **13**, 195.
- Casimir (I) "the Restorer"**, king of Poland 1040-1058; recall and accession of, **24**, 14; restores order in kingdom, **24**, 15; acquires Silesia and makes alliance with Hungary, **24**, 15; death and fame of, **24**, 16.
- Casimir (II) "the Just"** (1138-1194), king of Poland 1177-1194, reign of, **24**, 30.
- Casimir (III) "the Great"**, king of Poland 1333-1370; accession of, **24**, 32; legal and social reforms of, **24**, 33-34; conquests of, **24**, 36; death of, **24**, 37.
- Casimir IV**, king of Poland and Lithuania 1447-1492, **17**, 179; **24**, 42; defeats Teutonic knights, **24**, 43; progress in reign of, **24**, 43.
- Casimir Périer**, grandfather of Casimir-Périer, see Périer.
- Casimir-Périer, Jean Paul Pierre** (1817-), president of France 1891-1895; becomes premier, **13**, 195; elected president, **13**, 196.
- Casius, Mount**, battle of (second century B.C.), **4**, 559.
- Cass, Lewis** (1782-1866), an American statesman; democratic candidate for president (1848), **23**, 377; candidate for democratic nomination (1852), **23**, 388; secretary of state under Buchanan, **23**, 402, 412; supports Union cause after fall of Sumter, **23**, 415.
- Cassander** (ca. 354-297 B.C.), king of Macedonia; Alexander and, **4**, 390; wars of, **4**, 436-452, 490-499; kills Olympias, Roxane and Alexander the Younger, **4**, 440.
- Cassandra or Cassandraea**, Greek city, founded by Cassander (316 B.C.), **4**, 412-413.
- Cassano**, a town in Italy; battles of (1158), **14**, 100; (1259), **14**, 125; (1799), **12**, 471; **14**, 531.
- Cassel**, capital of Prussian province Hesse-Nassau; battles of (1071), **11**, 29; (1328), **11**, 99; (1677), **11**, 587; siege of (1702), **15**, 223.
- Cassian**, minister to the emperor Constantius; treason of (356 A.D.), **6**, 479.
- Cassian Law**, a Roman balloting law, **5**, 320 note.
- Cassianus, Johannes Masiliensis** (ca. 360-ca. 448 A.D.), a theologian; and Leo the Great, **3**, 527.
- Cassibelan**, see Cassivelaunus.
- Cassini Convention**, secret treaty between Russia and China (1895), **24**, 560.
- Cassius, Avidius** (second century A.D.) Roman general; reforms of, **6**, 291, 299; revolt of, against Marcus Aurelius, **6**, 299-300.
- Cassius Longinus, Caius** (d. 42 B.C.), Roman soldier and pontician; in Parthian War, **5**, 509-511; naval exploits of, **5**, 544, 545; leader in conspiracy against Caesar, **5**, 580, 581, 586; opposes public burial for Caesar, **5**, 610; delay of, in leaving Italy (44 B.C.), **5**, 614; commands in Syria and Asia Minor, **2**, 164; **5**, 621; at Philippi, **5**, 622; death, **5**, 623.
- Cassius Longinus, Caius**, Roman jurist, governor of Syria (50 A.D.); opposes Nero's extravagance, **6**, 186.
- Cassius Longinus, Lucius**, Roman tribune of the plebs (137 B.C.); proposes law for secret balloting, **5**, 119.
- Cassius Longinus, Lucius** (d. 107 B.C.), Roman consul (107 B.C.); sent to bring Jugurtha to Rome, **5**, 385; attacked and killed by the Tigurini, **5**, 293.
- Cassivelaunus** (ca. 50 B.C.), British chief; conquered by Caesar, **5**, 526; **13**, 12.
- Castañón, Francisco Xavier de** (d. 1852), a Spanish soldier; at Tudela, **10**, 312; at Baylen, **12**, 569.
- Castelar, Emilio** (1832-1899), Spanish statesman; foreign minister of republic (1873), **10**, 411; becomes president of the executive, **10**, 412; resignation of (1874), **10**, 411.
- Castellina**, a town in Italy; siege of, by Neapolitans (1478), **9**, 371.
- Castelnaudary**, a town in France; battle of (1632), **11**, 465.
- Castes**, in Egypt, **1**, 188, 380; in India, **2**, 483, 508, 528, 541; in Persia, **2**, 657.
- Castide (or Christal), Sir Henry** (fourteenth century); instructs Irish chiefs in English manners, **21**, 388, 388 note.
- Castiglione, Duke of**, see Augereau.
- Castiglione delle Stiviere**, a town in Italy; battle of (1796), **12**, 431; **14**, 512.
- Castile**, former kingdom and modern province of Spain; origin of, **10**, 46; history of, from 1037-1109, **10**, 48-50; separation of, from Aragon (1126), **10**, 58; union of, with Leon (1230), **10**, 65; and Henry of Trastámara, **10**, 85-87, 115; Ferdinand V and Isabella I become joint sovereigns of (1474), **10**, 132; Philip I sole ruler of (1506), **10**, 182; French invasion of (ca. 1519), **10**, 223.
- Castilla, Ramon** (1796-1867), Peruvian soldier and statesman; president of Peru, **23**, 606.
- Castillon**, a town in France; battle of (1453), **11**, 239.

- Daniel O'Connell (1828-1829), **21**, 446; reorganised (1842-1843), **21**, 447.
- Catholic Church, see Greek Church, Papacy, Religion.
- Catholic League, a league formed by Maximilian of Bavaria with the ecclesiastical princes and electors (1609); history of, **14**, 324-326.
- Catholic Relief Bill, an act admitting Roman Catholics to many offices from which they had previously been excluded in England (1829), **21**, 511 seq.
- Catiline, L. Sergius (ca. 108-62 B.C.), Roman politician; early career of, **5**, 480-483; conspiracy of, **5**, 483; death of, **5**, 493.
- Catinat, Nicolas (1637-1712), French soldier; at battle of Staffarda, **9**, 507; in war of League of Augsburg, **11**, 601; in Italy, **11**, 615; on the Rhine, **11**, 616; destroys Heidelberg Castle, **14**, 402.
- Cato, L. Porcius, Roman consul 89 B.C., slain, **5**, 417.
- Cato, M. Porcius, surnamed "the Censor" (234-149 B.C.), Roman statesman; quaestor under Scipio, **5**, 284; opposes Scipio, **5**, 301; advises destruction of Carthage, **5**, 304; intercedes for Greek captives, **5**, 314; as an author, **5**, 358.
- Cato, Marcus Porcius, surnamed Uticensis (95-46 B.C.), a Roman patriot; relation of, to Catalinian conspiracy, **5**, 490, 494; quaestor in Cyprus, **5**, 505; opposes Cicero, **5**, 506-507; with Pompey in struggle against Cæsar, **5**, 513-514, 530, 544, 554, 556; death of, **5**, 557-558; characterisation of, **5**, 410, 475, 476.
- Cato-street Conspiracy or Thistlewood Conspiracy, a conspiracy in England to assassinate certain ministers (1820); **21**, 512.
- Cats (Catz), Jakob (1577-1660), Dutch poet, **13**, 595, 612 note.
- Catullus, Caius Valerius (ca. 87-54 B.C.), Roman poet, **5**, 596, 647-649.
- Catulus, Caius Lutatius, Roman consul 242 B.C.; at battle of the Ægatian Islands, **5**, 232.
- Catulus, Quintus Lutatius, Roman consul 102 B.C.; aids Marius against Cimbric, **5**, 396; put to death, **5**, 429; as historian, **5**, 644.
- Catulus, Quintus Lutatius, son of Quintus Catulus; Roman consul 78 B.C., **5**, 457; as princeps of senate, **5**, 462, 465, 466, 478, 480, 487, 488, 494, 495.
- Catus, Decianus, Roman procurator in Britain; in war with Boadicea (61 A.D.), **6**, 190; in Britain, **6**, 193; **18**, 11.
- Catuvellauni, pre-Roman people in Britain, **18**, 3, 11.
- Caucasus, a province of Russia; topography of, **17**, 84, 550; conquered by Russia, **17**, 598.
- Cauchon, Pierre (d. 1443), French bishop; directs trial of Joan of Arc, **11**, 205; **18**, 556.
- Caucones, a Greek tribe, **3**, 105.
- Caudine Forks, two mountain gorges in Italy; battle of (321 B.C.), **5**, 188-189.
- Caulaincourt, Armand Augustin Louis de, duke of Vicenza (1773-1827), French statesman and soldier; in Russian campaign, **12**, 597; attends congress at Châtillon, **12**, 609; at the Russian court, **17**, 163; concedes Russia's demands regarding Poland, **17**, 469; Napoleon sends to Alexander I (1814), **17**, 489.
- Cavagnari, Sir Louis (1841-1879), British resident at Kabul; death of (1879), **22**, 208; **24**, 503.
- Cavaignac, Eugène Louis (1802-1857), French soldier; in revolution of 1848, **13**, 99-102; dictatorship of, **13**, 103; as presidential candidate, **13**, 105.
- Cavalcanti, Hollanda, Brazilian statesman; forms liberal ministry (1841), **23**, 659.
- Cavalier, Jean (1679-1740), French general and leader of the Camisards; won over to the Catholic cause, **11**, 617.
- Cavaliers, nick-name of English royalist party in time of the Stuarts, **19**, 613.
- Cavalotti, Felix Carlo Emanuel (1842-1898), Italian politician and poet; charges of, against Crispi, **9**, 633.
- Cave, Sir Ambrose (d. 1568), English statesman; councillor of Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 273.
- Cave, Stephen (1820-1880), English official; in financial embassy to Egypt (1876), **24**, 458.
- Cavendish, Lord Frederick Charles, son of seventh duke of Devonshire (1836-1882), an English statesman; murder of, **21**, 645.
- Cavendish, Lord John (d. 1796), English Whig statesman; becomes chancellor of the exchequer, **20**, 638; moves vote of censure on terms of peace with America, **20**, 640.
- Cavendish, Thomas (ca. 1555-1592), English navigator; voyages of, **19**, 385, 487; **22**, 558.
- Cavendish, Spencer Compton, eighth duke of Devonshire (1833-), English statesman; becomes member of the government, **21**, 651.
- Cavendish, William, first duke of Devonshire (1640-1707), English nobleman; member of "Country party" (1675), **20**, 281; signs invitation to William of Orange, **20**, 405.
- Cavendish, William (1592-1676), duke of Newcastle, English statesman and writer; besieged at York, **20**, 22; at battle of Marston Moor, **20**, 24.
- Cavendish, William, fourth duke of Devonshire (1720-1764), English statesman; becomes prime minister, **20**, 582.
- Cavour, Camillo Benso, Count di (1810-1861), Italian statesman; compared with Garibaldi, **9**, 590; relations of, to Garibaldi, **9**, 593 note; reforms of, **9**, 602; interview of, with Napoleon III, **9**, 603, 603 note, 607; **15**, 15; supports expedition of Garibaldi to Sicily, **9**, 608; at congress of Paris (1856), **13**, 131; **15**, 14; induces Austria to declare war, **15**, 15; **21**, 627; death of, **9**, 611.
- Cawnpore, city of British India; siege and



**Cerro Gordo**, battle of (1847), **23**, 374, 625.  
**Cersobleptes** (fourth century B.C.), king of Thracian Chersonesus, **4**, 230, 235.  
**Cerularius, Michael** (eleventh century), Greek patriarch; causes rupture between Latin and Greek churches, **7**, 250.  
**Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de** (1547-1616), Spanish writer; heroism of, at Lepanto, **9**, 476.  
**Cervera y Topete, Pascual**, count de Jerez and marquis de Santa Ava (1833-); Spanish rear-admiral; defeated at Santiago (1898), **23**, 489.  
**Cesare, Don**, see **Este, Cesare d'**.  
**Cesarini, Guiliiano or Julian** (1398-1444), an Italian cardinal; invades Bohemia, **14**, 211; in crusade against Turks, **24**, 321; advocates breaking Treaty of Szegedin with Turks, **24**, 322.  
**Cestius Gallus** (first century A.D.), Roman governor of Syria, **2**, 179-180.  
**Cetewayo or Cettiwayo**, Zulu chief; in war with British (1878-1879), **21**, 642.  
**Cethegus, C. Cornelius** (first century B.C.), Roman noble; in Catiline conspiracy, **5**, 484, 487, 488, 490.  
**Ceuta**, town in Morocco; capture of (1415), **8**, 250; **10**, 455-459.  
**Ceylon**, island of the Indian Ocean; Phoenicians visit, **2**, 334; an Asoka inscription from, **2**, 475; aborigines of, **2**, 489; Aryans conquer, **2**, 492; Buddhism in, **2**, 500, 505, 515, 542; pearl-fisheries of, **2**, 523; Dutch expel Portuguese from (1655), **10**, 516; colonisation of, **22**, 129; annexed to the British Empire (1798), **22**, 129; final conquest of (1848), **22**, 132.  
**Chabas, François Joseph** (1817-1883), French Egyptologist, **1**, 109, 253.  
**Chabot, François** (1759-1794), French revolutionist; rouses the people, **12**, 259; protests against ceremonial forms, **12**, 282; witness against Girondists, **12**, 326; charges against, **12**, 334.  
**Chabot de l'Allier, Georges Antoine** (1758-1819), French jurist; as president of the Assembly moves that Napoleon be made consul for life, **12**, 525.  
**Chabot, Philippe de** (1480-1543), French admiral; directs interest of Francis I to new world, **22**, 464.  
**Chabrias** (d. 357 B.C.), Athenian general; in service of Egypt, **2**, 620-622, 623-625; aids Evagoras against Persians, **4**, 121, 133; in war against Sparta, **4**, 142, 179.  
**Chacabuco**, a pass in the Andes Mountains; battle of (1817), **23**, 585, 592, 610.  
**Chærea, Cassius** (d. 41 A.D.), Roman tribune; assassinates Caligula, **2**, 171; **6**, 162, 168.  
**Chærilaus**, one of the "Thirty Tyrants" of Athens, **4**, 2.  
**Chæroneia**, battle of (338 B.C.), **4**, 243-246; (86 B.C.), **5**, 433.  
**Chaffee, Adna Romanza** (1842-), American soldier; commands United States forces in China (1900), **24**, 568-571.  
**Chalæus**, a merchant of ancient Samos, **2**, 288.

**Chalais (Henri de Talleyrand), Count of** (1599-1626); in conspiracy against Cardinal Richelieu, **11**, 451.  
**Chalcideus** (d. 412 B.C.), Spartan commander; in Peloponnesian War, **3**, 619.  
**Chalcidice**, peninsula of Macedonia; Greek colonisation of, **3**, 203; relations of, with Athens, **3**, 391, 444-448, 534; **4**, 129, 191, 200; Spartan supremacy in, **4**, 132, 136; destruction of its cities by Philip of Macedon, **4**, 255.  
**Chalcis**, chief city of Eubœa; government of, **3**, 188-189, 434; in war with Eretria, **3**, 189; as maritime centre, **3**, 198; relations of, to Athens, **3**, 254, 255, 258; fleet of, at Salamis, **3**, 337.  
**Chaldea**, originally middle Babylonia, later identified with Babylonia; origin of its people, **1**, 446; astronomy of, **1**, 480; religion of, **1**, 474, 518-521; laws of, **1**, 494; records of kings, **1**, 571-580; **2**, 493, 495; in wars with Hebrews, **2**, 120; colonises Samaria, **2**, 128; subject to Persia, **2**, 613, 615; Babylon identified with, **2**, 633; art in, **1**, 518; **2**, 657; see also **Babylonia**.  
**Chalier, Marie Joseph** (1747-1793), French revolutionist, **12**, 367.  
**Challus or Challeux, Nicolas le**, a French colonist in St. Augustine; escapes from Spanish massacre (1565), **22**, 550.  
**Chalmers, Thomas** (1780-1847), Scottish divine; leader in secession from Church of Scotland, **21**, 611.  
**Châlons-sur-Marne**, a town in France; battle of (451 A.D.), **6**, 586-591; **10**, 17; capture of (1429), **18**, 555.  
**Chalotais, L. René la** (1701-1785), attorney-general of Brittany; fights the Jesuits, **12**, 81; D'Aiguillon and, **12**, 90, 91, 96.  
**Chalus Castle**, siege of (1119), **18**, 323.  
**Chalybians**, Cappadocian tribe, **2**, 401, 415, 449, 629.  
**Chamavi**, Frankish tribe, **6**, 484, 485; **7**, 458, 463.  
**Chamberlain, Joseph** (1836-), English statesman; breaks with Gladstone on "Home Rule," **21**, 648; enters Salisbury ministry (1895), **21**, 651; retires from Balfour ministry (1903), **21**, 661; campaign of, for fiscal reform, **21**, 661-663.  
**Chambers, Richard** (1588?-1658); English merchant; resists levy of ship-money (1630), **19**, 569 note.  
**Chambord, Henri Charles Ferdinand Marie Dieudonné d'Artois, Count de**, duke de Bordeaux (1820-1883), French prince, son of duke de Berry and sometimes called Henry V; birth, **13**, 25; Charles X abdicates in favour of, **13**, 49.  
**Chambre Introuvable**, name given to French chamber of deputies (1815-1816), **13**, 18.  
**Chambres de Réunion**, see **Reunion, Chambers of**.  
**Chamillart, Michel de** (1651-1721), French minister of Louis XIV, **11**, 561, 620, 622.  
**Chamilly, Noël Bouton, Marquis de** (1636-1715), French soldier; in war with Holland, **11**, 575.



532-534, 552; refutes doctrine of council of Nicæa, **7**, 218; renames months and winds, **7**, 535; legends of, **7**, 554-556; intercourse of, with Haroun ar-Rashid, **8**, 215, 325; Italian domains, **8**, 559-563; **9**, 18; death, **7**, 535; epitaph, **7**, 536; will, **7**, 537.

**Charleroi**, town in Belgium; sieges of (1672), **11**, 578; (1693), **11**, 606; **20**, 439; (1794), **12**, 380.

**Charles I**, king of Bohemia, see **Charles IV**, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire.

**Charles I** (1600-1649), king of England, 1625-1649; main treatment, **19**, 531-628, **20**, 1-83; marriage negotiations of, in Spain, **19**, 509-510; coronation, **19**, 534; retains Buckingham as minister, **19**, 531-564; character of, **19**, 531; **20**, 37; marries Henrietta Maria of France, **19**, 535; early differences of, with parliament, **19**, 536-565; assents to the Petition of Right, **19**, 552; and Strafford, **19**, 562-596; and William Laud, **19**, 562, 565 note; **20**, 29; aids Gustavus Adolphus, **19**, 567; **16**, 325; abuses of, **19**, 568; relations of, with Scotland, **19**, 573, 605; **20**, 17, 42, 44, 62, 65; **21**, 292-294; and the Long Parliament (1640), **19**, 582, 589, 597, 614, 616, 621; **20**, 12, 37, 41, 43, 56, 61, 68 seq.; and the Army Plot, **19**, 589; relations of, with Ireland, **19**, 605-610; **20**, 40; **21**, 420; literature and the press under, **20**, 3; prepares for war, **20**, 5; raises his standard on Nottingham Castle (1642), **20**, 5; and Prince Rupert, **20**, 5, 7, 39; at battle of Edgehill, **20**, 7; repulsed at Turnham Green, **20**, 8; besieges Gloucester, **20**, 15; at battle of Newbury, **20**, 16; and the Mongrel Parliament (1644), **20**, 21; defeated at Arundel, Alresford, Winchester (1644), **20**, 22; victorious at Oxford, Donnington and Lostwithiel, **20**, 23, 25; defeated by Cromwell at Naseby, **20**, 36; surrenders to the Scots, **20**, 42; given up to the English parliament, **20**, 44; last years of, **20**, 46-83; abducted by the army, **20**, 51; escapes from Hampton Court to Isle of Wight, **20**, 60; unsuccessful negotiations of, with parliament (1647) **20**, 61, 61 note; makes Treaty of Newport with parliament, **20**, 68; committed to Hurst Castle, **20**, 69; taken to Windsor, **20**, 71; tried for treason (Jan. 19th, 1649), **20**, 73; execution of (Jan. 30, 1649), described by Guizot, **20**, 75; various estimates of the event, **20**, 79-81; relations of with American colonies, **22**, 589, 592, 594, 614, 637; **23**, 109.

**Charles II** (1630-1685), king of England 1660-1685; main treatment of, **20**, 222-316; is refused hand of Mazarin's niece (1655), **11**, 517; Montrose and, **20**, 94; defeated by Cromwell at Dunbar (1650), **20**, 101; coronation, at Secone, **20**, 107; **21**, 295; defeated at Worcester, **20**, 108; Royalist conspiracies in England during exile of, **20**, 145, 158; excluded from France, **20**, 161; seeks help from

Spain, **20**, 162, 168; Monk and, **20**, 202-209; position of, in regard to the church, **20**, 95, 210, 220, 238, 245, 271, 271 note, 275, 278, 312; proclaimed king by Parliament (1660), **20**, 211; time of the restoration, **20**, 222, 222 note, 317; character of, **20**, 230, 230 note, 242; mistresses of, **20**, 232, 243, 263, 273, 295, 311; marriage of, with Catharine of Braganza, **20**, 243; and war with Holland (1664), **20**, 245; **11**, 567; opposes extension of parliamentary power, **20**, 258, 265; Lord Clarendon and, **20**, 262; Buckingham and, **20**, 263; signs Triple Alliance (1668), **20**, 266; **11**, 569; becomes Roman Catholic (1668), **20**, 270; negotiates secretly with Louis XIV (treaty of Dover), **20**, 271, 272; **11**, 572; closes exchequer (1672), **20**, 275; Dutch war and (1672-1678), **20**, 275, 286; **11**, 581, 588, 589; emancipates the press, **20**, 294; assents to Habeas Corpus Act, **20**, 294; the Exclusion Act and, **20**, 294; confers titles on Monmouth, **20**, 295; last illness and death of (1685), **20**, 309; good and evil of his reign, reviewed, **20**, 312-316; funeral of, **20**, 360; Scotland under, **21**, 295-308; Ireland under, **21**, 423-425; and the American colonies, **22**, 606, 639; **23**, 22, 35, 35 note, 56, 119, 126, 133 note, 137, 139.

**Charles (I) the Great**, see **Charlemagne**.

**Charles (II) the Bald** (823-877 A.D.), Roman emperor, and, as **Charles I**, king of France; kingdom of, **7**, 559, 564, 574; Ludwig the German and, **7**, 566-569, 577, 580; opposes Lothair, **7**, 566-570; in war with Normans, **7**, 578; **9**, 65; Lothair II and, **7**, 578; crowned emperor at Rome, **7**, 582; death of, **7**, 583; as king of France, **11**, 1-7; his ambition, **11**, 6; contests with bishops, **11**, 13.

**Charles (III) the Fat** (839-888 A.D.), Roman emperor and, as **Charles II**, king of France; intrigues against his father, **7**, 581; kingdom of, **7**, 582, 586, 587; crowned emperor at Rome (881 A.D.), **7**, 587; cedes Friesland to Godfrey, king of the Danes (883 A.D.), **7**, 588; **13**, 285; deprived of crown, **7**, 589; as king of France, **11**, 8-10.

**Charles (III) the Simple** (879-929 A.D.), king of France; succession of, usurped by Charles the Fat, **11**, 8; **7**, 587; accession of, **11**, 14; **7**, 593; cedes Neustria to the Normans, **9**, 66; acquires Lorraine, **11**, 15; disowned as king, **11**, 15; contends for reinstatement, **11**, 16; grants Holland to Dirk I (922 A.D.), **13**, 278, 281.

**Charles (IV) the Fair** (1294-1328), king of France; reign of, **11**, 92; is offered German crown, **14**, 173.

**Charles (V) the Wise** (1337-1380), king of France; main treatment, **11**, 143-154; as Dauphin, **11**, 122, 132, 134, 135; accession of (1364), **11**, 143; characterisation of, **11**, 143; in war with Navarre, **11**, 145; reforms of, **11**, 148; in war with

- East India Company (1722), **14**, 1; War of the Spanish Succession, **14**, 405, 413, 415, 416; **11**, 610, 619, 621; becomes emperor (1711), **14**, 416; signs Peace of Utrecht (1713), **14**, 416; signs Barrier Treaty with the Dutch (1715), **14**, 418; in wars with Turks (1716-1718), **14**, 320-321; (1737), **17**, 335-337; **24**, 406; Pragmatic Sanction of, **14**, 423; in War of the Polish Succession (1733), **14**, 424; death of, **14**, 424.
- Charles VII (Charles Albert)** (1697-1745), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1742-1745; in War of the Austrian Succession, **12**, 36, 37; **14**, 424, 425; becomes emperor (1742), **14**, 431; concludes alliance of Nymphenburg, **15**, 168.
- Charles I** (b. 1863), king of Portugal; accession of (1889), **10**, 559.
- Charles I** (b. 1839), king of Rumania; accession of (1881), **24**, 151; reign of, **24**, 151 seq.
- Charles I**, king of Spain, see **Charles V**, emperor.
- Charles II** (1661-1700), king of Spain 1665-1700; succeeds Philip IV, **10**, 271; marries Marie Louise of Orleans, **10**, 274; in wars with France, **10**, 271-275; **11**, 596-597; and the Spanish Succession, **10**, 276; **11**, 610-613; **14**, 405; decline of Spain under, **10**, 277; signs treaty with Louis XIV (1697), **11**, 608; second marriage of, **11**, 610; death of, **10**, 277.
- Charles III** (1716-1788), king of Spain 1759-1788, and, as **Charles VII**, king of the Two Sicilies 1735-1759; accession of (1759) **10**, 303; as king of the Two Sicilies, **9**, 526, 532, 533, 537; **10**, 297; **12**, 29; resigns crown of the Two Sicilies, **10**, 303; makes alliance (Family Compact), with France, **10**, 303; economic conditions under, **10**, 305; expels the Jesuits (1767), **10**, 306-309; and the Spanish-American colonies, **23**, 573.
- Charles IV** (1748-1819), king of Spain 1788-1808; main treatment, **10**, 310-328; succeeds **Charles III**, **10**, 310; in war against France, **10**, 314; cedes Louisiana to France, **10**, 318; under influence of Godoy, **10**, 320; at war with England, **10**, 317, 322; relations of, with Napoleon, **10**, 323, 325, 328, 334; resigns throne to Ferdinand (1808), **10**, 328; **12**, 569; **21**, 474; sent to Bayonne, **10**, 333; retirement of, **10**, 335.
- Charles (I) or (VII) Swerkerson** (d. 1167), king of Sweden; made king of the Goths (1155), **16**, 188; reign of, in Sweden, **16**, 189.
- Charles (VIII) Knutsson** (1409-1470), king of Sweden; reign of, **16**, 210-215.
- Charles IX** (1550-1611), king of Sweden 1604-1611; main treatment of, **16**, 307-310; regency of, **16**, 303-307; revolts against Sigismund (1599), **16**, 306; accession of, **16**, 307; founds Gothenburg, **16**, 308; Geijer's estimate of, **16**, 310; feudal service under, **16**, 316.
- Charles (X) Gustavus** (1622-1660), king of Sweden 1654-1660; reign of, **16**, 335-340; invades Denmark (1658), **16**, 336-339, 363; **13**, 623; the Great Elector becomes vassal of, **15**, 134-135; in alliance with Cromwell and Mazarin, **15**, 137; at war with the Great Elector, **15**, 139; at war with Poland, **15**, 138; **24**, 55; besieges Prague (1648), **14**, 382; death of, **16**, 340.
- Charles XI** (1655-1697), king of Sweden 1660-1697; reign of, **16**, 340-344; accession of, **16**, 340; at war with Brandenburg, **16**, 341; effects changes in government, **16**, 343; relations of, with Louis XIV, **11**, 589, 593, 596; **13**, 644.
- Charles XII** (1682-1718), king of Sweden 1697-1718; main treatment of, **16**, 370-394; becomes king (1697), **16**, 370; invades Denmark (1700), **10**, 372; **17**, 266; at war with Russia, **16**, 372, 381-387; **17**, 279; conquers Poland, **16**, 376-377; **17**, 267; **24**, 69-71; invades Saxony, **16**, 378-380; letter of, describing battle of Holowczyn, **16**, 382; exile of, in Turkey, **16**, 388-389; **17**, 280; **24**, 405; return and last war of, **16**, 390; death, and various estimates of, **16**, 392-397.
- Charles XIII** (1748-1818), king of Sweden 1809-1818, and of Norway 1814-1818, and duke of Sudermania; main treatment of, **16**, 455-473; in revolution of 1772, **16**, 405; as regent of Sweden (1792), **16**, 409; commands fleet in war with Russia (1788-1790), **17**, 401; becomes king of Sweden, **16**, 455; becomes king of Norway, **16**, 472; signs Treaty of Friedrichsham (1809), **17**, 459; concludes alliance with Russia and England (1811), **17**, 470.
- Charles (XIV) John (Jean Baptiste Jules Bernadotte)** (1764-1844), king of Sweden and Norway 1818-1844, marshal of France and prince of Pontecorvo; joins Napoleon in Italy, **12**, 440, 441 note; opposes Directory, **12**, 479, 480, 482; at council of St. Cloud, **12**, 486; at Austerlitz, **12**, 546; at Jona, **12**, 552; at Eylau, **12**, 556; **17**, 452; at Wagram, **12**, 575; Napoleon's relations with, **12**, 552, 575, 576, 582, 585; **16**, 465; chosen heir to Swedish throne (1810), **12**, 582; **16**, 460; joins with the allies against Napoleon, **12**, 604; **16**, 467; **17**, 485; raises tricolour in Vienna (1799), **14**, 528; campaign of, in Denmark, **16**, 426; makes alliance with Alexander I, **16**, 429, 466; reign of (1818-1844), **16**, 473-478.
- Charles XV** (1826-1872), king of Sweden and Norway 1859-1872; reign of, **16**, 479-482; proposes alliance with Denmark, **16**, 446; favours constitutional equality of Norway and Sweden, **16**, 479-482, 487.
- Charles I** (of Anjou) (1220-1285), king of Naples and Sicily; made king by Clement IV (1266), **9**, 109; **8**, 610; in crusades with Saint Louis, **8**, 443, 445, 451; conquers Naples and Sicily, **9**, 109-110; defeats Conradin (1268), **9**, 110; **14**, 128;

## Charles

105

## Chateaubriant

- Charles Frederick, duke of Brunswick, see Brunswick.
- Charles Frederick Augustus (1785-1837), duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Prussian general and half-brother of Queen Louise; president of council of state (1825), **15**, 396.
- Charles Ludwig (1617-1685), count Palatine; religious toleration of, **14**, 399.
- Charles Martel (ca. 690-741 A.D.), king of the Franks, duke of Austrasia, son of Pepin of Herstal; main treatment of, **7**, 488-501; Gregory III asks aid of (739 A.D.), **7**, 206, 453, 500-501; friendship of, for Liutprand, **7**, 448, 509-510; defeats the Saracens at Tours (732 A.D.), **7**, 495-496; **8**, 198-199; **10**, 37; secularises the church, **7**, 506.
- Charles Peter Ulrich, see Peter (III) Feodorovitch.
- Charles Philip, Swedish prince, brother of Gustavus Adolphus; proposed as Czar (1611), **16**, 311, 312.
- Charles Robert (d. 1342), king of Hungary (1308); election of, favoured by Albert I, **14**, 162.
- Charles Theodore (d. 1799), Count Palatine; becomes heir to Bavaria (1777), **14**, 459; **15**, 245.
- Charles William Ferdinand, duke of Brunswick, see Brunswick.
- Charleston, city of South Carolina, U. S. A.; founded (1671), **23**, 53; Spaniards repulsed at (1706), **23**, 59; French attack (1706), **23**, 191; destroys tea from England (1774), **23**, 238; British defeat at (1776), **23**, 255; British capture (1780), **23**, 274; conventions of (1860), **23**, 405, 409; question of forts in harbor of (1861), **23**, 413-414; fall of Fort Sumter, **23**, 414; occupied by Federal forces (1865), **23**, 416.
- Charlotte (b. 1840), daughter of Leopold I of Belgium, empress of Mexico; seeks help in Europe against the Republicans in Mexico, **23**, 633, 634; goes insane (1860), **23**, 634.
- Charlotte (Alexandra), eldest daughter of Frederick William III of Prussia and wife of Nicholas I of Russia; marriage of (1817), **17**, 504.
- Charlotte Augusta (1796-1817), daughter of George IV of England; marries Prince Leopold of Saxony (later king of Belgium), **21**, 488.
- Charlotte Sophia (1744-1818), queen of George III of England; marriage and coronation of, **20**, 596.
- Charlotte of Bourbon, see Bourbon.
- Charlotte of Vasa, Napoleon III suitor of, **13**, 128.
- Charmides (d. 404 B.C.), son of Glaucon; a governor of Piræus, **4**, 12.
- Charner, Léonard (1797-1869), French admiral; in China, **13**, 138.
- Charolais, Count of, see Charles the Bold.
- Charon, in Greek mythology, the ferry-man of the dead; ascribed to Egyptian mythology by Diodorus, **1**, 238.

- Charon, a Theban; aids Phyllidas' conspiracy in Thebes (379 B.C.), **4**, 137.
- Charondas (ca. 500 B.C.), a Sicilian law-giver, **3**, 471.
- Charras, Jean Baptiste Adolphe (1810-1865), French soldier and military author; in July revolution of 1830, **13**, 46.
- Charter, The Great, see Magna Charta.
- Charterhouse, a Carthusian monastery in London; founded (1371); oppression and trial of the monks, **19**, 148-151.
- Charter Oak, a tree celebrated in American (legendary) history; story of, **22**, 159.
- Charter of Graces, a charter granted to Ireland by Charles I (1628), **19**, 606.
- Chartists, body of political reformers advocating universal suffrage, etc., in England (1838-1849), **21**, 609.
- Charton, a president of the French parliament; in the first insurrection of the Fronde (1648), **11**, 499.
- Chartrand, J. H. S. (1779-1816), French soldier; executed, **13**, 17.
- Chartres, capital of the department of Eure-et-Loir, France; cathedral of, built by society of masons, **8**, 476; peace of (1409), **11**, 166; captured by Jean Dunois from the English (1432), **11**, 221; siege of (1568), **11**, 362.
- Chartres, county of France; united to Champagne (1225), **11**, 58.
- Chartres, Louis Philippe, Duke of, see Louis Philippe.
- Chase, Salmon Portland (1808-1873), American statesman; on admission of California to the union, **23**, 382; opposes Kansas-Nebraska Bill, **23**, 392; candidate for republican presidential nomination (1856), **23**, 400; defeated by Lincoln, for presidential nomination (1860), **23**, 407; becomes secretary of treasury (1861), **23**, 413; as chief justice of United States Supreme Court presides at trial of President Johnson, **23**, 466.
- Chashtana, early king of India, **2**, 498.
- Chasot, Isaac Franz Egmont, Count of (1716-1797), Prussian soldier; at battle of Hohenfriedberg, **15**, 179.
- Chassé, David Hendrik, Baron (1765-1849), Dutch soldier; defends Antwerp against the French, **14**, 55.
- Chasteler, Jean Gabriel Joseph Albert, Marquis du (1763-1825), Austrian soldier; in Tyrolean war of 1809, **14**, 563.
- Chastelain, Erard de (thirteenth century), Burgundian; arrests impostor, representing Baldwin I, the emperor, **7**, 205.
- Chateaubriand, François René Auguste, Viscomte de (1768-1848), French author and statesman; advocates French invasion of Spain, **10**, 386; opposes new electoral law (1816), **13**, 21; dismissed from ministry (1824), **13**, 31; supports French Academy in protest against censorship of the press (1827), **13**, 37.
- Chateaubriant, Françoise de Foix, Countess of (1475-1537); mistress of Francis I of France, **11**, 314, 330.

- Earl of (1694-1773), English statesman and author; ambassador to Holland, and lord-lieutenant of Ireland, **20**, 562; causes reform of calendar in England, **20**, 571.
- Chétardie**, Joachim Jacques Trotti, Marquis de la (1705-1758), a French diplomatist; shares in placing Elizabeth Petrovna on Russian throne (1741), **17**, 347.
- Chevalier de St. George**, title borne by son of James II, see **Stuart**, James Francis Edward.
- Chevert**, François (1695-1769), a French soldier; in war with England, **12**, 73, 73 note.
- Chevreuse**, Marie de Rohan, Duchess of (1600-1679); admired by Richelieu, **11**, 450; opposition of, to Mazarin, **11**, 492; in the Fronde, **11**, 502.
- Chevy Chase**, battle of, see **Otterburn**, battle of.
- Chiaramonte**, Cardinal, see **Pius VII**.
- Chiari**, the capital of the province of Brescia, Italy; battle of (1701), **14**, 407.
- Chicago**, a city in the state of Illinois, U. S. A.; Marquette on site of, **23**, 75; Republican convention in (1860), **23**, 407; great fire in (1871), **23**, 473.
- Chicheley**, Henry (1362-1443), archbishop of Canterbury; supports Henry V in invasion of France, **18**, 529.
- Chichester**, Arthur (1563-1625) lord-deputy of Ireland under James I; plan of, for colonisation of Ireland, **19**, 491.
- Chickahominy**, a river in Virginia; battles of the; see **Fair Oaks** and **Seven Days' Battles**.
- Chickamauga**, battle of (1863), **23**, 411-412.
- Childebert I** (d. 558 A.D.), Frankish king; in war with his brother, **7**, 478, 479; defeats the Gothic king Amalaric (530 A.D.), **10**, 19.
- Childebert II** (571-596 A.D.), Frankish king; invades Italy, **7**, 439, 448; reign of, **7**, 479, 481.
- Childebert III** (683-711 A.D.), Frankish king, **7**, 482, 486.
- Childebrand** (eighth century A.D.), brother of Charles Martel; in war against Saracens, **7**, 498.
- Childeric I** (d. 481 A.D.), Frankish king, **7**, 466.
- Childeric II** (d. 673 A.D.), Frankish king, **7**, 482.
- Childeric III** (d. 754 A.D.), Frankish king; accession of, **7**, 502; deposed, **16**, 536.
- Chili** or **Chile**, a republic of South America; early history of, **23**, 539-540; conquest of, by Spain, **23**, 552, 565; revolution in, **23**, 584-586; as a republic, **23**, 609-612; war with Spain, **23**, 610; relations with the United States, **23**, 483, 611; with Argentina, **23**, 611; with Colombia, **23**, 611; with Bolivia, **23**, 611-618.
- Chilianwala**, a town in Punjab, British India; battle of (1849), **22**, 157.
- Chiliarchs**, ancient Greek military commanders, **2**, 653, 655.
- Chillon**, a castle on Lake Geneva; **Bonnivard** imprisoned in (1530), **16**, 638; surrenders, **16**, 638.
- Chillon**, The Prisoner of, see **Bonnivard**, François de.
- Chiloe**, an island of southern Chili; taken by revolutionists (1826), **23**, 610.
- Chilon** or **Chilo** (sixth century B.C.), a Spartan and one of the Seven Sages of Greece; reforms of, **3**, 11.
- Chilperic I** (d. 584 A.D.), king of Neustria, **7**, 479; **10**, 20.
- Chilperic II**, (Daniel) (d. 720 A.D.), king of Neustria, **7**, 484, 489, 491.
- Chimæra**, Greek legendary monster, **3**, 87.
- Chimay**, Jeanne Marie Ignace Thérèse de Cabarrus, Princess de (1773-1835), influence on Tallien, **12**, 390.
- China**, an empire in eastern Asia; main treatment, **24**, 523-578; the land and the people, **24**, 523-525; Confucius and Confucianism, **24**, 525-529; religious sects, **24**, 529, 530; the rôle of the state, **24**, 530-533; education and social organisation, **24**, 534-536; literature, science and art, **24**, 536-541; early dynasties, **24**, 542-543; from the Han to Ming dynasties, **24**, 543-544; the Manchu conquest, **24**, 544-545; Opium War with Great Britain (1840-1842), **24**, 546; the Taiping rebellion, **24**, 546-552; accession of Kwang Su, **24**, 552; extension of imperial authority, **24**, 553-555; war with France (1884-1885), **24**, 556-557; war with Japan (1894-1895), **24**, 558-559, 575-578; territorial dispute with France (1894-1895), **24**, 560-561; establishment of foreign powers in China, **24**, 561-562; **15**, 563-564; "open door" and "spheres of influence," **24**, 562-564; internal reforms, **24**, 564-565; the Boxer uprising, **24**, 567-572; Russia in Manchuria, **24**, 573-574; during Japanese-Russian War, **24**, 576; effects of war on China, **24**, 577-578; conquest of, by Jenghiz Khan, **7**, 53; **24**, 278-280; relations with Byzantium, **9**, 312; wars of, against the Turks, **24**, 263-264; chronology, **24**, 683.
- Chin-chau**, a town in Manchuria; taken by Japanese (1894), **24**, 577.
- Chindaswind**, see **Cindasuinto**.
- Chinese Exclusion**, in Australia, **22**, 251; in the United States, **23**, 481, 482.
- Chinese Wall**, built by the Tsin dynasty (third century B.C.), **24**, 543.
- Chinsura**, a town in Bengal, British India; Dutch defeated at, by Clive (1758), **22**, 41.
- Chintella** or **Chintila**, a Gothic king (seventh century A.D.), **10**, 25.
- Chinzeroo**, king of Babylon, see **Ukinzer**.
- Chioggia**, a seaport in Italy; battle of, **9**, 267; captured by the Genoese (1379), **9**, 267; retaken by the Venetians (1380), **9**, 268.
- Chionides** (fifth century B.C.), a Greek comic poet, **3**, 504.
- Chios**, a Turkish island in the Aegean Sea; joins the Delian Confederation (477 B.C.), **3**, 391; revolts (412 B.C.), **3**, 619; comes under Roman dominion (146 B.C.), **5**, 317.



- of Sweden (Kalmar War, 1611), **16**, 308-309, 555-556; accession of, **16**, 355; founds Iceland Company and East India Company, **16**, 356; laws of, **16**, 357; establishes standing army, **16**, 357; in the Thirty Years' War, **16**, 358-359; at the battle of Colberg, **16**, 359-360; character of, **16**, 361; death of, **16**, 361.
- Christian V** (1646-1699), king of Denmark and Norway 1670-1699; code of (1683), **16**, 365; creates new order of nobility, **16**, 365-366; war of, with Sweden (1675-1679), **16**, 368-369; death of, **16**, 369.
- Christian VI** (1699-1746), king of Denmark and Norway 1730-1746; reign of, **16**, 413.
- Christian VII** (1749-1808), king of Denmark and Norway 1766-1808; accession of, **16**, 414; character of, **16**, 415; Denmark during the reign of, **16**, 416-426.
- Christian VIII** (1786-1848), king of Denmark 1839-1848, and of Norway, May to October, 1814; rule of, in Schleswig-Holstein, **15**, 443-444; election of, as king of Norway, **16**, 432, 469; attitude of, towards Schleswig-Holstein, **16**, 439-440; rejects dispositions of Peace of Kiel, **16**, 469; resigns crown of Norway, **16**, 470.
- Christian IX** (b. 1818), king of Denmark 1863-, before accession Prince Christian of Glücksburg; succession of, secured by London Protocol, **15**, 458; **16**, 441; accession of, **16**, 442; pedigree of, **16**, 444; contest of, with Prussia and Austria, **16**, 444-448; surrenders Schleswig, Holstein, and Lauenburg (1864), **16**, 448-449; death of (1906), **16**, 450.
- Christian** (1508-1630), duke of Anhalt, directs policy of Palatinate, **14**, 323; plots fall of house of Habsburg, **14**, 332-333; defeated at the battle of White Mountain, **14**, 333-334.
- Christian** (1708-1809), duke of Augustenburg; resigns claim to Danish throne, **16**, 441, 444.
- Christian**, duke of Brunswick, see **Brunswick**.
- Christian** (d. 1183), a German prelate; as archbishop of Mainz represents Frederick Barbarossa in Italy, **9**, 56.
- Christian** (d. 1245), first bishop of Prussia; feud of, with the Prussians, **14**, 119.
- Christian of Glücksburg**, see **Christian IX**.
- Christian** (Chrestien or Chrétien) de Troyes, French troubadour, **11**, 71.
- Christians**, persecution of, ordered by Diocletian, **6**, 436; **18**, 23; capitation tax imposed upon, by the Saracens, **7**, 190; Spanish Christians persecuted by Diocletian, **10**, 11-12; defeated at Alarcón (1195), **10**, 61; at war with Muhammed al-Nasir, **10**, 62; victorious at Las Navas de Tolosa, **10**, 62; atrocities of, in Spain, **10**, 249-250; massacre of, in Lisbon, **10**, 487; in Mongol empire, **24**, 285-286; favoured by Hulagu, **24**, 290; treatment of, under Selim I, **24**, 339; massacre of, in China, **24**, 567; persecution of, in Japan, **24**, 588.
- Christ's Soldiers**, see **Brothers of the Sword**.
- Christina** (1626-1689), queen of Sweden; reign of, **16**, 329-330; abdication of, **16**, 330; later life, **16**, 331-333; authority of, limited by the diet, **16**, 342; death of, **16**, 333.
- Christina of Saxony** (1481-1513), consort of John (Hans), king of Denmark; in war with Sweden, **16**, 221-222.
- Christina**, duchess of Savoy; regency of 1637-1648, **9**, 506.
- Christina, Maria**, see **Maria Christina**.
- Christina**, a fort founded by the Swedes on the Delaware Bay (1638), **23**, 9.
- Christison, Wenlock**, a Massachusetts quaker; trial of (1659), **23**, 119.
- Christopher I**, king of Denmark 1252-1259; reign of, **16**, 172-173.
- Christopher II**, king of Denmark 1320-1334; reign of, **16**, 177-180.
- Christopher III** (1418-1448), king of Denmark 1439-1448, as **Christopher I**, king of Sweden; chosen king of Norway and Sweden, **16**, 209; alliance of, with the Dutch, **16**, 210; death of, saves the Hanse towns, **16**, 210.
- Christopher**, pope 903 A.D.; driven from Rome, **8**, 579.
- Christopher**, count of Oldenburg (1502 or 1504-1566), a German Protestant leader; supports Christian II of Denmark in war with Holstein and Denmark, **16**, 258-259.
- Chronicles**, Book of, part of the Old Testament; circumstances of its composition, **2**, 137.
- Chrysaphius**, favourite of Theodosius the Younger; conspires to assassinate Attila (ca. 449 A.D.), **7**, 58-60.
- Chrysippus**, a physician of Rhodes (third century B.C.), **4**, 569.
- Chrysoloras, Emmanuel** (1355-1415), a Greek scholar; influence of, in Italy, **9**, 352.
- Chrysostom, St. John** (347-407 A.D.), a celebrated father of the Greek church; intercedes for Eutropius, **6**, 545; **7**, 36, 37; conspiracy against, **7**, 39-40; exile of, **7**, 40-41; importance of, for Roman church, **8**, 522.
- Chrzanowsky, Adalbert** (1788-1861), a Polish soldier in Sardinian service; commander-in-chief in war with Austria, **14**, 658-659; at the battle of Novara (1849), **14**, 569.
- Chthonophyle**, Greek tribal name, **3**, 120.
- Chun**, a Chinese prince; tour of (1886), **24**, 557; at Berlin, **24**, 575.
- Chunar**, a town in Mirzapur, British India; taken by the English, **22**, 70.
- Chur**, see **Coire**.
- Church, Benjamin** (1639-1718), American colonial soldier; in King Philip's War, **23**, 140; expedition of, against Indians at Lewiston, **23**, 188; attacks French settlements on bay of Fundy, **23**, 189.
- Church History** (National), see **Religion**, section B.
- Churchill, Arabella** (1648-1730), sister of John Churchill, duke of Marlborough; mistress of James II, **20**, 385.



**Cintra**, Convention of, a convention concluded between France and England relative to Portugal (1808), **10**, 540.

**Cinyras**, a Greek tragedy, **4**, 251.

**Ciompi**, plebeians in Italy; Macchiavelli's account of the insurrection of, **9**, 331-343.

**Circassians** or **Tcherkesses**, a term applied to the northwestern group of peoples inhabiting the region of the Caucasus; planted in Bulgaria (1864), **24**, 178; origin of, **24**, 407; as mameluke sultans, **24**, 443.

**Circles**, Army of the, a German army in the Seven Years' War, **12**, 73.

**Cirencester** or **Cicester**, town in Gloucestershire, England; battle of (635 A.D.), **18**, 62.

**Cisalpine Republic**, a state in northern Italy, including the Cispadane and Transpadane republics; established by Napoleon (1797), **9**, 555; oppressed by France, **9**, 557; reorganised by Napoleon, **9**, 564; converted by Napoleon into the Italian Republic (1802), **9**, 566.

**Cisjuran**, Kingdom of, see **Burgundy**, **Cisjurane**.

**Cisneros y Latorre**, Baltazar Hidalgo de (1755-1829), Spanish general; viceroy of Buenos Ayres, **23**, 591.

**Cispadane Republic**, a state formed (1796) by Napoleon between the Po and Rome, **9**, 552; **12**, 435.

**Cisplatine State**, the official name of Uruguay from 1821 to 1828, **23**, 594.

**Cissey**, Ernest Louis Octave Courtot (1811-1882), French general and politician; becomes president of cabinet, **13**, 188.

**Cities**, Free, see **Free Cities**.

**Citra**, a town in the district of Lisbon, Portugal; reduced by Alfonso VI of Leon (1093), **10**, 428; taken by Alfonso I of Portugal, **10**, 431.

**Citra**, Convention of (1808), **10**, 341, 540; **12**, 569; **17**, 459; **21**, 474.

**Ciudadela**, a town in Minorca, Balearic Islands, Spain; seized by the French, **12**, 67.

**Ciudad Rodrigo**, a Spanish town and fortress, situated on the Agueda; taken by the French under Masséna (1810), **10**, 353; stormed and taken by Wellington (1812), **10**, 358; **21**, 478.

**Ciullo d'Alcamo**, Sicilian poet of the twelfth century, **9**, 185.

**Civic Oath**, Louis XVI's oath of adherence to constitution of France, **12**, 227.

**Civil Rights Bill**, a bill to protect persons in the United States in their civil rights (1866), **23**, 462.

**Civil Service Reform** (in United States), the first reform act passed (1871), **23**, 472; Pendleton Act passed, **23**, 479; under Cleveland, **23**, 480.

**Civil War**, The, the war between Charles I of England and the party of parliament; preparations for (1642), **19**, 627-628; the outbreak of the war, **20**, 4-6; first engagements, **20**, 7-9; Gloucester and

Newbury, **20**, 13-18; further course of, **20**, 18-45.

**Civil War in America** (1861-1865); main treatment, **23**, 407-453; election of Lincoln and Secession, **23**, 407-409; the Confederate states, **23**, 409-412; fall of Sumter, **23**, 413-416; North and South at outbreak of hostilities, **23**, 416-420; early months of the war, **23**, 420-423; Bull Run and the Trent affair, **23**, 423-424; campaigns in the West (1861-1862), **23**, 424-430; campaigns in the East (1862), **23**, 430-434; emancipation of the slaves, **28**, 435; Fredericksburg and Chancellorsville, **23**, 436; Gettysburg, **23**, 437-439; Vicksburg campaign, **23**, 440-441; Chickamauga and Chattanooga, **23**, 441-443; Sherman's final campaigns (1864-1865), **23**, 444-446; Grant's Virginia campaigns (1864-1865), **23**, 446-451; death of Lincoln, **23**, 451-453.

**Civilis**, **Claudius**, a chief of the Batavi (first century A.D.); heads Batavian revolt, **6**, 231; exploits of, **13**, 273-275.

**Civitella**, a small Italian town, in the province of Teramo; Normans defeat Leo IX at (1053), **9**, 69; siege of (1557), **11**, 347.

**Claiborne**, see **Claybourne**.

**Clairaut**, Alexis Claude (1713-1765), a celebrated French mathematician; visits arctic regions to determine the measuring of a degree and shape of the earth, **12**, 122.

**Clairfait**, see **Clerfayt**.

**Clam-Gallas**, Eduard, Count (1805-1891), an Austrian general; in Seven Weeks' War, **15**, 23.

**Clanricarde**, Ulick de Burgh, Marquis of and earl of St. Albans (1604-1657), Irish soldier; relation of, to the protestants of Ireland, **19**, 609; obliges the nuncio to flee, **20**, 96; succeeds Ormonde in Ireland, **20**, 116; rejects demands of the duke of Lorraine, **20**, 116-117.

**Clare**, a maritime county of Munster, Ireland; election of O'Connell for, **21**, 541; returns O'Connell, a second time, **21**, 545.

**Clare**, earl of, see **Fitzgibbon**.

**Clare**, Richard de, see **Pembroke**, earl of.

**Clarence**, George, Duke of (1449-1478), a younger brother of Edward IV; marries daughter of Warwick, **18**, 586; character of, **18**, 590; returns to the king, **18**, 590; joins Edward IV, **18**, 593; death of, **18**, 593.

**Clarence**, Lionel, Duke of (1338-1368), second son of Edward III; proposed as heir to Scottish throne, **21**, 144; marries daughter of earl of Ulster, **21**, 385; appointed governor of Ireland, **21**, 386.

**Clarence**, William Henry, Duke of, see **William IV** of England.

**Clarendon**, a county in colonial Carolina; settlement of, **23**, 48; annexed to Carteret, **23**, 53.

**Clarendon**, Edward Hyde, 1st Earl of (1608-1674), an English historian and chancellor of Charles II; his estimate of the execu-

**23**, 379; in debate on the compromise measures, **23**, 380; urges acquiescence in compromise, **23**, 387-388; death of (June 29th, 1852), **23**, 389.

**Claybourne or Claiborne, William** (1589?-1676?), an American colonial politician; seeks shelter in Virginia, **22**, 591; establishes trading colony on Kent Island, **22**, 598; harasses Maryland, **22**, 601; instigates Indian war, **22**, 602; excites rebellion in Maryland, **22**, 602; claims Maryland, **22**, 606; appoints ten commissioners to govern Maryland, **22**, 606-607.

**Claypole, Elizabeth** (1629-1658), a daughter of Oliver Cromwell, **20**, 176.

**Clayton, John Middleton** (1796-1856), an American jurist and politician; as secretary of state, **23**, 383.

**Clayton-Bulwer Treaty**, a treaty between the United States and Great Britain, to facilitate the construction of a canal across the American isthmus; signed (1850), **23**, 383; abrogated by Hay-Pauncefote Treaty (1901), **23**, 490, 603.

**Cleander** (d. 325 B.C.), a Macedonian general; reinforces Alexander with troops from Greece, **4**, 310; at Arbela, **4**, 325, 326; kills Parmenion, **4**, 345, 370; excesses in Ecbatana, **4**, 383.

**Cleander** (second century A.D.), a Phrygian slave and favourite of the Roman emperor Commodus; succeeds Perennis, **6**, 379; sells offices, **6**, 380; death of (189 A.D.), **6**, 381.

**Clearchus** (d. 401 B.C.), Lacedæmonian adventurer; commands army of Cyrus the Younger, **4**, 51-58; seized and slain by Tissaphernes, **4**, 60.

**Clémenceau, Eugène** (1841-), a French politician; brings about Ferry's resignation (1885), **13**, 193; secures the nomination and election of Carnot, **13**, 194.

**Clement I or Clemens Romanus**, pope first century A.D., **2**, 176.

**Clement II** (Suidgar), pope 1046-1047; pontificate of, **8**, 591.

**Clement III** (Paolo Scolari), pope 1187-1191; relation of, to the senate and people, **8**, 607; founds a bishopric, **14**, 118; exhorts Danes to a crusade, **16**, 156.

**Clement III**, anti-pope, see **Guibert**.

**Clement IV** (Guy Foulques), pope 1265-1268; secures treaty between Baldwin II and Charles of Anjou, **7**, 312; pontificate of, **8**, 616; invests Charles of Anjou with kingdom of Sicily, **9**, 109; intervenes in Denmark, **16**, 174; contest following death of, **8**, 616; **9**, 111.

**Clement V** (Bertrand d'Agoust), pope 1305-1314; pontificate of, **8**, 624-625; transfers papal court to Avignon, **8**, 619; condemns Templars, **8**, 457; suppresses order of Knights Templars, **8**, 459, 625; sends missionaries to China, **24**, 293; death of, **8**, 626.

**Clement VI** (Pierre Roger), pope 1342-1352; pontificate of, **8**, 328; requested

to return to Rome, **9**, 213; begins to oppose Rienzi, **9**, 220; confides the government of Rome to four cardinals, **9**, 223; cedes Bologna to John Visconti, archbishop of Milan, **9**, 243; feud with Ludwig of Brandenburg, **14**, 176-178; issues the bull *Unigenitus*, **14**, 255.

**Clement VII**, anti-pope, see **Robert of Geneva**.

**Clement VII** (Giulio de' Medici), pope 1523-1534; rules Florence while cardinal, **9**, 438, 446; election of, **9**, 448; in war against the French, **9**, 448, 449; in war against Charles V, **9**, 450; **11**, 323-324; **19**, 93; escapes to the French, **9**, 455; **11**, 324; bribed by Francis I of France, **11**, 332; difficulties of, relative to Henry VIII's divorce, **19**, 107; commission of, to Wolsey and Campeggio, **19**, 108, 113; vacillation of, toward Henry VIII, **19**, 108, 125; opposition of, to Henry VIII, **19**, 111, 129; annuls sentence of Cranmer, **19**, 142, 143; excommunicates Henry, **19**, 156.

**Clement VIII** (Ippolito Aldobrandini), pope 1592-1605; absolves Henry IV, **9**, 481; **11**, 405; Italy during pontificate of, **9**, 481-483.

**Clement VIII** (Ægidius Nufios), anti-pope 1425-1429; succeeds Benedict XIII, **8**, 635; resigns government to Martin V, **8**, 635.

**Clement IX** (Giulio Rospigliosi), pope 1667-1669, **9**, 497.

**Clement X** (Emilio Altieri), pope 1670-1676, **9**, 497.

**Clement XI** (Giovanni Francesco Albani), pope 1700-1721; persecutes the Camisards, **11**, 617.

**Clement XII** (Lorenzo Corsini), pope 1730-1740, **8**, 518; **9**, 541.

**Clement XIII** (Carlo della Torre di Rezzonico), pope 1758-1769, **8**, 518.

**Clement XIV** (Giovanni Vincenzo Antonio Ganganelli), pope 1769-1774, **8**, 518; **9**, 539.

**Clement of Alexandria, Saint** (d. 217 A.D.), a father of early Christian church; an Alexandrian catechist, **1**, 572.

**Clément, Jacques** (1567-1589), a fanatical French monk; assassinates Henry III of France, **4**, 266; **11**, 394.

**Clements, Gregory** (d. 1660), English parliamentary leader, one of the regicides; trial and execution, **20**, 236.

**Cleobis and Bito**, sons of Cydippe, a priestess of Hera at Argos; story of, **2**, 450.

**Cleocritus**, an Athenian herald of the initiated; address of (404 B.C.), **4**, 12.

**Cleombrotus I** (d. 371 B.C.), king of Sparta; invades Thebes, **4**, 142, 156; checks expedition against Phocis, **4**, 144; remains with army in Phocis, **4**, 155-156; military skill of, **4**, 156; breaks truce with Thebans, **4**, 158; killed at Leuctra, **4**, 157.

**Cleombrotus** (ca. 480 B.C.), son of Anaxandrides, king of Sparta; regency of, after death of Leonidas, **3**, 334; defends the isthmus of Corinth against Xerxes, **3**, 334.

- 410; **21**, 75; (1306), **21**, 89; at battle of Bannockburn, **21**, 99-100; death of, **21**, 102.
- Clifford, Sir Robert**, an English nobleman, secret agent of Yorkists; assistance of, to Perkin Warbeck (1493), **19**, 28; deserts Yorkists and accuses Sir William Stanley of treason (1494), **19**, 29.
- Clifford, Rosamond** ("Fair Rosamond") (d. 1176), ancestor of great Clifford family, and mistress of Henry II of England; story of, **18**, 289-290.
- Clifford, Sir Thomas** (1630-1673), English politician; member of Cabal ministry (1667), **20**, 264; made Lord Clifford of Chudleigh and lord-treasurer (1672), **20**, 277; resignation of, **20**, 279.
- Clinchant, Justin** (1820-1881), French soldier; commander-in-chief of the army of the east (1871), **13**, 170.
- Clinias** (d. 447 B.C.), an Athenian commander, father of Alcibiades, **3**, 584.
- Clinias** (d. 261 B.C.), father of Aratus of Sicyon, **4**, 519.
- Clinton, Edward Fiennes de** (1512-1585), ninth Lord Clinton and Say, English admiral: attempts to relieve garrison of Havre, **19**, 333.
- Clinton, George** (1739-1812), American statesman; elected vice-president (1804), **23**, 319; reelected vice-president (1808), **23**, 324.
- Clinton, George** (d. 1761), English admiral and colonial governor; makes peace with the Six Nations, **23**, 168; liberality of, in expedition against Louisburg, **23**, 196.
- Clinton, Sir Henry** (1738-1795), English soldier; becomes commander-in-chief of British troops in America, **20**, 627; arrives at Boston, **23**, 246; at Charleston, **23**, 255; at New York, **23**, 256; captures American forts and fleet on the Hudson, **23**, 265; evacuates Philadelphia, **23**, 268; campaigns in South Carolina (1780), **23**, 274; Arnold betrays West Point to, **20**, 629; **23**, 275; attempts to save André, **20**, 629.
- Clinton, Sir William Henry** (1769-1846), British soldier; commands British forces sent to Portugal (1827), **10**, 547.
- Clisson, Olivier de** (ca. 1332-1407), a constable of France; Peter de Craon attempts to assassinate, **11**, 162-163.
- Clisthenes**, an Athenian statesman, one of the Alcmæonidæ; helps to rebuild temple at Delphi, **3**, 234, 235; establishes democracy (510 B.C.), **3**, 235-252, 257, 260, 307, 395, 517, 626; makes overtures to Persia, **3**, 252, 263.
- Clisthenes** (d. 570 B.C.), tyrant of Sicyon, **3**, 169, 184.
- Clitarchus** (ca. 300 B.C.), Greek historian; on Alexander's expedition, **2**, 299; on Themistocles in Persia, **3**, 399.
- Clitus**, king of Illyria; defeated by Alexander the Great (335 B.C.), **4**, 269.
- Clitus, Melas** ("The Black") (d. 328 B.C.), a Macedonian general; commands Alexander's body-guard, **4**, 279; kills Spithridates, thus saving Alexander's life at the Granicus, **4**, 287-288; as division commander, **4**, 324, 346, 348; slain by Alexander, **4**, 348-350, 352, 403-404.
- Clitus** (d. 318 B.C.), a Macedonian admiral; victorious over the Athenians, **4**, 468; conveys Phocion to Athens, **4**, 482; repudiates torture, **4**, 483; defeated by Nicanor, **4**, 486.
- Clive, Robert** (1725-1774), British soldier and statesman; early years of, **22**, 49-50; escapes from Pondicherry (1746), **22**, 47; rise of, **22**, 50; captures Arcot, **22**, 50; besieged in Arcot (1751), **22**, 51; defeats Raja Sahib at Arni, **22**, 51; marriage and visit to England (1753), **22**, 53; returns to India as governor of Fort St. David (1755), **22**, 54; becomes commander of expedition against Siraj-ud-Daula (1756-1757), **22**, 56-57; commands land forces in expedition against Chandanagar, **22**, 58; duplicity of, toward Omichund, **22**, 58-59, 61; defeats Siraj-ud-Daula at battle of Plassey (1757), **22**, 59-61; installs Mir Jafar as nawab of Bengal, **22**, 61; made governor of Calcutta, **22**, 61; repulses Dutch, **22**, 62; second visit to England, **22**, 62-63; created Lord Clive, baron of Plassey, **22**, 62; personal wealth of, **22**, 61, 63; intrigues in management of East Indian affairs in England, **22**, 71; made governor and commander-in-chief in Bengal (1764), **22**, 71-72; last administration in India, **22**, 72-73; refuses personal gifts from native princes, **22**, 73; reforms of, **22**, 73; defends himself in Parliament, **22**, 79; censured by Parliament, **22**, 79; commits suicide (1774), **22**, 80; Macaulay's estimate of, **22**, 80.
- Cloaca Maxima**, a great drain of ancient Rome, built about 600 B.C.; description of, **5**, 105.
- Clodia**, second wife of Octavian; repudiated by her husband, **5**, 630; **6**, 116.
- Clodii**, old Roman family, traditionally of Trojan origin, **5**, 70.
- Clodion** (d. 447 A.D.), king of the Franks; conquests of, **6**, 583; **7**, 464-465.
- Clodius, Albinus**, Roman general in Britain; proclaimed emperor (193 A.D.), **18**, 19; defeat and death of, **18**, 20.
- Clodius Pulcher, Publius** (d. 52 B.C.), Roman demagogue; impeaches Catiline (69 B.C.); **5**, 471; accused of violating sacred mysteries of Bona Dea, **5**, 497-499; made tribune, **5**, 503-504; exiles Cicero, **5**, 504-506; death of, **5**, 512-513.
- Clodia**, Roman maiden of sixth century B.C.; legend concerning, **5**, 92.
- Cloelius**, king of Alba, see **Clauius**.
- Clontarf**, a suburb of Dublin, Ireland; battle of (1014), **21**, 18, 354-355.
- Clootz, Jean Baptiste du Val de Grâce, Baron of**, usually called **Anarcharsis Clootz** (1755-1794), French revolutionist; arrest and execution of, **12**, 335, 336.
- Closter-Seven or Kloster-Zeven, Convention of**; a compact between the duke of Cum-

- 366, 377, 379; defeats French at Aldenhoven, **14**, 507.
- Cocalus**, in Greek legend, king of Sicily; daughters of, kill Minos, **3**, 194.
- Cocherel**, battle of (1364), **11**, 145-146.
- Cochin China**, a French colony in Indo-China; Duarte Coelho discovers (1516), **10**, 486; see French Indo-China.
- Cochlæus, Johannes** (1479-1552), a German Roman Catholic theologian; appointed to write confutation of the Augsburg confession (1530), **14**, 269.
- Cochrane, Sir Alexander Forester Inglis** (1758-1832), English soldier; in British attack on Washington (1814), **23**, 336.
- Cochrane, Sir John** (d. 1695), son of Lord Dundonald; pardon of, for his treason against James II purchased by his father (1685), **20**, 378.
- Cochrane, Thomas**, 10th Earl of Dundonald (1775-1860), an admiral in the British navy, distinguished for his exploits in revolutions in Spanish-America and his command of the Greek navy in 1827 and 1828; appointed commander of the Chilian navy (1818), **23**, 585; quarrels with Chilian authorities, **23**, 585; ineffectual efforts of, in Greece, **21**, 534.
- Cockburn, Sir Alexander James Edmund** (1802-1880), British jurist; as member of Geneva tribunal (1871), **23**, 471.
- Cockburn, Sir George** (1772-1853), English naval officer; in attack on Washington (1814), **23**, 336.
- Coddington, William** (1601-1678), an American colonist; governor of Rhode Island 1640-1647, **23**, 115; joins Massachusetts Bay Company, **22**, 641.
- Codes**, see Jurisprudence.
- Codomannus**, see Darius III.
- Codrington, Sir Edward** (1770-1851), in English admiral; commander-in-chief of allied fleet in Greek revolution (1827), **21**, 536; **24**, 232-233.
- Codrus**, king of Athens (1068 B.C.); title abolished at death of, **3**, 162; ancestor of Solon, **3**, 209.
- Cods and Hooks, Wars of the**, a name given in Holland to the struggle in the middle ages between the nobles and the towns, **13**, 336-338.
- Coehoorn, Menno van** (1641-1704), a Dutch military engineer; defends Namur (1692), **11**, 605.
- Cœle-Syria**, Southern Syria; conquered by Alexander the Great (333 B.C.), **2**, 294, 296; **4**, 380; under the Ptolemies, **2**, 135; **4**, 443-445, 564 seq.
- Cœlestius** (ca. 400 A.D.), collaborator of Pelagius; in Ireland, **21**, 337.
- Coelho Pereira, Duarte** (1485-1554), a Portuguese soldier; discovers Cochin China, **10**, 486.
- Cœnred**, king of Mercia 704-705 A.D.; reign of, **18**, 57.
- Cœnus** (d. ca. 326 B.C.), a Macedonian general of Alexander the Great; at siege of Tyre, **2**, 299; **4**, 301; marries Parmenion's daughter, **4**, 218; at Arbela (331 B.C.), **4**, 324; at trial of Philotas, **4**, 344; in India, **4**, 357-359, 361.
- Cœsyra** (sixth century B.C.), wife of Pisis-tratus, **3**, 222, 223.
- Cœur, Jacques** (ca. 1400-1456), French financier; at court of Charles VII, **11**, 229, 242.
- Coffinhal, J. B.** (1754-1794), French revolutionist, **12**, 343.
- Coffinière, Chevalier de la**, French naval officer, cruises along New England in King William's War (1690), **23**, 185.
- Cognac, Holy League of**, a league concluded between Pope Clement VII, Francis I of France, Milan and Venice, against Charles V (1526), **11**, 322.
- Coigny, François de** (1670-1759), French soldier; at battle of Parma (1734), **12**, 29.
- Coimbra**, city in Portugal; captured by Ferdinand I of Castile (1058), **10**, 48, 428.
- Coimbra, duke of**, see Pedro.
- Coins and Coinage**, see Numismatics and Finance.
- Coire (Chur)**, capital of the Grisons, Switzerland; in Swiss struggle with Austria (seventeenth century), **16**, 647, 648; bishopric of, **16**, 587, 647.
- Cok**, supposed successor of Crum, king of Bulgaria (815 A.D.), **24**, 161.
- Coke, Sir Edward** (1552-1634), English jurist; at trial of Raleigh, **19**, 472-473; fall of, **19**, 499; defends parliamentary privilege, **19**, 508; opposes Buckingham, **19**, 540; proposes the Petition of Right, **19**, 550.
- Colaxais**, mythical king of the Seythians, **2**, 401.
- Colberg**, see Kolberg.
- Colbert, Jean Baptiste** (1619-1683), French statesman; becomes minister of finance (1661), **11**, 529-530; reorganises finance, **11**, 532-534; advances art, science, literature, **11**, 535; estimate of, by Michelet, **11**, 535-538, 540, 541, 542.
- Colbert, Jean Baptiste**, marquis de Seignelay (1651-1690), French statesman; secretary of navy (1676), **11**, 538; at siege of Genoa, **11**, 598.
- Colbert de Croissi, Charles** (1629-1696), French diplomat; ambassador of Louis XIV in England, **11**, 572; French plenipotentiary at Nimeguen (1678), **11**, 589.
- Colborne, Sir John** (Lord Seaton) (1778-1863), British soldier and colonial governor; appointed lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1830), **22**, 335; quells revolt in Lower Canada (1837), **22**, 336; succeeds Lord Durham as governor-general of Canada, **22**, 339.
- Cold Harbor**, town of Virginia, U. S. A.; battle of (1864), **23**, 447.
- Coldstream**, small town in Scotland; treaty of (1488), **21**, 205.
- Colenso**, town in Natal, South Africa; battle of (1899), **22**, 309.
- Colesberg**, district in Cape Colony; French's operations in, **22**, 310.
- Coleshill (Cynsyllt) Forest**, in Wales; battle of (1157), **18**, 261.



- 21**, 568-569; present extent of British colonial empire, **22**, 1-5; detailed enumeration, **22**, 5-9; theories of colonial government, **22**, 9-14; imperial commerce, **22**, 14-17; imperial defence, **22**, 17-20; London conference (1907), **21**, 668-9.
- France**: attempted colonisation of Carolina (sixteenth century), **22**, 547-552; colonies in Canada (seventeenth century), **22**, 553-556; condition of American colonies (eighteenth century), **23**, 64-89; loss of American colonies (1763), **12**, 79-80; **23**, 233; struggle with England in India, **12**, 45-48; beginning of conquest of Algeria, **13**, 42-44; beginning of conquests in Indo-China, **13**, 138; progress in Indo-China, **13**, 197; the conquest of Madagascar, **13**, 198; the Fashoda affair, **13**, 198.
- Germany**: beginnings of colonisation in Africa (1880-1890), **15**, 538; colonial expansion in Australasia, **15**, 538; colonial expansion under William II, **15**, 554-564.
- Greece**: nature of Greek colony, **3**, 198-206; Athenian colonies, **3**, 254-255, 450, 451; the founding of cities by Alexander, **4**, 315-317, 360.
- Italy**: colonisation in the East following the Crusades, **8**, 472; failure of attempted colonisation on Red Sea and in Abyssinia, **9**, 632.
- Netherlands**: rivalry between Dutch and Portuguese in India (sixteenth century), **10**, 504-506; **13**, 550-551; Dutch in Japan, **24**, 597-601; in South Africa, **22**, 265-266; in Australia, **22**, 233-234; in New York, New Jersey, and Connecticut, **23**, 4-9, 10-25; colonial policy in seventeenth century, **13**, 574-575; partial loss of colonies (eighteenth century), **14**, 11; colonial progress in nineteenth century, **14**, 64.
- Phœnicia**: plantation of cities on Phœnician coast, **2**, 255; in the Mediterranean, **2**, 270-274.
- Portugal**: beginning of conquest of India, **10**, 479-484; conquest of Moluccas, **10**, 491; acquisition of Brazil, **10**, 492; conflict with Dutch in the Indies and Brazil, **10**, 504-506; progress in Africa, **10**, 506; decline of Portuguese power in India (seventeenth century), **10**, 519; decline in eighteenth century, **10**, 521; enormous wealth derived from Brazil, **10**, 521; loss of Brazil, **10**, 543; dispute with England in south-east Africa, **10**, 559; establishment in China, **24**, 544.
- Rome**: plantation of military colonies in conquered territory, **5**, 212-214; colonies in the provinces, **5**, 451; military colonies as a defense against barbarian invasion, **7**, 176-177.
- Russia**: plantation of military colonies on the frontier (1819), **17**, 521-523.
- Scotland**: establishment in the north of Ireland, **21**, 292, 418-419; the failure of the Darien colony, **21**, 316.
- Spain**: beginning of colonisation in America, **10**, 205-207; earliest colonial methods (fifteenth century), **22**, 535-540; in Florida, **22**, 547-552; in New Mexico, **22**, 552-553; in Mexico, **23**, 505-535; in Peru, **23**, 536-561; administrative methods, **23**, 568-576; revolt of American colonies, **10**, 283-284; **23**, 586-596; end of Spanish colonial empire (1898), **10**, 420; **23**, 489.
- Sweden**: establishment on the Delaware River (seventeenth century), **23**, 9-10; expelled by the Dutch, **23**, 17-18.
- United States**: beginning of colonial policy, **23**, 489-490.
- Colonna**, an Italian family, prominent at Rome from the twelfth to the sixteenth centuries; in thirteenth century, **9**, 114 seq.; in fourteenth century, **9**, 151; expelled from Rome by Rienzi (1347), **9**, 214; defeated by Rienzi, **9**, 221.
- Colonna, Marco Antonio** (1535-1584), Italian commander; at battle of Lepanto (1571), **9**, 474 seq.
- Colonna, Otto**, see Martin V, pope.
- Colonna, Prospero** (1452-1523), an Italian soldier; wins battle of Bicocca, **11**, 314.
- Colonna, Sciarra** (d. 1329), Roman baron; contest of, with Stefano Colonna, **9**, 151; opposes Boniface VIII, **11**, 81 seq.
- Colonna, Stefano**, the Elder (d. ca. 1348), Roman baron, brother of Sciarra; flees before Rienzi (1347), **9**, 214; imprisoned by Rienzi, **9**, 220; death of, **9**, 223.
- Colorado**, one of the United States of America; admission of, to the Union (July 4th, 1876), **23**, 474.
- Colorados**, one of the two great political parties in Uruguay, **23**, 618.
- Colpepper**, see Culpeper.
- Columba, Saint** (521-597), a Celtic missionary in Scotland; work of, in Scotland, **21**, 8-10, 341; founds monastery of Iona, **21**, 9; protects bards, **21**, 9, 343; reforms orders of druids, **21**, 341; relics of, removed to Dunkeld, **21**, 13.
- Columban or Columbanus, Saint** (ca. 540-615), an Irish missionary; preaches in Helvetia, **8**, 532.
- Columbian Exposition**, an international exposition held at Chicago (U. S. A.) in 1893, **23**, 486.
- Columbus, Christopher** (1446?-1506), Genoese navigator; importance of, as discoverer of America, **22**, 411; characterisation of, **22**, 412; early life of, **22**, 415-416; voyage of, to north of Europe, **22**, 416 seq.; at Portuguese court, **22**, 417-420; at Spanish court, **10**, 156; **22**, 420 seq.; at council of Salamanca, **22**, 421-424; receives invitation to England from Henry VII, **22**, 424; at convent of Sta. Maria de Rabida, **22**, 425-426; returns to Spanish court, **22**, 426-427; first voyage of (1492), **22**, 427 seq.; in San Salvador, **22**, 432-435; prayer used by, preserved by Clemente, **22**, 432; letter of, giving account of discovery, **22**,



guardian of Scotland, **18**, 419; **21**, 78; commander at Roslin, **18**, 420; **21**, 78; title of, to throne, **21**, 85; rival of Bruce, **21**, 86-87; killed by Bruce, **18**, 422; **21**, 87-88.

**Comyn, John** (d. 1313?), 3rd earl of Buchan; opposes Robert Bruce (1307), **21**, 94.

**Comyn, Walter**, earl of Menteith (d. 1258), Scottish noble; at coronation of Alexander III of Scotland, **21**, 54; conflict of, with government, **21**, 54.

**Conall Crimthand** (fifth century), an Irish king, son of Niall; stem-father of southern Hui Neill, **21**, 342.

**Conall Gulban** (fifth century), Irish king, son of Niall; ancestor of O'Donnells, **21**, 342.

**Conan**, count of Brittany; submits to Henry II (1157), **18**, 262.

**Conant, Roger** (1593-1679), English pioneer in America; made general manager of Cape Ann colony, **22**, 630.

**Concentration Camps** (British), in South Africa (1900-1901), **22**, 345.

**Concha, Manuel de la**, marquis of Duero (1808-1874), Spanish soldier; defeated by Carlists, **10**, 415.

**Concini, Concino**, Baron de Lussigny, Marquis d'Ancre (d. 1617), a Florentine courtier, marshal and prime-minister of France; favourite of Marie de' Medici, **11**, 414; assassination of, **11**, 441, 443.

**Concise**, an aquatic village in Lake Neuchâtel, Switzerland; relics of lake-dwellers from, **16**, 521.

**Concord**, a town in Massachusetts; provincial congress adjourns to, **23**, 240; battle of (1775), **23**, 241-243.

**Concordat of 1801**, The, an agreement concluded between Napoleon and Pope Pius VII concerning the relations of church and state in France; reestablishes state religion, **12**, 511-512; presentation of, **12**, 522-523; text, **13**, 240. -523.

**Concordat of 1855**, The, an agreement concluded at Vienna between Austria and the pope; conclusion of, **15**, 9-10; revocation of, **15**, 34.

**Concordat of Francis I or Concordat of Bologna**, an agreement concluded in 1516 at Bologna, between France and the pope; discussion of, **11**, 309-310.

**Concordat of Worms**, see Worms, Concordat of.

**Concordia**, Viennese club; a political and literary club founded in Vienna (1842), **14**, 606.

**Concressault, Lord of**, a French soldier and politician; commands guard of honour allotted Perkin Warbeck in France, **19**, 28; ambassador to James II of Scotland (1496), **19**, 320.

**Concubinage**, in Ireland, pre-Norman period, **21**, 361.

**Cond (Con, Conn, Conla)** of the Hundred Battles, Irish king of the second century; divides Ireland with Mug Nuadat, **21**, 335.

**Condé, Henri I de Bourbon**, Prince of (1552-1588), a French Protestant leader, son

of first prince of Condé; recants, **11**, 377; escapes from France, **11**, 378; at battle of Coutras (1587), **11**, 386-387.

**Condé, Henri II de Bourbon**, Prince of (1588-1646), son of Henri I, and father of the "Great Condé"; marriage of, **11**, 414; granted privileges by Marie de' Medici, **11**, 438; arrested (1616), **11**, 440-441; liberated, **11**, 443-444; makes war on Marie de' Medici, **11**, 445; on royalist side in war with Huguenots, **11**, 446; viceroy of New France, **22**, 556; death of, **11**, 495 note.

**Condé, Louis I de Bourbon**, 1st Prince of (1530-1569), a leader in conspiracy of Amboise, **11**, 353-354; condemned to death, and saved by Catherine de' Medici, **11**, 355; attempts to seize Lyons, **11**, 355; leader of Huguenot army, **11**, 357; **19**, 329-330; capture and imprisonment of, **11**, 358-359; liberation of, **11**, 360; in second religious war, **11**, 361-363; capture (at Jarnac) and death of, **11**, 363.

**Condé, Louis II de Bourbon**, Prince of (the "Great Condé") (1621-1686), a French soldier, called during his father's lifetime the duke d'Enghien; defeats the Spaniards at Rocroi (1643), **11**, 489-491; **13**, 581; campaigns of (1644-1648), **11**, 494-496; representative at Congress of Westphalia, **11**, 496; mediator in the Fronde, **11**, 501; invests Paris, **11**, 502-503; arrest of, **11**, 505; liberation of, **11**, 508; allies himself with Spain, **11**, 509; makes war on Louis XIV, **11**, 511-514, 516, 518; **20**, 173; defeated at the Dunes, **11**, 518; **20**, 173; restored to favour in France, **11**, 522; becomes courtier of Louis XIV, **11**, 550; campaign of, in Franche Comté, **11**, 569-570; in war with Holland (1672), **11**, 575-576; campaign on Upper Rhine (1672), **11**, 578; commands allies of Louis XIV in war with Holland, **13**, 632; wins battle of Seneffe for the French (1674), **11**, 584; last years of, **11**, 585; death of, **11**, 558.

**Condé, Louis Joseph de Bourbon**, Prince of (1736-1818), a French soldier, son of Louis Henri, duke of Bourbon; in Seven Years' War, **12**, 73; leaves France, **12**, 208; fights in Russian service against France, **12**, 475-476; leads emigrés against France, **15**, 269.

**Condé, Louis Antoine Henri de Bourbon**, see Enghien, duke d'.

**Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Nicolas Caritat**, Marquis of (1743-1794), a French philosopher and mathematician; a leader of Girondists in convention (1792), **12**, 251; poisons himself, **12**, 392.

**Conegliano, Duke of**, see Moncey.

**Conestoga**, a town on the Susquehanna River (U. S. A.); massacre of Indians at (1763), **23**, 225.

**Confederate States of America**, a confederacy of eleven states which seceded from the United States in 1860-1861; organisation of, **23**, 409; theory of secession of, **23**, 410; constitution of, **23**, 411-412;

## Germany and the Holy Roman Empire:

Augsburg (1530), **14**, 268-270; (1548), **14**, 305; Berlin (1848), **15**, 442; Cologne (1505), **14**, 240-241; Constance (1507), **14**, 240; Dresden (1812), **15**, 307; Erfurt (1850), **15**, 457; Frankfort-on-the-Main (1848-1849), **15**, 442-443; (1863), **15**, 21-22; Mainz (1235), **14**, 115; (1517), **14**, 245; Metz (1356), **14**, 181-184; Nuremberg (1524), **14**, 259; Olmütz (1850), **15**, 10; Pillnitz (1791), **15**, 269; Ratisbon (1636), **14**, 370-371; Roncaglia (1158), **14**, 100; Spier or Spiers (1526), **14**, 266; (1529), **14**, 266-267; Worms (1495), **14**, 238; (1521), **14**, 257.

Hungary: Blasendorf (1848), **14**, 637; Budapest (1807), **14**, 553; Karlowitz (1848), **14**, 637; Presburg (1741), **14**, 428-429; (1808), **14**, 553.

Ireland: Druinecta (sixth century A.D.), **21**, 343; Tara (sixth century A.D.), **21**, 343.

Netherlands: Ghent (1576), **13**, 463.

Poland: Grodno (1793), **17**, 417.

Scandinavia: Copenhagen (1536), **16**, 236; Upsala (1654), **16**, 330; Vesterås (1527), **16**, 277-279; Viborg (1340), **16**, 182.

Scotland: Holywell Hough (1291), **13**, 402.

Spain: Salamanca (1487), **22**, 420-424.

Switzerland: Wollhusen (1653), **16**, 654.

**Coniah**, see Jehoiachin.

**Conkling, Roscoe** (1829-1888), an American politician; resigns from United States senate, **23**, 479.

**Connaught**, the westernmost province of Ireland; rebellion in (1595), **21**, 441.

**Connecticut**, a state of the United States of America; settled by Dutch (1633), **23**, 8, 104; taken from Dutch by English colonists, **23**, 8-9, 104; in Pequot war, **23**, 106, 107; joins union of New England states, **23**, 114; obtains charter from Charles II of England (1662), **23**, 141-142; absorbs the colony of New Haven, **23**, 142; and seizure of New Netherlands, **23**, 143; resists Andros, **23**, 151-152; loses its former liberties (1687), **23**, 158-159; and tradition of the "Charter Oak," **23**, 158-159, 159 note; resumes charter, on imprisonment of Andros, **23**, 160; cedes claims in Northwest Territory, **23**, 289; forbids importation of slaves, **23**, 290; adopts new constitution (1818), **23**, 347.

**Conon** (d. 688 A.D.), pope, 686-688, **8**, 542.

**Conon** (d. ca. 400 B.C.), an Athenian commander; defeats Spartans, **2**, 291, 620; takes Cythera, **2**, 619; wins battle at Arginusæ (406 B.C.), **3**, 634-636; loses battle of Ægospotami, **3**, 639; wins battle of Onidus (394 B.C.), **4**, 107, 133; restores Long Walls, **3**, 426; **4**, 117-119.

**Conrad I** (d. 918 A.D.), king of Germany 911-918 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 595-598.

**Conrad II** (the Salian) (d. 1039), king of Germany 1024-1039, and Holy Roman

emperor 1027-1039; lays foundation of feudal law, **9**, 21; absorbs Arles into German Empire (1033), **13**, 350; renounces claims to Schleswig, **16**, 48.

**Conrad III** (1093-1152), king of Germany, and Holy Roman emperor 1138-1152, duke of Franconia; in second crusade (1147-1149), **8**, 360-361; **9**, 42; **14**, 94-95; returns to Europe, **8**, 363; chosen emperor (1138), **14**, 91; wars of, with Henry the Proud beginning the struggle of Ghibellines and Guelphs, **14**, 91; inroad of, into Poland, **14**, 91-92; rule of, in Italy, **9**, 42; death of, **14**, 95.

**Conrad IV** (1228-1254), king of Germany 1250-1254; reign of, **9**, 99; **14**, 124; made king of Romans (1237), **14**, 116; rival of William of Holland, for imperial title, **14**, 118; death of, **9**, 99; **14**, 124.

**Conrad V** (Conradin) (1252-1268), son of Conrad IV; struggle of, to obtain German crown, **9**, 99, 109-110; **14**, 128; invades Italy, **10**, 96; **14**, 128-129; execution of, **8**, 616; **9**, 110; **10**, 96; **14**, 129.

**Conrad** (d. 1101), son of the emperor Henry IV, rebellion against his father, **7**, 655.

**Conrad of Franconia**, see Conrad III.

**Conrad**, marquis of Montferrat, lord of Tyre (d. 1192), a famous captain of the crusaders, **2**, 305; defends Tyre against Saladin, **2**, 305-306; marries Isabel of Jerusalem, **8**, 385; alliance of, with Saladin, **8**, 394 seq.; killed by Assassins, **8**, 395.

**Conrad**, bishop of Hildesheim, and chancellor of German empire; in fourth crusade (1197), **8**, 412.

**Conrad**, bishop of Utrecht; governs Holland (1075), **13**, 289.

**Conrad of Waldhausen**, German reformer; attacks Roman abuses (1379), **14**, 197.

**Conrad von Zähringen**, see Zähringen.

**Conradin**, see Conrad V.

**Conrart, Valentin** (1603-1675), one of the founders of French Academy, **11**, 633.

**Conscription Act**, passed by United States Congress (1863), **23**, 449.

**Conscription (French)**, **12**, 568; **13**, 223.

**Conselheiro**, see Maciel, Antonio.

**Conservatives**, a name applied since 1832 to the English Tories (q. v.), **21**, 566; see Wellington; Peel, Sir Robert; Stanley, 14th earl of Derby; Disraeli; Salisbury, 3d Marquis; Balfour, Arthur James.

**Conspiracies**, see Plots and Conspiracies.

**Constance, Council of**; an important council of the Roman Catholic church (1414-1418); main accounts of, **8**, 634-637; **14**, 200-207; significance of, **11**, 185; attendance at, **14**, 200-207; and the papal schism, **16**, 584.

**Constance, Treaty of**; a peace concluded by Frederick Barbarossa with the Lombard League (1183), **9**, 59-60; **14**, 106.

**Constans I** (Flavius Julius) (ca. 320-350 A.D.), Roman emperor, son of Constantine the Great; youth of, **6**, 460-461; **10**, 15; receives Italy, Africa and Western Illy-

**7**, 28-29; sieges of, by Arabs (seventh and eighth centuries), **8**, 175-176, 186; by Bulgarians (814), **24**, 160; relations of, to Russia in tenth century, **17**, 96-98; baptism of St. Olga at (948), **17**, 99-100; captured by crusaders (1203, 1204), **7**, 275-281; **8**, 415; recovered by the Greeks (1261), **7**, 302-303, 308; relations of, to early Italian cities, **7**, 309; **9**, 23 seq., 34; conquered by Ottoman Turks, **2**, 306, 378; **7**, 344-355; **11**, 243; **24**, 327-329; fall of (1453), brings scholars to Florence, **9**, 355; centre of trade under Turks, **9**, 323; conference at, regulates affairs of Lebanon (1861), **13**, 137.

**Constantinople, Peace of**, between Russia and Turkey (1878), **17**, 606.

**Constantinople, Conference of** (1876), a conference of the six great powers and Turkey; impotence of, **15**, 49.

**Constantinople, Councils of** (680 A.D.), **8**, 541-542; (692 A.D.), **8**, 542; (746 A.D.), **8**, 549-550; (867 A.D.), **8**, 570-571; (869 A.D.), **24**, 162.

**Constantius I, Flavius Valerius**, surnamed **Chlorus the Pale** (250?-306 A.D.), Roman emperor 305-306 A.D., father of **Constantine the Great**, appointed co-ruler with **Maximian** (292 A.D.), **6**, 435; acclaimed as emperor, **6**, 437; struggle of, with **Franks**, **7**, 460; quells revolt of **Allectus**, **18**, 22; regains sovereignty in Britain (300 A.D.), **18**, 23; attitude of, toward Christians, **18**, 23; death of, **18**, 24.

**Constantius II, Flavius Julius** (317-361 A.D.), Roman emperor 337-361 A.D., third son of **Constantine the Great**; main treatment of, **6**, 466-497; made governor of Gaul, **6**, 458; made caesar, **6**, 460; massacre of **Flavians**, **6**, 460; in Persian War, **6**, 467-468; war of, with his brother **Constantine**, **6**, 469-470; conquers **Magnentius**, **6**, 470-472; becomes sole emperor, **6**, 472; relations of, with **Gallus**, **6**, 473-477; makes **Julian** caesar and commander in Gaul, **6**, 478; policy of, toward subjects and allies, **6**, 479; rivalry of, with **Julian**, **6**, 489, 492-497; death of, **6**, 497; funeral of, **6**, 498.

**Constantius III** (d. 421 A.D.), emperor of the West 421 A.D.; as general, **6**, 567-570; as emperor, **6**, 572.

**Constantius**, a Gallic adventurer and secretary of **Attila**; negotiations for marriage of (448 A.D.), **7**, 56-58.

**Constanza** (d. 1197), wife of **Henry VI** of Germany; struggle of, for kingdom of Sicily, **9**, 81-82; mother of **Frederick II**, **9**, 83; death of, **9**, 61.

**Constituent Assembly**, see **National Assembly**.

**Constitution and Guerrière**, ships of war; conflict between (1812), **23**, 335.

**Constitutional Development**, see **Government**.

**Constitutions of Clarendon**, see **Clarendon**.

#### Constitutions:

Argentina, **23**, 616.

Australia, **22**, 256-259.

Austria-Hungary, **15**, 33.

Belgium, **14**, 51.

Bolivia, **23**, 612.

Brazil, **23**, 663-664.

Bulgaria, **24**, 181-182.

Chili, **23**, 610.

Colombia, **23**, 603.

Denmark, **16**, 432-439, 442-444, 449.

Ecuador, **23**, 615.

France, **12**, 662; **13**, 188; 224 seq.

Germany, **15**, 498, 602-616.

Italy, **9**, 592.

Japan, **24**, 637-638, 667-676.

Mexico, **23**, 628-629, 637.

Netherlands, **14**, 65.

Norway, **16**, 432-439, 470-472.

Peru, **23**, 606.

Portugal, **10**, 560.

Rumania, **24**, 151.

Servia, **24**, 205.

Spain, **10**, 417.

Switzerland, **17**, 43.

United States: characterisation of the Constitution, **23**, 292-299; the Twelfth Amendment, **23**, 316; the Thirteenth Amendment, **23**, 458; the Fourteenth Amendment, **23**, 461-462, 465; the Fifteenth Amendment, **23**, 465.

Uruguay, **23**, 617.

Venezuela, **23**, 600.

**Consulate, The**, in French history the government which existed from November 9th, 1799, to May 18th, 1804; main treatment, **12**, 487-536; establishment of, **12**, 487; authority of, **12**, 493-496.

**Contades, Louis George Erasme, Marquis of** (1704-1795), a French marshal; in Flanders, **12**, 43; commands in Germany, **12**, 75-76; **15**, 212; appointed commander-in-chief of Rhine armies, **12**, 76; defeated at **Minden** (1759), **12**, 76, 77; **15**, 212-213.

**Conti, Armand de Bourbon, Prince of** (1620-1660), younger brother of the Great Condé, and founder of the Conti house; in first insurrection of the Fronde, **11**, 503; arrest, **11**, 505; Mazarin's attempt to liberate, **11**, 508; marriage, **11**, 509, 515, 520.

**Conti, François Louis, Prince of** (1664-1709), French soldier; valour of, at **Steenkerke** and **Neerwinden**, **11**, 605; candidate for Polish throne, **11**, 609.

**Conti, Giovanni Lothario**, see **Innocent III**.

**Continental System**, a policy inaugurated (1807) and enforced by **Napoleon** to shut off England from Continental commerce; international complications caused by, **12**, 579-581; causes war between **Napoleon** and **Portugal**, **10**, 324; disastrous effect of, on **Holland**, **12**, 581; **14**, 25-26.

**Contreras, battle of**, in Mexican War (1847), **23**, 375.

**Conventicle Act**, an act passed in England (1664) in favour of Church of England, **20**, 245.

**Conway, Thomas** (1733-1800), an Irish soldier in American continental service; head of notorious Conway cabal (1777), **23**, 266-267.

**Conway Cabal** (1777), a cabal against Washington to deprive him of command, **23**, 266-267.

**Conyers**, battle of (1315), **21**, 382.

**Conync, Peter de**, Flemish weaver, leads citizens of Bruges in attack on French (Bruges Matins) (1302), **13**, 317.

**Conyngham, William**, see Plunkett.

**Coode, John**, leads Protestant opposition to government in Maryland (1681), **23**, 137.

**Coenenhert, Dirk Volckersten** (1522-1590), a Dutch writer, **13**, 593.

**Cook, Captain James** (1728-1779), English navigator; discoveries of, in Australia, **22**, 234; explores coast of New Zealand (1769), **22**, 259.

**Cook or Coke, John** (d. 1660), English lawyer, one of council at trial of Charles I; trial and execution of, **20**, 236.

**Cooke, Jay** (1821-1905), American financier; banking house of, suspends during panic of 1873, **23**, 473.

**Cooke, John Esten** (1830-1886), American novelist; defends story of Pocahontas, **22**, 575.

**Cooper, Anthony Ashley**, see Shaftesbury, earl of.

**Coote, Sir Charles** (d. 1661), Irish soldier and judge; campaign in Ulster (1652), **20**, 116.

**Coote, Sir Eyre** (1726-1783), British soldier; at battle of Hooghly (1757), **22**, 57; defeats French at Wandewash, **22**, 65; captures Pondicherry (1761), **22**, 66; in command at Calcutta (1779), **22**, 94; defeats Hyder Ali at Porto Novo (1781), **22**, 97, 98; death of, **22**, 102.

**Coote, Richard**, see Bellamont.

**Cope, Sir John** (d. 1760), British soldier; commands army in Scotland in rebellion of 1745, **20**, 563.

**Copenhagen**, the capital of Denmark; taken by Hanseatic cities (1361), **14**, 187; besieged by Swedes (1523), **16**, 245; (1654), **13**, 623 seq.; (1658), **16**, 339-340; and battle of the North (1801), **16**, 421 seq.; **21**, 461; bombarded by the British (1807), **12**, 567; **16**, 423; **17**, 457.

**Copenhagen, Diet of** (1536), **16**, 262-265, (1660), **16**, 364.

**Copenhagen, Treaties of** (1308), **16**, 176, (1660), **16**, 340-341.

**Copenhagen, University of**, **16**, 413.

**Copernicus** (1473-1543), Prussian astronomer, the founder of modern astronomy; astronomical work of, **9**, 494; predecessor of Bacon, **19**, 525; life of, **24**, 47.

**Copley, John Singleton**, see Lyndhurst, Baron.

**Copper**, as a unit of value in Rome, **5**, 112.

**Copperheads**, name applied to radical Democrats during Civil War in America, **23**, 449.

**Copronymus**, see Constantine V.

**Copt** (Egyptian), one of the Afro-Semitic races, **10**, 3.

**Coptic**, language of Egypt in use until late seventeenth century; akin to hieroglyphic language, **1**, 251-252.

**Coptos (Qobt)**, ancient Egyptian city, **1**, 89.

**Coradin** (thirteenth century), second son of Saphedin, prince of Syria, **8**, 426.

**Corbie**, town in Somme, France; siege of (1635), **11**, 469.

**Corbière, Jacques, Count of** (1767-1853), French politician; minister of interior (1822), **13**, 28.

**Corbitant**, Indian chief; conspires against colonists of Plymouth (1621), **22**, 631.

**Corbulo, Cn. Domitius** (d. 67 A.D.), Roman general, **6**, 170, 216, 274.

**Corcyra**, ancient name for the island of Corfu, *q. v.*

**Corday d'Armans, Marie Anne Charlotte**, known as Charlotte Corday (1768-1793), French heroine; kills Marat, **12**, 302; execution of, **12**, 303-306.

**Cordeliers**, French revolutionary society; founded (1790), **12**, 246, 305, 333.

**Cordero, Luis**, president of Ecuador 1892-1895, **23**, 615.

**Cordova**, capital of province Cordova, Spain; Phoenicians in, **10**, 4; taken from the Christians by Arabs, **8**, 193; seat of Arab caliphate in Spain, **8**, 196; decline of Saracen power in, **8**, 239; taken by Ferdinand III of Castile (1236), **8**, 253; **10**, 65; Pedro I of Castile unsuccessful against, **10**, 89; stormed by French (1808), **10**, 339.

**Cordova, Treaty of**, treaty made at Cordova, Mexico, between Iturbide and the Spanish viceroy, **23**, 623.

**Cordova, Francisco Hernandez de** (1475-1526), Spanish soldier and explorer; success of, in Nicaragua, **23**, 641.

**Cordova, Gonsalvo de**, see Gonsalvo.

**Cordova, Don José de**, Spanish admiral; defeated by Sir John Jervis (1797), **10**, 317-318.

**Cordus, Aulus Cremutius** (d. ca. 25 A.D.), Roman historian; accused of treason, **6**, 145; suicide of, **6**, 146, 159.

**Core**, see Persephone.

**Corea**, see Korea.

**Corfu (Corcyra)**, the most northerly of the Ionian islands; relations of, with Athens, **3**, 308, 312, 439-444, 525, 570-575, 607; **4**, 144-148; relations of, with Corinth, **3**, 192, 201, 440-444; Spartan expedition against (374 B.C.), **4**, 144-149; naval battles of Robert Guiscard and Venetians off (1084), **9**, 76.

**Corinth** (the modern Gorthio), a city of Greece, on the isthmus and gulf of Corinth; traditions of, **3**, 75; early settlement of, **3**, 113, 120; government of, under Periander (ca. 600 B.C.), **3**, 191; relations with Athens, **3**, 257; wars with Athens, **3**, 424, 443-447; war with Corcyra, **3**, 439-442; Corinthian architecture, **3**, 478, 482; part of, in the Peloponnesian War (431-404 B.C.), **3**, 508-583; relations with Syracuse, **3**, 593, 604; refuses alliance with Persia, **4**, 183; aids Syracuse, **4**, 206;



- Mexico City, **23**, 523 seq.; takes Tezcucó, **23**, 523; his remarkable transport overland of vessels to Tezcucó, **23**, 525 seq.; conspiracy against, **23**, 526; captures Mexico (1521), **23**, 530 seq.; as governor of Mexico, **23**, 534-535; conquests of, in Central America, **23**, 642 seq.; takes part in expedition against Algiers, **24**, 478.
- Corti**, Count Luigi (1823-), Italian statesman and diplomat; minister of foreign affairs in Cairoli cabinet (1878), **9**, 630; Italian representative at Congress of Berlin, **9**, 630; resignation of, **9**, 630.
- Coruncanius**, Caius, Roman envoy; sent to Illyria (228 B.C.), **5**, 235.
- Coruncanius**, Lucius, Roman envoy; sent to Illyria (228 B.C.) **5**, 235.
- Coruncanius**, Tiberius (ca. 280 B.C.), Roman plebeian consul; in wars against Pyrrhus, **5**, 204, 206.
- Corunna** (da Coruña), a seaport in Galicia, Spain; battles of (1589), **19**, 409; (1809), **21**, 474.
- Corupedion**, a place in Phrygia; battle of (281 B.C.), **4**, 505, 555.
- Corvée**, service in the form of labour on the public roads and bridges; exacted from the French peasants (1738-1740), **12**, 34-35.
- Corvinus**, see Matthias I.
- Corvus**, Manius Valerius (ca. 349 B.C.), Roman consul and dictator; legend of, **5**, 166, 177; in war with Samnites (343 B.C.), **5**, 180 seq.
- Corylas**, see Cotys.
- Corzuola** (Corcyra the Black), town at extremity of Adriatic Gulf; naval battle off (1298), **9**, 128.
- Cosa**, Juan de la (ca. 1460-1509), a Spanish navigator; discovers Terra Firma (ca. 1507), **22**, 468; conflicts of, with natives, **22**, 471.
- Cosby**, William (d. 1736), English soldier, colonial governor of New York; prosecutes John Zenger, a printer, **23**, 166-167; death of, **23**, 167.
- Cosmas**, Greek leader in revolt against the emperor Leo (727 A.D.), **7**, 205.
- Cosmo** (I) de' Medici, "The Great" (1519-1574) grand duke of Tuscany; proclaimed duke of Florence (1537), **9**, 461; furthers peace between Paul IV and Philip II, **9**, 470; works of, **9**, 472; becomes grand duke of Tuscany (1569), **9**, 461, 477.
- Cosmo** (II) de' Medici (1590-1621) grand duke of Tuscany 1609-1621, **9**, 501.
- Cosmo** (III) de' Medici (d. 1723), grand duke of Tuscany 1670-1723; unfortunate rule of, **9**, 502, 526.
- Cossæi**, see Kossæans.
- Cossacks**, a military people of Russia, of whom two main groups were formerly distinguished—Cossacks of the Ukrain, including the Zaporogian Cossacks and the Cossacks of the Don; origin of name, **24**, 260; services of, to Poland, **24**, 50-51; oppression of, under Wladislaw IV, **24**, 54; reduced by John III of Poland, **24**, 62; connected with Poland, **24**, 387; depredations of, under Murad IV, **24**, 375; Turkish intervention in behalf of (1672), **24**, 387; persuaded to revolt by Krim Girai, **24**, 415; submit to Russia (1549) **24**, 387; (1654), **24**, 55; republic of, formed on the Don (1320), **17**, 147; dominion over, disputed by Poland, Russia, and Turkey, **24**, 387; uprisings of, against Russia (1627), **17**, 239, 242; (1658), **17**, 245; (1706), **17**, 277; and Little Russia, **17**, 92.
- Cossus**, Aulus Cornelius (fourth century B.C.), Roman dictator, **5**, 168, 181.
- Costa Cabral**, Antonio Bernardo da, Count de Thomar (1803-1889), a Portuguese statesman; rise of, under Maria II, **10**, 553; fall of, **10**, 554.
- Costa**, Edward da (sixteenth century), Portuguese soldier; becomes governor general of Brazil (ca. 1553), **23**, 654.
- Costa Rica**, a republic of Central America; as part of old Guatemala, **23**, 639; revolution in, **23**, 650.
- Costume**, see Dress.
- Cotgrave**, English naval officer; defeated by the French at Boulogne (1801), **12**, 515.
- Cotrigurs**, a tribe of Huns; invade the Eastern empire (559 A.D.), **7**, 127-129.
- Cotta**, Lucius Aurelius, Roman consul 119 B.C.; opposes Marian law, **5**, 389.
- Cotta**, Lucius Aurelius, Roman prætor 70 B.C.; jury law of, **5**, 462; moves the recall of Cicero, **5**, 506; Caesar and, **5**, 599.
- Cotta**, Marcus Aurelius, Roman consul 74 B.C.; defeats Mithridates, **5**, 467-469.
- Cotta**, Lucius Aurunculeius, Roman soldier; with Caesar in Gaul (54 B.C.), **5**, 525, 600.
- Cottenham**, Charles Christopher Pepys, Earl of (1781-1851). English statesman and jurist; favours Prisoners' Counsel Bill (1836), **21**, 579; as lord chancellor administers oath to Queen Victoria (1837), **21**, 588.
- Cottureau**, Jean (1757-1794), French leader of the insurgent Bretons (chouans), **12**, 299, 299 note.
- Cotton**, John (1585-1652), a Puritan clergyman; arrives in Massachusetts, **22**, 647.
- Cotton**, John (1640-1699), American colonial clergyman, son of preceding; assists Elliot in revising Indian testament, **23**, 149.
- Cotton**, Sir Robert Bruce (1571-1631), English historian; remonstrates against policy of Charles I, **19**, 547.
- Cotton**, Sir Stapleton; see Combermere.
- Cotton**, Sir Willoughby (1783-1860), English soldier; in Afghan War of 1838-1842, **22**, 139.
- Cotton States and International Exposition**, at Atlanta, Georgia (1895), **23**, 486.
- Cotys** (Corylas), a king of Paphlagonia in the fourth century B.C.; alliance of, with Sparta, **4**, 101.
- Cotys**, a king of Thrace 382-358 B.C.; murder of, **4**, 200.
- Coucy**, Edict of, an edict ordering the suspension of religious persecution (1535), **11**, 335.



and extirpation of papacy and prelacy (1643); negotiation of, **20**, 17; ratification of, **20**, 17; **21**, 294; Charles II declares approbation of (1650), **20**, 103; **21**, 295; attitude of parliament toward, after the Restoration, **20**, 239; text of, **22**, 357.

Covenanters, see Covenant.

Coventry, Sir John (seventeenth century), member of English parliament; assault on (1671), **20**, 273.

Coventry, Sir William (1626-1686), English statesman; member of "Country party" in parliament (1675), **20**, 281.

Coventry Act, measure passed by English parliament for security of the person (1671); reasons for, **20**, 273 seq.

Coverdale, Miles (1488-1568), bishop of Exeter, the first translator of the whole Bible into English; publishes his Bible, **19**, 180; at confirmation of Matthew Parker to archbishopric (1559), **19**, 279.

Covilhão, Pedro da (b. ca. 1450), Portuguese explorer; discoveries of, **10**, 474-475.

Cowenga, town in California, U. S. A.; battle of (1847), **23**, 373.

Cowley, Abraham (1618-1667), an English poet and essayist; estimate of, **20**, 218.

Cowley, Henry Richard Charles Wellesley Earl of (1804-1884), and Viscount Dangan an English diplomatist; sent to Vienna to prevent a rupture between Austria and Piedmont (1859), **15**, 15.

Cowley, Richard, see Wellesley, Marquis of.

Cowpens, a town in South Carolina, U. S. A.; battle of (1781), **20**, 637; **23**, 278.

Cowper, Francis Thomas de Grey, 7th Earl (1834-), lord-lieutenant of Ireland (1880-1882), **21**, 645.

Cowper, William, Earl (ca. 1664-1723), an English judge and the first lord chancellor of Great Britain; made keeper of the great seal (1705), **20**, 480; reappointed chancellor under George I of England, **20**, 507.

Coxey, Jacob S., an American horse-dealer; leads army of unemployed to Washington (1894), **23**, 485 seq.

Cracow, ancient capital of Poland; Cracus of Poland founds, **24**, 3; taken by Swedes, **24**, 70; Prussians take (1794), **24**, 95; divided between Poland and Austria (1796), **24**, 99; becomes part of Duchy of Warsaw (1809-1815), **24**, 105 seq.; becomes a republic (1815), **24**, 108; prominence in Polish insurrection (1830-1846), **24**, 119-121.

Cracow, University of, founded by Casimir the Great (1347), **24**, 39.

Cracus (eighth century), king of Poland; founds Cracow; **24**, 3.

Cradock, Matthew (d. 1641), governor of Massachusetts Bay Company; proposes transfer of company's charter to Massachusetts (1629), **22**, 643.

Craggs, James (1651-1721), English statesman; mission to George I, **20**, 496; probes South Sea scheme, **20**, 529.

Cranaana, old name of Athenians, **3**, 161.

Cranborne, Viscount, see Cecil, Sir Robert, also Salisbury, Marquis of.

Cranfield, Edward (d. 1704), royal governor of New Hampshire (1682-1685), **23**, 150.

Cranfield, Lionel, earl of Middlesex, English financier; lord treasurer (1621); impeachment of, **19**, 511.

Cranmer, Thomas (1489-1556), archbishop of Canterbury; rise of, **19**, 135; as ambassador of Henry VIII to Germany, **19**, 125; annuls marriage of Henry VIII and Catharine, **19**, 137; divorces Anne Boleyn, **19**, 168; opposes the Six Articles, **19**, 185; conspiracy against, **19**, 197; at death of Henry VIII, **19**, 201; trial and recantation of, **19**, 252-256; withdrawal of recantation and martyrdom of, **19**, 256; various estimates of, **19**, 256-259; and the English Bible, **20**, 180.

Crannon, an ancient city in Thessaly, Greece; battle of (322 B.C.), **4**, 468-469.

Craon, John de (fourteenth century), archbishop of Rheims; repulses English (1359), **11**, 138.

Craon, Pierre de (fourteenth century), French nobleman; attempts to assassinate Clisson (1392), **11**, 162-163.

Craonne, a village in the department of Aisne, France; Napoleon checks allied armies at (1814), **12**, 610; **17**, 486.

Crassus Dives, Marcus Licinius (105-53 B.C.), Roman general and statesman; wealth of, **3**, 294-295; **5**, 496, 498, 530; defeated by the Parthians at the battle of Carrhar, **4**, 320; **5**, 509-511; **8**, 63-68; first consulship of, **5**, 41, 461-464; joins Sulla, **5**, 435; defeats Spartacus, **5**, 460, 461; relations of, with Caesar, **5**, 479, 497-498, 508; in first triumvirate, **5**, 530; second consulate of, **5**, 508-509.

Crassus Dives, Publius Licinius (first century B.C.), younger son of the triumvir; as Caesar's legate in Gaul, **5**, 520; makes war in Gaul, **5**, 521.

Crassus, Lucius Licinius (140-91 B.C.), Roman orator; attacks Carbo, **5**, 381.

Crassus, Publius Licinius (d. 183 B.C.); Roman statesman, **5**, 283, 302.

Crassus, Publius Licinius (d. ca. 87 B.C.), Roman soldier and statesman; as consul and pontifex maximus (131 B.C.), **5**, 367-369; in the Social War, **5**, 413-414; death of, **5**, 420.

Craterus (d. 321 B.C.), Macedonian general; commands division in Alexander's army in Asia, **4**, 278, 310, 324, 332-333; jealous of Parmenion, **4**, 343; suppresses a rebellion, **4**, 369, 370; marries Amastris, a niece of Darius, **4**, 377; made governor of Macedonia, Thrace, and Thessaly, **4**, 383; made regent in Europe, **4**, 424; relations of, with Antipater, **4**, 424, 468-471, 475-476.

Craterus (third century B.C.), Greek historian, **3**, 401.

Crates (fifth century B.C.), an Athenian comic poet, **3**, 505, 506.

Cratesipolis, widow of Alexander son of Polysperchon; rules in Corinth and Sicyon.

- statesman; becomes minister of the interior (1877), **9**, 628; character of, **9**, 628-629; ensures tranquil accession of Humbert, **9**, 629; relations of, to papacy, **9**, 629-630; resignation of (1878), **9**, 630; return of, to power (1887-1891), **9**, 632; again premier (1893), **9**, 633; resigns office after Italian defeat at Adowa (1896), **9**, 633; death of, **9**, 633.
- Crispina**, wife of Commodus, Roman emperor (180-192 A.D.), **6**, 303, 379.
- Crispinus**, T. Quinctus (third century B.C.), Roman consul, **5**, 272-273.
- Crispus**, Flavius Julius (d. 326 A.D.), son of Constantine I; declared caesar (317 A.D.), **6**, 444, 446; defeats Licinius, **6**, 448-449; character and fate of, **6**, 457-460.
- Crispus** (early seventh century A.D.), a Byzantine nobleman, **7**, 154, 155, 176.
- Crissæan War**, identified with First Sacred War, **3**, 169.
- Critias** (d. 404 B.C.), Athenian orator and politician; as one of the thirty tyrants, **3**, 458; **4**, 1-20; story of Plutarch concerning, **4**, 24; pupil of Socrates, **4**, 37.
- Critodemus** (flourished late fourth century B.C.), Greek physician; operates upon Alexander the Great, **4**, 365.
- Critolaus** (second century B.C.), Achaean demagogue; as strategus, **4**, 543.
- Crittenden**, George Bibb (1812-1880), American soldier in Confederate service, son of J. J. Crittenden; defeated at battle of Mill Spring (1862), **23**, 425.
- Crittenden**, John Jordan (1787-1863), an American politician; compromise measure of, **23**, 412.
- Crittenden**, Thomas Leonidas (1819-1893), American general, son of J. J. Crittenden; at Murfreesboro, **23**, 434.
- Crittenden Compromise**, a proposed measure for enforcing fugitive slave laws, **23**, 412.
- Croatia**, a titular kingdom in Austria-Hungary; punished by Venetians (997 A.D.), **9**, 31; *Ausgleich* concluded with Austria-Hungary (1868), **15**, 33; new *Ausgleich* with Hungary, **15**, 56.
- Croatians or Croats**, a Slavonic tribe; settle in Dalmatia and Illyricum (seventh century A.D.), **7**, 177; history of, **24**, 187-189.
- Crocodile Worship in Egypt**, **1**, 63, 91, 228-231, 273.
- Croesus** (sixth century B.C.), king of Lydia; forms alliance with Egypt, **1**, 76, 189-191; at war with Cyrus, **1**, 456; **2**, 458-462; reign of, **2**, 431-434; fate of, **2**, 460-463.
- Crofts**, James, name borne in boyhood by duke of Monmouth, *q. v.*
- Croghan**, George (d. 1782), American pioneer and Indian agent; holds conference with Pontiac (1764), **23**, 226-227.
- Croghan**, George (1791-1849), American soldier; defends Fort Stephenson against British (1813), **23**, 330.
- Croia**, a fort in Albania, Turkey; besieged by the troops of Muhammed (1477), **9**, 295.
- Croix**, Charles Joseph de, see **Clerfayt**.
- Croker**, John Wilson (1780-1857), British politician; warns Sir Robert Peel, **21**, 605.
- Cro-Magnon**, a prehistoric European race; settlements of, in Spain, **10**, 2.
- Cromarty**, George Mackenzie, Earl of (1630-1714); trial of (1746), **20**, 565, 566.
- Cromer**, Evelyn Baring, 1st Earl of (1841-), English statesman; reforms of, in India, **22**, 220; influence and reforms as consul-general in Egypt, **24**, 460, 461; conflict of jurisdiction with Nubar Pasha, **24**, 464; recent administrative reformer, **24**, 464; raised to the peerage (1892), **24**, 465; succeeded by Gorst (1907), **24**, 466.
- Cromwell**, Henry (1628-1674), son of Oliver Cromwell; lord deputy and lord lieutenant in Ireland, **20**, 192; retires from Irish command (1659), **20**, 200.
- Cromwell**, Henry, nephew of Oliver Cromwell; in Parliament (1657), **20**, 165.
- Cromwell**, Mary, daughter of Oliver Cromwell; marriage of (1657), **20**, 171.
- Cromwell**, Oliver (1599-1658), lord protector of England, Scotland, and Ireland; main treatment of, **20**, 18-191; in parliament (1629), **19**, 559; organises the "iron-sides," **20**, 18; at Marston Moor, **20**, 24, 24 note; **21**, 294; appointed lieutenant-general, **20**, 35; at Naseby (1645), **20**, 36-37; captures Winchester and Basinghouse (1646), **20**, 41; defends army against charges of parliament, **20**, 50-51; implicated in abduction of the king, **20**, 52; votes against negotiation with Charles, **20**, 59, 62-63; suppresses Welsh insurrection, **20**, 64-65; at Preston (1648), **20**, 66-68; signs death warrant of Charles I, **20**, 74; aids reconciliation of parties, **20**, 91; cruelty of, in Ireland, **20**, 97-101; **21**, 423-425; made commander in chief of parliamentary forces, **20**, 102; at Dunbar (1650), **20**, 104; at Worcester (1651), **20**, 108; against parliament, **20**, 113-141; dissolves the Long Parliament (1653), **20**, 130; appoints a new council of state, **20**, 135; "Barebones" parliament and, **20**, 137-142; made protector (1653), **20**, 142; subdues and incorporates Scotland with England, **20**, 146; **21**, 296; concludes war with the Dutch (1654), **20**, 146-150; **13**, 623; summons parliament (1654), **20**, 151; dissolution of parliament, and despotism, **20**, 157-159; in dealings with the Royalists, **20**, 159; sends Blake against the Barbary states, **20**, 160; signs treaties with France, **20**, 161, 170; **11**, 517; in alliance with Charles Gustavus and Mazarin, **15**, 137; policy of, toward Spain, **20**, 150, 160, 161; refuses title of king, **20**, 167; inaugurated protector (1657), **20**, 167; establishes board of (church) commissioners, **20**, 226; New England under, **23**, 116; Virginia and Maryland under, **22**, 595, 605; calls and dissolves his fourth parliament, **20**, 171; last days and death of, **20**, 174-178; various estimates of, **20**, 178-191; funeral obsequies of, **20**, 194-195; revenge on corpse of, **20**, 224, 237.

- Cuestas, Juan Luis** (1837-), a South American politician; succeeds to presidency of Uruguay (1897), **23**, 619; declares himself dictator (1898), **23**, 619.
- Culloden**, a moor in Invernesshire, Scotland; battle of (1746), **20**, 564; **21**, 325.
- Culpee**, see **Kalpi**.
- Culpeper, John** (seventeenth century), a colonial politician; heads insurrection in North Carolina (1678), **23**, 51.
- Culpeper (Colpepper), Lord Thomas** (d. 1719), a colonial governor of Virginia; in conjunction with Lord Arlington, receives a grant of Virginia (1673), **23**, 126; administration of (1680-1683), **23**, 132.
- Culp's Hill**, see **Gettysburg, Battle of**.
- Cumanus, Ventidius** (ca. 50 A.D.), Roman procurator in Galilee; accusations against for bribery, **2**, 173.
- Cumberland, Ernest August, Duke of**, see **Ernest Augustus, king of Hanover**.
- Cumberland, William Augustus, Duke of** (1721-1765), an English general, younger son of George II; at battle of Dettingen (1743), **20**, 560; in command at Fontenoy (1745), **12**, 41; **20**, 562; at siege of Tournay (1745), **12**, 41; at battle of Culloden (1746), **20**, 564; defeated at Lawfeld (1747), **12**, 43 seq.; **14**, 434; **20**, 569; defeated at battle of Hastenbeck (1757), **15**, 200; capitulation of, at Closter-Seven (1757), **20**, 588.
- Cumberland, Army of the**, a Union army in the American Civil War; army of the Ohio merged with (1862), **23**, 434.
- Cumberland**, a United States sloop-of-war; sunk by the *Merrimac* (1862), **23**, 427.
- Cunaxa**, town in Mesopotamia; battle of (401 B.C.), **2**, 619; Xenophon's account of, **4**, 53-59.
- Cuneiform Writing**, see **Writing**.
- Cunha, Leonora da**, see **Leonora Tellez**.
- Cunha, Tristan da** (1460-ca. 1540), a Portuguese navigator; discoveries of, **10**, 486.
- Cunimund** (d. 566 A.D.), king of Gepids; war of, with Lombards, **7**, 433-434; Alboin slain for using his skull as drinking cup, **7**, 437.
- Cunincbert**, king of Lombards 686-700 A.D., **7**, 445, 446.
- Cunobelin (Cymbeline)**, British king (ca. 5-ca. 40 A.D.); father of Caractacus, **18**, 12-13.
- Curiatii, The**, in Roman legend, three brothers from Alba Longa; combat of, with the Horatii (ca. 650 B.C.), **5**, 77-79.
- Curio, C. Scribonius** (d. 49 B.C.), Roman politician; a partisan of Caesar, **5**, 490, 531; sent against Cato, **5**, 535; death of, **5**, 536.
- Curius Dentatus, Manlius** (d. 270 B.C.), Roman consul, defeats Pyrrhus, **4**, 511.
- Curle, Elspeth**, a maid of Mary Queen of Scots; during Mary's last hours (1587), **19**, 372.
- Curnan** (sixth century A.D.), son of king of Connaught; slays nobleman at assembly of Tara (554), **21**, 343.
- Curran, John Philpot** (1750-1817), Irish orator; defends Tone, **21**, 443 note.
- Curran, Sarah**, daughter of John Philpot Curran; betrothed to Robert Emmet, **21**, 445.
- Cursor, L. Papirius** (fourth century B.C.), a Roman soldier and statesman; Livy's eulogy of, **4**, 395-396; made dictator (325 B.C.), **5**, 186-187; made consul for second (or third) time (320 B.C.), **5**, 189; at war in Apulia, **5**, 190; made dictator to conduct Samnite War (309 B.C.), **5**, 193.
- Cursor, L. Papirius** (third century B.C.), son of L. Papirius Cursor, Roman soldier and statesman; as consul, at war with Samnites (293 B.C.), **5**, 197; again made consul in fourth Samnite War (272 B.C.), **5**, 209; sets up sun dial at Rome, **5**, 356.
- Curtatone**, a village in the province of Mantua, Italy; battle of (1848), **14**, 644.
- Curtis, Benjamin Robbins** (1809-1874), justice of United States Supreme Court; dissents from Dred Scott decision, **23**, 402.
- Curtis, George William** (1824-1892), an American journalist; leader of independent republicans (1884), **23**, 480.
- Curtis, Samuel Ryan** (1807-1866), an American soldier; wins battle of Pea Ridge (1862), **23**, 427.
- Curtius, Mettus** (ca. 753 B.C.), a Sabine chief; legend of, **5**, 65, 66.
- Curzon, George Nathaniel, Baron Curzon of Kedleston** (1859-), an English statesman; viceroy of India, **22**, 222, 224.
- Cush (Kush, Ethiopia, Melukhkha, Nubia)**, Egyptian campaign against, **1**, 72; defeated by Assyria, **1**, 408; king of, invades Egypt, **1**, 425-426, **2**, 17; see also **Ethiopia and Nubia**.
- Cushan**, a Jerahmeelite king, **2**, 7.
- Cushan-rish-athaim**, king of Mitanni, **2**, 381.
- Cushi**, see **Shashanq I**.
- Cushing, Caleb** (1800-1879), American statesman and diplomat; enters Pierce's cabinet as attorney-general (1854), **23**, 390.
- Cushing, Frank H.** (1857-1900), American ethnologist; researches in Zuñi Pueblos, **22**, 490.
- Cushites**, confusion of term, **1**, 86; prehistoric home of, **1**, 110.
- Cushman, Robert** (1580-1625), New England colonist; treats with Virginia Company for grant of land to Pilgrims, **22**, 623.
- Cussal** (d. 900 A.D.), Hungarian leader; defeated and slain, **7**, 594.
- Custine, Adam Philippe, Count of** (1740-1793), French soldier; guillotined at Paris (1793), **12**, 315.
- Customs Tariff**, see **Tariff**.
- Custoza**, a village in the province of Verona, Italy; first battle of (1848), **9**, 599; **14**, 644; second battle of (1866), **9**, 614; **15**, 25-26.
- Cuthred** (d. 754 A.D.), king of Wessex, **18**, 65.
- Cuttack**, a district in Bengal, British India; ceded to the British (1804), **22**, 121.
- Cuyck** (eleventh century), a count of Flanders; kills Floris I (1061), **13**, 288.
- Cuza, Alexander John** (1820-1873), first ruler of united Rumania, **24**, 150.
- Cuzco**, a city of Peru; taken by the Spaniards

## D

Dablon, Claude (1618-1697), French Jesuit missionary; Northwest explorer, **23**, 72.

Dacians, inhabitants of Roman province of Dacia; Pelasgi among, **3**, 154; wars with Romans, **6**, 257, 269-274, 281; original inhabitants of Rumania, **24**, 125; Ovid on, **24**, 126; religion of, **24**, 126; repulsed by Vespasian, **24**, 127; country of, becomes Latin colony, **24**, 127.

Dacke, Nils, Swedish peasant; heads rebellion called Dacke Feud (1542-1543), **16**, 295.

Dacke Feud, see Dacke, Nils.

Dacre, Leonard (d. 1573), English nobleman; efforts of, in favour of Mary Queen of Scots (1569-1570), **19**, 339, 340.

Dacre, Thomas Fienes, Lord (1517-1541), English soldier and politician, warden of the marches under Henry VIII; at Flodden Field (1513), **19**, 68.

Dadarshis, satrap of Bactriana; overcomes Frada (519 A.D.), **2**, 607.

Dadef-Ra, see Tatf-Ra.

Dædalus, in Greek fable, **3**, 127; builds labyrinth, **3**, 159.

Daendels, Herman Willem (1762-1818), Dutch general; ally of France against Holland, **14**, 19.

Dagalaiphus (fourth century A.D.), Roman general, **6**, 495, 502, 510, 518.

Daganu, Babylonian deity, identified with Dagon, **1**, 313.

Dagobert I, king of Austrasia; crowned (628 A.D.), **7**, 480; **16**, 535; death of (638 A.D.), **7**, 481.

Dagobert II, king of Austrasia 654-679 A.D.; career of, **7**, 481-482.

Dagobert III, king of Austrasia 711-714 A.D.; career of, **7**, 486-489.

Dagobert, Lucien Auguste (1736-1794), French general; campaign in the Pyrenees (1794), **12**, 365.

Dagon, Philistine divinity; identified with Daganu, **1**, 313.

Dahæ, see Dai.

Dahlgren, John Adolf (1809-1870), American admiral; coöperates with Sherman in capture of Savannah (1864), **23**, 445.

Dahlmann, Friedrich Christoph (1785-1860), German historian and statesman; protests against tyranny, **15**, 406.

Dahomey, a negro kingdom of West Africa; at war with France (1892), **13**, 198.

Dai (Dahæ), Persian nomadic tribe, **2**, 569, 578, 596.

Daim, Oliver le (d. 1484), barber and favourite of Louis XI, **11**, 269.

Daimbert or Dagobert (d. 1107), archbishop of Pisa; made patriarch of Jerusalem (1099), **8**, 354.

Daiokes, see Deioces.

Daiphantus, Theban general; killed at Mantinea (362 B.C.), **4**, 194.

Daityas, Brahmanic order of superior spirits, **2**, 491, 533.

Dakan, see Dagon.

Dalai-lama (ever-living Buddha), one of the two popes of lamaism, residing at Lhasa, **24**, 506; power of, in Tibetan government, **24**, 508; authority of, established (1645), **24**, 509.

Dalayrac, Nicolas (1753-1809), French composer of comic operas, **12**, 118.

Dalberg, Karl Theodor Anton Maria von (1744-1817), German prince and prelate; becomes prince-primate of Confederation of the Rhine, **14**, 539.

Dal-Cais Dynasty (Ireland), founding of (ca. 1000), **21**, 349.

Dale, Sir Thomas (d. 1619), colonial governor of Virginia; made high marshal of first colony of Virginia, **22**, 577; arrival of, in Jamestown, **22**, 579.

Dalecarlia Revolt, an armed attempt to declare prince of Denmark heir to Swedish throne (1742), **16**, 400.

Daleminzii, a Sorbian tribe of the Middle Elbe, **7**, 577, 603.

Dalhousie, George Ramsey, 9th Earl of (1770-1838), British soldier and colonial official; appointed governor-general of Canada (1819), **22**, 332; quarrel with reform party, **22**, 332-333; recall of, **22**, 333.

Dalhousie, James Andrew Broun-Ramsay, Marquis of (1812-1860), English soldier and colonial administrator; appointed governor-general of British India (1847), **22**, 157; annexes the Punjab to British dominions (1849), **22**, 158; success of his administration in India, **22**, 160; annexation of Oudh (1856), **21**, 619; **22**, 161-162; dealings of, with Indian feudatory states ("doctrine of lapse"), **22**, 165-166; resigns governor-generalship (1856), **22**, 166.

Dallas, George Miffin (1792-1864), American politician; elected vice-president (1844), **23**, 369.

Dalmanutha, South Africa; Botha defeated at (1900), **22**, 314.

Dalmatia, Austria-Hungary; Venice subjects (998 A.D.), **9**, 31.

Dalmatius, Flavius Julius (d. 337 A.D.), nephew of Constantine I; career of, **6**, 460-461, 466.

Dalny, seaport, Manchuria; Japanese occupy (1904), **17**, 624; **24**, 658.

Dalreudins or Dalriada, early Irish tribe;

Chippenham (878 A.D.), 18, 80, 112-113, 117.

**Danes** (Danskir, Dankiones), the natives of Denmark; legendary history of, 16, 5; war with Franks (808-810 A.D.), 7, 528, 553; conclude treaty of peace with Ludwig the German (872 A.D.), 7, 581; early invasions of England, 18, 68; invade Ireland (852 A.D.), 21, 347; power of, in England at accession of Alfred the Great (871 A.D.), 18, 75; defeat Alfred (871 A.D.), 18, 76; conquer Merela (874 A.D.), 18, 76; settle in Northumbria (875 A.D.), 18, 76; attack Wessex (876 A.D.), 18, 77-78; defeated by Alfred at Ethandune (878 A.D.), 18, 79; make treaty with Alfred (878 A.D.), 18, 80; continue to harass England, 18, 81; invade England (893 A.D.), 18, 85; revolt against Alfred (893 A.D.), 18, 86; defeated by Alfred at Farnham (894 A.D.), 18, 87; fleet of, captured by Alfred the Great (896 A.D.), 18, 89; invade Scotland (close of eighth century), 21, 11; defeated frequently by Eadward (911-925 A.D.), 18, 94; destroy Hamburg (915 A.D.), 7, 597; renew invasions of England (981 A.D.), 18, 112; Æthelred pays Danegeld to (991 A.D.), 18, 113; massacre of, on St. Bruce's Day (1002 A.D.), 18, 114; similarity of, to Angles, Saxons, and Jutes, 18, 68; assimilation of, with Anglo-Saxons, 18, 76, 80, 123; effect of, on England, 18, 81; see also Denmark and Northmen.

**Danewerk**, see Dannevirke.

**Dangerfield, Thomas** (1650-1685), an Englishman, a witness in Popish Plot; death of (1685), 20, 363.

**Daniel**, Hebrew prophet (seventh century B.C.), prophecy of, relative to desolation of Temple, 2, 150.

**Daniel**, Neustrian priest; see Chilperic II.

**Daniel Alexandrovitch** (d. 1303), Russian prince; founds line of Moscow princes, 17, 144.

**Danilo**, prince of Montenegro 1851-1860; reign of, 24, 209.

**Danilo Petrovich**, prince of Montenegro; ascends throne (1857), 24, 208.

**Danilovna**, Matrona, court-fool to Catherine II, 17, 416.

**Danilovski**, a Polish nobleman; in plot of fifth fraudulent Dmitri (1645), 17, 244.

**Danish-French Alliance** (1813), 16, 430-431.

**Dankiones**, see Danes.

**Dannebod**, Thyra, daughter of Harold Klak; marries Gorm the Old, 16, 43; founds Dannevirke, 16, 44.

**Dannebrog**, a Danish order of knights; instituted, 16, 366.

**Dannebrog**, a Danish standard; origin of, 16, 161.

**Dannenberg**, General, Russian soldier; in battle of Inkerman (1854), 17, 573.

**Dannevirke** (Danewerk), The; battle of (April 23rd, 1848), 15, 448; 16, 55.

**Dannoura**, Japan; naval battle off (1185), 24, 587.

**Danrémont**, see Damrémont.

**Danse Macabre** (dance of death) in France (fifteenth century), 11, 183 seq.

**Danskir**, see Danes.

**Dante Alighieri** (1265-1321), an Italian poet; member of seignior of Florence (1300), 9, 121; banished from Florence (1302), 9, 123; finds asylum with Can' Grande della Scala (1302), 9, 156; estimate of, 9, 178-179, 181, 190, 195.

**Danton, Georges Jacques** (1759-1794), French revolutionist; leader of the populace, 12, 237, 259, 299; loses support of the republicans, 12, 258; minister of justice, 12, 267; wages war of extermination, 12, 269; devises September massacres, 12, 270; nominated for the Assembly at Paris, 12, 273; decree concerning the validity of the constitution, 12, 282; speech of, against the Gironde, 12, 284; retires from revolutionary movement, 12, 334; implicated with the moderates, 12, 334; arrest of, 12, 336; trial of, 12, 337; execution of, 12, 338; Carlyle on, 12, 338 note.

**Dantzic** (Dantsic), a sea-port and capital of West Prussia; siege of (1734), 15, 149; (1807), 12, 559-560; 15, 296; ceded to Prussia (1793), 24, 91.

**Dantzic**, Duke of, see Lefebvre.

**Danube**, the largest river in Europe; made free to commerce (1856), 15, 14; contention between Russia and Austria concerning, 24, 153.

**Darada** (Dardæ), East Indian tribe, 2, 490.

**Dardani**, an ancient Illyrian people of the southern highland of Moesia; aid Greeks in defence of Delphi (278 B.C.), 4, 508; invade Macedonia (239 B.C.), 4, 522.

**Dardans**, see Dardani.

**Dardanus**, son of Jupiter; legendary founder of Troy, 3, 78.

**Dare**, Virginia, first child born in America of English parentage (1587), 22, 561.

**Dargham**, Egyptian soldier; usurps vizirate (1163), 8, 366.

**Darien**, Isthmus of, see Panama.

**Darimon**, Alfred (1819-). French deputy; member of the bench of the "Five," 13, 135.

**Darius I**, son of Hystaspes, king of Persia 521-486 B.C.; main treatment, 2, 605-614; rule in Egypt, 1, 194; 2, 612; Scythian expedition, 2, 441, 610-611; 3, 264; invades Greece, 3, 268-279, 292, 307; after defeat at Marathon, 3, 285; death, 3, 285-286; military ability, 2, 617; taxation under, 2, 645; inscriptions of, 2, 572-589.

**Darius (II) Nothus**, before accession Ochus, king of Persia 423-404 B.C.; life and character of, 2, 618, 619.

**Darius III**, surnamed Codomannus, the last king of Persia 336-330 B.C.; main treatment of life and times of, 4, 281-342; accession of, 4, 281; character of, 4, 281, 305, 340; extent of empire, 4, 282; defeated at Issus, 4, 299-305; defeated at Arbela, 4, 320-328; pursuit and death of, 4, 338, 342.



west passage (1585-1587), **19**, 457; discovers Davis Strait, **19**, 457.

**Davison, William** (1541?-1608), British diplomatist; procures Elizabeth's signature to the death-warrant of Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 371; in disgrace, **19**, 376.

**Davout (Davoust), Louis Nicolas**, duke of Auerstadt and prince of Eckmühl (1770-1823), French marshal; placed in command of division, **12**, 533; at battle of Austerlitz (1805), **12**, 546; wins battle of Auerstadt (1806), **12**, 552; **15**, 294; at battle of Eylau (1807), **12**, 557; at battle of Friedland (1807), **12**, 561; at battle of Eckmühl (1809), **12**, 571; made prince of Eckmühl, **12**, 571; at battle of Wagram (1809), **12**, 574; at battle of Borodino (1812), **12**, 588; at passage of Beresina (1812), **12**, 594; occupies Hamburg and Lubeck (1813), **16**, 430; signs convention with Blücher (1815), **12**, 643.

**Day of Dupes**, see Dupes, Day of.

**Day of the Barricade**, see Barricade, Day of the.

**Dayton, William Lewis** (1807-1864), American jurist and statesman; republican candidate for vice-president (1856), **23**, 400.

**Daza, Hilarion** (1838-), Bolivian general and politician; usurps power in Bolivia (1876), **23**, 612.

**Deak, Francis (Ferencz)** (1803-1876), Hungarian statesman; leader in Hungarian diet, **14**, 612; refuses to compromise with Austria, **15**, 19 seq.; attempts to establish stable government in Hungary, **15**, 29; secures majority in Hungarian diet (1865), **15**, 21; responsible for independence of Hungary, **15**, 34; death of, **15**, 45.

**Deane, Richard** (1610-1653), English admiral; joint commander with Monk of fleet sent against Dutch (1652), **20**, 127; death of, at battle of Nieuport, **13**, 620; **20**, 147.

**Deane, Silas** (1737-1789), American diplomat; activity of, in Europe during the revolution, **23**, 267.

**Dearborn, Henry** (1751-1829), an American soldier; at battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 247; victory of, at York (Toronto), **23**, 333.

**Deborah**, Israelite prophetess (ca. 1200 B.C.), "Song" of, **2**, 72.

**Decaen, Charles Matthew Isidore** (1769-1832), French general; in German campaign (1800), **12**, 505; at Hohenlinden, **12**, 507.

**Decatur, Stephen** (1779-1820), American naval officer; in war with Tripoli (1804), **23**, 318; in war of 1812, **23**, 335; in Algerine War (1815), **24**, 341, 483.

**Decazes, Élie** (1780-1860), French jurist and statesman; ministry of, **13**, 23; retirement of, **13**, 25.

**Deccan (Dekhan)**, southern portion of India; Ala-ud-din founds Mohammedan dynasty in, **22**, 34; five independent kingdoms of, **22**, 34; nizam of, joins English

army (1799), **22**, 114; famine in (1803-1804), **22**, 122.

**Decebalus** (ca. 106 A.D.), Dacian king; wars of, against Romans, **6**, 257-258, 269-273; conquered by Romans, **24**, 127; death of, **24**, 127.

**Decelea or Decleia**, ancient city in Attica, Greece; occupied by Spartans (413 B.C.), **3**, 605-606.

**Decemvirate**, Roman (ca. 450 B.C.), institution of, **5**, 131; fall of, **5**, 138.

**Decius (Publius Decius Mus)**, see Mus.

**Decius, Caius Messius Quintus Trajanus**, Roman emperor 249-251 A.D.; reign of, **6**, 413-414.

**Declaration of Breda**, see Breda, Declaration of.

**Declaration of Independence** (July 4th, 1776), the public act whereby the Continental Congress declared the American colonies independent of Great Britain, **23**, 252.

**Declaration of Right** (1689), proclaiming William and Mary conjoint sovereigns of England, **20**, 413.

**Declaration of Rights** (1661), colonial protest against Navigation Acts, **23**, 140.

**Declaration of Rights and Grievances of the Colonies** (1765), a protest of the American colonies against illegal taxation, **23**, 233.

**Declarations of Indulgence**, see Indulgence, Declarations of.

**Declaratory Act** (1766), affirming the dependency of Great Britain's dominions in America upon the crown and parliament, **23**, 234.

**Decrees, Berlin**, see Berlin Decrees.

**Decrees**, see Edicts.

**Decretals**, see False decretals.

**De Danann, Tuatha**, prehistoric race in Ireland, **21**, 332.

**Dee**, river in Scotland; battle on the banks of the (1308), **21**, 95.

**Deerfield**, town in Massachusetts, U. S. A.; French and Indian attack on (1704), **23**, 191.

**Défensive, The** (1668), agreement between members of Swiss Confederation for common military defense; causes leading up to, **16**, 652; adoption of, **17**, 14.

**Deffand, Marie de Vichy-Chamrond, Marquise du** (1697-1780), a leader in Parisian literary and philosophical circles; revolutionary sympathies of, **12**, 118.

**Dego**, town in northern Italy; captured by Napoleon (1796), **14**, 512.

**De Grasse**, see Grasse, De.

**De Groot, Hugo**, see Grotius.

**Deioces** (ca. 709-656 B.C.), founder of the Median dynasty; builds Ecbatana, **2**, 574; reign and death of, **2**, 574-575; summary of reign of, **2**, 580-581.

**Deiphontes** (ca. 1100 B.C.), Dorian leader; leads hosts of Argos to Saronic Gulf, **3**, 119; helps to establish throne of the Temenids in Argos, **3**, 124.

**Deira**, Anglian kingdom in England; founded by Ella (560 A.D.), **18**, 39.

**Dekaeneos**, Dacian "god"; influence of, in religious-political reforms, **24**, 126.

of Eastern Empire, 7, 338; subdued by Muhammed II (1453), 7, 356-357.

**Demetrius** (ca. 180 B.C.), son of Philip V of Macedon; given as hostage to Rome (198 B.C.), 4, 531; accused of intrigue with Rome, 4, 536; execution of, 4, 537.

**Demetrius Phalereus** (345-283 B.C.), Athenian orator and politician; obtains aid for descendants of Aristides (ca. 318 B.C.), 3, 401; exiled, 4, 446, 482; governor of Athens, 4, 484.

**Demetrius**, a Greek of Pharos; made governor of Corcyra (229 B.C.), 5, 235; treachery of, 5, 237.

**Demetrius**, Russian prince; see Dmitri.

**Demmin**, Pomerania; battle of (1164), 14, 102.

**Democedes** (sixth century B.C.), Greek physician; deceives Darius, 3, 263; salary of, 3, 471.

**Demochares** (d. 280 B.C.), Athenian orator; strategus of Athens (ca. 307 B.C.), 4, 447; general politics of, 4, 495; banishment of, 4, 495, 498; characterisation of, 4, 501.

#### Democracy:

**America:** popular liberty in Maryland, 22, 603-605; the Mayflower compact and democratic government in Plymouth, 22, 628, 634-635; popular government in Massachusetts Bay Colony, 23, 647-648; struggle for popular liberties in New York under Stuyvesant, 23, 20-23; democratic government in Pennsylvania, 23, 42; in the Carolinas, 23, 57-58; in Connecticut (the "Fundamental Orders"), 23, 107-108; Nathaniel Bacon in Virginia, 23, 126-132; the Dongan Charter in New York, 23, 154; Leisler as the leader of the popular party in New York, 23, 161-163; the problem of democracy after the Revolution, 23, 284-287; ideas of representative government at close of revolution, 23, 285-286; differences in colonial government, 23, 286; the Federal Constitution, 23, 290-299; the constitution of the Southern Confederacy, 23, 411.

**England:** Pym's doctrine of popular sovereignty, 19, 586-587; the execution of Charles I and popular liberty, 20, 81-83; Cromwell and democracy, 20, 183; Cobbett and the democratic movement of the early nineteenth century, 21, 498-502, 505-511; Reform Bill of 1832, 21, 550-565; Chartism, 21, 594, 609; Reform Bill of 1867, 21, 633-634; Reform Bill of 1884, 21, 647.

**France:** the work of Rousseau, 12, 113-115; the fall of privilege and the establishment of democracy, 12, 212-213; democratic progress during the early days of the Revolution, 12, 222-228; establishment of the Republic, 12, 281-283; triumph of Jacobine democracy, 12, 283; democracy and the Terror, 12, 299-302, 331-341; democracy and the empire of Napoleon, 12, 536-539; the July Revolution, 13, 44-53; the republic of 1848, 13, 85-109; the Com-

mune of 1871, 13, 181-186; the establishment of the third republic, 23, 186-191.

**Greece:** rise of popular liberty in Athens, 3, 162-164; nature and defects of Greek democracy, 3, 179-180; the reforms of Solon, 3, 220-221; the reforms of Cleisthenes, 3, 236-260; the reforms of Pericles, 3, 417-422, 454-459; overthrow of Athenian democracy by the Four Hundred, 3, 622-627, its reestablishment, 3, 627-628.

**Italy:** Italian city democracies of the Middle Ages, 9, 22-24; disappearance of democratic government in Venice, 9, 33-34; democracy and party-strife, 9, 36-39; struggle of Florentine populace against the nobles, 9, 40-41; democratic progress in Florence, 9, 118-119; Rienzi and the Roman democracy, 9, 211-229; triumph of the aristocracy in Venice, 9, 269-275; overthrow of the Florentine democracy in the fourteenth century, 9, 306-349; expulsion of the Medici and reestablishment of democratic government, 9, 422-423.

**Rome:** popular government under the kings, 5, 113-115; rise of the Roman plebs, 5, 123-129; equality between plebeians and patricians, 5, 140-142, 172-175; decline of popular influence and rise of senate, 5, 333-334, 340-343; revival of democracy under the Gracchi, 5, 359-380; the leadership of Marius, 5, 401-404, 422-423, 428-431; democracy crushed by Sulla, 5, 443-446; summary of rise and fall of popular government, 5, 632-642.

**Switzerland:** beginnings of Swiss self-government, 16, 539-540; progress of democracy, 16, 607-610; the Genevan democracy, 16, 634-640; struggle between aristocracy and democracy in the eighteenth century, 17, 1-13; democratic republic of 1798, 17, 24-25; reaction and the development of democratic government in the nineteenth century, 17, 36-47.

**Democratic Party**, a political party in the United States; under Jefferson and Jackson, 23, 354, 355; platform of, in 1848, 23, 377; begins to drift to pro-slavery, 23, 385; convention and platform of, (1852) 23, 388-389; platform of, in 1856, 23, 399; attitude of, during Civil War, 23, 449; platform of, in 1864, 23, 450; in campaign of 1868, 23, 466; in campaign of 1872, 23, 469; in campaign of 1876, 23, 474-476; in campaign of 1880, 23, 478; in campaign of 1884, 23, 479; in campaign of 1888, 23, 481; returns to power in 1893, 23, 483; in campaign of 1896, 23, 486-487; in campaigns of 1900 and 1904, 23, 491.

**Demon** (fourth century B.C.), Greek orator; proposes decree for recall of Demosthenes from exile, 4, 466.

**Demosthenes** (d. 413 B.C.), Athenian gen-

- Greek cities of Asia the tidings of the battle of Corinth, 4, 105; attaches Abydos to Sparta, 4, 116.
- Derdas** (fifth century B.C.), Macedonian prince; ally of Athens, 3, 445.
- Derdas**, prince of Elymia; aids Teleutias, 4, 131; murders Amyntas, 4, 213; aids Spartans against Olynthus (382-379 B.C.) and is taken prisoner, 4, 214; family of, 4, 217-218.
- De Religiosis Statute**, see Mortmain, Statute of.
- Derfflinger**, Georg von (1606-1695), Brandenburg general; commands army of the Great Elector, 15, 133.
- Dering**, Sir Edward (1598-1644), English politician; opposes tyranny of the bishops, 19, 600; connection of, with Grand Remonstrance, 19, 611.
- D'Erlon**, see Drouet D'Erlon.
- Dermer**, Thomas (seventeenth century), English navigator; voyages of (1615, 1619), 22, 612-613.
- Dermot**, king of Leinster, Ireland; see Mac Murrough.
- Dermot**, king of southern Hui Neill, Ireland, 538-558 A.D., 21, 342-343.
- Déroulède**, Paul (1846-), French politician and writer; plots insurrection against government (1899), 13, 198.
- De Ruyter**, see Ruyter.
- Dervorgilla** (Derbforgaill), wife of Tigernan O'Rourke; carried off by Dermot Mac Murrough (ca. 1152), 21, 357, 366.
- Derwentwater**, Earl of, see Radcliffe, James.
- Derwish Pasha**, Egyptian statesman; appointed commissioner for Egypt (1882), 24, 459.
- Desaix de Veygoux**, Louis Charles Antoine (1768-1800), French general; accompanies Napoleon to Egypt, 12, 463; ordered to France, 12, 481; at battle of Marengo, 12, 501; death of, 12, 502.
- Desault**, Pierre Joseph (1744-1795), French surgeon; prescribes for Louis XVII, 12, 402; death of, 12, 403.
- Descartes**, René (1596-1650), French philosopher; system of, 11, 637 seq.
- Desèze**, Raymond (1748-1828), French lawyer; defends Louis XVI before convention of 1792, 12, 290-291.
- Desiderius** (eighth century), last king of the Lombards 756-774 A.D.; becomes king, 7, 515-516; Charlemagne conquers, 7, 523-524, 541-542; relations with Charlemagne, as told by Monk of St. Gall, 7, 554.
- Desmarets**, Jean (d. 1383), French advocate-general; trial and death of, 11, 158-159.
- Desmarets**, Nicolas (ca. 1650-1721), French controller-general of finances; succeeds in raising funds for Louis XIV, 11, 622.
- Desmond**, earls of, see Fitzgerald.
- Desmoulins**, Benoît Camille (1760-1794), French revolutionist; induces populace to arm against government, 12, 169; succeeds Mirabeau (1791), 12, 237; aims of, 12, 258; promotes August insurrection (1792), 12, 259; nominated for the Assembly at Paris (1792), 12, 273; founds rival journal to that of Hébert (1794), 12, 335; arrested (1794), 12, 336; executed, 12, 337.
- De Soto**, see Soto, de.
- Despenser**, Henry le (d. 1406), bishop of Norwich, grandson of Hugh le Despenser the Younger; in insurrection of Wat Tyler (1381), 18, 493; at war in Flanders, 18, 497-498.
- Despenser**, Hugh le, earl of Winchester (ca. 1262-1326), an English court favourite; charges of barons against, 18, 437; exiled (1321), 18, 437; exile of, annulled (1322), 18, 438; executed, 18, 442.
- Despenser**, Hugh le (d. 1326), an English court favourite, son of Hugh le Despenser, earl of Winchester; charges of barons against, 18, 437; exiled (1321), 18, 437; exile of, annulled (1322), 18, 438; executed, 18, 443.
- Dessau**, capital of Anhalt, Germany; battle on the bridge of (1625), 14, 341.
- D'Este**, see Este.
- Des Ursins**, see Orsini.
- Detroit**, a city in Michigan, U. S. A.; Jesuits establish mission at (1610), 23, 70; settled by French (1701), 23, 82; besieged by Pontiac (1763), 23, 225; Hull surrenders (1813), 23, 330.
- Detting**, Clara, of Augsburg (fifteenth century), morganatic wife of Frederick the Victorious, 14, 233.
- Dettingen**, a town in Bavaria; battle of (also called battle of Broken Staves) (June 27th, 1743), 12, 38; 14, 432; 20, 560.
- Deuntzer**, J. H., premier of Denmark (1901), 16, 449; resigns (1905), 16, 450.
- Deusdedit** (Deodatus or Adeodatus D), pope 615-618 A.D.; pontificate of, 8, 540.
- De Vere**, Robert, see Vere, de.
- De Veres**, earls of Oxford, see Vere, de.
- Devereux**, Robert, see Essex.
- Devereux**, Walter, see Essex.
- De Vienne**, John, see Vienne, John de.
- Devonshire**, Dukes of, see Cavendish.
- Devonshire**, Spencer Compton Cavendish, 8th Duke of (1833-), English statesman; enters Salisbury ministry (1895), 21, 651; retires from Balfour ministry (1903), 21, 661.
- De Vries**, David Pieterszen, Dutch colonist; plants colony in Delaware (1631), 23, 8.
- De Wet**, Christian (1853-), Boer general; repulsed by British near Colesberg (1900), 22, 310.
- Dewetsdorp**, town in South Africa; De Wet captures (1900), 22, 314.
- De Wette**, Wilhelm Martin Leberecht (1780-1849), German theologian; dismissed from office, 15, 373.
- Dewey**, George (1837-), American naval officer; defeats Spanish at Manila (May 1st, 1898), 23, 488.
- De Winter**, Jan Willem (1750-1812), Dutch admiral; at battle of the Texel, 16, 282.
- De Witt**, Cornelius (1623-1672), Dutch politician and naval officer, brother of

- 22**, 282; final defeat, and assassination of, **22**, 283-318.
- Dingley Act**, a tariff law passed by United States congress (1897), **23**, 487.
- Dingley, Nelson** (1832-1899), American politician and legislator; author of Dingley Tariff Act (1897), **23**, 487.
- Diniz**, king of Portugal 1279-1325; rebels against father, Alfonso III (1277), **10**, 440; in civil war with brother Alfonso, **10**, 441; marries Isabella of Aragon (1281), **10**, 441; in war against Sancho IV of Castile, **10**, 441; in war against Ferdinand IV of Castile, **10**, 441; changes title of order of Templars (1314), **8**, 459; economic conditions under, **10**, 442; literature and education under, **10**, 443.
- Dinocrates**, a Sicilian general; defeated by Agathocles (ca. 300 B.C.), **4**, 582.
- Dinwiddie, Robert** (1690-1770), governor of Virginia; builds fort at junction of Allegheny and Monongahela rivers (1751), **23**, 200; sends George Washington as messenger to Venango (1753), **23**, 201; urges general land and poll tax (1755), **23**, 212.
- Diocles** (ca. 400 B.C.), Greek politician; one of the Thirty Tyrants of Athens, **4**, 2.
- Diocles** (ca. 400 B.C.), lawmaker of Syracuse; draws up code of laws, **4**, 202; legislation of, restored, **4**, 206.
- Diocletian** (Caius Aurelius Valerius Diocletianus), emperor of Rome 284-305 A.D.; early life and character of, **6**, 432; accession of, **6**, 433-434; persecutes Christians (303 A.D.), **6**, 436; **10**, 11; **18**, 23; achievements of, **6**, 620; abdication (305 A.D.) and death of (313 A.D.), **6**, 437.
- Diodotus I** (ca. 250 B.C.), king of Bactria; accession of, **8**, 54.
- Diodotus II** (ca. 240 B.C.) king of Bactria; makes alliance with Parthians, **8**, 55.
- Diodotus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian orator; opposes Cleon (427 B.C.), **3**, 568.
- Diogenes**, see **Romanus (IV) Diogenes**.
- Diomedes**, Greek legendary hero; soldiery of, **3**, 94; in Trojan war, **3**, 97.
- Diomedon** (ca. 412 B.C.), Athenian naval commander; sails with Athenian fleet to Samos, **3**, 634; in Peloponnesian War, **3**, 635; execution of, **3**, 637.
- Dion** (ca. 408-354 B.C.), a Syracusan philosopher; relations with Dionysius, **4**, 205; becomes master of Syracuse, **4**, 206; assassination of, **4**, 206.
- Dion Cassius** (Cocceianus) (ca. 155-230 A.D.), Greek historian, member of Roman senate; governor of Pergamus and Smyrna, **6**, 395.
- Dione**, Greek goddess; worship of, **3**, 37.
- Dionysian Festivals**, at Athens, **4**, 595.
- Dionysius the Elder** (ca. 431-367 B.C.), tyrant of Syracuse 406-367 B.C.; character of, **4**, 205; usurps government of Syracuse, **4**, 203-205; in alliance with Sparta, **4**, 74, 79; in war against Carthaginians, **2**, 316; **4**, 203, 204; **5**, 217; efforts against Thebans, **4**, 178; death of, **4**, 205.
- Dionysius the Younger**, tyrant of Syracuse 367-343 B.C.; accession and reign of, **4**, 205-207; forced to abandon Syracuse, **4**, 207.
- Dionysius**, Athenian statesman (ca. 450 B.C.), literary prominence of, **3**, 495.
- Dionysius**, Macedonian governor (ca. 308 B.C.), defends Munychia for Cassander, **4**, 446, 494.
- Dionysius**, an Ionian of Phocæa; commands Ionian fleet in revolt against Persians (ca. 494 B.C.), **3**, 266.
- Dionysius Exiguus**, a Scythian, monk of Roman Church (ca. 526 A.D.); compiles canons of ecclesiastical councils and papal decretals, **8**, 530.
- Dionysus**, Greek deity; identified with Bes, **1**, 108; Greek name for Osiris, **1**, 279; identified with Bacchus, **1**, 285; festival of, **3**, 496; legends of, **4**, 357; influence of, on Greek civilisation, **4**, 593; see also **Bacchus**.
- Dionysus**, see **Antiochus XII**, **Ptolemy (XI) Auletes**, **Ptolemy (XII) the Elder**.
- Diopceithes**, Athenian general (fourth century B.C.); sent to Thrace, **4**, 235.
- Diophanes** (d. 132 B.C.), Mytilenean exile; tutor of Tiberius Gracchus, **5**, 360; death of, **5**, 367.
- Diophantes** (Diophantus), an Athenian general (fourth century B.C.); gains victory in Egypt over Persians (358 B.C.), **2**, 626; commands Athenian corps at Thermopylae (352 B.C.), **4**, 227.
- Diospolis**, see **Thebes**.
- Diotimus**, Athenian naval commander (fourth century B.C.); in Corinthian War (388 B.C.), **4**, 122.
- Dipæa**, Greek town; battle of (ca. 470 B.C.) **4**, 69.
- Diphridas**, Lacedæmonian general (ca. 391 B.C.); sent to Asia to continue war with Struthas, **4**, 120.
- Dircislaus**, king of Croatia (ca. 1000 A.D.), seeks to conciliate Orseolo, doge of Venice, **9**, 31.
- Directory, The**, a body of men holding executive power in France (1795 to 1799); establishment of, **12**, 410-412; election of members, **12**, 419; tyrannies of, **12**, 421 seq.; public opinion averse to, **12**, 444, 446; English policy of, **12**, 457 seq.; colonial policy of, **12**, 458; deposes pope Pius VI, **12**, 459; collapse of, **12**, 468-489.
- Direeyeh**, capital of the Wahhabees in Arabia; siege of (1818), **24**, 450.
- Dirk** (Dietrich, Theoderic, Theodore) (ninth century), count of Friesland; Ludwig the German makes grant to, **13**, 285.
- Dirk I** (d. 923?), count of Holland; Charles the Simple grants territory of Holland to (922 A.D.), **13**, 278; reign of, **13**, 286.
- Dirk II** (d. 988 A.D.), count of Holland; subdues West Friesland, **13**, 286; Emperor Otto III grants Holland as hereditary fief to, **13**, 286.
- Dirk III** (d. 1039), count of Holland; reign of, **13**, 287.



**Dmitri** (d. 1645), Russian impostor; career of, **17**, 244.

**Doblhoff-Dier**, Baron Anton von (1800–1872), Austrian statesman; becomes minister of commerce and agriculture, **14**, 631.

**Doctrinaires**, political group in French chamber (1815); principal members of, **13**, 19.

**Dodecarchy**, Egyptian federation (664–655 B.C.); formation of, **1**, 181.

**Dodington**, George Bubb, Baron Melcombe (1691–1762), English politician; relations with Frederick, prince of Wales, **20**, 572.

**Dodona**, a town in Epirus; seat of oldest Greek oracle, **3**, 34; Lysander endeavours to corrupt priestess of the oracle, **4**, 99.

**Doerki**, see Huvishka.

**Does**, Peter van der (seventeenth century), Dutch admiral; commands naval expedition against Spain, **13**, 533; plunders Canary Islands, **13**, 533, 534; arrives at St. Thomas, **13**, 534; death of, **13**, 534.

**Dogali**, a city in eastern Africa; massacre of Italians at (1887), **9**, 632.

**Doges** (dukes), chief magistrates in former republics of Venice and Genoa; origin of, **9**, 27; authority of, **9**, 28, 34; list of doges of Venice, **9**, 34, 269; instituted in Genoa, **9**, 159; list of, for Genoa, **9**, 265.

**Doggerbank**, a sand-bank in North Sea; battle of (1781), **14**, 12.

**Doggerbank Incident**, Russians fire into English fishing fleet (1904), **17**, 625.

**Dolabella**, Cneius Cornelius (first century B.C.), Roman consul; elected to consulship (81 B.C.), **5**, 544; charged with extortion by Julius Caesar (77 B.C.), **5**, 462, 477.

**Dolabella**, Cneius Cornelius, Roman prætor (81 B.C.); extortions of, in Cilicia, **5**, 454.

**Dolabella Maximus**, Publius Cornelius, Roman consul 283 B.C.; conquers Senones, **5**, 200.

**Dolabella**, Publius Cornelius (ca. 70–43 B.C.), a Roman patrician, son-in-law of Cicero; extortions of, in Syria, **2**, 164; profligacy of, **5**, 553.

**Dole**, town in France; siege of (1668), **11**, 570.

**Dolgoruki** (Dolgorouki), noble Russian family; oppression of, **17**, 329; limit power of Anna Ivanovna, **17**, 331; plot accession of Elizabeth to throne of Russia, **17**, 346.

**Dolgoruki**, Catherine, Russian princess; marriage of, to Peter II (1729), **17**, 329.

**Dolgoruki**, Iakov (1629–1720), Russian prince; brings mathematical instruments to Peter the Great, **17**, 251; in war with Sweden, **17**, 267.

**Dolgoruki**, Ivan (d. 1738), Russian prince; seeks to make Catherine Dolgoruki empress of Russia, **17**, 331.

**Dolgoruki**, Vasili Vladimirovitch (1667–1746), Russian prince and general; defeats the Cossacks (1707), **17**, 277.

**Dolgoruki**, Vasili Michailovitch (1722–1782), conquers the Crimea (1774), **17**, 382; **24**, 418.

**Doloncians**, Thracian tribe; war with Ab-sinthians (ca. 535 B.C.), **3**, 226.

**Dolopes**, Greek tribe; member of Amphic-tyonic League, **3**, 168; punished for piracy (509 B.C.), **3**, 169; conquered by Athenians (ca. 470 B.C.), **3**, 407; aid Athenians (323 B.C.), **4**, 464.

**Domald** (d. 130 A.D.), king of Sweden; sacrificial death of, **16**, 35.

**Dombrowski**, Jan Henryk (1755–1818), Polish general; at battle of Trebbia (1799), **12**, 471.

**Domesday Book**, early English land record; drawn up by order of William the Con-queror (1086), **18**, 196.

**Dominic**, Saint (1170–1221), founder of the order of the Dominicans, **8**, 614; **11**, 52.

**Dominica** (La Dominique), an island in the West Indies; reduced by England (1763), **20**, 597; **23**, 223.

**Dominicans**, a religious order; founded by St. Dominic (1215), **11**, 52; favoured by Alex-ander IV (1260), **8**, 616.

**Domitia**, wife of Domitian; denies intrigues with Titus, **6**, 256; conspires against Domitian (96 A.D.), **6**, 260.

**Domitian** (Titus Flavius Domitianus Augus-tus), Roman emperor 81–96 A.D.; escapes murderers of Sabinus, **6**, 229; proclaimed cæsar, **6**, 231; reign of, **6**, 257–260; cam-paign of, against Dacians (86 A.D.), **24**, 127; murder of, **6**, 260; estimates of, **6**, 261–262.

**Domitian**, oriental prefect of Constantius (335 A.D.), **6**, 475.

**Dömitz**, a town in Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Germany; battle of (1635), **14**, 370.

**Domrémy**, a French village; birthplace of Joan of Arc, **18**, 552.

**Don**, battle of, also called battle of Kuli-kovo (1380), **17**, 151; significance of, **17**, 152, 153.

**Donabew**, a town of Lower Burma; siege of (1825), **22**, 134.

**Donald I**, king of Scotland 861–863; estab-lishes laws of Aidan, **21**, 15.

**Donald Bain**, king of Scotland 1093–1098; seizes throne, **18**, 220; **21**, 34; fate of, **21**, 35.

**Donald Dhu**, see Macdonald (Donald Dhu).

**Donald**, Earl of Mar, see Mar.

**Donatello** (Donato di Niccolò di Betto Bardi) (ca. 1386–1466), Italian sculptor, **9**, 394.

**Donati**, a family of Florence; feud of, with Cerchi (ca. 1300), **9**, 119–123; overthrow (1343), **9**, 169 seq.

**Donatists**, an early Christian sect in Northern Africa, **8**, 527; **24**, 468.

**Donato**, Italian sculptor; see Donatello.

**Donauwörth**, a town in Bavaria; battles of (1703), **11**, 616; (1704), **11**, 618; **14**, 409; (1796), **14**, 514.

**Don Carlos**, see Carlos, Don.

**Donck**, van der, see Van der Donck.

**Donelson**, Andrew J. (1800–1871), American politician; candidate of Know-Nothings and Whigs for vice-president (1856), **23**, 399, 400.

**Dongan**, Thomas (1634–1715), colonial gov-ernor of New York; administration of,



- Douglas, George**, 4th earl of Angus (1412?-1462), a Scottish nobleman; rewarded for services to James II of Scotland, **21**, 187.
- Douglas, James**, 2nd Earl of (1358-1388), a Scottish nobleman; invades England, **21**, 154-155; in battle of Otterburn or Chevy Chase, **21**, 155-158.
- Douglas, James**, 9th Earl of (1426-1488), a Scottish nobleman; in rebellion against James II, **21**, 185; fall and death of, **21**, 186.
- Douglas, Sir James**, called the Good (ca. 1286-1330), a Scottish nobleman, the supporter of Robert Bruce; joins Bruce, **21**, 89; seizes Douglas Castle, **21**, 92; at Ettrick forest, **21**, 94-95; seizes Roxburgh Castle, **21**, 97; at Bannockburn, **21**, 100; at battle of Berwick, **21**, 106; ravages the border counties, **21**, 108; in succession for regency, **21**, 109; at battle of Bland Abbey, **21**, 113; repulses invasion of Edward III, **21**, 115; bearer of the heart of Bruce, **21**, 118; death of, **21**, 118-119.
- Douglas, James**, see Morton.
- Douglas, Stephen Arnold** (1813-1861), American statesman; candidate for democratic presidential nomination (1852), **23**, 38; connection of, with Kansas-Nebraska Bill, **23**, 391; attitude of, towards Dred Scott decision, **23**, 402; opposition of, to Le-compton constitution, **23**, 403; debate of, with Lincoln, **23**, 403-404; democratic presidential candidate (1860), **23**, 406, 408; death of, **23**, 415.
- Douglas, Thomas**, earl of Selkirk, see Selkirk.
- Douglas, William**, 1st Earl of (1327-1384), a Scottish nobleman; claim of, to Scottish throne, **21**, 149; made justiciar, **21**, 149.
- Douglas, William**, 6th Earl of (1423?-1440), a Scottish nobleman; power of, **21**, 181; death of, **21**, 182.
- Douglas, William**, 8th Earl of (1425?-1452), a Scottish nobleman; gains favour of James II, **21**, 182-183; victory of, over English, **21**, 184; pilgrimage of, to Rome, **21**, 184-185; assassination of, **21**, 185.
- Douglas, Sir William** (d. 1298), a Scottish nobleman; joins William Wallace, **18**, 409; **21**, 70; goes over to the English, **21**, 71; at assembly of Forest Kirk, **21**, 75.
- Douglas, William**, "Knight of Liddesdale" (1300?-1353), incorrectly called son of the good Sir James Douglas, a Scottish soldier; character of, **21**, 129; captured by English, **21**, 131; at battle of Borough Moor, **21**, 135; defeat of, at Sunderland Bridge (1346), **18**, 465.
- Dover**, seaport, England; naval battle off (1217), **18**, 366.
- Dover, Treaty of**, a secret treaty between Charles II of England and Louis XIV of France (1670), **11**, 572-573; **20**, 272-273.
- Downs**, battle of the (Oct. 21st, 1639), **13**, 580; (the "Four Days' Battle") (June 11th-14th, [1st-4th] 1666), **13**, 625-628; **20**, 247.
- Draco**, in legend of the Argonauts, **3**, 74.
- Draco or Dracon** (seventh century B.C.), Athenian legislator; laws of, **3**, 164-166; laws of, altered by Solon, **3**, 214; laws of restored, and amended, **4**, 18.
- Dracontides**, one of the Thirty Tyrants at Athens, **4**, 2.
- Draft Riot**, in New York (1863), **23**, 449.
- Draga Maschin**, wife of Alexander of Serbia; death of, **24**, 205.
- Dragosh**, Rumanian chief; founds principality of Moldavia (thirteenth century), **24**, 130.
- Dragut or Torghud** (d. 1565), Turkish corsair; made governor of Tripoli, **8**, 252; early career of, **24**, 354-355; death of, at siege of Malta, **24**, 358.
- Dragutin (Stephen V)**, son of Urosh the Great, and king of Serbia 1276-1281; reign of, **24**, 190.
- Drainesville**, a village in Virginia, U. S. A.; battle of (1862), **23**, 430.
- Drake**, Sir Francis (ca. 1540-1596), an English naval commander; expedition of, to West Indies (ca. 1572), **19**, 384; circumnavigates the globe, **19**, 385; **22**, 453, 495; conquests of, in West Indies (1585), **19**, 385; destroys Spanish ships at Cadiz, **19**, 386; in combat with Spanish armada (1588), **13**, 525; **19**, 393; last expedition of, against Spaniards (1595), **19**, 413, 414; takes English colonists from Roanoke, Virginia (1586), **22**, 560; death of, **19**, 414; characterisation of exploits, **19**, 457; **22**, 495.
- Drama**:
- America: first theatricals (middle eighteenth century), **23**, 200.
- China: imperfect development of theatre in, **24**, 540.
- England: beginnings of dramatic literature in, **19**, 463; Elizabethan drama (pre-Shakespearian), **19**, 463-464; William Shakespeare, **19**, 466-467; freedom of the theatre under James I, **19**, 519, 522; the theatre under the early Puritans, **20**, 3; theatres closed by parliamentary order (1645), **20**, 28; degradation of drama after the Restoration, **20**, 259-260, 350-351.
- France: disappearance of the mystery-play, **11**, 643; the rise of the new drama (Corneille), **11**, 643-644; the Golden Age (Racine, Molière), **11**, 644-647; age of Voltaire, **12**, 112, 118.
- Germany: disappearance of the pseudo-classical influence (Lessing), **15**, 336-337; the period of "Sturm und Drang," **15**, 337-338; the art of Goethe, **15**, 343-347; the romantic drama of Schiller, **15**, 347-349.
- Greece: influence of Semitic lyric on development of Greek chorus, **2**, 225-226; development of dramatic forms, **3**, 229-230, 497-498; **4**, 595; the history of Greek tragedy (Phrynichus, Aeschylus, Sophocles), **3**, 497-504; (Euripides), **4**, 30-32; the development of comedy, **3**, 504-505; its highest excellence (Aristophanes, Eupolis), **3**, 505; **4**,

- a Roman soldier, son of the emperor Tiberius; in Illyria, **6**, 70; and Marbo-duus, **6**, 77; in Pannonia, **6**, 135; character and death of, **6**, 143-144.
- Drusus** (d. 33 A.D.), son of Germanicus and Agrippina; brother of Nero, **6**, 144; character, **6**, 147; imprisoned by Tiberius, **6**, 152; death of, **6**, 153.
- Drutius, Michael**, appointed papal inquisitor in the Netherlands (1537), **13**, 392.
- Dryden, John** (1631-1700), an English poet; career, **20**, 502-503.
- Dryopes**, a Greek tribe, **3**, 168, 407.
- Drypetis** (fourth century B.C.), daughter of Darius; marries Hephæstion, **4**, 377; death of, **4**, 431.
- Duane, William J.** (1780-1865), American politician; removed from office of secretary of treasury by President Jackson (1833), **23**, 360.
- Duarte (Edward)** (1391-1438), king of Portugal; wars of, with the Moors, **10**, 461-463; death of, **10**, 465.
- Du Barry**, see **Barry**.
- Dubitza**, town in Bosnia; Turkish defeat at (1788), **17**, 405.
- Dublin**, city, Ireland; founded by Danes (852 A.D.), **21**, 347-348; Brian captures (1000), **21**, 351; Raymond Fitz-William captures (1170), **21**, 372; Phoenix Park murders in (1882), **21**, 645.
- Dubois, Guillaume** (1656-1723), a French cardinal and statesman; influence of, on the regent Orléans, **12**, 12; characterisation of, by Saint-Simon, **12**, 18-21; administration of, **12**, 21-23; death of, **12**, 21, 23.
- Dubois-Crancé, Edmond Alexis** (1747-1814), a French revolutionist and statesman; at siege of Lyons (1793), **12**, 368-369; minister of war under Directory, **12**, 483-484.
- Duboui**, an ancient tribe of Britain, **18**, 3.
- Dubuisson, Paul Ulrich** (1746-1794), a French revolutionist, **12**, 336.
- Ducas**, a noble Byzantine family, members of which occupied the throne of the Eastern Empire; see **Constantine XI**, **XII**, **Michael VII**, **Alexius V**, **Joannes III**.
- Ducelius** (d. 440 B.C.), a Sicilian chief, **3**, 592-593.
- Duchâtel, Tannegui**, see **Tannegui**.
- Duckworth, John Thomas** (1748-1817), English admiral; forces passage of Dardanelles (1807), **17**, 460; in Egypt, **17**, 461.
- Duclerc, Charles Théodore Eugène** (1812-1886), a French statesman; in revolution of 1848, **13**, 100; head of cabinet (1882), **13**, 193.
- Ducos, Jean François** (1765-1793), a French revolutionary, **12**, 326.
- Ducos, Roger** (1754-1816), a French statesman; member of the Directorate, **12**, 472; as supporter of Bonaparte, **12**, 483; resigns from Directorate, **12**, 484; member of the Consulate, **12**, 494.
- Ducrest, Michael**, Genevan political agitator; imprisoned (1744), **17**, 4-5.
- Ducrot, Auguste Alexandre** (1817-1882), a French soldier; at Sedan, **13**, 157, 159; in siege of Paris, **13**, 163; assails besieging army, **13**, 171; in the final defense, **13**, 178.
- Dudley, Sir Andrew** (d. 1559), an English naval commander; expedition of, against Scotland (1547), **19**, 218.
- Dudley, Edmund** (ca. 1462-1510), an English statesman, **19**, 42, 56.
- Dudley, Lord Guildford** (d. 1554), the husband of Lady Jane Grey; attainder against, **19**, 236; execution of, **19**, 239.
- Dudley, John** (1502-1553), duke of Northumberland, English politician; succeeds Somerset in power, **19**, 222; favours Lady Jane Grey, **19**, 226-228; committed to Tower, **19**, 231; execution of, **19**, 234.
- Dudley, Joseph** (1647-1720), American colonial politician and official; deputy governor of Massachusetts Bay (1685), **23**, 150; governor (1702), **23**, 177; plans capture of Port Royal (1707), **23**, 192.
- Dudley, Robert**, see **Leicester**, earl of.
- Dudley, Thomas** (1576-1652), colonial governor of Massachusetts; member of Massachusetts Bay Company, **22**, 641; deputy-governor, **22**, 646.
- Dufaure, Jules Armand Stanislas** (1798-1881), French statesman; head of cabinet, **13**, 189, 191.
- Duff, Sir William** (d. 1895), governor of New South Wales, **22**, 241.
- Dufferin and Ava, Frederick Temple Hamilton Blackwood, Marquis of** (1826-1902), a British statesman; viceroy of India, **22**, 215; administration of, **22**, 223.
- Dufour, Guillaume Henri** (1787-1875), a Swiss soldier; leads forces against Sonderbund, **17**, 39, 40; characterisation and works, **17**, 40-41; overthrows Sonderbund, **17**, 42-43.
- Dugommier, Jean François Coquille** (1736-1794), a French soldier; at siege of Toulon (1793), **12**, 373-374; campaigns in Pyrenees and Spain (1794), **10**, 315; **12**, 382, 386.
- Duguay-Trouin, René** (1673-1736), a French naval officer; sacks Rio Janeiro, **10**, 520.
- Duilius, Caius**, Roman consul 260 B.C.; naval victory over Carthaginians, **5**, 220-221.
- Duilius, Marcus**, a Roman tribune 471 B.C., popular leader after fall of Decemvirs, **5**, 139.
- Duivenvoorde**, lord of Warmond (sixteenth century), a Dutch admiral; destroys Spanish squadron (1596), **13**, 530.
- Dujardin, Karel** (ca. 1625-1678), a Dutch painter, **13**, 609.
- Dulcigno**, a seaport of Montenegro, **24**, 211.
- Duma**, Russian parliament, **17**, 630-635.
- Dumas, Matthew (Matthieu)** (1753-1837), a French soldier and statesman; opponent of the Directory, **12**, 421.
- Dumerbion, Pierre** (1734-1797), a French soldier; at the head of the army of Italy, **12**, 382.
- Dumesne, General** (d. 1848), a French soldier; in revolution of 1848, **13**, 100, 102.

- naval commander; defeats Spanish and Dutch under De Ruyter (1676), **11**, 585; bombards Algiers (1682), **11**, 598; humbles the Genoese (1684), **11**, 598.
- Duquesne de Menneville, Marquis, grand-nephew of Admiral Duquesne, governor of New France (1752); threatens to seize traders in the Ohio river, **23**, 200.
- Duquesne, Fort, a fort erected by the French at the present site of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania (1754); Braddock's expedition against (1755), **23**, 206; captured and renamed Fort Pitt (1758), **23**, 216.
- Duquesnoy, J. (1748-1795), a French priest and revolutionist; sends Houchard to the tribunal **12**, 365; rallies a column at Wattignies, **12**, 366; in the insurrection of the first Prairial (1795), **12**, 397.
- Durando, Giacomo (1807-1894), Italian soldier, minister of war 1854-1855; surrenders Vicenza to Austrians (1848), **14**, 644.
- Duras, Gui Aldonce de Durfort de, see Lorges.
- Duras, Jacques Henri de Durfort, Duke de (1626-1704), a French general; marshal in Germany under the dauphin (1688), **11**, 599.
- Durazzo, an Adriatic seaport of Turkey; siege of, by Robert Guiscard's Normans (1081), **9**, 73; defeat of Byzantines (1082), **9**, 74.
- Dure Timur, ruler of Jagatai 1321-1331, **24**, 294-295.
- Düren, siege of (1543), **14**, 276.
- Dürer, Albrecht (1471-1528), German artist, **14**, 278.
- Durham, a county in northern England; popular uprising in (1080), **18**, 193.
- Durham, Earl of, see Lambton, John George.
- Duroc, Gérard Christophe Michel (1772-1813), a French general, **12**, 481, 532, 597.
- Dur-Papsukal, battle of (ninth century B.C.), **1**, 389.
- Durrani (Abdali), dynasty in Afghanistan, **24**, 501.
- Durrenstein, battle of (1805), **14**, 537.
- Dushan, czar of Servia, see Stephen Dushan.
- Düsseldorf, a city in Prussia; siege of (1758), **15**, 204.
- Dustin, Hannah, story of escape of, from Indians (1697), **23**, 189.
- Dutch, see Holland.
- Dutch East India Company, a commercial association founded in Holland in 1602; origin and growth of, **13**, 550-552; **22**, 40-41; claims of, in Hudson's discoveries, **23**, 4.
- Dutch Republic, or Republic of the United Netherlands, a former state partially corresponding in extent to the present kingdom of the Netherlands, declared independent of Spain in 1581 and converted into the Batavian Republic in 1795, see Netherlands.
- Dutch West India Company, a commercial association founded in Holland in 1621; foundation of, **13**, 574; **23**, 5-8; settles New Netherlands, **23**, 5-6; impoverished, **23**, 13, 23; slave trade of, **23**, 15, 20; orders Stuyvesant to drive away thieves, **23**, 17; opposes popular freedom, **23**, 22.
- Duuzu, Babylonian deity, see Tammuz.
- Duval, Alexandre Vincent Pineu (1767-1842), French dramatist; joins protest of French Academy against censorship of the press (1827), **13**, 37.
- Duval, Claude (1643-1670), a notorious highwayman in England; adventures and fate of, **20**, 344.
- Duvivier, François Fleurus (1794-1848), a French general; in civil war in Paris (1848), **13**, 100, 102.
- Dwapar Yuga, Hindu period of time, **2**, 493, 494.
- Dyck, Philip van (1680-1752), Dutch painter, **13**, 609.
- Dyes, Indian lacca, **1**, 489.
- Dyggve, a king of Sweden; the first ruler assuming regal title, **16**, 34; marriage, **16**, 38.
- Dymanes, an ancient Greek tribe, **3**, 116, 120, 121, 127.
- Dyrrhachium, modern Durazzo, *q. v.*; battle of, between Cæsar and Pompey (49 B.C.), **5**, 537-539.

- Parliament and grant of loan to (1772), **22**, 78; bill to remit drawback on teas of (1773), **22**, 79; granted drawback of duty on tea for exportation to America (1773), **20**, 620; **23**, 238; renewal of charter of, proposed (1813), **22**, 125; rule of, **22**, 162-163; termination of (1858), **22**, 163, 200; in China, **24**, 546; see also India, British.
- East India Company, Dutch; see Dutch East India Company.
- East India Companies, French; establishment of, to abolishment of (1604-1796), **22**, 45.
- East Indies, a collective term applied vaguely to Hindustan, Farther India, and the Malay Archipelago; Phœnician trade with, **2**, 336-337.
- East Jersey, reunited with New Jersey (1702), **23**, 168; see also New Jersey.
- Easterlings, a name formerly applied in England to the Hanse merchants and to traders from parts of Germany and from the Baltic; attack squadron of Edward IV of England (1470), **18**, 591-592.
- Eastern Empire, also known as The Byzantine, Greek, or Lower Empire, the eastern division of the Roman empire; main treatment, **7**, 25-358; Chapter I, the reign of Arcadius (395-408); 25-42; Chapter II, reign of Theodosius the Younger to the Elevation of Justinian (408-527), 42-66; Chapter III, Justinian and Theodora (525-548), 66-106; Chapter IV, the later years of Justinian's reign (535-565), 106-137; Chapter V, reign of Justin II to Heraclius (565-629), 137-170; Chapter VI, Heraclius and his successors (610-717), 170-197; Chapter VII, Leo the Isaurian to Joannes Zimisces (717-969), 197-235; Chapter VIII, glory and decline of the Empire (969-1204), 235-282; Chapter IX, the Latin Empire (1204-1261), 282-304; Chapter X, the restoration of the Greek Empire (1204-1391), 304-331; Chapter XI, Manuel II to the fall of Constantinople (1391-1453), 331-359; bibliography (Roman History), **6**, 645-672; chronology (later Roman history in the East), **7**, 6-25.
- Eastern Question, the problem of the international complications arising from relations of Turkey and the Balkan states to other nations and to each other; treaties concerning convention of the Straits (1840), **13**, 73; Treaty of Kutchuk-Kainardji (1774), **17**, 383; Treaty of Jassy (1792), **17**, 410-411; Congress of Erfurt (1808), **17**, 463; Treaty of Bukharest (1811), **17**, 468; Treaty of Adrianople (1829), **17**, 545; Congress of Paris (1856), **17**, 585; Congress of Berlin (1878), **17**, 606. See also **24**, "*Balkan States and Modern Greece*."
- Eastern Question, Far; see Far Eastern Question.
- Eastern Rumelia, see Rumelia, Eastern.
- Eaton, Theophilus (d. 1658), American colonial governor; first governor of New Haven colony, **23**, 109.
- Ebbo (d. 851 A.D.), archbishop of Rheims; responsibility of, in deposition of Louis the Debonnaire, **7**, 563.
- Ebed Jesu, bishop of Merv; brings Nestorian Christianity into Gobi (1000 A.D.), **24**, 268.
- Eber (Heber) Find, legendary Irish chieftain; rules North Munster, **21**, 333.
- Eber, legendary Irish chieftain (ca. 100 B.C.), son of Ir, son of Galam; rules Ulster, **21**, 333.
- Eberhard, brother of Emperor Conrad I; defeated by Henry of Saxony (915 A.D.), **7**, 597-598.
- Eberhard I (1279-1325), count of Wurtemberg; oppressions of, **14**, 166.
- Eberhard II (1344-1392), count of Wurtemberg; ally of Charles IV of Germany in struggle against growing power of the cities, **14**, 188-189.
- Ebnet Behri, pasha of Belgrade; tries to stay the Servian insurrection (1787), **24**, 198.
- Eborius, bishop of York; at council of Arles (314 A.D.), **18**, 23.
- Ebrington, Lord, see Fortescue, Viscount.
- Ebroin, major-domus of Clotaire III; plots for control of empire (670 A.D.), **7**, 482-483.
- Eburones, tribe of Gaul; wars with Romans (54-52 B.C.), **5**, 526.
- Ecbatana (Agbatana Achmetha, Hangmatana), modern Hamadan, a capital of Media, **2**, 571, 644, 658; construction of (ca. 700 B.C.), **2**, 574; series of Iranian monarchies begins with, **2**, 580, 585.
- Ecclesiastical Reservation, origin of (1555), **14**, 313.
- Ecgerht, king of Mercia (794 A.D.); coronation and reign of, **18**, 60-61.
- Echemus the Steadfast, king of Arcadia (1000 B.C.); prevents the Dorians from entering the peninsula, **3**, 123.
- Echenique, José Rufino (1808-1879), Peruvian soldier and statesman; elected president of Peru (1851), **23**, 606.
- Eck de Salm, Count, a German soldier; defeats governor of Buda (1566), **24**, 358.
- Eck, Johann von (1486-1543), a German theologian, vice-chancellor of the university of Ingolstadt; enters conflict with Luther (1517), **14**, 254; versus Zwingli (1526), **16**, 627; appointed to confute Augsburg confession (1530), **14**, 270.
- Eckbert (d. 1088), markgraf of Thuringia; rebels against Henry IV and is slain, **7**, 654.
- Eckernförde, battle of (1849), between the Germans and Dutch, **15**, 449; **16**, 440.
- Eckmühl, defeat of Austrians at battle of (1809), **12**, 571; **14**, 553.
- Eckmühl, Prince of; see Davout.
- Eclectus, Commodus' chamberlain; dies with Pertinax (193 A.D.), **6**, 381-383.
- Écorcheurs, Les, bands of armed men who ravaged France in the fifteenth century, **11**, 226.
- Ecthesis, a treatise by the emperor Heraclius (639 A.D.), **7**, 178.

of the Dutch on American public school system, **23**, 2; hostility of Governor Berkeley, of Virginia, to education, **23**, 125; education fostered in colonial Maryland, **23**, 138.

Arabs, The: progress under Caliph Al-Mamun (ninth century), **8**, 211; the school of medicine at Salerno, **8**, 280.

Belgium: founding of University of Louvain (1426), **13**, 347.

Bohemia: founding of University of Prague (1348), **14**, 181; influence of the university in the days of Huss, **14**, 197.

Bulgaria: beginning of schools (1835), **24**, 176.

Byzantine Empire: schools of Athens closed by Justinian, **7**, 85-86.

China: government control of education, **24**, 534.

Denmark: foundation of University of Copenhagen, **16**, 218.

England: encouragement of education by Alfred, **18**, 83; progress in Anglo-Saxon times, **18**, 166; progress in Norman-Angevin period, **18**, 297; origin of Cambridge University, **18**, 297-298; influence of Henry VIII in education, **19**, 204; establishment of Catholic seminaries under Elizabeth, **19**, 355; progress under Elizabeth, **19**, 468; the education of women in the later seventeenth century, **20**, 347-348; Education Act (1902), **21**, 660; early nineteenth century, **21**, 496; Brougham's plans of reform (1835), **21**, 574-575; compulsory elementary education established (1870), **21**, 636-637; elementary education made free, **21**, 648.

France: rise of University of Paris, **11**, 44-45; influence of the university on French life, **11**, 184-185; revival of education after the Hundred Years' War, **11**, 220; progress under Louis XI, **11**, 275; foundation of College of France (1529), **11**, 329; encouragement of education by Richelieu, **11**, 633; reorganisation of national education by Napoleon, **12**, 524-525.

Germany: influence of cloister schools under Otto the Great, **7**, 611; foundation of University of Leipsic (1409), **14**, 198; foundation of University of Jena (1558), **14**, 319; rise of Prussian public school system under Frederick William I, **15**, 146; foundation of University of Halle (1694), **15**, 146; progress under Frederick William II, **15**, 260; influence of universities on the national movement after 1815, **15**, 369-370; education hampered by Karlsbad Decrees, **15**, 372; rise of Munich as an educational centre, **15**, 466; unification of school system in Saxony, **15**, 535; Prussian schools at end of nineteenth century, **15**, 548-549.

Greece: the Spartan education, **3**, 135-136; the sophists and rhetors, **3**, 459-461; the Athenian schools, **3**, 471-473.

Hungary: the spread of education, **14**,

547; the schools secularized (1868), **15**, 42; German School Union founded (1880), **15**, 53; condition of schools in 1870, **15**, 55.

India: progress up to 1880, **22**, 211; condition at end of nineteenth century, **22**, 214-215.

Ireland: the early bardic schools, **21**, 344-345; condition of education in the early Middle Ages, **21**, 364-365; foundation of University of Dublin (1591), **19**, 422; national system of education established (1833), **21**, 448.

Italy: foundation of University of Naples (1224), **14**, 121; universities and scholarship in the Renaissance, **9**, 183-184.

Jesuits, The: their educational influence, **14**, 457.

Middle Ages, The: education of Charlemagne's children, **7**, 531; schools under Charlemagne, **7**, 549-550.

Netherlands: enactment of Primary Education Law (1857), **14**, 62; Secondary Education Act (1863), **14**, 62; compulsory education (1900), **14**, 66.

Poland: education under Casimir IV, **24**, 43.

Rome: education in the regal period, **4**, 117; rhetorical education of republican times, **4**, 643-644.

Rumania: education in the seventeenth century, **24**, 143; in the nineteenth century, **24**, 149.

Russia: foundation of University of Moscow (1755), **17**, 359; reforms of Ivan Shuvalov, **17**, 359; spread of education under Alexander I, **17**, 444, 502-503; under Alexander II, **17**, 606-607.

Scotland: compulsory education established for nobility and freeholders, **21**, 222.

Siam: present-day conditions, **24**, 517.

Sweden: influence of University of Uppsala, **16**, 305.

Switzerland: schools founded by Charlemagne, **16**, 536; low state of education in many cantons, **17**, 9, 10; establishment of free elementary education (1848), **17**, 43.

Turkey: national system of education in the fifteenth century, **24**, 334; encouraged by Suleiman the Great, **24**, 363; progress in nineteenth century, **24**, 435; progress made by Macedonia, **24**, 218.

Edward the Confessor (ca. 1004-1066), king of England 1042-1066; accession of, to throne, **18**, 127; Godwin assists to gain crown, **18**, 128; marries Eadgyth, daughter of Godwin, **18**, 129; harsh treatment of Emma, **18**, 129; power of nobles under, **18**, 130; fondness of, for Normans, **18**, 131; quells revolt of Godwin, **18**, 133; banishes Godwin, **18**, 134; diminished power of, **18**, 138; offers the succession to Eadward the Ætheling, **18**, 140; last years of, **18**, 143; will of, as to successor, **18**, 144; laws under, **18**, 145; character of, **18**, 145.



**Edward VII** (b. 1841), king of England; accession of (1901), **21**, 658; early life of, **21**, 658; opens parliament, **21**, 660; coronation of, **21**, 660; events of 1902-1907, **21**, 660-667; relations with foreign powers, **21**, 678.

**Edward, Prince of Wales**, "The Black Prince" (1330-1376); birth of, **18**, 450; at Crécy (1346), **18**, 463; expedition through France, **18**, 473; victory of, at Poitiers, **18**, 474-475; **11**, 130-132; return of, to England, **18**, 475; created duke of Aquitaine (1663), **18**, 480; **11**, 148; victory of at Najera (Navarrete) (1367), **18**, 480; **10**, 87; **11**, 148; quarrel of, with the king of Spain, **10**, 88; takes Limoges (1369), **18**, 481; **11**, 151; death of, **18**, 482.

**Edward**, see **Eadward**.

**Edward**, king of Portugal, see **Duarte**.

**Edwin** (**Eadwine**) (d. 1071), Anglo-Saxon nobleman, son of **Ælfgar**, earl of East Anglia, and brother of **Morcar**; divides father's inheritance with **Morcar**, **18**, 139; commands at **Hastings**, **18**, 170; submits to **William the Conqueror**, **18**, 171; makes unsuccessful revolt against **William** (1068), **18**, 177; estates of, ravaged, **18**, 181; estates of, restored, **18**, 182; flight and death (1071), **18**, 184.

**Edwin**, see **Eadwine**.

**Edwy**, see **Eadwig**.

**Edzard**, count of East Friesland (sixteenth century); adopts Reformation, **13**, 368.

**Eeckeren**, a town of Belgium, near Antwerp; Dutch defeated at, by French (1703), **11**, 615.

**Effiat**, **Henry d'**, see **Cinq Mars**.

**Effingham**, Lord, see **Howard**.

**Égalité**, **Philippe**, the name assumed during the French revolution by **Louis Philippe Joseph**, duke of Orléans; see **Orléans**.

**Egbert** (ca. 775-839 A.D.), king of Wessex 802-839; driven from England by **Beorhtic**, **18**, 66; recalled to England (802), **18**, 66; improves condition of people, **18**, 66; extends power over Britain, **18**, 67; defeats allied Britons and Northmen at **Hengests' Down** (836), **18**, 68; death of, **18**, 68.

**Egbert**, archbishop of Treves (ca. 983), **13**, 286.

**Egbert's Stone**, a place of rendezvous in the time of **Alfred the Great**, **18**, 79.

**Egeria** or **Ægeria**, one of the prophetic nymphs of Roman mythology; counsels **Numa Pompilius**, **5**, 75-76.

**Egeric** (d. 635 A.D.), king of East Anglia; death of, **18**, 50.

**Egerton**, **Thomas**, Baron Ellesmere and Viscount Brackley (1540-1617), lord chancellor of England; bears **Elizabeth's** message to parliament, **19**, 417; tries to reconcile **Essex** with queen, **19**, 419; given custody of **Essex**, **19**, 425.

**Egfrith** (d. 685 A.D.), son of **Oswin**, king of Northumbria; sent as a hostage, **18**, 52; becomes king (670 A.D.), **18**, 55; defeats **Picts**, **18**, 55; quarrels with **Wil-**

**frid**, bishop of York, **18**, 55; death of, **18**, 56.

**Egil-Ragnarsen** (**Blod-Egil**) (eleventh century), a Danish pirate; death of, **16**, 139.

**Egin**, Bishop (eleventh century); converts pagans of Bornholm, **16**, 138.

**Egmond**, **Adolphus van**, duke of Gelderland; dethrones his father and is imprisoned by **Charles the Bold** (1472), **13**, 359; death of, **13**, 366.

**Egmond**, **Arnold van** (d. 1473), duke of Gelderland; dethroned by his son **Adolphus** (1472), **13**, 359; compensated by **Charles the Bold**, **13**, 359.

**Egmond**, **Charles van** (d. 1538), duke of Gelderland; exploits and reign of, **13**, 366; protector of **Utrecht** and stadholder of **Groningen**, **13**, 367; war with **Emperor Charles V**, **13**, 369; death of, **13**, 369.

**Egmont**, **Anne of**, wife of **William of Orange**, **13**, 501.

**Egmont** or **Egmond**, **Lamoral**, count of **Egmont** and prince of **Gávre** (1522-1568), a Flemish general and popular hero; defeats French at **San Quentin** (1557), and at **Gravelines** (1558), **13**, 382; character of, **13**, 386-387; member of the council of state under **Margaret of Parma**, **13**, 388-389; opposes **Cardinal Granvella**, **13**, 390; **10**, 241; envoy to **Philip II**, **13**, 391; opposes the compromise, **13**, 397; summoned to secret conference at **Dendermonde**, **13**, 408; his fatal confidence in the king, **13**, 411; arrest of, **13**, 415-416; trial and fate of, **13**, 421-424.

**Egmont**, **Philip**, Count of (1558-1590), son of the preceding; in the disaster at **Gembloux** (1578), **13**, 470; makes terms with **Parma**, **13**, 481; capture and release of (1585), **13**, 482; in conspiracy against **Orange** and **Anjou** (1582), **13**, 495; slain at the battle of **Ivry**, **11**, 398.

**Egnatius**, **Gellius** (d. 295 B.C.), a Samnite leader; in wars with **Rome** (296 B.C.), **5**, 195; slain, **5**, 197.

**Egnatius**, **Marius**, Samnite commander; in the Social War, **5**, 413-414; defeated by **Cosconius**, **5**, 417; avails himself of the privileges of the *lex Plautia-Papiria* (88 B.C.), **5**, 418.

**Egremont**, Earl of, see **Wyndham**.

**Egypt**, main treatment (ancient), **1**, 57-304; **4**, 564-577; (medieval and modern), **24**, 443-466; an introductory essay on *Egypt as a World Influence*, by **Dr. Adolf Erman**, **1**, 65-76; Chapter I, The Egyptian race and its origin, 77-89; Chapter II, The Old Memphis kingdom (ca. 4400-2700 B.C.), 90-105; Chapter III, The Old Theban kingdom (ca. 2700-1635 B.C.), 106-125; Chapter IV, The Restoration (ca. 1635-1365 B.C.), 126-140; Chapter V, The nineteenth dynasty (ca. 1365-1285 B.C.), 141-154; Chapter VI, The Finding of the royal mummies, 155-161; Chapter VII, The period of decay (ca. 1285-655 B.C.), 162-179; Chapter VIII, The closing scenes (26th

**Electoral Count Bill**, a bill passed in the United States in 1887, throwing upon the state the responsibility of counting its own presidential vote, **23**, 476.

**Electoral Reform**, see **Suffrage**.

**Electors**, The German Imperial, the college of lay and ecclesiastical princes in whom, after the extinction of the Carolingian line, was vested the right of choosing the Holy Roman emperor; origin and history of, **14**, 135; principle asserted that the rights of the people are delegated to, **14**, 175; claims of the pope to the disposal of the German crown rejected by (1338), **14**, 176; elect Markgraf Charles after excommunication of Louis IV, **14**, 177; summoned by Rienzi to prove their rights, **9**, 216.

**Electryon**, in Greek legend, grandfather of Hercules, **3**, 70.

**Elephants in war**; with Pyrrhus in Italy, **5**, 201-202, 204; in the First Punic War, **5**, 223-224, 227; in the Second Punic War, **5**, 247-248; in the Macedonian War, **5**, 299.

**Elesboas**, king of Ethiopia, ally of the Romans; East India route changed through influence of, **7**, 124.

**Eleusinian Mysteries**, sacred rites with which the annual festival of Demeter was celebrated at Eleusis; not observed in the year of Xerxes' invasion (480 B.C.), **3**, 340; Peloponnesian War prevents completion of temple for (432 B.C.), **3**, 453; an object of sacrilege, **3**, 598; procession of, restored by Alcibiades, **3**, 631-632; initiation of Demetrius into, **4**, 498; initiation of Julian into, **6**, 499.

**Eleutheria** (Greek word meaning freedom), a name given to a projected colony in the Bahamas (1650), **23**, 53.

**Elfrida**, see **Ælfthryth**.

**Elgin, James Bruce**, 8th Earl of (1811-1863), British diplomat and statesman; appointed governor-general of Canada (1847), **22**, 341; assents to Rebellion Losses Bill (Canada), **22**, 341; sent with military force to China (1857), **21**, 619; diverts forces to India, **21**, 619; obtains reparation from China (1858), **21**, 626; compels ratification of Treaty of Tientsin (1860), **21**, 626.

**Elgin, Thomas Bruce**, 7th Earl of (1766-1841), English diplomatist; removes "Elgin Marbles" from Athens to England, **3**, 479.

**Elgin, Victor Alexander Bruce**, 9th Earl of (1849-), English statesman; as viceroy of India (1894-1899), **22**, 222, 224.

**El Golea**, a town and caravan station in southern Algeria; Arabs defeated at, by French, **24**, 485.

**Eli**, high priest and judge of Israel, **2**, 75, 101.

**Elias**, prince of Moldavia 1546-1551; accepts Islam, **24**, 137.

**Eliashib**, Hebrew highpriest, **2**, 131-133.

**Eliberis**, see **Illiberis**.

**Eliakim**, see **Jehoiakin**.

**Elijah**, Hebrew prophet; legend of, **2**, 108.

**Elimea**, a princely house of Macedon, founded by Derdas, **4**, 217.

**Eliot, John** (1592-1632), an English patriot; arrested by order of Charles I (1626), **19**, 541; comment of, on the king's answer to the Petition of Right, **19**, 551; arrest and death of, **19**, 559.

**Eliot, John** (1604-1690), the "Apostle of the Indians," a missionary to the Indians of Massachusetts; arrives in the colony (1663), **22**, 646; labours of, **23**, 146; translates the Bible (1683), **23**, 149.

**Elis or Eleia**, an ancient state of western Greece; subdued by Hercules, **3**, 71; immigrations into, **3**, 100, 108, 121, 123; early authority in Peloponnesus, **3**, 172-173; political changes in, **3**, 182; place in Peloponnesian confederacy, **4**, 66; war of, with Lacedæmon (420 B.C.), **4**, 86-90; claims sovereignty of Triphylia, **4**, 179-180; indemnity imposed on, **4**, 413; declares against Achaia (227 B.C.), **4**, 523-524; plundered by Philip of Macedon, **4**, 527.

**Elisha**, legend of, **2**, 108; predicts Israelite victories, **2**, 112.

**Elissa**, see **Dido**.

**Eliun**, progenitor of the Phœnician gods, **2**, 349.

**Elizabeth** (1533-1603), queen of England, 1558-1603; main treatment, **19**, 267-469; birth of, **19**, 142; relations of, with Seymour, **19**, 211, 213; position of, during reign of Edward VI, **19**, 223; claims of, to succeed Edward VI, **19**, 227; imprisonment of, by Mary, **19**, 241, 243; Philip procures release of, from imprisonment, **19**, 245; accession of, **19**, 267; appearance of, **19**, 268; early character of, **19**, 269; early life and training of, **19**, 270; magnanimity of, on accession, **19**, 271; attitude toward the pope, **19**, 272-273; re-establishment of Protestantism under, **19**, 273-274; coronation of, **19**, 274; first parliament of (Jan. 1559), **19**, 274; Act of Supremacy under, **19**, 275; Act of Uniformity under, **19**, 277; rebuffs parliament for urging her marriage, **19**, 277; monastic establishments broken up and dispossessed clergy deported, **19**, 279; annexes church property to the crown, **19**, 281; concludes treaty with France, **19**, 281; bitterness of, toward Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 281, 283 seq.; the Reformation in Scotland under, **19**, 283; rivalry of, with Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 286; suitors of, **19**, 294, 296; fondness of, for Leicester, **19**, 297; gives assistance against Mary, **19**, 310; deliberates as to reception of Mary, **19**, 316-317; promises of, to Mary, **19**, 318; appoints commission for trial of Mary, **19**, 320; ends trial, **19**, 322; quiet of reign, threatened by European complications, **19**, 328, 330; aid of, to French Huguenots, **19**, 331; illness of, **19**, 331; urged by parliament to settle the question of the succession, **19**, 331; succours

- general of India, **22**, 144; issues proclamations to people of India, **22**, 145; "final treaty" of, imposed on people of India, **22**, 147; conquers Mahrattas at Maharajpore (Dec. 28th, 1843), **22**, 149; recalled by East India Company (1844), **22**, 149.
- Elliot or Eliot, George Augustus, first Baron Heathfield (1717-1790), an English soldier; defends Gibraltar against the French, **20**, 639.
- Elliott, Jesse Duncan (1782-1845), American naval commander; in battle of Lake Erie (1813), **23**, 331.
- Ellipi, an ancient Asiatic kingdom, **2**, 585.
- Ellsworth, Oliver (1745-1807), American statesman and jurist; sent by Adams on embassy to France (1799), **23**, 315.
- Elohist, Jewish narrators, **2**, 53, 58.
- Elphinstone, Arthur, see Balmerino, Lord.
- Elphinstone, George William Keith (1782?-1842), an English general; at Jalalabad (1842), **22**, 142.
- Elphinstone, John (1722-1785), a Scotch naval officer; while in Russian service burns Turkish fleet (1770), **17**, 381; **24**, 227, 417.
- Eltekeh, see Altaku.
- Elu, aboriginal language of Ceylon, **2**, 480.
- Elulæus (Eluli), king, under the name of Pylas, of Sidon and Tyre (ca. 728-692 B.C.), **1**, 177, 395, 404, 407; **2**, 284.
- Ely, Isle of, see Isle of Ely.
- Elymæans, inhabitants of Elam, *q. v.*
- Elymais, see Elam.
- Elymi, Sicilian tribe, **2**, 316; **3**, 202.
- Emancipation of the serfs in Russia; proclamation of, issued by Alexander II (1861), **17**, 586.
- Emancipation Proclamation of 1863, see Proclamation of Emancipation.
- Emanuel I (the Fortunate) (1469-1521) king of Portugal, 1495-1521; proclaimed king (1495), **10**, 484; discoveries under, **10**, 475, 486; **22**, 457, 468; **23**, 652; acquires portion of South America from the river Amazon to the river Plate, **22**, 468; conciliates the fidalgos, **10**, 484; expulsion of unbaptised Jews and Moors under (1497), **10**, 485; marries Isabella, infante of Spain (1497), **10**, 485; marries Doña Maria of Spain (1500), **10**, 486; death of (1521), **10**, 487; characterisation of, **10**, 487.
- Emaun-Ghur, stronghold in desert of Baluchistan, British India; destroyed by General Napier (1843), **22**, 147.
- Embabe, battle of, see Pyramids.
- Embalming, see Funeral Customs.
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo (1803-1882), an American poet and philosopher; Concord Ode by, **23**, 242.
- Émery, Michael Particelli, Sieur d' (d. 1650), French statesman; superintendent of finances (1646), **11**, 498.
- Emesa (Homs), a city in Syria; battle of (272 A.D.), **6**, 423-424.
- Emigrés, Les (the Emigrants), the royalists who left France in 1789 and succeeding years; motives of, for emigrating, **12**, 209 seq.
- Emilia (Æmia), a division of northern Italy; established (1859), **9**, 606.
- Emin Pasha (d. 1769), Turkish general in Russian war with Turkey, 1768; defeat and death of, **24**, 416.
- Emin Pasha or Bey (Eduard Schnitzer) (1840-1892), a noted African explorer, cut off by the Mahdi from communication with Egypt (1883); liberation of, **15**, 556.
- Emma Adelheid Wilhelmina Theresia (1858-), queen of Netherlands; marriage of, to King William III, **14**, 64; becomes queen regent (1890-1898), **14**, 65.
- Emmanuel-Philibert (1528-1580), duke of Savoy; recovers his Piedmontese towns, **9**, 472; succeeds to the rights of his father Charles III (1553), **9**, 504; at battle of St. Quentin, **11**, 347; **13**, 382; **19**, 260; marries Marguerite of France, **11**, 350.
- Emmendingen, town in Germany, battle of (1796), **14**, 514.
- Emmet, Robert (1778-1803), Irish revolutionist; insurrection of (1802-1803), **21**, 444-445; death of, **21**, 445.
- Emmet, Thomas Addis (1764-1827), Irish lawyer and politician; implicated in rebellion of 1798, **21**, 441; banished from Ireland (1804), **21**, 442.
- Empecinado, The, see Diaz, Juan.
- Empingham, England; battle of (1470), **18**, 588.
- Empson (Emson), Richard (d. 1510), English politician; career of, under Henry VII, **19**, 42; execution of, **19**, 56.
- E-mutbal, see Yamudbal.
- En-anna-tum II, Babylonian king, **1**, 324.
- Enbasha, see Belbasha.
- Enciso, Martin Fernandez de (ca. 1470-1528), Spanish lawyer and explorer; colonising efforts of, **22**, 471.
- Encomienda, see Ripartimiento.
- Encyclopædia (Encyclopédie), The, a French encyclopædia (published 1751-1772); political importance of, **12**, 62.
- Endicott, John (1589-1665), governor of Massachusetts; receives patent of land in Massachusetts (1628), **22**, 640; efforts at colonisation, **22**, 640; justice toward Indians, **22**, 642; checks opposition in colony (1629), **22**, 643.
- Endlicher, Stephan Ladislaus (1804-1849), Hungarian scientist; demands dismissal of Metternich, **14**, 620; presents students' petition to Emperor Francis Joseph I of Austria, **14**, 623.
- Enersön, Marten, bishop of Skálholt; evangelistic influence of, in Iceland (1540), **16**, 266.
- Enfantin, Barthélemy Prosper (1796-1864), French socialist; teaching of, **13**, 209.
- Engadine, a valley in Switzerland; situation of, **16**, 588; independence proclaimed in, **16**, 589.
- Engagement, The, an agreement between Charles I of England and the Scottish

Eadward the Martyr 975-979, 110-111.  
 Æthelred (II) the Unready 979-1016, 111-117.  
 Eadmund Ironside 1016, 118.  
 Canute 1017-1035, 119-123.  
 Harold 1035-1040, 123-126.  
 Harthacnut 1040-1042, 126-127.  
 Edward the Confessor 1042-1066, 127-145.  
 Harold 1066, 145-158.  
 William (I) the Conqueror 1066-1087, 172-202.  
 William (II) Rufus 1087-1100, 212-228.  
 Henry I 1100-1135, 228-240.  
 Stephen of Blois 1135-1154, 240-256.  
 Henry II 1154-1189, 257-296.  
 Richard I 1189-1199, 305-328.  
 John 1199-1216, 329-362.  
 Henry III 1216-1272, 363-389.  
 Edward I 1272-1307, 390-429.  
 Edward II 1307-1327, 430-445.  
 Edward III 1327-1377, 445-484.  
 Richard II 1377-1399, 485-508.  
 Henry IV 1399-1413, 508-526.  
 Henry V 1413-1422, 527-544.  
 Henry VI 1422-1461, 545-579.  
 Edward IV 1461-1483, 579-604.  
 Edward V 1483, 605-613.  
 Richard III 1483-1485, 613-626.  
 Henry VII 1485-1509, 19, 13-53.  
 Henry VIII 1509-1547, 54-205.  
 Edward VI 1547-1553, 206-229.  
 Mary 1553-1558, 232-266.  
 Elizabeth 1558-1603, 267-468.  
 James I 1603-1625, 469-515.  
 Charles I 1625-1649, 19, 534-628; 20, 1-83.  
 The Commonwealth 1649-1660, 20, 84-221.  
 Charles II 1660-1685, 211-316.  
 James II 1685-1689, 359-419.  
 William III and Mary 1689-1694, 420-448.  
 William III 1694-1702, 448-469.  
 Anne 1702-1714, 470-505.  
 George I 1714-1727, 506-537.  
 George II 1727-1760, 538-592.  
 George III 1760-1820, 20, 593-653; 21, 451-511.  
 George IV 1820-1830, 21, 511-546.  
 William IV 1830-1837, 547-583.  
 Victoria 1837-1901, 584-658.  
 Edward VII 1901-, 658-678.  
 Englefield, town in Berkshire, England; battle of (871), 18, 73.  
 English Navy, see Naval Affairs.  
 Enianians, see Oetæans.  
 Eni-el, king of Hamath (720 B.C.); deposed, 2, 383.  
 Enio, see Ma.  
 Enlil, Babylonian deity; identified with Bel, 1, 351; chief god in Nippur, 1, 351-352.  
 Enna (Henna), ancient name of Castrogiovanni in Sicily; massacre of (134 B.C.), 5, 324.  
 En-ne-ugun, king of Kish ca. 4000 B.C.; king of the hordes of Gishban, 1, 356.  
 Enniskillen, city of Ulster, Ireland; battle of (1689), 20, 425.  
 Ennius, Quintus (239-169 B.C.), Roman epic poet; one of the founders of Latin literature, 5, 358.

Ennodius, Magnus Felix (473-521 A.D.), bishop of Pavia; recognises papal infallibility, 8, 528.  
 Ensenada, Zenon Silva, Marquis (1690-1762), Spanish statesman; power and influence of, 10, 301, 302; disgraced, 10, 302; returns to court, 10, 303.  
 Enshagkushanna (ca. 4500 B.C.), earliest recorded king of Babylon; nationality of, 1, 351.  
 Enslin, town in South Africa; battle of (1899), 22, 306.  
 En-teme-na (ca. 4120 B.C.), king of Shurpura; records of, 1, 355-356.  
 Entlebuch, a valley in Switzerland; revolt in (1653), 16, 654.  
 Entragues, Mademoiselle d'; see Verneuil, Marquise de.  
 Enville, De la Rochefoucauld d', French naval commander (1746); expedition of, against Louisburg, 12, 45.  
 Enylus (fourth century B.C.), king of Byblos; joins Alexander against Persians (333 B.C.), 2, 295; 4, 309.  
 Enzo (1225-1272), king of Sicily, son of Frederick II of Germany; imprisonment of, 14, 117.  
 Eogan (fifth century A.D.), Irish king, stem-father of northern Hui Neill, 21, 342.  
 Epaminondas (ca. 418-362 B.C.), Theban soldier and statesman; wars of, with Sparta, 3, 143; founds Messene (369 B.C.), 3, 151; 4, 174 seq.; strategy of, 3, 278, 426; merits and attainments of, 4, 139, 185, 196-199; military genius of, 4, 142, 154-159; at battle of Mantinea, 4, 191-196; death of, 4, 194.  
 Epaphroditus (first century A.D.), Roman freedman, secretary of Nero; at death of Nero, 6, 223.  
 Epaphroditus, Mettius (first century A.D.), Greek grammarian; library of, 6, 347.  
 Epaphus, mythical king and god of Egypt; identified with Apis, 1, 223, 232.  
 Epeans, a Greek tribe; origin of, 3, 101; early records of, 3, 121-122.  
 Epeirus, see Epirus.  
 Eperatus (third century B.C.), general of Achaean League (219 B.C.); opposed by Aratus, 4, 527.  
 Eperies or Eperjes, capital of Sáros, Hungary; the tribunal of (1686), 14, 398.  
 Épernon, Jean Louis de Nogaret de la Valette, Duke d' (1554-1642); intrigues with Biron and the other malcontent nobles, 11, 413; conspires with Marie de' Medici against Louis XIII (1617), 11, 444; besieges Rochelle (1621), 11, 446.  
 Epeus (Epeius), Greek chieftain; at siege of Troy, 3, 90.  
 Ephesus (Samorna), Ionian city in Lydia, Asia Minor; Jews in (first century A.D.), 2, 170; origin of, 2, 424, 440; worship at, 2, 424; early coinage and writings of, 4, 433-434; Croesus besieges, 2, 448-449; temple of Artemis at; construction of, 3, 480; destruction of (356 B.C.), 4, 219, 260; religious superstitions at, 4, 308.



- 16**, 144; prosperity of Denmark during reign of, **16**, 145; death of, **16**, 146.
- Eric (II or IV) Emun**, king of Denmark 1135–1137; aids Harold IV of Normandy, **16**, 108; accession of, **16**, 147; war of, with Magnus, **16**, 147; murders brother Harold, **16**, 147; death of, **16**, 147.
- Eric (III or V) "the Lamb,"** king of Denmark 1137–1147; reign of, **16**, 148.
- Eric (IV or VI) "Plovpenning,"** king of Denmark 1241–1250; liberated from imprisonment, **16**, 165; accession of, **16**, 169 seq.; quarrel of, with brother Abel, **16**, 169; death of, **16**, 170; canonisation of, **16**, 171.
- Eric (V or VII) "Glipping,"** king of Denmark 1259–1286; accession of, **16**, 174; ravages Sweden, **16**, 191; death, **16**, 175.
- Eric (VI or VIII) "Menved,"** king of Denmark 1286–1320; political and religious controversies of, **16**, 176; compiles *Law of Zealand*, **16**, 177; collects *Congesta Menvedi*, **16**, 177; death of, **16**, 177.
- Eric VII of Pomerania (Eric XIII of Sweden)**, king of Denmark, Norway, and Sweden 1397–1440; reigns with Margaret (1397–1412), **16**, 204; reign of, alone, **16**, 205; military disasters of, **16**, 206; abdication and death of, **16**, 208.
- Eric (I) "Blodæxe,"** king of Norway ca. 898–940; reign and character of, **16**, 51 seq.
- Eric (II) "Priesthater,"** king of Norway 1280–1299; negotiations of, with Edward I of England, **18**, 401; claims throne of Scotland, **16**, 119; **18**, 404; death of, **16**, 119.
- Eric (I or IX) Saint**, king of Sweden 1155–ca. 1160; reign of, **16**, 188; death of, **16**, 189; laws of, **16**, 189.
- Eric (II or X) "Knutsson,"** king of Sweden 1210–1216 or 1220; reign of, **16**, 190.
- Eric (III or XI) "The Stammerer,"** king of Sweden 1222–1250; reign of, **16**, 190.
- Eric (IV or XII)**, king of Sweden 1350–1359; rules Sweden with his father, Magnus II, **16**, 183; death of, **16**, 195.
- Eric XIII of Sweden**, see **Eric VII of Pomerania**, king of Denmark.
- Eric XIV**, king of Sweden 1560–1569, son of Gustavus Vasa; designated heir, **16**, 290; conspiracy of, against father, **16**, 292; reign of, **16**, 298–300; courtships of, **16**, 348; **19**, 295; at war with Denmark (1563), **16**, 347; imprisonment and death of, **16**, 300.
- Ericson, Leif** (ca. 1000), Norse adventurer and son of Eric the Red; introduces Christianity into Greenland, **22**, 404; voyages of, **22**, 405–407.
- Ericsson, John** (1803–1889), Swedish-American engineer; constructs the ironclad *Monitor*, **23**, 427.
- Eric the Red (Eric Jarl)**, Scandinavian explorer; colonises Greenland (ca. 985 A.D.), **16**, 48; **22**, 404; expedition of, to England (ca. 1014), **16**, 47.
- Erichthonius**, see **Erechtheus**.
- Eridu**, an ancient city in Babylonia, the modern Abu Shahrein; temple of Ea at, **1**, 342.
- Erie, Lake**, one of the Great Lakes (U. S. A.); explored by La Salle (1679), **23**, 76; battle of (1813), **23**, 331.
- Erie Canal**, completion of (1825), **23**, 500.
- Erigena, Johannes Scotus** (ca. 800–ca. 891), Irish scholar; flees from Ireland in invasion of the Northmen, **21**, 346.
- Erimon (Heremon)**, an Irish chief (ca. 100 B.C.); rules Leinster and Connaught, **21**, 333.
- Erizzo, Paul** (fifteenth century), Venetian general; defends Eubœa, **24**, 331.
- Erlach, Charles Louis** (1726–1798), Bernese soldier; enters council at Bern, **17**, 22; withdraws troops, **17**, 23; slain, **17**, 23; **12**, 461.
- Erlach, Rudolf von** (d. 1369), Bernese nobleman; leads the Bernese at battle of Laupen, **16**, 571.
- Erlau**, capital of Heves county, Hungary; surrenders to Austrians (1687), **24**, 395.
- Ermenigild** (sixth century A.D.), Gothic prince; establishes court at Seville, **10**, 21; in rebellion against Leuvigild, **10**, 21–22; death of, **10**, 22.
- Ernest** (1553–1595), archduke of Austria, son of Maximilian II; appointed governor of Netherlands, **13**, 529.
- Ernest** (1554–1612), duke of Bavaria, elector of Cologne; made archbishop (1583), **14**, 321.
- Ernest**, duke of Brunswick and Goslar; war of, with Smalkaldic league (1542), **14**, 281–282.
- Ernest Augustus** (1629–1698), duke of Brunswick-Hanover, first elector of Hanover; appointed elector, **14**, 401.
- Ernest Augustus** (1771–1851), duke of Cumberland, king of Hanover, fifth son of George III of England; revokes constitution of Hanover, **15**, 404–407; **21**, 588.
- Ernestine Line**, the older of the two lines of the house of Saxony; founded (1485); overthrow of, **14**, 319–320.
- Erpingham, Thomas of** (fifteenth century), English general; at battle of Agincourt (1415), **11**, 172.
- Errazuriz, Federico** (1825–1877), president of Chili (1871), **23**, 610; (1896), **23**, 611.
- Erskine, John** (d. 1572), earl of Mar; chosen regent for James VI, **21**, 270.
- Erskine, John** (1675–1732), eleventh earl of Mar, Scottish politician; rising of, in favour of James III (the Pretender), **20**, 509–510.
- Erskine, Thomas, Baron Erskine** (1750–1823), a British jurist; defends Lord Gordon (1781), **20**, 636; in "All-the-Talents" ministry (1806–1807), **21**, 470.
- Ertoghrul** (d. 1288), the founder of the Ottoman empire; leads a band into Asia Minor, **24**, 310; conquests of, in Asia Minor, **24**, 311, 312; first acquaintance of, with Koran, **24**, 312.
- Ervigius**, king of the Goths; establishes his claim to the crown (680 A.D.), **10**, 28.
- Erzerum** (the ancient Theodosiopolis), city in Asiatic Turkey; fortress of, defends Armenia against Persia, **7**, 121.



**Estremadura**, a former province of Spain; invaded by the Portuguese, **10**, 272.

**Estridsen**, see Svend II.

**Estrup**, Jacob Brønnum Scavenius (1825-), Danish statesman; premier, **16**, 449.

**Étampes**, Anne de Pisseleu, Duchess of (1508-1576), mistress of Francis I of France; her influence over the king, **11**, 322.

**Etana**, hero of Babylonian legend dealing with the future life, **1**, 531-532.

**Étapes**, town of northeastern France; treaty at, between Henry VII of England and Charles VIII of France (1492), **11**, 287; **19**, 27.

**Et Cætera Oath** (1640), oath imposed on English clergy, pledging them to resistance against all change in ecclesiastical polity, **19**, 578.

**Etchmiadzin**, town in the province of Erivan, Russian Caucasus; battle of (1804), **17**, 459; occupied by Russians (1829), **17**, 543.

**Eteocretans**, people of ancient Crete, **2**, 64.

**Eteonicus** (ca. 400 B.C.), Spartan soldier and admiral; in the battle of Mytilene (406 B.C.), **3**, 635; reduces Thracian cities (405 B.C.), **3**, 640; **4**, 73; commands in Ægina, **4**, 121.

**Ethandune**, the modern Eddington or Heddington, Wiltshire, England; battle of (878 A.D.), **18**, 79.

**Ethbaal**, see Ithobaal.

**Ethelbert**, king of Kent, see Æthelberht.

**Ethelfleda**, see Æthelflæd.

**Ethelfrid**, see Æthelfrith.

**Ethelred**, see Æthelred.

**Ethelwulf**, see Æthelwulf.

**Fthiopia** (Cush), region of ancient Africa, south of Egypt, broadly corresponding to the modern Nubia; tributary to Egypt, **1**, 59, 129; as original home of Egyptians, **1**, 77, 263; identification of Ethiopians and Cushites, **1**, 86-87; in wars with Egyptians, **1**, 110-111, 129-131, 137, 177-179; mines worked by Egyptians, **1**, 111, 147; conquest of Egypt by Ethiopians, **1**, 174-177, 181; invaded by Assyrians, **1**, 178, 179, 408, 427; Phœnician trade with, **2**, 281, 311, 333; products of, **2**, 336; invasion of, by Cambyses, **2**, 192, 602-603; Ethiopians in Xerxes' army, **3**, 363; under Ptolemy II, **4**, 569.

**Ethiopia** (Abyssinia), relations of, with Byzantine empire, **7**, 124; **9**, 313.

**Ethiopians**, a people of Baluchistan, **2**, 480, 568.

**Ethnike Hetæria**, see Hetæria.

**Étienne d'Albert**, bishop of Ostia; see Innocent VI.

**Etioles**, Mme. d', see Pompadour.

**Etruria**, land of the Etruscans, in Italy, nearly corresponding with the modern Tuscany; mythical colonisation of, **2**, 429; in alliance with Phœnicians against Greeks, **2**, 313, 316; **3**, 203; **5**, 144; in naval war with Syracuse (474 B.C.), **5**, 50, 144; civilisation of, **5**, 49-50, 107, 119, 350, 355; **6**, 99; in wars with Rome,

**5**, 62, 74, 89-95, 106, 143, 175, 191-200; invaded by the Gauls (390 B.C.), **5**, 155-156.

**Etruria**, Kingdom of, kingdom formed by Napoleon from the grand duchy of Tuscany; erected into a kingdom (1801), **9**, 564; France annexes (1808), **10**, 325.

**Etruscans**, see Etruria.

**Eu**, town in department of Seine, France; burned by the English (1340), **11**, 104; battle of (1415), **18**, 532.

**Euænetus**, Spartan commander; in wars against Persia (481 B.C.), **3**, 312.

**Euarchus**, despot of Astacus in Acarnania (ca. 431 A.D.); expelled, **3**, 531.

**Eubœa** or Negropont, an island off eastern coast of Greece; mineral wealth of, **3**, 31; early inhabitants of, **3**, 104-105; relations of, with Athens, **3**, 254, 255, 433, 434, 450, 527, 606, 629; **4**, 22, 141, 200; in Persian war (480 B.C.), **3**, 330-334; Spartan form of government in (404 B.C.), **4**, 73; under Philip of Macedon, **4**, 218, 229, 235, 237; under Antigonos, **4**, 492, 514; in wars with Rome, **4**, 529, 545; civilisation of, **3**, 171, 188; **4**, 591; Turks capture (1470), **9**, 295.

**Eucærus**, see Demetrius III.

**Eucharist**, contention over, **11**, 40; **14**, 208.

**Euclidas**, one of the Thirty Tyrants of Athens (404 B.C.), **4**, 2.

**Euclides**, Athenian archon (403 B.C.); library of, **3**, 473; archonship of, **4**, 18-19, 21, 22.

**Eucratides** (second century B.C.), Bactrian king; wars of, **8**, 50, 57.

**Eudes** (Odo) (d. 898 A.D.), king of France, 888-898 A.D.; reign, **11**, 14; as count of Paris, defends city against Northmen (885 A.D.), **7**, 588; **11**, 9; made king **7**, 589; **11**, 14; does homage to Arnulf, **7**, 590; treachery to Arnulf, **7**, 592; end of reign, **7**, 593; **11**, 14.

**Eudes** (Eudo) (665-735 A.D.), duke of Aquitaine and Gascony; at war with Charles Martel, **7**, 490; in wars with Saracens, (732 A.D.), **7**, 494-496.

**Eudes** (d. 1037), count of Blois and Champagne; wars of, **11**, 26.

**Eudocia** or Athenais (393-460 A.D.), a Roman empress, wife of Theodosius II; career of, **7**, 43-44; **6**, 575.

**Eudocia**, Byzantine empress, wife of Heraclius; coronation of (610 A.D.), **7**, 155.

**Eudocia** (eleventh century), Byzantine empress, wife of Constantine XI and later of Romanus IV; marries Romanus IV, **7**, 253; imprisoned, **7**, 257.

**Eudæmon**, general of Alexander the Great; commands army in India, **4**, 372.

**Eudoxia** (ca. 400 A.D.), Byzantine empress, wife of Arcadius; marriage of, **6**, 537; persecutes Eutropius, **6**, 545; **7**, 36; St. Chrysostom and, **7**, 40.

**Eudoxia** (b. 422 A.D.), Roman empress, wife of Valentinian III; marriage of, **6**, 574; summons the Vandals to drive out the usurper Maximus, **6**, 601-602.

- cation of his dramas, **3**, 473; on women, **3**, 475; compared with Sophocles, **3**, 504; his description of Attica, **3**, 539; his celebration of Alcibiades, **3**, 585; his definition of wisdom and glory, **3**, 590; his art, expression of a new age, **4**, 30-32.
- Europa, in Greek myth, the mother of Minos by Jupiter, **3**, 108.
- Euryanassa, in Greek mythology, the mother of Pelops, **3**, 107.
- Eurybiades (ca. 480 B.C.), Spartan admiral; commander of fleet off Eubœa, **3**, 330; at Salamis, **3**, 335; council of war before Salamis, **3**, 341-342, 344, 345; crowned by Sparta, **3**, 351; his venality, **4**, 78.
- Eurydice or Adeia (d. 317 B.C.), daughter of Amyntas II, Macedonian king; adopts name of Eurydice, **4**, 434; marriage of, to Philip Arrhidæus, **4**, 435, 476; opposes Olympias, queen of Epirus, **4**, 438-440; death of, **4**, 490.
- Eurydice (third century B.C.), daughter of Antipater; marriage of, to Ptolemy I, **4**, 567; divorce of, **4**, 455.
- Eusebes, see Antiochus X.
- Eusebia, Roman empress, wife of Constantius II, **6**, 477, 482, 493.
- Eusebius (264-340 A.D.), theologian and historian; on Assyrian story of creation, **1**, 521; as bishop of Cæsarea, **1**, 572; on Chaldean kings, **1**, 576; on tower of Babel, **1**, 577; on Abraham, **1**, 577.
- Eusebius of Nicomedia (d. 342 A.D.), Arian bishop; educates Julian, **6**, 498.
- Eusebius (fourth century A.D.), chamberlain and favourite of Constantius II, **6**, 473, 477.
- Eustace (eleventh century), count of Boulogne, brother-in-law of Edward the Confessor; outrages the English, **18**, 132; at the battle of Hastings (1066), **18**, 155; assists the men of Kent in revolts against the regent Odo (1067), **18**, 174.
- Eustace III (d. 1125), count of Boulogne, brother of Godfrey de Bouillon; in first crusade, **8**, 340.
- Eustace, Prince (d. 1153), son of King Stephen, **18**, 253, 254.
- Eustachio, Pacino, of Pavia, commands Milanese in naval battle on the Po (1427), **9**, 281.
- Eutaw Springs, South Carolina; battle of (September 8th, 1781), **23**, 278.
- Eutemi (d. 1516), king of Algiers; killed by Horuj of Mytilene, **8**, 250.
- Eutherius, chamberlain of the emperor Julian, ambassador to Constantius (360 A.D.), **6**, 492, 493.
- Euthycles, Lacedæmonian minister to Persia, **4**, 182.
- Euthydemus, a Greek (fourth century B.C.); library of, **3**, 473.
- Euthymius, patriarch of Tirnova in Bulgaria; at fall of Tirnova (1393), **24**, 174.
- Eutropius (d. 399 A.D.), a Byzantine statesman; chamberlain to Arcadius, **6**, 537-538, 544-545; **7**, 33-37.
- Eutychius, last Byzantine exarch of Ravenna; expelled by Aistulf (752 A.D.), **7**, 206, 452, 455, 510.
- Euxenus, a Greek (fourth century B.C.); appointed by Agesilaus to command in Asia, **4**, 104.
- Euxine, see Black Sea.
- Evagoras (d. 374 B.C.), king of Salamis in Cyprus; wars of, with Persia (ca. 390 B.C.), **2**, 292, 621-622; accession of, to throne of Salamis (394 B.C.), **4**, 106; revolt of, from Persian king (388 B.C.), **4**, 120; Athenians go to assistance of, **4**, 121; pays tribute to Persia, **4**, 133-134; death of, **2**, 292; **4**, 134.
- Evans, Sir George De Lacy (1787-1870), British general; at battle of Balaklava, **17**, 573.
- Evans, John, colonial deputy-governor of Pennsylvania (1704-1709); removed from office by William Penn, **23**, 45 seq.
- Evelyn, John (1620-1706), English author; leaves England on outbreak of Civil War, **20**, 2; promotes reforms in agriculture under auspices of Royal Society, **20**, 352.
- Everett, Edward (1794-1865), American statesman and orator; vice-presidential nominee of Constitutional Union party (1860), **23**, 407, 408; encourages Northern cause at outbreak of Civil War, **23**, 415.
- Everlasting Compact, The, treaty of perpetual peace formed between Austria and the Swiss (1474); signing of, **16**, 595 seq.
- Everlasting League, The, covenant formed by Swiss confederation for defence of their interests (1291); confirmation of, **16**, 551.
- Everlasting Union, The, a treaty formed between Russia and Poland, depriving the Poles of national independence (1793); acceptance of, **24**, 91.
- Evertsen, Cornelis (d. 1666), brother of Jan Evertsen, Dutch admiral; at battle of the Downs, **13**, 626; death of, **13**, 626 seq.
- Evertsen, Cornelis (1628-1679), son of Jan Evertsen, Dutch admiral; captures New York (1673), **13**, 637; **23**, 28.
- Evertsen, Jan (1600-1666), Dutch admiral; at battle of Portland Point (1653), **13**, 618; at battle of Texel (1653), **13**, 620 seq.; death of, at battle of North Foreland, **13**, 629.
- Evesham, town in Worcestershire, England; battle of (1265), **18**, 382 seq.; **21**, 55.
- Evil-Merodach, see Amil-Marduk.
- Ewell, Richard Stoddard (1817-1872), American soldier; commands wing of Confederate army at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 437-439; surrender of (1865), **23**, 450.
- Excise Bill, see Taxation.
- Exclusion, Act of (1654), a clause in a treaty between England and Holland, excluding the House of Orange from the office of stadholder, **13**, 623-624.
- Exclusion Bill, measure of house of commons to deprive the Duke of York of his inheritance (1679), **20**, 294 seq.

## Ezra

**Ezra** (fifth century B.C.), a Hebrew priest and scribe, **2**, 127-131.

**Ezra Church**, Georgia (U. S. A.); battle of (1864), **23**, 444.

**Ezzel** (**Ezzelino**, **Eccelino**) of Romano, an Italian family; rise of, **9**, 62.

## Ezzelino

**Ezzelino** (III) of Romano (1194-1259), an Italian Ghibelline leader; character of, **9**, 92, 106; governs Veronese marches, **9**, 96; conflict with Alexander IV, **9**, 105; sustains the imperial cause in upper Italy, **14**, 124; death of, **9**, 106; **14**, 125.

Falckenstein, Vogel von, see Vogel von Falckenstein.  
 Falco, Quintus Sossius, Roman consul 193 A.D.; failure of plot to make him emperor, **6**, 383.  
 Falcon, Juan Crisóstomo (1820-1870), Venezuelan soldier and politician; made president of Venezuela, **23**, 598.  
 Falconbridge, Bastard of, see Nevil, Thomas.  
 Falconet, Etienne Maurice (1716-1791), French sculptor and writer; relation of, to the sculpture of his day, **12**, 119.  
 Falerii, a city of Etruria, Italy; inhabitants of, attack Romans (356 B.C.), **5**, 176-177.  
 Falieri, Marino (ca. 1275-1355), doge of Venice, 1354-1355; story of, **9**, 273-274.  
 Faliscans, people of Faleri, *q. v.*  
 Falk, Paul Ludwig Adalbert (1827-1900), Prussian statesman and jurist; introduces the May laws (1873), **15**, 534; retires from ministry, **15**, 539.  
 Falkenstein, Count von, the assumed name of Joseph II of Austria, **15**, 234.  
 Falkirk, Scottish town; battles of (1298), **18**, 412; **21**, 76; (1746), **20**, 564.  
 Falkland, Lord, see Cary, Lucius.  
 Falköping, Swedish town; battle of (1389), **16**, 197.  
 Fallières, Clement Armand (1841-), French statesman; premiership of, **13**, 193; elected president, **13**, 199.  
 False Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian), a collection of canon law (ninth century A.D.); history of, **8**, 571-574.  
 Falmouth, Sir Charles Berkely, Earl of, Viscount Fitzhardinge (d. 1665), English naval officer; killed, **20**, 246.  
 Family Compact, alliance between French and Spanish Bourbon dynasties (1761), **10**, 303; Portugal joins (1763), **10**, 304.  
 Family Compact, name applied to conservative or aristocratic party opposed to establishment of representative and responsible government in Canada (early nineteenth century), **22**, 332, 334.  
 Fanariots (Phanariots), Greek official aristocracy; rule of, in Rumania, **24**, 144-145.  
 Fanum Fortunæ (Fano), town in Umbria, Italy; battle near (ca. 270 A.D.), **6**, 421.  
 Far Eastern Question: problem of modern international politics relative to spheres of influence in farther Asia and in the Pacific; French colonies and protectorates in Indo-China, **13**, 137-138, 197; **24**, 513, 515, 516-521, 555-556, 559, 560-561; foreign interests in Shanghai, **24**, 549-550; Korean question, **24**, 554-555, 650-651; British sovereignty in Burma, **22**, 133-135; **24**, 557, 560; Chino-Japanese War (1894-1895), **24**, 575-578, 651-655; expansion of Russia in Central Asia and Manchuria, **17**, 619-622; **24**, 559, 561, 573-574; Japan in Manchuria, **24**, 577, 655; Treaty of Shimonoseki (1895), **24**, 559, 578, 655; Pan-Germanism in the Far East, **15**, 563; **24**, 561; England secures Wei-hai-

wei (1898), **24**, 562; United States secure the Philippines (1898), **10**, 420; **23**, 489-490; policy of the "Open Door" and "Spheres of Influence" in China, **23**, xxvi; **24**, 562-564; Boxer movement in China (1900), **24**, 567-575; allies in China and siege of the legations (1900), **24**, 568-574; alliance between England and Japan (1902), **21**, 661; **24**, 657, 670-671; Russo-Japanese War (1904-), **17**, 622-625; **24**, 657-660.  
 Farel, Guillaume (1489-1565), French reformer and preacher in Switzerland; introduces Reformation into Neuchâtel (1531), **16**, 631; opposition to, in Geneva (1532-1535), **16**, 637; in religious disputation at Lausanne (1536), **16**, 638; banished from Geneva (1538), **16**, 639; death of (1565), **16**, 639.  
 Farinata degli Uberti, Italian political leader of the thirteenth century; exiled from Florence (1258), **9**, 102; intrigues of, **9**, 103; regains Florence (1260), **9**, 104; opposes plan to raze city, **9**, 104.  
 Farinelli (Carlo Broschi) (1705-1782), a celebrated Italian soprano; favourite of Spanish court, **10**, 301.  
 Fariskur, Egyptian town; battle of (1250), **8**, 445.  
 Farmah (Pelusium), Egyptian town; battle of (525 B.C.), **2**, 601; siege of (639 A.D.), **8**, 160.  
 Farnese, Alessandro (1547-1592), duke of Parma and Piacenza, general in the Spanish army; conquests in Low Countries (1578-1585), **10**, 243; **13**, 469-472, 477, 489, 495, 509, 520, 522, 525; leaves Netherlands, **13**, 526; character of, **13**, 528; connection of, in plan to invade England (1588), **19**, 390-392, 398, 401; raises siege of Paris (1590), **11**, 401; raises siege of Rouen (1592), **11**, 401; death of (1592), **11**, 401; **13**, 528.  
 Farnese, Alessandro, see Paul III, Pope.  
 Farnese, Odoardo (Edward) (1622-1646), duke of Parma and Piacenza; war with Taddeo Barberini and Pope Urban VIII (ca. 1644), **9**, 493; death, **9**, 498.  
 Farnese, Ottavio (1520-1586), duke of Parma and Piacenza; seeks help of Henry II of France, **9**, 464; marries Margaret of Parma, **13**, 387.  
 Farnham, town in England; battle near (ninth century A.D.), **18**, 87.  
 Farragut, David Glasgow (1801-1870), American admiral; at battle of New Orleans (1862), **23**, 429; at battle of Mobile Bay (1864), **23**, 445.  
 Farre, Jean Joseph Frédéric Adolphe (1816-1887), French general; at battle of Moreuil (1870), **13**, 168.  
 Farther India, see French Indo-China.  
 Fashoda, African town; Major Marchand claims, for France (1900), **13**, 198; **24**, 465.  
 Fast Castle, Scotland; siege of (1570), **19**, 341.  
 Fastolf, Sir John (ca. 1378-1459), English soldier; at battle of the Herrings, **11**, 192.

- 21**, 448-449, 634; invade Canada (1866), **21**, 634; **23**, 467.
- Fenni**, people of Finland, *q. v.*
- Fen-shiu-ling** Pass, Manchuria; Japanese capture (1904), **17**, 624.
- Fenwick**, Sir John (d. 1697), an English conspirator; plots against William III (1696), **20**, 454; arrest of (1696), **20**, 454; trial and execution of, **20**, 455.
- Fenwick** (Fenwicke), John (1618-1683), English Quaker colonist; founds Quaker settlement at Salem on the Delaware (1675), **23**, 30.
- Feodor** (I) Ivanovitch (1557-1598), czar of Russia 1584-1598; ascension of, **17**, 213; appoints Boris Godunov regent, **17**, 213; in war with Sweden, **17**, 215-218; death of, **17**, 221; characterisation of, **17**, 213.
- Feodor** (II) Borisovitch (1589-1605), czar of Russia April 5th-June 10th, 1605; accession of, **17**, 226; death of, **17**, 227.
- Feodor** (III) Alexievitch (1656-1682), czar of Russia, 1676-1682; accession of, **17**, 247; terminates war with Turkey (1679), **17**, 247; abolishes hereditary pretensions, **17**, 247-248; death of, **17**, 248.
- Feramuz Zade Khosru Muhammed** (fifteenth century), Turkish statesman; succeeds Kidir Bey (1459), **24**, 335.
- Ferdinand I** (1503-1564), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1556-1561; becomes king of the Romans (1531), **14**, 270; ally of Charles V in Smalkaldic War (1547), **14**, 298 seq.; concludes treaty with Turkey (1547), **24**, 351; becomes director of German affairs (1554), **14**, 312; becomes emperor (1556), **11**, 346; **14**, 315; rivalry of, with John Sigismund, **14**, 316; **24**, 137, 349; relations of, with Catholics and Protestants, **14**, 316-317; characterisation of, **14**, 318.
- Ferdinand II** (1578-1637), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1619-1637; proclaimed successor of Matthias in Hungary and Bohemia, **14**, 328; at war with Venice (1617), **9**, 515; concludes Treaty of Gratz with Philip III of Spain (1617), **14**, 328; condition of empire at accession, **14**, 329-332; elected emperor (1619), **14**, 333; purchases support of Maximilian of Bavaria, **14**, 333; reprisals of, in Bohemia, **14**, 334-335; outlaws the elector palatinate, **14**, 335; concludes peace with Christian IV of Denmark, **14**, 343; issues edict of restitution (1629), **14**, 343-344; attempts to seize Mantua and Montferrat (1630), **9**, 499; dismisses Wallenstein (1630), **14**, 345; Gustavus Adolphus declares war upon, **14**, 346; harassed by Gustavus, **14**, 354; attempts to end Thirty Years' War, **14**, 370-371; death of (1637), **14**, 371; characterisation of, **14**, 326, 371-372.
- Ferdinand III** (1608-1657), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1637-1657; elected king of the Romans (1637), **14**, 371; accession of, **14**, 372-373; aids Denmark

against Sweden (1643), **14**, 381; desperate situation of (1645), **14**, 381; Treaty of Westphalia curtails power of, **14**, 384; death of (1657), **14**, 390.

**Ferdinand I** (1793-1875), emperor of Austria 1835-1848; accession of, **14**, 594; unpopularity of, **14**, 603; opposed by Bohemian diet (1847), **14**, 608; grants concessions to Hungary, **14**, 621; relation of, to March Revolution, **14**, 622 seq.; grants constitution to Hungary, **14**, 628-629; flees to Innsbruck (1848), **14**, 639; abdicates throne (1848), **14**, 650; death of (1875), **14**, 650; characterisation of, **14**, 603.

**Ferdinand I** (1861-), prince of Bulgaria 1887-; elected ruler, **24**, 185; marries Princess Marie Louise of Parma (1893), **24**, 185; reconciliation of, with Russia, **17**, 618; **24**, 186.

**Ferdinand I** (1424-1494), king of Naples 1458-1494; ascends throne, **9**, 237; opposition to, among his barons, **9**, 238; at war with Florence, **9**, 239, 371; receives Lorenzo de' Medici, **9**, 239, 376; at war with Pope Innocent VIII (1485), **9**, 385; makes alliance with Piero de' Medici (1492), **9**, 239; death of (1494), **9**, 239, 411; characterisation of, **9**, 238.

**Ferdinand II** (1469-1496), king of Naples 1495-1496; flees from Charles VIII of France, **9**, 420; recalled to throne, **9**, 421.

**Ferdinand III**, king of Naples; see **Ferdinand V**, of Castile.

**Ferdinand IV**, king of Naples; see **Ferdinand I**, king of The Two Sicilies.

**Ferdinand I** (1345-1383), king of Portugal 1367-1383; claims crown of Castile, **10**, 114, 448; marries Leonora da Cunha, **10**, 448; influence of Leonora over, **10**, 449; in war with Castile, **10**, 449; defeated by Juan I of Castile (1381), **10**, 117; death of (1383), **10**, 451.

**Ferdinand II** (1816-1885), titular king of Portugal; marries Maria II of Portugal (1836), **10**, 551; regency of (1853-1855), **10**, 556.

**Ferdinand I**, surnamed "The Just" (1379-1416), king of Aragon 1412-1416; becomes regent of Castile (1406), **10**, 121; subdues the Moors (1411), **10**, 121; Count of Urgel rebels against, **10**, 107; death of (1416), **10**, 108.

**Ferdinand II**, king of Aragon, see **Ferdinand V**, king of Castile.

**Ferdinand I**, surnamed "The Great" (d. 1065), king of Castile 1033-1065, and Leon 1037-1065; at battle of the Carrion (1037), **10**, 47; unites Leon to Castile, **10**, 48; conquests of, in Portugal, **10**, 48; conquers Viseu (1057), **10**, 428; conquers Lamego (1057), **10**, 428; conquers Coimbra (1058), **10**, 48, 428; plans succession and division of kingdom, **10**, 49; death of (1065), **10**, 49.

**Ferdinand II** (d. 1188), king of Leon 1157-1188; in war with Alfonso I of Portugal, **10**, 431; victorious at Badajoz (1167), **10**, 431.



the Netherlands (1634), **13**, 579; ravages Picardy, **13**, 580; death of (1641), **13**, 581.

**Ferdinando Carlo**, duke of Mantua; see Gonzaga, Ferdinando Carlo.

**Fère, La**, town in France; siege of (1596), **13**, 530.

**Fère Champenoise, La**, town in France; battle of (1814), **15**, 320.

**Fergus Mor**, son of Ere or Eric, early Irish chieftain; founds Argyll, Scotland (ca. 503 A.D.), **21**, 337; said to have brought coronation stone to Scotland, **21**, 67.

**Ferguson, Patrick** (1744–1780), English soldier and inventor; killed at King's Mountain, **23**, 277.

**Ferguson, Robert**, surnamed The Plotter (d. 1714), a Scottish conspirator and political pamphleteer; instigates Monmouth to usurp the English crown (1685), **20**, 378.

**Fernley, John** (d. 1685), English barber; protects Burton, conspirator in Rye House plot, **20**, 381; Burton gives information against, **20**, 381; hanged, **20**, 381.

**Ferrand** (thirteenth century), count of Flanders; deserts Philip II of France for John of England (1213), **18**, 342; at battle of Bouvines (1214), **11**, 54; **18**, 345.

**Ferrar, Robert**, bishop of St. Davids (d. 1555), English Protestant prelate; persecuted (1555), **19**, 246.

**Ferrara, Duke of**, see Este, Alfonso I of.

**Ferrara**, capital of province of Ferrara, Italy; Venice at war against (1480), **9**, 379 seq.; Clement VIII acquires (1598), **9**, 481.

**Ferrara-Florence, Council of**, a church council opened at Ferrara in 1438 and transferred to Florence in 1439; proceedings of, **7**, 337; **8**, 638.

**Ferrers, Hugh** (thirteenth century), French merchant; betrays and sells Children Crusaders to Saracens (1212), **8**, 421; execution of, **8**, 422.

**Ferrol, El**, Spanish seaport; taken by the French (1809), **10**, 349.

**Ferrucci, Francesco** (sixteenth century), Italian soldier; defends Florence (1530), **9**, 459.

**Ferrukhzadh (Khorrezadh) Chosroes**, king of Persia ca. 632 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 96.

**Ferry, Jules François Camille** (1832–1893), French statesman; minister of public instruction (1879–1880), **13**, 192; introduces bill against Jesuits as teachers, **13**, 192; first premiership of (1880–1881), **13**, 193; second premiership of (1883–1885), **13**, 193.

**Fersen, Hans Axel, Count** (1755–1810), Swedish soldier; serves in American revolution, **16**, 461 note; favourite of French court, **12**, 239; **16**, 461 note; aids the escape of royal family of France to Varennes (1791), **12**, 239–241; murder of, **16**, 461.

**Fesch, Joseph, Cardinal** (1763–1839), archbishop of Lyons, and uncle of Napoleon I; celebrates marriage of Napoleon I to Marie Louise (1810), **12**, 579.

**Festus, Porcius**, Roman procurator of Judea 58–62 A.D.; appointment of, **2**, 175; joins Agrippa II in controversy with Jewish priests, **2**, 175.

**Feth Ali**, see Fath Ali.

**Feudalism**; defined, **8**, 482; origins, **8**, 482–484; relations between lord and vassal, **8**, 484–485; administration of feudal justice, **8**, 485–487; feudalism and the Church, **8**, 487–489; the cultivators of the soil, **8**, 489–491; feudal anarchy and violence, **8**, 491–494; the transition from feudalism to monarchy, **8**, 494–495; feudalism and the papacy, **8**, 500; feudalism and the progress of civilisation, **8**, 500–501; the effect of the crusades on the decline of feudalism, **8**, 478, 480; the effect of the invention of gunpowder, **8**, 497; general characterisation of the feudal system in England, **8**, 499; the crown and feudalism after the Norman conquest, **18**, 207–208; growth of feudalism in eleventh century, **18**, 223–224; abolition of military tenure under Charles II, **20**, 223–224; general characterisation of feudalism in France, **8**, 498–499; legal establishment of feudalism by the edict of Quierzy (877), **11**, 6–7; the rapid growth of feudalism, **11**, 10–14; feudalism and the communes, **11**, 38–40; suppression of the power of the feudal nobles by Philip the Fair, **11**, 87–89; prestige of feudalism destroyed in battle of Crécy, **11**, 118–119; feudal anarchy after the Hundred Years' War, **11**, 226–228; decline of the feudal power under Charles VII, **11**, 245; under Louis XI, **11**, 272, 274; transformation of feudal nobility to court nobility, **11**, 543; the abolition of feudal privilege by the states-general (1789), **12**, 198–200, 202–205, 212–213; origins of feudalism among ancient Germans, **18**, 34; the feudal nobles and the imperial power in Germany, **8**, 495–497; feudal anarchy in Germany, **14**, 141–143; the abolition of feudal privilege in Prussia (1807), **15**, 304–305, 392–394; feudalism in Greece under the Latins (thirteenth century), **24**, 223; under the Turks, **24**, 224–225; feudalism in Ireland, **21**, 378–379; feudalism and the crown in Italy, **8**, 497–498; rise of the system to power (twelfth century), **9**, 61–62; triumph of feudalism in Lombardy, **9**, 106–107; feudal civilisation in the Lowlands, **13**, 279–282; feudalism in New York (the Patroon system), **23**, 7; Locke's feudal constitution for the Carolinas, **23**, 49–51; feudalism in Scotland, **21**, 28, 30–33, 39; feudalism in Turkey under Muhammed II, **24**, 336; under Suleiman the Great, **24**, 361–362; feudalism in Japan, **24**, 624–628.

**Feuillade, La**, see La Feuillade.

**Feversham, Count Louis de Dufort, Earl of**, Marquis of Duras (1640–1709), French soldier in English service; commands army of James II at Sedgemoor (1685), **20**, 365;

Charles I of England to secure subsidies, **19**, 536 seq.; the forced loans of Charles I, **19**, 543; the stop of the exchequer (1672), **20**, 275; taxation in England in 1685, **20**, 318-319; cost of government in England in 1685, **20**, 324-325; establishment of Bank of England (1694), **20**, 446-447; reforms in currency (1695), **20**, 452-453; beginning of national debt, **20**, 497; national debt and revenue under Queen Anne, **20**, 504; high public salaries under Anne, **20**, 504-505; Irish finances (1724), **20**, 532-533; Walpole's finance, **20**, 540-543; finances in 1780, **20**, 632-633; cost of struggle against Napoleon, **21**, 461; finances after 1815, **21**, 486-488; currency regulations of 1819, **21**, 508; extraordinary coinage of gold sovereigns, **21**, 530; reforms in banking system, **21**, 531; deficiency in revenue (1840-1841), **21**, 599; Gladstone's budgets, **21**, 624-625.

France: reform of the coinage under Louis IX, **11**, 69-70; monopoly of coinage claimed by Philip the Fair, **11**, 84-85; establishment of chamber of accounts, **11**, 88; money first borrowed on credit of the state, **11**, 90; regulation of coinage, **11**, 90; debasement of coinage, **11**, 124; wretched financial conditions during Hundred Years' War, **11**, 125; debasement of coinage during the war, **11**, 134-135; extravagant methods of John II, **11**, 142; financial reforms of Jacques Cœur, **11**, 237-238; conditions under Charles VII, **11**, 246; diminution of taxes under Louis XI, **11**, 294; financial prosperity under Louis XII, **11**, 302; reforms of Sully, **11**, 407; financial mismanagement after Henry IV to Mazarin, **11**, 498; reforms under Colbert, **11**, 532-534; cumbersome financial methods in later years of Louis XIV, **11**, 622; paper money appears in France, **11**, 622; the Mississippi Bubble, **12**, 12-17; financial chaos under Louis XV, **12**, 58-60; Turgot's attempted reforms, **12**, 128-130; Necker's attempted reforms, **12**, 130-131, 136-137; finances of Brienne, **12**, 144-145; Necker's second ministry, **12**, 147; expenditures of the court under the old régime, **12**, 181-183; church property absorbed by National Assembly, **12**, 225-226; finances at the height of the French Revolution, **12**, 311-312; disorganisation in 1795, **12**, 419-420; Napoleon attempts to gain full financial control, **12**, 519-520.

Germany: Prussian finances under Frederick William II, **15**, 263-264; reforms of Camphausen, **15**, 501; the Zollverein and the finances, **15**, 390-394; the finances under Bismarck, **15**, 536.

Greece: Solon's financial legislation, **3**, 213-214; Athenian finances after Themopylæ, **3**, 307; under Pericles, **3**, 449;

at the outbreak of the Peloponnesian War, **3**, 526; military expenditures, **3**, 579; value of Greek coins, **4**, 55; gold and silver in Sparta, **4**, 78; reform of Macedonian coinage by Philip II, **4**, 212; Athenian finance in second century B.C., **4**, 541.

India: ancient Indian coinage, **2**, 520; Akbar introduces reform of revenue system, **22**, 30; financial conditions in 1858, **22**, 163; James Wilson creates state paper currency (1859), **22**, 203; Strachey's revenue reforms, **22**, 210-211; financial decline after 1886, **22**, 220-221.

Italy: Florentine coinage in thirteenth century, **9**, 102; finances of Lorenzo de' Medici, **9**, 387; financial corruption in the seventeenth century, **9**, 524; oppressive taxation in the States of the Church in the eighteenth century, **9**, 539-540; debasement of coinage by Pius VI in States of the Church, **9**, 540; financial condition of Italy after 1866, **9**, 619, 631.

Japan: financial system, **24**, 639-641; adoption of gold standard, **24**, 645.

Lydia: coins, **2**, 433.

Mexico: loans exacted from Church by government, **23**, 625; financial progress under President Diaz, **23**, 637-638.

Netherlands: financial condition of Holland in seventeenth century, **13**, 582; increase of national debt under Louis Bonaparte, **14**, 24; oppressive taxation under French rule, **14**, 25.

New Zealand: socialistic finance, **22**, 261-262.

Persia: ancient financial system, **2**, 646-648; value of Persian coins, **4**, 55.

Rome: silver coinage first used by Romans, **4**, 585; copper as a unit of value, **5**, 112; Hadrian's reforms, **6**, 285; debasement of coinage in Eastern Empire, **7**, 321.

Russia: fiscal reforms under Vladimir Monomakh, **17**, 127; paper money in the reign of Catherine II, **17**, 391; finances of Peter the Great, **17**, 305-309; debasement of coinage by Alexander III, **24**, 79.

Spain: growth of royal income under Ferdinand V, **10**, 208; vicious financial policy of Philip II, **10**, 258; disorganised condition under Charles II, **10**, 277-278; under Ferdinand VII, **10**, 381-382.

Sweden: the revenue, **16**, 318; financial methods of Charles (XIV) John, **16**, 466-467.

Switzerland: oppressive taxation in seventeenth century, **16**, 653-654.

Transvaal: depressed condition of public credit (1865-1870), **22**, 286; increase of revenue from gold fields, **24**, 294-295.

Uruguay: funding of national debt (1887), **23**, 619.

See also Tariff, Taxation.

Finch, Daniel (1674-1730), earl of Nottingham, English statesman; secretary of

- 21**, 368; wins victory at siege of Wexford (1169), **18**, 280; **21**, 369; besieged at Wexford, **21**, 373; captured, **21**, 373.
- Fitzurse, Reginald** (twelfth century), one of the murderers of Thomas à Becket; Henry II of England incites to murder, **18**, 274; at murder of Becket (1170), **18**, 276.
- Fitzwalter, Robert** (d. 1235), earl of Dunmore, an English noble; leader of barons against King John of England, **18**, 346; influence of, in securing Magna Charta, **18**, 347.
- Fitz-William, Raymond**, surnamed Le Gros (twelfth century), Anglo-Norman noble; commands English force at Waterford (1170), **21**, 371; captures Dublin, **21**, 372.
- Five Acts**, measures introduced in parliament (1774) against American colonies; effect of, in America, **23**, 239.
- Five Forks**, battle of (1865), **23**, 450.
- Five Hundred**, Council of, the lower house of the legislature established by the French constitution of 1795; organisation of, **12**, 411 seq.; sits at St. Cloud, **12**, 486 seq.; overthrow of (1799), by Bonaparte, **12**, 487 seq.
- Five Hundred**, Senate of, Athenian popular assembly; choice of (507 B.C.), **3**, 244; restoration of (403 B.C.), **4**, 18.
- Five Knights' Case**, in English history (1627), **19**, 544-545.
- Five Members**, The, oppose Charles I in the Long Parliament (1642); attempted arrest of, **19**, 617.
- Five Nations**, see Iroquois.
- Five Years' War**, see King George's War.
- Flaccus, Caius Fulvius**, Roman consul 134 B.C.; in war against slaves in Sicily, **5**, 324; aids Gracchus, **5**, 362, 365; seeks to extend franchise to Latin and Italian allies, **5**, 372-373, 376; opposes the senate, **5**, 378; death of, **5**, 379.
- Flaccus, Lucius Valerius**, Roman consul 131 B.C.; unable to take the field against Aristonicus, **5**, 368.
- Flaccus, Lucius Valerius II**, Roman consul 86 B.C.; in war with Sulla, **5**, 431-434.
- Flaccus, Quintus Fulvius**, Roman consul 237 B.C.; in second Punic War, **5**, 261, 263, 266-268, 271.
- Flagellants**, a religious sect; origin of (ca. 1260), **14**, 125; example of infectious phenomena, **11**, 183.
- Flambard, Rannulf (Ralph)** (d. 1128), a Norman bishop of Durham, England; appointed chief minister of William Rufus (1089), **18**, 222; in compilation of Domesday Book, **18**, 222; feudal innovations of, **18**, 223; in plot to bribe Philip I of France (ca. 1094), **18**, 218; imprisonment and escape of, **18**, 230; character of, **18**, 227.
- Flaminius, Caius** (d. 217 B.C.), Roman tribune 232 B.C., and consul 223 B.C.; proposes to distribute certain public lands to poor citizens, **5**, 236; victorious over Insubrians (223 B.C.), **5**, 236-237; elected to oppose Hannibal (217 B.C.), **5**, 250; defeated and killed at battle of Lake Trasimene (217 B.C.), **5**, 251.
- Flaminius, Titus Quintius** (ca. 230-174 B.C.), Roman consul and general; overcomes Philip V of Macedon at Cynoscephalae (197 B.C.), **4**, 531; **5**, 297; sent to demand surrender of Hannibal (183 B.C.), **5**, 300; triumphs of, **5**, 301.
- Flammock, Thomas** (d. 1497), English attorney; heads rebellion of 1497, **19**, 32.
- Flamsteed, John** (1646-1719), English astronomer; appointed first astronomer royal (1675); observations of, **20**, 353.
- Flanders**, an ancient country of Europe, corresponding to parts of the present departments of Nord and Pas-de-Calais, France; the provinces of East and West Flanders, Belgium; and the southern part of the province of Zealand, Netherlands; main treatment of early history, **13**, 310-330; separated from Germany by the Treaty of Verdun (843 A.D.), **7**, 572; Baldwin becomes first count of (864-878 A.D.), **13**, 311; importance of Flemish cities in Middle Ages, **13**, 311-314; passes to Theodoric of Alsace (1129), **11**, 33; struggles with France (1191-1384), **11**, 76-77; **13**, 314-330; Philip VI of France invades (1328), **11**, 99 seq.; united to Burgundy (1384), **11**, 159; **13**, 330; united to Austria (1477), **13**, 363; **14**, 222; freed from homage to France (1529), **11**, 325; **13**, 369 note; Alessandro Farnese captures (1576), **10**, 243; portion of, passes to Holland (1648), **13**, 584; Artois ceded to France (1659), **11**, 521; Louis XIV overruns (1668, 1678), **13**, 631, 641; Louis XIV secures Lille and French Flanders (1713), **11**, 627; France retains Dutch Flanders (1795), **14**, 22.
- Flanders, Count of**, see Arnold, Ferrand, and Robert.
- Flanders, Louis, Count of**, see Louis.
- Flavian Emperors**, see Vespasian, Titus, and Domitian.
- Fleet Marriages**, irregular marriages in and near the Fleet prison, London; abolished by Marriage Act of 1753, **20**, 573.
- Fleetwood, Charles** (d. 1692), English parliamentary general; appointed commander in Ireland (1652), **20**, 117; encourages discontent in army, **20**, 193; succeeds Richard Cromwell in supreme authority (1659), **20**, 198.
- Flesselles, Jacques de** (1721-1789), French provost; deceives populace of Paris (1789), **12**, 171; victim of revolution, **12**, 178.
- Fletcher, Benjamin** (seventeenth century), colonial governor of New York 1692-1698; appointed governor of Pennsylvania and New York, **23**, 45; seeks to eradicate Dutch influence in New York, **23**, 164.
- Fletcher, Richard** (ca. 1543-1596), English bishop; at death of Mary Queen of Scots (1587), **19**, 374.

(U. S. A.); colony of anabaptists settle at (1645), **23**, 14.  
 Flutswinda, see Clotosuinda.  
 Fodevig, town in Denmark; battle of (1135), **16**, 250.  
 Foix, André de, French soldier; invades Castile (ca. 1521), **10**, 222; defeated at Logroño (1521), **10**, 223; death of (1521), **10**, 223.  
 Foix, Françoise de; see Châteaubriant.  
 Foix, Gaston de (1489-1512), duke de Nemours, a French soldier; wins battle of Ravenna (1512), **9**, 435-436; **11**, 302; **14**, 243; character of, **9**, 436; death of, **9**, 437.  
 Foix, Germaine de, niece of Louis XII of France; marries Ferdinand V of Castile (1506), **10**, 180.  
 Foix, Jean de Grailly, Count de, see Grailly.  
 Fokshani, town in Rumania; battle of (1789), **14**, 487; **17**, 407.  
 Foligno, Treaty of, a treaty between Napoleon I and Spain (1801), **12**, 509-510.  
 Foliot, Gilbert (d. 1187), English prelate; as bishop of Hereford, opposes Becket, **18**, 265.  
 Folkhov, town in Russia; battle of (1608), **17**, 233.  
 Folkungar (Folkungs), noble family of Sweden; rebel against Eric III (1250), **16**, 190; rule of (1250-1365), **16**, 190 seq.  
 Fonfrède, J. B. (1766-1793), French revolutionist; execution of (1793), **12**, 326.  
 Fonseca, Manuel Deodora da (1827-1892), Brazilian soldier and first president of Brazil; administration of, **23**, 664.  
 Fontainebleau, Treaties of; (1679) between France, Denmark, and Sweden, **16**, 369; (1762) between Great Britain, France, Spain, and Portugal, **20**, 600; (1785) between Austria and Holland, **14**, 476; (1807) between Spain and France, **10**, 324, 537.  
 Fontanges, Marie Angélique de Scoraille de Roussille, Duchess of (1661-1681), mistress of Louis XIV, **11**, 557.  
 Fontarabia, see Fuenterrabia.  
 Fontenailles (Fontenay), village in France; battle of (841 A.D.), **7**, 567.  
 Fontenelle, Bernard le Bovier de (1657-1757), French man of letters; employed to draw up the manifestos of the duke of Orleans (1723), **12**, 24.  
 Fontenoy, village in Belgium; battle of (1745), **12**, 41; **14**, 432; **20**, 562.  
 Fontevrault, town in France; Robert d'Arbrissel founds abbey at (1099), **8**, 493.  
 Fontrailles, Louis d'Astarac, Marquis de (d. 1677), French political agent; sent by Gaston, duke of Orleans, to conclude treaty with Spain (1641), **11**, 479-480.  
 Foote, Andrew Hull (1806-1863), American naval officer; at bombardment of Fort Henry (1862), **23**, 425; wounded in attack on Fort Donelson, **23**, 425; captures Island Number 10 (1862), **23**, 426.  
 Foote, Samuel Augustus (1780-1846), American politician and legislator; introduces

resolution in United States senate which precipitates the Webster-Hayne debate (1829), **23**, 356.  
 Foote's Resolution; see Foote, Samuel Augustus.  
 Forbach, battle of; see Spicheren.  
 Forbes, John (1710-1759), British soldier; captures Fort Duquesne (1759), **23**, 215-216.  
 Force Bills, acts of the American congress for the protection of political and civil rights in the South; (1870), **23**, 407; (1871), **23**, 468.  
 Forde, Francis (d. 1770), English soldier; attacks and defeats Dutch in the Hooghly (1759), **22**, 62.  
 Forefather's Rock, see Plymouth Rock.  
 Forest Districts, see Waldstätte.  
 Forey, Élie Frédéric (1804-1872), French soldier; in the battle of the Alma (1854), **17**, 565-570; in French expedition to Mexico (1862), **23**, 631.  
 Forli, a town in Italy; massacre at (1832), **9**, 586.  
 Formigny (Fourmigni), town in France; battle near (1450), **11**, 239.  
 Formorians, a sea-faring race; invade Ireland (ca. 100 B.C.), **21**, 332.  
 Formosa, an island off the coast of China; French reprisals in (1884), **24**, 556; ceded to Japan (1895), **24**, 578; Japanese expedition to (1874), **24**, 631.  
 Formosus (816-896 A.D.), pope 891-896 A.D.; election of (891), **8**, 577-578; grants imperial crown to Lambert (894), **7**, 591; death of (896), **8**, 578; remains of, desecrated, **8**, 578.  
 Formula of Concord, a basis of agreement between the Lutheran imperial estates (1580), **14**, 321.  
 Fornjoter (Forniot), most ancient family of Norway, **16**, 7.  
 Fornovo, a small town in the province of Parma, Italy; Charles VIII of France defeats Italians at (1495), **9**, 420-421.  
 Forrest, Sir John (1847-), Australian statesman, first premier of Western Australia, **22**, 249.  
 Forrest, Nathan Bedford (1821-1877), Confederate cavalry commander in the American Civil War; leads raid against Fort Donelson (1863), **23**, 441.  
 Forster, William Edward (1818-1886), English statesman; carries measure, making elementary education compulsory, **21**, 630; secretary for Ireland in Gladstone ministry, (1880-1881), **21**, 645.  
 Fort Beauregard; captured by Union forces in American Civil War, **23**, 422.  
 Fort Bowyer; British attack on, repelled, **23**, 338-339; taken by the British (1815), **23**, 339.  
 Fort Casimir, built by the Dutch on site of New Castle, Delaware (1651), **23**, 17.  
 Fort Chartres, French post on the Ohio; captured by English (1764), **23**, 227.  
 Fort Donelson; captured by Gen. Grant (1862), **23**, 426; raid of Forrest and Wheeler against, **23**, 441.



**Fousang**, land of, country described by Buddhist priests (499 A.D.); identified as America by some scholars, **22**, 401-402.

**Fowler, Sir Henry Hartley** (1830-), English statesman; introduces Parish Councils Act in parliament (1893), **21**, 650.

**Fox, Charles James** (1749-1806), English statesman; main treatment, **20**, 654-660; Wilkes affair, **20**, 617; opposes Lord North's ministry, **20**, 638; in Rockingham's coalition ministry, **20**, 638; refuses to act with Lord Shelbourne after Rockingham's death, **20**, 638; first conflict with Pitt, the Younger, **20**, 640; forms coalition ministry with North (1783), **20**, 641; introduces India Bill, **20**, 642; dismissed from office, by George III (1783), **20**, 643; defeated by Pitt in Regency Bill (1788), **20**, 647-648; one of managers of Warren Hastings's impeachment, **20**, 650; supports Wilberforce in movement for abolition of slave trade, **20**, 650; opposes Pitt's army estimates, **20**, 650; proposes abolition of Corporation and Test Acts, **20**, 651; opposes war with France (1793), **21**, 454; forms coalition ministry (1806), **21**, 470.

**Fox, George** (1624-1691), founder of the Society of Friends, in England; religion of, **20**, 164; persecution of, **23**, 30; visits North Carolina, **23**, 51.

**Fox, Henry**, first Lord Holland (d. 1774), English statesman, father of C. J. Fox; opposes Hardwick's Marriage Act (1753), **20**, 572; refuses to enter Newcastle ministry, **20**, 573; joins Newcastle party, **20**, 575; secretary of state (1755), **20**, 578, 579; resignation of (1756), **20**, 582; as paymaster of the forces, **20**, 587; retires from office and is created Lord Holland, **20**, 601; death of, **20**, 601.

**Foxe, John** (1516-1587), English martyrologist; writes letter to Queen Mary, protesting against persecutions, **19**, 453.

**Foxe, Richard** (ca. 1448-1528), English prelate; Henry VII makes bishop of Exeter, **19**, 16; negotiates marriage of Margaret Tudor with James IV, **19**, 32, 37; minister of Henry VIII, **19**, 57; introduces Wolsey to Henry VIII, **19**, 73.

**Foxes**, tribe of American Indians, of Lake region; and the French mission of Claude Allouez, **23**, 72; become allies of English, **23**, 193.

**Fox's Martyrs**, name given to followers of Fox who lost their seats in parliament in 1784, **20**, 644.

**Foy, Maximilien Sebastien** (1775-1825) French soldier; at Zürich (1799), **12**, 476; at Waterloo, **12**, 639 note; leaves chamber of deputies, **13**, 30; death of, **13**, 37.

**Fraga**, town in Spain; battle of (1134), **10**, 59.

**France**: main treatment, volumes **11** entire, **12** entire, and **13**, 1-264; **11**, Chapter I, the later Carolingians (843-987 A.D.),

1-21; Chapter II, the foundation of the Capetian dynasty (987-1180), 22-46; Chapter III, the development of the absolute monarchy (1180-1270), 47-73; Chapter IV, Philip III to the house of Valois (1270-1328), 74-97; Chapter V, the opening of the Hundred Years' War (1328-1350), 98-123; Chapter VI, John the Good and Charles the Wise (1350-1380), 124-154; Chapter VII, the betrayal of the kingdom (1380-1422), 155-186; Chapter VIII, the rescue of the realm (1422-1431), 187-219; Chapter IX, convalescence of France (1431-1461), 220-246; Chapter X, the reign of Louis XI, the triumph of the crown (1461-1483), 247-277; Chapter XI, Charles VIII and Louis XII: invasion of Italy (1483-1515), 278-305; Chapter XII, imperial struggles of Francis I and Henry II (1515-1559), 306-350; Chapter XIII, Catherine de' Medici and the religious wars (1559-1589), 351-394; Chapter XIV, Henry of Navarre, first of the Bourbons (1589-1610), 395-421; Chapter XV, the literary progress of France in the sixteenth century, 422-431; Chapter XVI, the early years of Louis XIII and the rise of Richelieu (1610-1628), 432-456; Chapter XVII, the dictatorship of Richelieu (1629-1643), 457-486; Chapter XVIII, the supremacy of Mazarin (1643-1661), 487-424; Chapter XIX, "L'Etat c'est moi" (1661-1715), 525-562; Chapter XX, Louis XIV, Spain and Holland (1661-1679), 563-591; Chapter XXI, the height and decline of the Bourbon monarchy (1679-1715), 592-631; Chapter XXII, the age of Louis XIV: aspects of its civilisation (1610-1715), 632-651; **12**, *A Prefatory Characterisation of the Period*; article by Prof. Alfred Rambaud 1-8; Chapter I, the early years of Louis XV (1715-1748), 9-48; Chapter II, the regency of Pompadour (1748-1764), 49-82; Chapter III, the last decade of Louis XV (1764-1774), 83-110; Chapter IV, the age of Voltaire (1717-1789), 111-122; Chapter V, Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette (1774-1789), 123-156; Chapter VI, the fall of the Bastille and of the old régime (1789), 157-190; *The Revolutionary Epoch (1789-1815)*, A Prefatory Article by Prof. Alfred Rambaud, 191-205; Chapter VII, the revolution under Mirabeau (1789-1791), 206-234; Chapter VIII, fall of the monarchy (1791-1792), 235-266; Chapter IX, the Commune and the king's execution (1792-1793), 267-296; Chapter X, the counter-revolution (1793), 297-324; Chapter XI, the Reign of Terror (1793-1794), 325-354; Chapter XII, war with all Europe (1793-1795), 355-387; Chapter XIII, the reaction (1794-1795), 388-417; Chapter XIV, the Directory: Napoleon in Italy (1795-1797), 418-443; Chapter XV, the rise of Napoleon (1797-1798), 444-467; Chapter XVI, fall of Directory



Roman Empire 1792-1806 and as Francis I emperor of Austria 1804-1835; becomes Holy Roman emperor, **14**, 505-506; war with France (1792), **12**, 377, 379; **14**, 506; Prussia deserts, for France (1795), **14**, 509; augments empire by third partition of Poland (1795), **14**, 511; ratifies Peace of Leoben (1797), **14**, 523; concludes Peace of Campo Formio (1797), **14**, 523; concludes alliance with Russia and England (1799), **14**, 529; abandons Russia in War of Second Coalition (1799), **17**, 435; concludes Treaty of Lunéville (1801), **14**, 533; assumes title of emperor of Austria (1804), **14**, 536; concludes convention with Russia against France (1805), **17**, 446; concludes Treaty of Pressburg (1805), **12**, 548; **14**, 538; attempts reconciliation with Napoleon (1806), **17**, 451; abdicates throne of Holy Roman Empire (1806), **14**, 538; submits to terms of Treaty of Schönbrunn (1809), **14**, 559; relations of, with the Tyrolese (1809), **14**, 562-563; makes alliance with Napoleon (1812), **17**, 470; meets Napoleon at Dresden (1812), **12**, 585; intervenes in War of Liberation (1813), **14**, 570; signs Treaty of Reichenbach (1813), **17**, 484; declares war on France (1813), **12**, 601; **14**, 574; **17**, 484; proposes armistice of Poischwitz, **12**, 603, 603 note; with allies at Paris (1814), **14**, 577; regains Italian territories at the Congress of Vienna (1815), **9**, 578-579; refuses to assume imperial title (1815), **14**, 584; joins Holy Alliance (1815), **14**, 585; **15**, 326; **17**, 497; attempts to suspend Hungarian constitution (1815), **14**, 610-611; signs alliance with England, Russia, and Prussia (1815), **17**, 498; at war with Morocco (1828-1830), **14**, 589; concludes Treaty of Adrianople (1829), **14**, 589; death of (1835), **14**, 594; characterisation of, **12**, 601; **14**, 506, 515; progress of Austria under, **14**, 594-596.

Francis I, emperor of Austria, see Francis II, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire.

Francis I (1494-1547), king of France 1515-1547; education of, **11**, 307-308; early life at Château Amboise, **11**, 300; at siege of Térouanne (1513), **19**, 63; accession of (1515), **9**, 441; **11**, 306; assumes title of duke of Milan (1515), **16**, 618; concludes treaties with England and the Netherlands (1515), **11**, 308; renews alliance of Louis XII with Venice (1515), **9**, 44; **11**, 309; at battle of Marignano (1515), **9**, 441; **11**, 309; **16**, 619; **19**, 74; knighted by Bayard, **11**, 309; regains Milan, Parma, and Vicenza, **11**, 309; **16**, 619; relations of, with Henry VIII of England (1515), **19**, 74; concludes Treaty of Geneva (1515), **11**, 309; relations of, with Scotland (1516), **19**, 75; concludes Treaty of Friburg (1516), **11**, 309; abolishes Pragmatic Sanction and signs concordat (1516), **11**, 309; rivalry of, with Charles V of Spain

(1519), **10**, 214; **13**, 368; **14**, 249; unfriendly attitude of Henry VIII of England toward (1519), **19**, 78-79; meets Henry VIII on the Field of the Cloth of Gold (1520), **11**, 311-313, **19**, 79-81; Henry VIII joins Charles V in alliance against (1521), **19**, 83; at war with Charles V (1520-1525), **11**, 313-320; concludes treaty with Swiss cantons (1521), **16**, 620; Constable de Bourbon deserts, for Charles V (1522), **11**, 315-316; aids the Scots against Henry VIII (1522), **19**, 86-89; **21**, 230; at battle of Pavia (1525), **9**, 448; **10**, 225; **11**, 317-319; **16**, 620; **19**, 90; captivity of (1525-1526), **9**, 448; **11**, 319-322; **19**, 93; negotiations of, with Turkey (1525), **24**, 346, 348; concludes Treaty of Madrid (1526), **9**, 450; **11**, 320; joins league for liberation of Italy (1526), **9**, 450; **11**, 322; innovations at court of, **11**, 330; matrimonial treaties of, with Henry VIII (1527), **19**, 91-95; **11**, 332; ingratitude of, toward Andrea Doria (1528), **11**, 324; concludes Treaty of Cambray (Ladies' Peace) (1529), **11**, 325; at war with Charles V (1536-1544), **9**, 463-464; **11**, 333-334; **14**, 274, 276-277; sends Jacques Cartier to America (1535), **22**, 464; aided by Barbarossa (1543), **24**, 353; concludes Treaty of Crespy (1544), **11**, 334; **14**, 277; death of (1547), **11**, 335; attitude of, toward Protestants, **11**, 331-332; characterisation of, **11**, 306, 308, 310-311, 336-337; progress of France under, **11**, 326-332.

Francis II (1544-1560), king of France 1559-1560; marries Mary Stuart of Scotland (1558), **21**, 250; accession of (1559), **11**, 352; **21**, 253; enmity of Elizabeth of England toward (1559), **19**, 283; condemns Condé to death (1560), **11**, 355; death of, **11**, 356; **21**, 257.

Francis I (1777-1830), king of the Two Sicilies 1825-1830; reign of, **9**, 586.

Francis II (1836-1894), king of the Two Sicilies 1859-1861; accession of **9**, 607; withdraws from Naples before Garibaldi (1860), **9**, 609; resides in Rome (1861-1871), **9**, 610.

Francis Joseph I (1830-), emperor of Austria 1848-; accession of (1848), **14**, 650; subdues revolt in Hungary (1848-1849), **14**, 651-658; at war with Italy (1849), **14**, 658-661; abolishes constitution of March 4, 1849 (1851), **15**, 9; foreign policy of, in Crimean War (1853-1856), **15**, 12-14; marriage of (1854), **15**, 12; concludes concordat with pope (1855), **15**, 9-10; intervenes for peace in Russo-Turkish War (1856), **17**, 584; signs Treaty of Paris (1856), **15**, 585; in War of Italian Independence (1859), **9**, 605-606; **15**, 14-18; reforms constitution (1860-1861), **15**, 18-20; convokes an assembly of German princes at Frankfort (1863), **15**, 21; in Schleswig-Holstein War (1864), **15**, 22, 484-485; in Seven

Fraser, Simon, see Lovat, Lord.

Fraser, Simon, son of Lord Lovat; made commander of new Highland regiment (1756), **20**, 583.

Frauenstadt, town of Prussia; battle of (1706), **16**, 377; **17**, 273.

Fravartish, see Phraortes II.

Fravitta, a Goth, in service of Rome; defeats Gainas on the Hellespont (400 A.D.), **7**, 38.

Frazer, Simon, Canadian pioneer; builds first trading-post in British Columbia (1806), **22**, 342.

Frazier's Farm, battle of; see Glendale.

Frébault, Charles Victor (1813-1888), French soldier; at siege of Paris, **13**, 163.

Fredegund (d. 597 A.D.), a Frankish queen, wife of Chilperic; intrigues of, **7**, 479; **10**, 20.

Fredericia, a fortified seaport in Jutland, Denmark; besieged by the troops of Schleswig-Holstein (1849), **15**, 449.

Frederick I (ca. 1471-1533), king of Denmark and Norway 1523-1533; created duke of Schleswig and Holstein (1481), **16**, 219; claims part sovereignty of Denmark and Norway (1490), **16**, 225; reign of, **16**, 243-254; death of, **16**, 254.

Frederick II (1534-1588), king of Denmark and Norway 1559-1588; accession of, **16**, 345-347; wars of, with Sweden (1563-1570), **16**, 347-349; internal difficulties during reign of (1580-1583), **16**, 349-351; religious intolerance of, **16**, 352; death of, **16**, 353.

Frederick III (1609-1670), king of Denmark and Norway 1648-1670; accession of, **16**, 361; reign of, **16**, 361-368; declares war against Sweden (1657), **16**, 363; concludes peace of Roeskilde (1658), **16**, 339; constitutional changes (1661), **16**, 365; death of, **16**, 368.

Frederick IV (1671-1730), king of Denmark and Norway 1699-1730; conspiracy of, **16**, 371, 412; renewed hostilities with Sweden, **16**, 412; concludes Treaty of Stockholm with Sweden (1720), **16**, 412.

Frederick V (1723-1766), king of Denmark, and Norway 1746-1766; reign of, **16**, 413-414; death of, **16**, 414.

Frederick VI (1768-1839), king of Denmark and Norway 1808-1839; as regent (1781-1808), **16**, 418; defeated at battle of the Baltic or of Copenhagen (1801), **16**, 421; accession of, to throne, **16**, 426; loses Norway (1814), **16**, 470.

Frederick VII (1808-1863), king of Denmark 1848-1863; accession of, **15**, 446; **16**, 440; wages war with Schleswig-Holstein (1848-1850), **15**, 447; gives new constitution to Schleswig and Holstein (1863), **15**, 482; death of, **16**, 442; **21**, 628.

Frederick VIII (1843-), king of Denmark, **16**, 450.

Frederick (I) "Barbarossa" (1121-1190), king of the Germans and emperor of Holy Roman Empire; main treatment of, **14**, 91-109; becomes emperor, **14**, 95; crusade of, **8**, 380-383; **16**, 156; **24**, 169; struggle

of, with Adrian IV, **8**, 603-606; submission of, to Alexander III, **14**, 101; first Italian campaign (1154-1155) (Tortona), **9**, 46-48; **14**, 97-99; second Italian campaign (1158-1162); destroys Milan, **9**, 49-53; **14**, 99-101; third Italian campaign (1163), **9**, 53-54; **14**, 101; fourth Italian campaign, 1166-1168 (Lombard League formed), **9**, 54-57; **14**, 101-102; fifth Italian campaign 1171-1177 (defeated at Legnano, Peace of Constance), **9**, 57-60; **14**, 103-106; last visit of, to Italy (1181-1186), **9**, 42, 60-61; **14**, 106; marriages of, **14**, 98, 106; war with Conrad von Zähringen, **14**, 91; Henry the Lion and, **14**, 102-103, 105; campaign against Poland (1157), **14**, 98; **24**, 29; establishment of the duchy of Austria (Document), **15**, 582 seq.; relations with Denmark, **16**, 148-149, 155-156; refuses alliance of Servia, **24**, 189; death of, **8**, 382; **14**, 108; characterisation of, **14**, 96; legends concerning, **14**, 108-109.

Frederick II (1194-1250), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1220-1250; acknowledged king of the Two Sicilies (1197), **9**, 61; struggle with Otto IV, **9**, 85; **14**, 112-113; crowned king of the Romans and Germans (1215), **9**, 85; **14**, 113; crowned emperor (1220), **9**, 90; **14**, 114; causes of papal animosity against, **14**, 114; redeems the Holy Land, **9**, 91; **14**, 115; quells rebellion of his son Henry, **14**, 115; takes possession of Austria (1237), **14**, 115; relations with the Lombard League, **9**, 92-94; shows disastrous severity to the subdued cities, **14**, 116; struggle with the papacy, **9**, 614-616; **9**, 94-97; **14**, 116-117; attempts to rouse Europe against Tatar invasion (1240), **17**, 136, death of, **14**, 118; **8**, 616; **9**, 98-99; character and achievements of, **14**, 120-121; influence of Arabs at court of, **9**, 182; as a forerunner of the Renaissance, **9**, 205.

Frederick (III) "the Handsome" (1286-1330) king of the Germans and duke of Austria; rivalry with Ludwig the Bavarian, **14**, 169-173; defeated at Mühldorf, **14**, 171; retires to monastery and dies, **14**, 173.

Frederick III (IV as king of Germans) (1415-1493), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, 1440-1493; character of, **14**, 217; becomes emperor, **14**, 218; coronation of, in Rome (1452), **14**, 218; wars of, with Switzerland (1453), **14**, 220; legends concerning, **14**, 225; incurs hostility of electors (1456), **14**, 229; sacrifices French alliance (1475), **16**, 599.

Frederick, king of Naples (d. 1504); accession of (1496), **9**, 426; despoiled of kingdom (1501), **9**, 427-428; **11**, 298; made duke of Anjou, **11**, 298.

Frederick I (1657-1713), king of Prussia 1700-1713, and, as Frederick III, elector of Brandenburg; as elector, **15**, 144-145; becomes king, **14**, 405; **15**, 145; conquers Pomerania, **16**, 388-389.

14, 249; 13, 368; protects Luther at Wartburg, 14, 257.  
**Frederick II** (1720-1785), landgrave of Hesse-Cassel 1760-1785; sells troops to England, 23, 254.  
**Frederick**, prince of Hesse, brother-in-law of Frederick VI of Denmark; at battle of Sehested (1813), 16, 431-432.  
**Frederick "with the Empty Pocket"** (1382-1439), archduke of Austria, son of the Archduke Leopold; assembles a force in the Tyrol (1405), 16, 582-583; repulsed by Appenzellers, 16, 583; excommunicated by the Council of Constance and put under the ban of the empire (1415), 16, 584; renounces rights over Swiss bailiwicks, 16, 585; makes submission to Emperor Sigismund, 16, 585.  
**Frederick "the Warlike"** (b. 1211), archduke of Austria; estates declared forfeit (1237), 14, 115.  
**Frederick I** (1826-), grand duke of Baden 1856-; regency of (1852-1856), 15, 466.  
**Frederick, Christian August** (1829-1880), duke of Augustenburg; claims Danish throne (1863), 16, 444.  
**Frederick**, duke of Upper Lorraine 1046 A.D., 7, 640.  
**Frederick III** (1597-1659), duke of Schleswig-Holstein; gives asylum to Arminians, 13, 569.  
**Frederick I, of Hohenstaufen** (d. 1105), duke of Swabia; supports Henry IV, 7, 653.  
**Frederick II** (1090-1147), duke of Swabia; proposed as emperor of Holy Roman Empire, 14, 89; at war with Conrad of Franconia, 14, 90.  
**Frederick V** (1168-1191), duke of Swabia, son of Barbarossa; in war with Saladin, 14, 108.  
**Frederick "with the Bitten Cheek"** (1257-1324), markgraf of Meissen and landgraf of Thuringia; acknowledged sovereign of Meissen and Thuringia, 14, 166; in conflict with Waldemar, 14, 168; offered crown of Holy Roman Empire, 14, 180.  
**Frederick** (1249-1268), son of markgraf of Baden, favourite of Conradin, 14, 128; death, 14, 129.  
**Frederick Augustus I, "the Just,"** (1750-1827), king of Saxony, ally of Prussia in Potato War, 14, 459; ally of Napoleon, 14, 568, 573; becomes king (1807), 15, 297.  
**Frederick Augustus II** (1797-1854), king of Saxony; as co-ruler of Saxony (1830), 15, 403.  
**Frederick Augustus I**, elector of Saxony; see Augustus II, king of Poland.  
**Frederick Augustus II**, elector of Saxony; see Augustus III, king of Poland.  
**Frederick Charles**, (1828-1885), prince of Prussia, the "Red Prince", a Prussian soldier, nephew of William I of Prussia; in the war of Prussia and Austria against Denmark (1864), 16, 446; in Austro-Prussian War, 15, 488, 489, 490, 493; in Franco-Prussian War, 13, 152, 155, 167, 168, 174.

**Frederick Henry**, (1584-1647), prince of Orange, a Dutch soldier and statesman, the youngest son of William I, stadholder of Netherlands 1625-1647; birth, 13, 499; given command of the "New Gueux" (1599), 13, 534; at the battle of Nieupoort (1600), 13, 535-536; in the campaigns of 1605-1606, 13, 540-541; invades Brabant, 13, 571; marriage of (1625), 13, 573; becomes stadholder, 13, 576-577; defeats Spaniards, 13, 578; title given to, by king of France, 13, 581; takes Breda (1638), 14, 374; assumes care of the Great Elector (1640), 15, 132; death of, 13, 582-583.  
**Frederick Louis** (1707-1751), prince of Wales, son of George II of England; character of, 20, 551; marries Augusta of Saxe-Gotha (1736), 20, 552; rupture with his father, 20, 552; leads opposition to government, 20, 571; death of, 20, 571.  
**Frederick William I** (1688-1740), king of Prussia 1713-1740; reforms of (1723), 15, 146; at war with Charles XII of Sweden (1714), 15, 148; 16, 388; condemns Katte to death (1730), 15, 152-153; in War of Polish Succession (1733-1735), 15, 149-150; hostility of, to his son (1736), 15, 150-152; reconciled to Frederick, 15, 154; death of, 14, 426; 15, 154; characterisation of, 15, 146-148; progress of Prussia under, 15, 149.  
**Frederick William II** (1744-1797), king of Prussia 1786-1797; accession of (1786), 15, 257; relations of, with Holland (1786), 15, 266; in war with Holland (1787), 15, 267-268; advisors of (1788), 15, 261; forms alliance with England (1788), 17, 405; conspires against Austria (1790), 17, 409; concludes alliance with Poland (1790), 15, 269; leagues with Austria against France (1791), 15, 268-269; meets Leopold II of Austria at Pillnitz (1791), 14, 503; 15, 269; at war with France (1792-1795), 12, 279-280; share of, in second partition of Poland (1793), 15, 272; in coalition against France (1793), 12, 362-363; 15, 272; dreads French policy in Poland (1794), 12, 379; invades Poland (1794), 15, 274; 17, 419; defeats Kosciuszko at Szczekociny (1794), 15, 274; 17, 419; withdraws from War of First Coalition (1794), 15, 276; concludes Treaty of Bâle (1795), 15, 274, 279; signs treaty of third partition of Poland (1795), 17, 419; attitude of, toward France (1794-1795), 15, 277-278; death of (1797), 15, 281; economic conditions of Prussia at death of, 15, 281; reforms under, 15, 258 seq.; characterisation of, 15, 258.  
**Frederick William III** (1770-1840), king of Prussia 1797-1840; marriage of (1793), 15, 298; accession of (1797), 15, 282; neutrality of, during War of Second Coalition (1798), 15, 284-286; meets Alexander of Russia at Memel (1802), 15, 289; refuses to guarantee the in-

- and dictator; drives the last Spaniards from Chiloe, and resigns from presidency (1826), **23**, 610.
- Fréjus, bishop of, see Fleury.
- Frelinghuysen, Frederick Theodore (1817-1885), American statesman, secretary of state 1881-1885; negotiates treaty with Nicaragua for the construction of an Isthmian canal (1884), **23**, 651.
- Frémont, John Charles (1813-1890), an American explorer, general and politician; takes part in the conquest of California (1846-1847), **23**, 373; republican candidate for president (1856), **23**, 400; in command in Missouri (1861), **23**, 422; emancipation proclamation of (1861), **23**, 422; radical republican nominee for president (1864), **23**, 450.
- French, John Denton Pinkstone (1852-), British soldier; relieves Kimberley (1900), **22**, 275, 312; repulses Boers near Colesberg (1900), **22**, 310.
- French Academy (Académie Française), a body of forty men of letters, the object of which is to supervise the use of the French language and regulate the literary taste of the people; foundation of, by Richelieu (1635), **11**, 474, 632-633; defends liberty of press (1827), **13**, 37.
- French and Indian War, or Old French War (1754-1763), the last in a series of wars between France and England in America (the American phase of the Seven Years' War); main treatment, **23**, 203-230; expulsion of the Acadians (1755), **23**, 204-206; Braddock's project and defeat, **23**, 206-211; the battle of Lake George, **23**, 211-213; the disastrous campaign of 1756-1757, **23**, 213-214; the successes of 1758-1759; **23**, 214-217; Quebec taken by the English under Wolfe (1759), **23**, 217-222; peace with France (1763), **23**, 222-223; Pontiac's conspiracy (1763), **23**, 223-225; the Indian War, **23**, 225-226; the death of Pontiac and the end of Indian power, **23**, 226-229. For other French and Indian wars see King William's War, Queen Anne's War, King George's War.
- French Congo, a French-African colony; foundation of, **13**, 194.
- French Dynasties, in Athens (thirteenth century), **7**, 303, 322.
- French Fury (1583), a treacherous attack on Antwerp by the French under the duke of Anjou, **13**, 496-498.
- French Indo-China, general name for French possessions in southeastern Asia; main treatment of, **24**, 517-521; physical features of, **24**, 517; early history of, **24**, 518; foreign relations of, **24**, 519; comes under French control (1861-1874), **24**, 520; government of, **24**, 520; Chronology, **24**, 686; see also **Cochin China**.
- French Revolution, The, a revolution which overthrew the Bourbon monarchy and the old feudal régime in France at the close of the eighteenth century; causes of, **12**, 181-190.
- Under Mirabeau (1789-1791), **12**, 206-234; National Assembly, **12**, 207; the Émigrés, **12**, 208.
- Fall of monarchy (1791-1792), **12**, 235-266; flight of king, **12**, 239; legislative assembly, **12**, 248; rise of Commune, **12**, 259.
- The Commune (1792-1793), **12**, 267-296; September massacres, **12**, 270; Republic proclaimed, **12**, 281; Girondists vs. Jacobins, **12**, 283; battle of Jemmapes, **12**, 288; trial and execution of Louis XVI, **12**, 288-296.
- The Counter-Revolution (1793), **12**, 297-324; fall of Girondists, **12**, 299; death of Marat, **12**, 302; Constitution of year III, **12**, 308, 662-666; organisation of the Terror, **12**, 312; trial and execution of Marie Antoinette, **12**, 316-324.
- Reign of Terror (1793-1794), **12**, 325-354; execution of Girondists, **12**, 326; worship of Reason, **12**, 331; fall of Hébertists, **12**, 332; coalition against Robespierre, **12**, 339; fall of Robespierre, **12**, 341; see also Consulate, Convention, Directory, Girondists, Jacobins, Napoleon, and Napoleonic Wars.
- French Spoliation Claims, Conclusion of (July, 1831), negotiations between United States and France concerning, **23**, 361-362.
- Frenchtown (now Monroe), a town in Michigan; battle of (September 22nd, 1813), **23**, 330.
- Frentanians, an early Italian people; origin of, **5**, 49.
- Frere, Sir Henry Bartle Edward (1815-1884), British Colonial official; administration of, in Cape Colony, **21**, 642; **22**, 270.
- Fréron, Louis Stanislas (1765-1802), a French revolutionist; incendiary writings of (1792), **12**, 259; joins Thermidorian reaction (1794), **12**, 389; unpopularity of, in Paris (1795), **12**, 394.
- Frescobaldi, Tommaso (fifteenth century), Florentine patriot; character and heroic death of, **9**, 284.
- Frey, Scandinavian deity; sent as hostage to Asaland, **16**, 14; position of, in Scandinavian hierarchy, **16**, 21; builds temple and palace in Upsala, **16**, 34.
- Freya, Scandinavian deity, sister of Frey, **16**, 15, 21; see also Freia.
- Freycinet, Charles Louis de Saulces de (1828-), French politician; minister of public works, **13**, 191; minister of foreign affairs, **13**, 193; minister of war, and premier, **13**, 195.
- Freyr, see Frey.
- Fribourg (Freiburg), canton of Switzerland; defeat of, by Bernese (1340), **16**, 570; opens campaign in the canton Vaud (1475), **16**, 597 seq.; independence of, recognised (1476-1477), **16**, 603, 607; admitted to Swiss Confederation (1481), **16**, 610; treaty of, with Geneva (1519), **16**, 635; strife between burghers and aristocracy (1781), **17**, 3; liberal constitution adopted in (1831), **17**, 37;

**Fulk (Foulques) III**, surnamed **The Black** (972-1040), count of Anjou 987-1040, pilgrimages of, to Holy Land, **11**, 27; crimes of, **11**, 27; begins erection of cathedral of Angers, **11**, 27.

**Fulk IV**, surnamed **The Quarreler** (1043-1109), count of Anjou; instigates revolt against William the Conqueror, **18**, 187.

**Fulk (Foulques)** (d. 1201), French priest; preaches a crusade (1199), **8**, 413-414.

**Fulrad**, abbot of St. Denis; in embassy to Pope Zacharias (750 A.D.), **7**, 508; welcomes Pope Stephen to France (754 A.D.), **7**, 511; carries keys of Italian cities to Rome (756 A.D.), **7**, 515-516.

**Fulton, Robert** (1765-1815), American inventor; successfully navigates Hudson River in his steamboat *Clermont* (1807), **23**, 500.

**Fulvia**, Roman courtesan; discloses Catiline's plot (63 B.C.), **5**, 484.

**Fulvia** (d. 40 B.C.), the wife of Clodius, then of Curio and later of Mark Antony; excites mob to vengeance for death of Clodius (52 B.C.), **5**, 512; mutilates remains of Cicero (43 B.C.), **5**, 620; incites insurrection in Italy (40 B.C.), **5**, 625-626.

**Fulvius, Cn. Maximus Centumalus**, Roman consul (298 B.C.); invades Samnium, **5**, 194, 196.

**Fulvius**, see **Flaccus**.

**Fundamental Articles**, a bill establishing new electoral system and concerning the ques-

tion of nationality in Austro-Hungary (1871); passed by diet (1871), **15**, 38-40.

**Fundamental Law, The** (*Grondwet*), a constitutional law of Holland, in effect 1887, **14**, 65.

**Fundamental Orders, The**, first constitution of Connecticut (1639), **23**, 107.

**Fundanius, Caius**, Roman consul 243 B.C.; and Hamilear, **5**, 232.

**Funeral Customs**; embalming in Egypt, **1**, 197, 237-239; Babylonian, **1**, 478; Scythian customs, **2**, 408-409; Lycian, **2**, 418; Gothic, **6**, 590, Hun, **6**, 594; Bulgarian, **24**, 158; Tibetan, **24**, 507; Persian, **2**, 569; Greek, **3**, 35, 41, 60, 64, 65, 171, 172; **6**, 392; early Italian, **3**, 60.

**Fung-taow**, Chinese inventor; invents printing (924 A.D.), **24**, 544.

**Furies, The**, Roman goddesses of vengeance; the Greek Eumenides, **3**, 166, 375.

**Furnes (Veurne)**, town in Belgium; battle of (1297), **11**, 75; **18**, 415.

**Fürstenberg, Henry, Count of** (1464-1499), German soldier; at battle of Dornach, (1499), **14**, 242.

**Fürstenberg, Wilhelm Egon von** (1629-1704), German cardinal; candidate for archbishopric of Cologne, **11**, 599.

**Fuscus, Cornelius**, Roman governor of Illyricum (88 A.D.), **6**, 258.

**Futteth Ali**, see **Fath Ali**.

**Futtigarh**, see **Fathigarh**.

**Fyt, Jan** (1611-1661), Flemish painter, **13**, 599.



- tain; leads Caledonians and allies against Romans, **18**, 16; **21**, 4.
- Galicia**, ancient Spanish province; tin obtained by Phoenicians from, **2**, 277; invaded by the Suevi (fifth century A.D.), **10**, 15.
- Galicia**, province of Austria-Hungary; revolt in (1846), **14**, 601 seq.; **24**, 119; secured to Austria; **14**, 638; ancient inhabitants of, **17**, 119.
- Galigai**, Leonora (seventeenth century), favourite of Marie de' Medici, **11**, 433.
- Galilæans**, followers of Judas the Gaulonite, likewise the early name for Christians, **6**, 323-324.
- Galileo** (1564-1642), Italian scientist; conflict of, with the Church, **9**, 493.
- Galitzin**, Prince Alexander Mikhailovitch (1718-1783), Russian soldier; in Turkish War, **24**, 416.
- Galitzin**, Prince Alexander Nicolaievitch (1774-1844), Russian statesman; defeats French at Golymin (1807), **17**, 452; receives Quakers at St. Petersburg, **17**, 507; campaign of, in Galicia (1809), **17**, 466.
- Galitzin**, Prince Dmitri (d. 1738), Russian statesman; member of Secret High Council, **17**, 328; urges circumscription of imperial power, **17**, 331.
- Galitzin**, Prince Dmitri Alexeievitch (1738-1803), Russian diplomatist; in war against Turks (1769), **17**, 380; in pursuit of Pugatshev, "the pretender," **17**, 387.
- Galitzin**, Prince Mikhail (1674-1730), Russian general; occupies Finland (1714), **17**, 288.
- Galitzin**, Prince Vasili, "the Great" (1633-1713), a Russian soldier and statesman; advises the abolishment of hereditary pretension, **17**, 248; as prime minister (1684), **17**, 250; banished (1689), **17**, 253-254; forced to retire from Crimea (1688), **24**, 396.
- Galla** (fourth century A.D.), daughter of Valentinian and Justina, wife of Theodosius the Great, **6**, 526.
- Galla**, Sosia, wife of C. Silius; banished by Tiberius (24 A.D.), **6**, 144, 145.
- Gallas**, ancient Egyptian tribe, **1**, 86.
- Gallas**, Matthias von (1584-1647), Austrian soldier; in intrigues against Wallenstein, **14**, 363; at Nördlingen (1634), **14**, 365; defeated by the Swedes at Jüterbog (1644), **14**, 381.
- Gallatin**, Albert (1761-1849), American financier; as secretary of the treasury, supports war policy of Madison in 1812, **23**, 328.
- Gallic War**, see Gauls.
- Gallienus**, Publius Licinius (d. 268 A.D.), Roman emperor; reign of, **6**, 417-420; Roman losses under, **6**, 418, 419; **24**, 127.
- Gallissonière**, Roland Michel Barrin, Marquis de la (1693-1756), French admiral; promotes French colonisation on the Ohio, **23**, 84; as governor of Canada (1745), **12**, 45; **23**, 198; captures Minorca, (1756), **12**, 67-69; **20**, 580.
- Gallo-Brythonic** (Cymric), one of the two main branches of the Celtic family, **18**, 2.
- Gallus**, see Cestius Gallus.
- Gallus**, Ælius, Roman governor of Egypt 24 B. C.; attempts to subjugate Arabia Felix, **6**, 30; **8**, 110.
- Gallus**, Lucius Anicius, Roman prætor 168 B.C.; reduces Illyricum, **5**, 304.
- Gallus**, Constantius, see Constantius II, emperor.
- Gallus**, Caius Cornelius (ca. 69-26 B.C.), Roman poet and soldier; viceroy of Egypt, **6**, 46, 121.
- Gallus**, Caius Vibius Trebonianus (d. 253 A.D.), Roman emperor; as general in war against Goths (251 A.D.), **6**, 413; reign of, **6**, 414.
- Galt**, Sir Alexander Tillock (1817-1893), Canadian statesman; champions cause of Canadian confederation, **22**, 342.
- Galvez**, José (1729-1787), Spanish statesman; reforms of, in Spanish-American colonies, **23**, 574-575.
- Galway**, earl of; see Ruvigny.
- Galway**, capital of County Galway, Ireland; surrenders to Godert de Ginkel (1691), **20**, 424.
- Gama**, Saldanha da, Brazilian admiral; in revolt of 1893, **23**, 665.
- Gama**, Vasco da (ca. 1469-1524), Portuguese navigator; doubles Cape of Good Hope, **10**, 475-476; **22**, 265; discovers Natal (1497), **22**, 318; reaches India (1498), **10**, 477; **22**, 40; second expedition to India (1502), **10**, 480-481.
- Gamarra**, Agustin (1785-1841), Peruvian soldier; revolts, **23**, 612.
- Gambacorta**, Pietro (d. 1392), ruler of Pisa 1369-1392; assassination of, **9**, 254.
- Gambetta**, Léon (1838-1882), French statesman; organises army of the Loire, **13**, 167; assumes dictatorship (1870), **13**, 171; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 173, 174, 178, 179; protests against Peace of Versailles, **13**, 179; **15**, 529; resignation of (1871), **13**, 179; reënters Chamber of Deputies, **13**, 189; political ascendancy of, **13**, 191, 192; death of, **13**, 193.
- Gambuli**, Aramæan tribe, **1**, 401, 422, 430.
- Games and Recreations**, see Sports.
- Gammelsdorf**, place in Bavaria; battle of (1315), **14**, 169.
- Gandamuk**, a village in Afghanistan; Treaty of (1879), **21**, 641; **22**, 208.
- Gandish**, see Kandish.
- Ganesa** or **Ganesha**, Hindu divinity of wisdom, **2**, 540, 541.
- Ganganelli**, see Clement XIV.
- Gangarides**, East Indian tribe, **2**, 479; **4**, 360.
- Ganilh**, Charles (1760-1836), French economist; retired from senate (1802), **12**, 523.
- Ganjak**, Persian fire temple; destroyed by Heraclius (623 A.D.), **8**, 94.
- Gannys**, a eunuch, general of Elagabalus, **6**, 395, 397.
- Ganteaume**, Honoré (1755-1818), French admiral, **12**, 513.

- 527; Goths and, **7**, 379, 381, 387, 472; **10**, 21, 22; Franks conquer, **7**, 441, 458-459, 461; war with Saracens, **7**, 448, 494-495, 498, 516; condition in fifth century, **7**, 464; Huns invade country of, **7**, 465; under Clovis, **7**, 466-467, 476; Danes ravage country, **7**, 528, 530; come to England, **18**, 2.
- Gaumata** (Gometes), Persian king (the "False Smerdis"); impersonates brother of Cambyses and usurps throne, **2**, 603; reign and assassination of (521 B.C.), **2**, 605.
- Gaunt**, Elizabeth (d. 1685), last woman executed for a political offence in England; burned at stake for harbouring Rye House plotter, **20**, 380, 381.
- Gaunt**, John of, see **John of Gaunt**.
- Gautsch von Frankenthurn**, Paul (1851-), Austrian statesman; premier (1897), **15**, 61; (1904), **15**, 62.
- Gauzlin** (ninth century), abbot of St. Germain, **7**, 584, 588.
- Gaveston**, Piers, earl of Cornwall (d. 1312), favourite of Edward II of England, **18**, 430; character of, **18**, 431; execution, **18**, 432.
- Gavinana**, battle of (1530), **9**, 460.
- Gavius**, a Roman trader; cruelty of Verres to (ca. 72 B.C.), **5**, 455.
- Gavre**, prince of, see **Egmont**.
- Gavre**, town in Belgium; siege of (1452), **11**, 243.
- Gavril Pasha**, governor of East Rumelia; deposed (1885), **24**, 182.
- Gawilgarh**, siege of (1804), **22**, 121.
- Gawler**, George (1796-1869), British colonial official; administration of, as governor of South Australia, **22**, 246.
- Gayto Petro**, governor of Sicily, **9**, 182.
- Gaza**, town, Syria; Alexander besieges, **4**, 312-315; battles of (1244), **8**, 433 seq.; (1516), **24**, 444.
- Gazan de la Peyrière**, Honoré Théophile Maxime (1765-1844), French general; defeats Condé before Constance (1799), **12**, 476; defeated by Russians at Dirnstein (1805), **17**, 448.
- Gazi Hassan**, see **Hassan Bey**.
- Geary**, John White (1819-1873), American soldier; governor of Kansas (1856), **23**, 398.
- Geary Act**, for exclusion of Chinese from United States passed in 1892, **23**, 482.
- Geberic** (fourth century A.D.), king of Goths, **6**, 464, 598.
- Gebhard**, margrave of Franconia (909 A.D.), **7**, 595.
- Gebhard**, bishop of Ratisbon; revolts against Henry III (1055), **7**, 644.
- Gebhard of Waldburg**, elector archbishop of Cologne; deposed (1583), **14**, 321.
- Gedaliah** (sixth century B.C.), governor of Judea, **2**, 120.
- Geddes**, Jeanie, leads protest against the liturgy in Scotland (1637), **19**, 574 note.
- Gedicke**, Simon, court chaplain of John Sigismund (ca. 1608), **15**, 109 seq.
- Gedrosia** (Baluchistan), ancient Asiatic country; Alexander marches through, **2**, 300; revolts against Persia (340 B.C.), **2**, 629.
- Gedymin or Gedimin**, king of Poland and grand-duke of Lithuania; leader of Lithuanian independence (1320), **17**, 147; conquests in Russia, **24**, 41.
- Geer af Finspang**, Louis Gerhard von (1818-1896), Swedish statesman; minister of justice (1858-1870), **16**, 487-488.
- Geertsema**, leader of Dutch cabinet (1872), **14**, 63 seq.
- Geert**, see **Gerhard**.
- Geertruydenberg**, Charter of (1213), **13**, 292.
- Geisa**, king of Hungarians ca. 983 A.D.; baptised, **7**, 624.
- Geitskor**, Grim, frames Icelandic code (928), **16**, 123.
- Gehringer**, Baron von, appointed civil commissioner in Hungary (1850), **15**, 5.
- Gelasius I**, pope 492-496 A.D.; emphasises primacy of Roman see, **8**, 528.
- Gelasius II**, pope 1118-1119; election of, to papal chair opposed, **8**, 602.
- Gelderland** (Gueldres), province of Netherlands; war in (1503), **14**, 239; William of Orange defends, **10**, 243.
- Gelderland**, Reinhold, Count of, attempts to assassinate Albert I of Germany (1299), **14**, 160 seq.
- Gelimer**, king of Vandals 530-534 A.D.; conquests, **7**, 88; Belisarius defeats, **7**, 91-96; treatment by Justinian, **7**, 97.
- Gelo** (Gelon), tyrant of Syracuse 485-478 B.C.; defeats Himera, **2**, 313; invited to join league, **4**, 68; conqueror of Carthaginians, **4**, 207; sends corn to Rome, **5**, 145.
- Geloni**, a Scythian tribe, **2**, 443.
- Gelonus**, son of Hercules, **2**, 405.
- Gemara**, a collection of Jewish laws, **2**, 201.
- Gembloux**, town in Belgium; battle of (1578), **13**, 470 seq.
- Geminus of Tarracina**, pursues Marius (87 B.C.), **5**, 425-426.
- Gems**, Phœnician trade in, **2**, 312, 333; Arabian, **2**, 336; Lydian, **2**, 434; of Ceylon, **2**, 479, 523; Indian, **2**, 520-521.
- Gendebien**, Alexandre Joseph Célestin (1789-1869), Belgian statesman; ambassador to Louis Philippe, **14**, 50.
- Genealogical Tables**, Persian kings, **2**, 590; claimants to throne of Portugal (1578), **10**, 499; showing French claim to Naples (1493), **11**, 289; houses of Orleans and Angoulême, **11**, 380; house of Bourbon, **11**, 402; Louis XIV, **11**, 527; early Swedish kings, **16**, 34; early Danish kings, **16**, 37; Christian I of Denmark, **16**, 210; Houses of Lancaster and York, **18**, 448, 616; John Baliol, **21**, 63; Robert Bruce, **21**, 63; Stuart family, **21**, 150.
- Genea**, in Phœnician mythology, **2**, 349.
- General Amnesty Act**, in United States (1872), **23**, 467.
- General Security**, Committee of, in French Revolution; organised (1793), **12**, 299.
- Generalif**, Moorish palace at Granada, **8**, 255.

594 seq.; appoints Lord Bute secretary of state, **20**, 595; marriage (1761), **20**, 596; coronation, **20**, 596 seq.; receives Pitt, **20**, 598; fails to reap advantages of Seven Years' War, **15**, 226; Triumvirate ministry, **20**, 601; North Briton accuses, **20**, 602; Rockingham administration under (1765), **20**, 605; seeks advice of Pitt, **20**, 609; address, **20**, 613; urges Lord North to accept office of first lord of the treasury, **20**, 615; petition to, from British colonists, **20**, 623; sends Hessian troops to America, **23**, 254; aversion to Chatham, **20**, 630; authorises action against rioters, **20**, 636; declares American colonies free states (1783), **20**, 639; coalition ministry (1783), **20**, 641; recommends revision of English trading system, **20**, 641; dismisses Lord North and Mr. Fox, **20**, 643; opposes Fox's India Bill, **20**, 643; concludes Treaty of Versailles (Sept. 26th, 1786), **20**, 646; mental derangement, **20**, 647; recovery, **20**, 648; public thanksgiving, **20**, 649; acknowledges Pitt's attachment to his interest, **20**, 649; obstinacy of, **21**, 444; Napoleonic wars, **21**, 454 seq.; naval mutinies (1797), **21**, 457; death, **21**, 511; summary of reign, **21**, 511.

George IV (George Augustus Frederick) (1762-1830), king of England 1820-1830; extravagance of, **20**, 647-648; reforms in criminal law, **21**, 490; attempted assassination of (1817), **21**, 506; message of, to parliament (1817), **21**, 506; accession to throne, **21**, 511; coronation of, **21**, 521, 523; domestic troubles of, **21**, 511; parliamentary reforms of (1820), **21**, 515; visits Ireland, Hanover, and Scotland, **21**, 523; reverses attainders of Scottish nobles, **21**, 524; Catholic Relief Bill (1829), **21**, 545; death, **21**, 546; summary of reign, **21**, 546.

George I (Christian Wilhelm Ferdinand Adolphus) (1845-), king of Greece; reign of, **24**, 236.

George (I) Terterij, Bulgarian czar 1280-1285, **24**, 174.

George (II) Terterij, Bulgarian czar 1322-1323, **24**, 174.

George V (1819-1878), last king of Hanover; in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 488.

George XIII, king of Georgia; cedes Georgia to Russians (1803), **17**, 445.

George (1653-1708), prince of Denmark, husband of Queen Anne of England; aids William of Orange, **20**, 409; created generalissimo of English army and navy, **20**, 471; death of, **20**, 482.

George (1869-), prince of Greece; made high commissioner of Crete (1898), **24**, 238.

George, cardinal of Amboise (d. 1510); administrator, under Louis XII, **11**, 302, 303.

George, Sicilian admiral; leads expedition against Eastern empire (1146), **9**, 78-79.

George Czernowitz, prince of Montenegro; abdication of, inaugurates theocratic government (1499), **24**, 208.

George Frederick (1573-1638), margrave of

Baden-Durlach; defeated at Wimpfen (1622), **14**, 336.

George Ludwig, elector of Hanover; commands imperial forces (1707), **14**, 413.

George Petrovich, see Czerny, George.

George Washington, secondary king of Siam 1865-1885, **24**, 516.

George William (1595-1640), elector of Brandenburg 1619-1640; succeeds John Sigismund, **15**, 111; in Thirty Years' War, **15**, 111 seq.; character of, **15**, 121; results of vacillation of, **15**, 127-128.

George, Lake, battle of (1755), in French and Indian War, **23**, 211.

Georgia, one of the southern states of the United States; settlement of, **23**, 60-62; wars with Spaniards, **23**, 62-64; extension of territory in Queen Anne's War (1706), **23**, 191; joins the colonies (1775), **23**, 249; British take (1779), **23**, 271; question of Creek Indian land titles in (1826), **23**, 351; conflict of jurisdiction over Cherokee Indians in, **23**, 356; condemns tariff (1833), **23**, 358; secedes (1861), **23**, 409.

Georgia, a region in Transcaucasian Russia, nearly identical with ancient Iberia; independent in the time of Justinian, **7**, 121; campaign of Sultan Suleiman in, **24**, 345; Turkish campaigns in (ca. 1579), **24**, 371-372; ceded to Ottomans (1590), **24**, 372; gained and lost by Ottomans (eighteenth century), **24**, 408-409; incorporation of, with Russia (1801), **17**, 444-445, 598; formally ceded to Russia in Treaty of Gulistan (1813), **24**, 494; see also Persian Chronology, **24**, 497 seq.

Georgius Scholarius, see Gennadius.

Gepidæ, a tribe of the Goths; given lands by Probus (280 A.D.), **6**, 430; invade the Roman provinces of the Danube (407 A.D.), **6**, 547; battle with the Franks before the battle of Châlons (451 A.D.), **6**, 590; allies of Attila, **7**, 51; invade Eastern Europe, **7**, 114-115; establish dominion in Dacia (453 A.D.), **24**, 129; kingdom overthrown by the Lombards (548-565 A.D.), **7**, 115-116, 431-434; vassals of the Avars, **7**, 150, 164.

Gepidia, name given to Dacia, **24**, 129.

Gerado, Emmanuel, Venetian envoy to Stephen of Moldavia (1475), **24**, 134.

Gerald de Barry or Barri, see Giraldus Cambrensis.

Geraldine Rebellion, an unsuccessful rebellion of the Geraldines in Ireland at the time of Queen Elizabeth, **21**, 408.

Geraldine Supremacy, The, in Irish history a period (1496-1534), when members of the Fitzgerald family were in control of affairs, **21**, 394-395.

Geraldines, name given to Fitzgerald family and its connections in Ireland, **21**, 367-369.

Giraldus Cambrensis, see Giraldus.

Gerard, Charles, see Macclesfield, Earl of.

Gérard, Count Étienne Maurice (1773-1852), French soldier; at passage of the Bere-

United States to France, **23**, 313; vice-president under Madison (1813-1814), **23**, 341.

Gerson, Jean Charlier de (1362-1429), French theologian; chancellor of University of Paris, **11**, 185.

Gerstenberg, Heinrich Wilhelm von (1737-1823), German poet, **15**, 339 seq.

Gertrude of Saxony, wife of Floris I, count of Holland; assumes regency of Friesland (1058), **13**, 288.

Gertruydenberg, town in Holland; peace negotiations at (1710), **20**, 477; siege of (1793), **14**, 16.

Gerulf (ninth century), count of Friesland, father of Dirk I of Holland; reign of, **13**, 285.

Gervais, Alfred Albert, French admiral; visits Kronstadt with French squadron (1891), **17**, 614.

Gervinus, Georg Gottfried (1805-1871), Göttingen professor; protests against tyranny, **15**, 406.

Gessler, Hermann, in Swiss legendary history, an imperial magistrate in Uri and Schwyz; sent to Waldstätte by King Albert, **16**, 554; insults Stauffacher, **16**, 555; shot by William Tell (1307?), **16**, 557.

Gessler, Frederick Leopold, Count von (1688-1762), Prussian soldier; at battle of Hohenfriedberg, **15**, 179.

Geta, Publius Septimius (189-212 A.D.), joint emperor with Caracalla, **6**, 391-392.

Getæ, tribe, Thrace; war with Lysimachus, **4**, 454; Caesar projects expedition against, **5**, 583.

Gettysburg, battle of (1863), **23**, 437 seq.

Ghassan, or Kingdom of the Ghassanids, Arabian kingdom; founding of, **8**, 106; in alliance with Eastern Empire, **7**, 121; annihilated by Persians, **8**, 13.

Ghatotkacha (ca. 300 B.C.), a king of India, **2**, 499.

Ghazan, see **Kazan**.

Ghaznevids, first Mohammedan dynasty which ruled in India; rule of the, **8**, 226; see also **Mahmud the Great**.

Ghazni, or Ghuzni, or Ghizni, or Gazna, a city of Afghanistan; siege of (July 22nd, 1838), **22**, 139; recaptured by British (Sept. 6th, 1842), **22**, 144.

Ghe or Earth, Phœnician deity, **2**, 349.

Ghegides, an Albanian race; descent and customs of, **24**, 211, 212.

Ghengis Khan, see **Jenghiz**.

Ghent, the capital of the province of East Flanders, Belgium; tumults at (1297), **18**, 416; siege of (1213), **18**, 342, 343; in revolt against the counts of Flanders (fourteenth century), **11**, 157; revolts against Emperor Charles V (sixteenth century), **14**, 275; siege of (1678), **11**, 588; surrenders to allies (1708), **11**, 622-623; captured by French (1745), **12**, 42; siege of (1789), **14**, 45.

Ghent, Assembly of (1559), convened by Philip II, **13**, 383.

Ghent, Congress of (1477), **13**, 362.

Ghent, Pacification of (1576), a union be-

tween Holland, Zealand, and the southern provinces of the Low Countries formed against Spanish supremacy; concluded at Ghent, Nov. 8th, 1576, **13**, 462-464, 472.

Ghent, Peace of (1814), **21**, 480; **23**, 340, 345.

Gherai, see **Girai**.

Gherardesca, Gaddo, Count of the, Pisan leader (1316), **9**, 133.

Gherardesca, Ugolino, Count of the (d. 1289), Pisan leader; origin, **9**, 117; becomes powerful in Pisa, **9**, 116; defeated in naval battle with Genoese, **9**, 116; dies of starvation, **9**, 117.

Ghibellines (Waiblinger, Hohenstaufens), a political party of northern and central Italy during the Middle Ages; origin of, **9**, 43; **14**, 90; join the League of Lombardy (1167), **9**, 55; relation of Italian nobles to (twelfth century), **9**, 62; support Philip of Swabia in struggle for imperial throne (1197-1208), **9**, 85; **14**, 112; name of, first applied to imperial party (1197-1208), **9**, 86; first appear in Florence (1215), **9**, 89; win victory at Ghibello (1218), **9**, 90; renew Lombard League (1233), **9**, 92; Ezzelino at head of (1236), **9**, 93; win battle of Cortenuova (1237), **9**, 93; expel Guelphs from Florence (1248), **9**, 97; defeated at battle of Fossalta (1249), **9**, 97-98; support Manfred (1254-1266), **9**, 108-110; **14**, 125 seq.; win battle of Montaperti (1260), **9**, 103; take Florence (1260), **9**, 104; support Conradin (1267-1268), **9**, 110; **14**, 129; expelled from Bologna (1274), **9**, 112; German emperors fail to support (1291), **9**, 114; release Pisa from Guelph rule (1282), **9**, 117; exiled from Milan (1302), **9**, 128; condition at beginning of fourteenth century, **9**, 132-133; besiege Genoa (1319-1320), **9**, 134; ask aid of Ludwig of Bavaria (1326), **9**, 147-155; ask aid of John of Bohemia (1330), **9**, 156 seq.; Rienzi forbids use of name of (1347), **9**, 220; renew strife with Guelphs (1402), **9**, 256; opposed by the Borgias (1492-1503), **8**, 644.

Ghibello, town in Italy; battle of (1218), **9**, 90.

Ghiberti, Lorenzo (1378-1455), Italian sculptor; relation of, to Renaissance culture, **9**, 394.

Ghika, Alexander, Albanian prince; reign of, 1834-1842, **24**, 149.

Ghika, Gregory, Albanian prince; pillages Wallachia (1748), **24**, 145.

Ghika, Gregoriu, Albanian prince; appointed ruler in Moldavia (1849), **24**, 150.

Ghislemar (d. 684 A.D.), mayor of Neustria; wages war against Pepin, **7**, 483.

Ghurids (Ghuri), Mohammedan Asiatic dynasty; overrun India (1183-1205), **8**, 226; see also **Mahmud of Gor**.

Ghurkas (Khas, Goorkas, Goorkhas, Gurkhas), dominant race in the kingdom of Nepal; description of, **24**, 510-511; invade Tibet (1790), **24**, 509, 545; in war with England (1814-1815), **22**, 126.



251; break with the king, **12**, 252; in insurrection of June 20th, 1792, **12**, 253-255; in the insurrection of August 10th, 1792, **12**, 260-265; at mercy of the Jacobins, **12**, 268; returned to the national convention (1792), **12**, 281; opposed by the Jacobins (1792), **12**, 283-287; fear to champion the king, **12**, 290; vote of, on the king's death, **12**, 292; fall of (1793), **12**, 299-302; execution of (1793), **12**, 326-327; see also French Revolution.

Girsu, see Shirpurla.

Gisela, daughter of Charles the Simple; Rollo marries (911), **9**, 67.

Gishban, Babylonian kingdom, **1**, 354.

Gisors, town in France; battle of, **18**, 320.

Gissur the White (tenth century), missionary to Iceland, **16**, 62, 64, 125.

Gisulf I, duke of Benevento; invades Campania (701 A.D.), **8**, 543.

Gisulf II, duke of Benevento 742-751 A.D., **7**, 449.

Gisulf, first duke of Friuli (568 A.D.), **7**, 441.

Gitagovinda, East Indian poem, **2**, 522.

Githa, mother of Harold; tradition of her burying Harold (1066), **18**, 156.

Giurgevo, town in Rumania, on the Danube; Turks defeated at (1595), **24**, 373.

Giustiniani, Angelo, governor of Venice; reproaches Napoleon for betrayal of Venice (1797), **9**, 554.

Gjedde, Ove, Dutch admiral; commands expedition to Ceylon (1618), **16**, 356; becomes regent of Denmark (1648), **16**, 361.

Gladio, Manlius Acilius, Roman consul 191 B.C.; defeats Antiochus at Thermopylae (187 B.C.), **4**, 532; **5**, 298.

Gladio, Manlius Acilius, Roman praetor peregrinus 70 B.C., **5**, 463, 465.

Gladiatorial Contests, in Rome; discussion of, **6**, 94-96, 373-376.

Gladiators, War of the (73-71 B.C.), **5**, 460-461.

Gladstone, William Ewart (1809-1898), English statesman; colonial secretary in Peel ministry, **21**, 604; speech on Lord Derby's financial programme (1852), **21**, 613; chancellor of the exchequer in Aberdeen ministry (1852), **21**, 614; in Palmerston's second ministry (1859), **21**, 623; his budgets of 1860, **21**, 624; increases income tax, **21**, 625; position of, in Palmerston's ministry (1860), **21**, 625; increasing liberalism of, **21**, 625; pro-Southern attitude of, in American Civil War, **21**, 630; as liberal leader in House of Commons, **21**, 632, 634; in debate on Irish church (1868), **21**, 635; first ministry of (1869), **21**, 635; his Irish Land Bill (1870), **21**, 636; Elementary Education Act, **21**, 636-637; ministerial embarrassments of (1872-1873), **21**, 638; retirement of (1874), **21**, 639; denounces Bulgarian atrocities, **21**, 640; his Midlothian campaign (1880), **21**, 642; second ministry of (1880-1885), **21**, 643; conclusion of the Afghan War, **21**, 643;

South African policy, **21**, 643; relations with Parnell, **21**, 645; Reform Act (1884), **21**, 647; advocates self-government in Ireland, **21**, 647; third ministry (1886), **21**, 648; home rule policy of, **21**, 648; fourth ministry (1892), **21**, 650; Home Rule Bill of (1893), **21**, 650.

Gladstone, Herbert, British statesman; home secretary (1905), **21**, 663.

Glang-dharma (d. 899), king of Tibet, **24**, 509.

Glanville, Ranulf de (d. 1190), justiciar of England under Henry II, **18**, 294; author of first legal treatise on English law, **18**, 295; imprisoned by Richard I, **18**, 307.

Glarus, Swiss canton; received into Swiss confederation (1352), **16**, 573; Schwyzers occupy, **16**, 573; at war with Zurich, **16**, 590; witchcraft believed in, **17**, 9.

Glasdale, William, commander of English at siege of Orleans (1428), **11**, 191; **18**, 552; at deliverance of Orleans, **11**, 198.

Glasgow, a seaport in Scotland; assembly at, condemns canons, liturgy, and high commission and abolishes Episcopacy (1638), **19**, 575; university of, founded (1448), **21**, 221.

Glass, Phoenicians manufacture, **2**, 290, 302, 335; first painted on, in the Netherlands, **13**, 373.

Glaucia, Servilius (d. 100 B.C.), Roman tribune; aids Marius, **5**, 402-404.

Glaucias (fourth century B.C.), king of Illyria; checks advance of Alexander (335 B.C.), **4**, 269; defeated by Cassander (315 B.C.), **4**, 492.

Glencoe, Massacre of, members of the MacDonald clan killed by royal troops (1692), **20**, 432; **21**, 312-315.

Glendale (or Frazier's Farm), a locality near Richmond, Va.; battle of (1862), **23**, 432.

Glendower, Owen (1359-1415), Welsh rebel; character of, **18**, 517, 518, 525; successes of, against the English, **18**, 518, 522; allies himself with the French, **18**, 524; death of, **18**, 525.

Glen Mama, a locality in Wicklow county, Ireland; battle of (1000 A.D.), **21**, 351.

Glinski, Helena Vasilievna (d. 1538), Polish princess; marriage with Vasili IV, **17**, 192; regency, **17**, 194-196.

Glinski, Michael (d. 1534), Polish prince; allies himself with Vasili Ivanovitch. **17**, 185-186; treachery of, **17**, 187.

Glovov, Russian lawyer; conspires against Peter III (1762), **17**, 365.

Glogau, a fortified town in the province of Silesia, Prussia; siege of (ca. 1110), **24**, 25.

Gloucester, a city in Gloucestershire, England; siege of (1643), **20**, 15.

Gloucester, Gilbert de Clare, Earl of (1291-1314); killed at Bannockburn (1314), **21**, 102.

Gloucester, Humphrey, Duke of (1391-1447); regency of, **11**, 187; **18**, 546, 561; at war with Burgundy, **11**, 188; marries



- peasants' revolt, **14**, 263; sentenced to life imprisonment, **14**, 264.
- Goffe, William (1605-1679), regicide; in New England, **23**, 139, 140.
- Gohier, L. Jerome (1746-1830), French revolutionist; appointed to the Directory, **12**, 472; president of the Directory, **12**, 481-483; refuses to resign, **12**, 485.
- Gohud, Hindu prince; concludes alliance with Hastings (1779), **22**, 94.
- Goidel, Gaidel, or Gael, one of two main groups of Celts, **18**, 2, 3.
- Goito, village in Italy; battle of (1848), **9**, 599.
- Go Komatsu, emperor of Japan (1392), **24**, 588.
- Gold, in Egypt, **1**, 59; mines of Greek antiquity, **2**, 274, 332, 334, 341, 376, 404, 423, 429; Phœnician traffic in, **2**, 311, 333; as money in antiquity, **2**, 339-342; in Scythia, **2**, 404, 442; in India, **2**, 520-521; use of, in Greek sculpture, **3**, 214, 486; discovery of, in Australia, **22**, 238, 239, 249, 250; discovery of, in New Zealand, **22**, 260; discovery of, in South Africa, **22**, 286, 287, 294, 319; discovery of, in Argentine Patagonia, **23**, 617; discovery of, in California (1849), **23**, 610; in British Columbia, **22**, 343.
- Golden Book, The, a list of the nobility in ancient Venice, **9**, 272.
- Golden Bull (1356), issued by Emperor Charles IV; provisions of, **14**, 181-183.
- Golden Fleece, The, Greek legend, **3**, 73-74.
- Golden Fleece, Order of, founded by Philip the Good, duke of Burgundy (1430), **13**, 353; **11**, 232 note.
- Golden Hind, The, treasure ship of Francis Drake, **19**, 385.
- Golden Horde, kingdom of the, see Kiptchak, khanate of.
- Goldsboro, town, North Carolina; occupied by Federal army under Sherman (1865), **23**, 446.
- Goldsborough, Louis Malesherbes (1805-1877), American naval officer; commands Union fleet in operations on North Carolina coast (1862), **23**, 423.
- Golesco, Nicholas (1810-1878), Rumanian statesman; head of provisional government (1866), **24**, 151.
- Goletta, seaport of Tunis; captured by the emperor Charles V from the Turks (1535), **14**, 274.
- Göllheim, sometimes called Hasenbühl, battle of, between Adolphus of Nassau and Albert of Austria (1298), **14**, 159-160.
- Golovin, Russian soldier; expedition of, in Caucasus (1837), **17**, 554.
- Golovin, Feodor Alexievitch (d. 1745), Russian statesman; accompanies Peter the Great on travels, **17**, 259; member of Secret High Council (1726), **17**, 328.
- Golovnin, Vassili Mikhailovitch (1776-1831), Russian explorer; imprisonment in Japan, **24**, 603-606.
- Goltz, Count von der (d. 1795), Prussian statesman and diplomat; negotiates peace of Bâle, **14**, 509; **15**, 278.
- Goltz, Kolmar, Baron von der (1843-), Prussian general; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 169.
- Goltz, Russian general; opposes invasion of Charles XII of Sweden (1707), **17**, 277.
- Goluchowski, Count Agenor (1812-1875), Austrian minister; elaborates October diploma of 1860, **15**, 18.
- Golymin, place in Poland; battle of (1807), **17**, 452.
- Gomara, see Kaffa.
- Gomarus, Francis (1563-1641), a Calvinistic controversialist; a leading opponent of Arminius and the Arminians, **13**, 554.
- Gometes, see Gaumata.
- Gomez, Stephen, Portuguese explorer; seeks northwest passage (1525), **22**, 452, 475.
- Gomez de Sylva, Ruy, prince of Eboli, Spanish statesman; one of chief councillors of Philip II, **10**, 237; appointed a guardian of Don Carlos (1568), **10**, 252.
- Gonara (twelfth century), Japanese ruler; reign of, **24**, 593.
- Gonderic (d. 427 A.D.), king of Vandals; aids Count Boniface, **6**, 576.
- Gondemar, see Godemar.
- Gondomar, Spanish ambassador to England; hostility to Walter Raleigh and his Guiana expedition (1617), **19**, 501, 503.
- Gonds, East Indian tribe, **2**, 488.
- Gonsalvo de Cordova, Fernandez, "The Great Captain" (1443-1515), Spanish soldier; campaign of, in Italy (1500), **9**, 427, 428; **10**, 164-165; defeats French at Naples (1495), **10**, 105; **11**, 298.
- Gonsiewski, Polish soldier; upholds candidacy of Sigismund III to Russian throne (1612), **17**, 236.
- Gontharis, Roman duke of Numidia; heads rebellion in Africa (545 A.D.), **7**, 103-104, 125-126.
- Gontier, Palamède, member of French embassy; assists Anne Boleyn (1536), **19**, 164.
- Gontram, king of Burgundy 561-593 A.D., **7**, 479-480; Recared I defeats (589), **10**, 23.
- Gontram (Günther) (1304-1349), count of Schwarzburg; claims crown of Germany, **14**, 180.
- Gonzaga, (Charles) Carlo (I) di (d. 1637), duke de Nevers; invested with duchies of Mantua and Montferrat, **9**, 499-500; **11**, 460.
- Gonzaga, Carlo di (d. 1665), son of Carlo I, succeeds to the duchy of Mantua, **9**, 500.
- Gonzaga, Ferdinando Carlo (d. 1708), last duke of Mantua 1665-1708; rapacity and debauchery of, **9**, 500; sells Casale, **9**, 500.
- Gonzaga, Francesco di, marquis of Montferrat (1363-1407); beheads his wife at instigation of Visconti, **9**, 252.
- Gonzaga, Giulia, wife of Vespasian Gonzaga; Barbarossa (Khair-ad-din) attempts to carry off (1534), **24**, 352.
- Gonzaga, Louis de (1539-1595), duke of Nevers, French soldier; part in St.

statesman; ambassador to Holland, **15**, 266.

**Gorzowski**, Austrian general; saves Mantua to Austria (1848), **14**, 642.

**Goschen**, George J., Viscount (1831-), English statesman and financier; chancellor of exchequer in Salisbury ministry, **21**, 648.

**Goshen**, land of lower Egypt, **2**, 69.

**Gosnold**, Bartholomew (d. 1607), English navigator and colonist; voyage of, to Massachusetts, **19**, 489; **22**, 564; death of, **22**, 572.

**Gospatrik** or **Cospatrik**, earl of Northumberland (1067); in power under William the Conqueror, **18**, 182.

**Gosport Navy Yard**, seized by Virginia militia in American Civil War (1861), **23**, 420.

**Gosvinda**, see **Galeswintha**.

**Gotama** (Gautama, family name of Buddha), father of Buddha, **2**, 543.

**Gotarzes**, king of Parthia; see **Arsaces XX**.

**Gotha**, a city in the German duchy Saxe-Coburg-Gotha; siege of (1567), **14**, 320.

**Gothic Architecture**, see **Architecture**.

**Goths** (Ostrogoths and Visigoths), Teutonic race; origin and early invasions of Roman Empire, **6**, 413; at war with Decius, **6**, 413-414; at war with Gallus, **6**, 414; ravage Greece (258-262 A.D.), **6**, 416; defeated by Claudius (269, 270 A.D.), **6**, 420-421; defeated by Constantine (332 A.D.), **6**, 463; wars with Valens (367-369 A.D.), **6**, 520-521; (378), **6**, 523-525; location of Visigoths and Ostrogoths, **6**, 521; **7**, 467; defeated by Huns (375 A.D.), **6**, 522; invade Italy, **6**, 545-546, 550 seq.; power and decline in Italy (476-566 A.D.), **7**, 376-425; conquest of Spanish peninsula, **6**, 604; **10**, 15-18, 427; at battle of Châlons (451 A.D.), **7**, 465; decline in Spain (711 A.D.), **7**, 493-494; loss of national characteristics, **6**, 57.

**Gottenburg**, city in Sweden; English-American negotiations at (1815), **23**, 340.

**Gottfried**, duke of Lorraine 1004-1036; besieges Dordrecht (1018), **13**, 287, 288.

**Gottfried "the Bearded"** (d. 1069), duke of Lorraine 1044-1069; rebels against Henry III (1044), **7**, 643-645; allied with Dirk III of Holland, **13**, 288.

**Gottfried "the Humpbacked,"** duke of Lorraine 1069-1075; founds city of Delft, **13**, 289.

**Gottolengo**, town, Italy; Milanese defeat Carmagnola at (1427), **9**, 279.

**Göttrik** (Gudod, Godefrid), king of Jutland, see **Godefrid**.

**Gough**, Hugh, Viscount Gough (1779-1869), British soldier; wins battle of Chillianwala, **22**, 157.

**Goujon**, Jean de (1520?-1572), French sculptor; patronised by Francis I of France, **11**, 329.

**Gould**, Jay (1836-1892), American stock speculator and financier; participates in

gold speculation (Black Friday) (1869), **23**, 473.

**Gould**, Thomas, American colonial clergyman; organises Baptist Church in Boston (1664), **23**, 143.

**Gourgues**, Dominique de (1530-1593), French soldier; expedition of, to Florida, **22**, 551.

**Goutshov**, N. I., Russian statesman, **17**, 630.

**Gourko**, General, see **Gurko**.

**Gouvion - Saint - Cyr**, Laurent, Marquis of (1764-1830), French soldier; campaign in Catalonia, **10**, 348; under Moreau, **12**, 505, 506; commands Bavarian auxiliaries, **12**, 584; resigns from ministry, **13**, 14; minister of war, **13**, 22.

**Government and Constitutional Development:**

American: charter of first colony of Virginia (1609), **22**, 568; second charter of first colony of Virginia, **22**, 577; supplementary charter of first colony of Virginia, **22**, 579; popular liberty established in Virginia, **22**, 596; universal suffrage established in Virginia, **22**, 598; popular liberty established in Maryland, **22**, 608; charter of Plymouth Company, **22**, 610; great patent of New England, **22**, 614; patent of 1630 for Plymouth colony, **22**, 634; patent of Massachusetts grant (1628), **22**, 640; charter of Massachusetts Bay Company (1629), **22**, 641; charter of feudal liberties in New Netherlands, **23**, 7; democratic reforms demanded at New Amsterdam, **23**, 10; appeals for burgher government in New Netherlands, **23**, 16-17; attempts at popular liberty in New Amsterdam (1652), **23**, 21; liberal charter granted to New Jersey (1665), **23**, 26; charter of West New Jersey, **23**, 31; Pennsylvania under Penn, **23**, 32, 34, 40, 41; Penn's later changes, **23**, 43-45; Locke's grand model of Carolina, **23**, 49; struggles for popular government in North Carolina, **23**, 51 seq.; grand model of South Carolina abrogated, **23**, 58; theocracy in Massachusetts, **23**, 91 seq., 94; the "Fundamental Orders" of Connecticut, **23**, 107; United Colonies of England organised, **23**, 114; third revision of Virginia statutes strengthens position of aristocracy, **23**, 124 seq.; "Bacon's laws" (Acts) give democratic reforms to Virginia, **23**, 129, 132; the Massachusetts Declaration of Rights of 1661, **23**, 140; democratic charters of Connecticut and Rhode Island, **23**, 142; loss of liberty in New England under Andros, **23**, 156 seq.; restoration of democratic government in New England and fall of Andros, **23**, 160; first Colonial Congress, called by Leisler for defence against French (1690), **23**, 163; New York under Governor Sloughter, **23**, 164; the provincial charter of Massachusetts Bay, **23**, 170; struggles in colonies to preserve charters, **23**, 195; plan of general government for colonies (1754), **23**, 202; Declaration of Rights and Grievances of

88 seq.; officers of Cromwell petition parliament, **20**, 97; Cromwell against parliament, **20**, 113 seq.; the Long Parliament dissolved by Cromwell, **20**, 130 seq.; the Long Parliament, review of, **20**, 132 seq.; acts of oppression of the Long Parliament, **20**, 134; Little Parliament, **20**, 137; "Barebone's" Parliament, **20**, 137; fall of "Barebone's" Parliament, **20**, 141; the Instrument of Government, **20**, 142; the first protectorate, **20**, 151; Cromwell overawes parliament, **20**, 153; Cromwell defends his treatment of the Long Parliament, **20**, 154; majority of parliament submit to Cromwell's demands, **20**, 156; parliament dissolved by Cromwell (1655), **20**, 157; second parliament of protectorate, **20**, 162; members excluded by Cromwell, **20**, 163; parliament of Richard Cromwell, **20**, 195 seq.; recall of the Long Parliament, **20**, 199 seq.; the Rump Parliament, **20**, 199 seq.; formation of Convention Parliament (1660), **20**, 234; revenue for the crown provided by Convention Parliament, **20**, 234; dissolution of Convention Parliament, **20**, 238; formation of Cavalier Parliament (1661), **20**, 239; parliament re-establishes rites of the Church of England, **20**, 239; restores bishops to their seats, **20**, 239; parliament requires oath from non-conforming ministers (1665), **20**, 252; the Country Party, **20**, 281, 281 note; corruption of members of parliament (1676), **20**, 283; Roman Catholic lords excluded from parliament (1678), **20**, 289; the Exclusion Bill, **20**, 294; parliament rejects Exclusion Bill, **20**, 298; the Oxford Parliament (1681), **20**, 299 seq.; Convention Parliament (1689), **20**, 412; parliament passes first Mutiny Bill, **20**, 424; Bill of Indemnity, **20**, 428; reforms in parliament, **20**, 442; corruption of parliament, **20**, 448 seq.; parliament forces reduction of the army, **20**, 456; bill to check growth of popery, **20**, 458; Act of Resumption, **20**, 458; Act of Settlement, **20**, 459; Bill for Union of Kingdoms, **20**, 478; The Whig Parliament (1715), **20**, 508; Septennial Act, **20**, 512 seq.; Triennial Act repealed, **20**, 514; Septennial Act repealed, **20**, 546; Militia Bill, **20**, 583; Stamp Act, **20**, 603; Regency Bill (1765), **20**, 604; Stamp Act repealed, **20**, 606; Declaratory Act, **20**, 608; publication of parliamentary debates, **20**, 618; Boston Port Bill, **20**, 621; Mutiny Bill passed, **20**, 644; Parish Councils Act (1893), **21**, 650-651; Education Act, (1902), **21**, 663; Education Bill (1906), **21**, 663; Trade Disputes Act (1906), **21**, 663; Plural Voting Bill (1906), **21**, 663; reform of House of Lords, **21**, 675.

France: growth of royal power under Philip IV, **11**, 87-88; summoning of

states-general (1302), **11**, 88-89; the states-general (1355), **11**, 129; financial power of states-general, **11**, 133; the dauphin repeals the grand ordinance, **11**, 134; political system of Étienne Marcel, **11**, 137-138; states-general neglected by Charles VII, **11**, 246; progress of monarchy under Louis XI, **11**, 273-275; states-general of 1484, **11**, 281-284; states-general of 1614, **11**, 436-438; struggle between church and state over taxation, **11**, 475-478; conflict between court and parliament, **11**, 498-515; triumph of absolutism under Louis XIV, **11**, 541-544; the new constitution drawn up by the national assembly (1789), **12**, 213 seq.; new constitution proposed at end of Terror, **12**, 392; constitution of the year III (1795), **12**, 410-412; the constitution attacked by Napoleon, **12**, 486; constitution changed by Napoleon, **12**, 488; constitution of the year VIII, **12**, 493 seq.; constitution interpreted to suit Napoleon, **12**, 523; constitution modified by Napoleon, **12**, 527; the Law of Conscription, **12**, 568; France after the fall of Napoleon (1814), **12**, 616, 619; first elections by universal suffrage, **13**, 96; the Republic of 1848, **13**, 103 seq.; the constitution of 1852, **13**, 125.

Germany: constitution of the empire under the Hohenstaufens (1125-1273), **14**, 132-140; the authority of the sovereign, **14**, 134; conditions in middle of fifteenth century, **14**, 230 seq.; effect of Josephinian governmental reforms, **14**, 449-451; German constitution remodelled (1814), **15**, 363 seq.; Bavarian constitution established (1818), **15**, 367; North German constitution, **15**, 368 seq.; constitution of Hanover (1837), **15**, 404 seq.; birth of Prussian constitution, **15**, 460; industrial legislation under William II, **15**, 553.

Greece: the Athenian constitution, **1**, 514; **3**, 238, 243, 244, 455, 456; the Spartan system, **3**, 128-140.

Guatemala: formation of republic, **23**, 649.

Iceland: political organisation, **16**, 123, 125; laws of Ulfjot, **16**, 125.

India: act for better government (1858), **22**, 202.

Ireland: Charles I grants Charter of Graces, **19**, 606; Ireland under Strafford, **19**, 606-607; Ireland demands reforms, **19**, 607 seq.; Long Parliament puts down Irish liberty (1641), **19**, 610.

Italy: democratic changes in Florence (1339), **9**, 328; attempt of Salvestro de' Medici to restrict power of nobles in Florence, **9**, 335 seq.; democratic reforms in Florence, **9**, 339 seq.; changes in favour of upper classes in Florence, **9**, 343; government of Florence reformed in aristocratic sense (1381), **9**, 346; changes in Florentine government under Cosmo de' Medici

**Gradiska**, a town in Austria-Hungary; taken by Louis of Baden (1687), **24**, 395.

**Græci**, tribe, Epirus, **3**, 199.

**Græcia**, Magna, see Magna Græcia.

**Græco-Bactrian Kingdom**, Bactria under the successors of Alexander the Great; see Bactria.

**Grafenried**, Swiss general; opposes French attack on Berne (1798), **17**, 23.

**Graffan**, French assassin; in the White Terror (1815), **13**, 13.

**Grafton**, Augustus Henry Fitzroy, 3rd Duke of (1735-1811), British statesman; becomes one of secretaries of state in first Rockingham ministry (1765), **20**, 605; becomes first lord of the treasury and nominal premier in the Grafton-Pitt ministry (1766), **20**, 609; assumes actual lead in ministry on Pitt's illness (1768), **20**, 611; administration of, attacked by Junius letters, **20**, 612; policy attacked by Chatham in house of lords (1770), **20**, 613-614; pleads with Granby not to leave ministry, **20**, 615; resigns (1770), **20**, 615.

**Grafton**, Henry Fitzroy, 1st Duke of (1603-1690), natural son of Charles II; deserts cause of James II (1688), **20**, 409.

**Grafton**, Richard (d. ca. 1572), an English chronicler; with Coverdale publishes the English Bible, **19**, 180.

**Graham**, James, see Montrose.

**Graham**, John of Claverhouse, see Dundee.

**Graham**, Sir James Robert George (1792-1861), English statesman; as home secretary furthers labour legislation, **21**, 610.

**Graham**, Sir Richard (1648-1695), English nobleman; accompanies Prince Charles to Spain, **19**, 509.

**Graham**, Sir Robert (d. 1437), Scotch nobleman; James I banishes, **21**, 176; kills James I, **21**, 177; defense of, **21**, 177, 216.

**Graham**, William A. (1804-1875), Whig candidate for vice-president in 1852, **23**, 389.

**Grahovo**, battle of (1858), **24**, 210.

**Graians**, Greek tribe, **3**, 32.

**Grail** (Gaal), Holy, in mediæval legend a cup used by Christ at the Last Supper; legend of, **14**, 146.

**Grailly**, Jean de (d. 1436), count de Foix; subjects Languedoc to Charles VII of France, **11**, 188-189.

**Grammont**, Antoine III, Duke de (1604-1678), French soldier; in campaigns of 1644-1648, **11**, 494, 495.

**Grammont**, Louis, Duke de (d. 1745), French soldier; loses the battle of Dettingen, **12**, 38; death of, **12**, 41.

**Gramont**, Antoine Agénor Alfred, Duke de (1819-1880), French statesman; insolent bearing toward Prussia, **15**, 515, 516, 517, 518; issues official memorial, **15**, 518.

**Grampians** (*Mons Grampius*) (Scottish hills), battle of the (84 A. D.), **6**, 257; **18**, 16; **21**, 4.

**Gran**, a fortified city in Hungary; siege of, (1595), **24**, 140; taken by Austrians (1686), **24**, 391.

**Granada**, Spanish province; occupied by Phœnicians, **2**, 316; **10**, 5; last point left to Moors in Spain, **8**, 465.

**Granada**, Edict of (1492), **10**, 157.

**Granada**, Treaty of, between Ferdinand the Catholic and Louis XII of France (1500), **9**, 427.

**Granada**, War of (1482-1492), **8**, 257; **10**, 145-153; result of war, **10**, 155.

**Granada**, New, see Colombia, Republic of.

**Granby**, Marquis of, see Manners, John.

**Grand Alliance**, an alliance against France and Spain (1701), **13**, 645.

**Grand Council**, the governing body of Venice; formed, **9**, 35; early form of, **9**, 269; after 1454, **9**, 297-298.

**Grand Gulf**, a locality in Mississippi; Confederates evacuate, **23**, 441.

**Grand Model**, name applied to the constitution prepared by John Locke in 1669 for the Carolinas, **23**, 49, 58.

**Grand Remonstrance**, The, Long Parliament presents to Charles I (1641), **19**, 610.

**Grande Ordonnance**, in French history a charter providing for reforms in finance and justice; granted by Charles of Valois (1357); repudiated (1358), **11**, 134.

**Grandt**, John, Danish prelate; elected archbishop of Lund (1289), **16**, 176; conflict with the king, **16**, 176-177; death, **16**, 178.

**Granger**, Gordon (1821-1876), American soldier; captures Forts Gaines and Morgan (1864), **23**, 445.

**Granicus**, a river in Asia Minor; battle of (334 B.C.), **4**, 284-289.

**Granius**, Silvanus, Roman tribune; in Catiline conspiracy (65 A.D.), **6**, 203.

**Gransee**, battle of (1316), **14**, 168.

**Granson**, village in the Vaud, Switzerland; captured by Charles the Bold, **16**, 599; battle of (1476), **16**, 600-601; **11**, 267.

**Grant**, James (1720-1806), British soldier; defeated by French and Indians near Fort Duquesne (1758), **23**, 216; commands expedition against Cherokees (1761), **23**, 222-223.

**Grant**, Ulysses Simpson (1822-1885), American soldier and statesman; eighteenth president of the United States; wins battle of Belmont (1861), **23**, 425; takes Fort Henry, **23**, 425; captures Fort Donelson (1862), **23**, 425-426; wins battle of Shiloh, **23**, 428 seq.; appointed to command all Union armies west of the Alleghanies (1863), **23**, 442; in battle of Chattanooga, **23**, 442 seq.; commander-in-chief of armies of the Union (1864), **23**, 443; his plans of campaign in 1864, **23**, 443; in Wilderness campaign (1864), **23**, 446 seq.; military capacity of, **23**, 447-448; at Petersburg and Appomattox (1864), **23**, 450; as secretary of war *ad interim* (1867), **23**, 465; elected president (1868), **23**, 466; first administration (1869-1873), **23**,



The Rise of Pericles (462-440 B.C.), 416-438; Chapter XXV, Athens at War (440-432 B.C.), 438-448; Chapter XXVI, Imperial Athens under Pericles (460-430 B.C.), 448-465; Chapter XXVII, Manners and Customs of the Age of Pericles (460-410 B.C.), 465-477; Chapter XXVIII, Art of the Periclean Age (460-410 B.C.), 477-492; Chapter XXIX, Greek Literature, 492-508, Chapter XXX, The Outbreak of the Peloponnesian War (432-431 B.C.), 508-535; Chapter XXXI, The Plague, and the Death of Pericles (431-429 B.C.), 535-554; Chapter XXXII, The Second and the Third Years of the Peloponnesian War (429-428 B.C.), 554-566; Chapter XXXIII, The Fourth to the Tenth Years—and Peace (428-421 B.C.), 566-584; Chapter XXXIV, The Rise of Alcibiades (450-416 B.C.), 584-591; Chapter XXXV, The Sicilian Expedition (415-413 B.C.), 591-617; Chapter XXXVI, Close of the Peloponnesian War (412-404 B.C.), 617-647; An essay on *The Evolution of Greek Philosophy*, 4, xiii-xxviii; Chapter XXXVII, The Reign of Terror in Athens (404-403 B.C.), 1-16; Chapter XXXVIII, The Democracy Restored (403-400 B.C.), 16-33; Chapter XXXIX, Socrates and the Sophists (ca. 425-399 B.C.), 33-49; Chapter XL, The Retreat of the Ten Thousand (404-399 B.C.), 49-66; Chapter XLI, The Spartan Supremacy (480-240 B.C.), 66-82; Chapter XLII, Sparta in Asia (400-394 B.C.), 82-104; Chapter XLIII, The Corinthian War (394-387 B.C.), 104-126; Chapter XLIV, The Rise of Thebes (387-371 B.C.), 126-154; Chapter XLV, The Day of Epaminondas (371-367 B.C.), 154-185; Chapter XLVI, When Thebes was Supreme (368-360 B.C.), 185-202; Chapter XLVII, The Tyrants in Sicily (410-337 B.C.), 202-208; Chapter XLVIII, The Rise of Macedonia (490-357 B.C.), 208-222; Chapter XLIX, The Triumphs of Philip (359-336 B.C.), 222-256; Chapter L, Alexander the Great (336-335 B.C.), 256-274; Chapter LI, Alexander invades Asia (334 B.C.), 274-290; Chapter LII, Issus and Tyre (334-332 B.C.), 290-312; Chapter LIII, From Gaza to Arbela (332-331 B.C.), 312-329; Chapter LIV, The Fall of Persia (331-327 B.C.), 329-355; Chapter LV, The Conquest of India (327-324 B.C.), 355-375; Chapter LVI, The End of Alexander (324-323 B.C.), 375-393; Chapter LVII, Various Estimates of Alexander, 393-410; Chapter LVIII, Greece During the Life of Alexander (333-323 B.C.), 410-420; Chapter LIX, The Successors of Alexander (323-232 B.C.), 420-463; Chapter LX, Affairs in Greece Proper after Alexander's Death (323-318 B.C.), 463-486; Chapter LXI, The Failure of Grecian Freedom (318-279 B.C.), 486-502; Chapter LXII, The Exploits of Pyrrhus (ca. 360-372 B.C.),

502-516; Chapter LXIII, The Leagues and Their Wars (249-167 B.C.), 516-540; Chapter LXIV, The Final Disasters (156 B.C.-540 A.D.), 540-552; Chapter LXV, The Kingdom of the Seleucids (323-65 B.C.), 552-562; Chapter LXVI, The Kingdom of the Ptolemies (323-30 B.C.), 562-578; Chapter LXVII, Sicilian Affairs (317-216 B.C.), 578-585; essay upon *The Development of the Hellenic Spirit*, 587-614; General Bibliography, 617-639; **24**, 239.

#### Greek Church:

Bulgarian: missionising of Bulgaria, **24**, 161-162; assailed by Bogomiles, **24**, 165-166; conflict with Slavonic Church, **24**, 176-177; relations with Rome (1202), **24**, 169, 177; recognition by Greeks, **24**, 173.

Byzantine: defended by Chrysostom (398-404 A.D.), **7**, 36, 39-41; Slav invaders of Greece converted, **24**, 222; Santa Sophia built (532-538), **7**, 79-81; Heraclius and the Latin Church (610-641), **7**, 178; separation from Latin Church (1042-1043), **7**, 171, 178, 250, 251; relations with Latin Church, **7**, 183, 189, 191, 206, 207, 210, 218, 315, 316, 337-338, 341; **8**, 569; reunions with Latin church (1204, 1430), **7**, 286, 287, 337; Turks gain by Greek schism, **24**, 322-324; under Turkish rule, **24**, 329; insurrection of Greek Church against Turks, **24**, 229, 231.

Russian: origin of (862), **17**, 96; extension of, **17**, 105-106, 115-116, 163-165; type of religion, **17**, 73; relations with Byzantium, **17**, 73; independence of, **17**, 120, 159-160; alliance of church and state (1462), **17**, 162, 172; dealings with Latin church (1467-1472), **17**, 170; relation with aristocracy, **17**, 309-310; spread of learning in (1533), **17**, 190; affronted by Peter III (1762), **17**, 362-363; importance of orthodoxy, **17**, 613; see also Religion, Monasticism, and Roman Catholic Church.

Greek Empire, see Eastern Empire.

Greek Fire, first used at siege of Constantinople (672 A.D.), **7**, 188.

Greek Insurrection of 1821; effect on Germany, **15**, 383 seq.

Greeley, Horace (1811-1872), American journalist; open letter of ("Prayer of Twenty Millions"), **23**, 435; opposes renomination of Lincoln, **23**, 450; named for president by liberal republicans and endorsed by democrats (1872), **23**, 469; death, **23**, 469.

Green, Thomas (seventeenth century), English colonial official in America; named by Leonard Calvert as his successor in governorship of Maryland (1637-1638), **22**, 606.

Green Bay, city, Wisconsin; French mission established at (1669), **23**, 70.

Green Faction, a faction of the Roman circus, **7**, 70.

Greenback Party, in United States, **23**, 478.



- 1813), Earl Temple and marquis of Buckingham, English politician; lord-lieutenant of Ireland (1783), **20**, 642; opposes Pitt's plan for dissolution of parliament, **20**, 643.
- Grenville, Sir John**, earl of Bath (1628-1701), cousin of General Monk; intermediary between Monk and Charles II of England (1660), and Charles and the parliament, **20**, 209, 210.
- Grenville, Sir Richard** (1541-1591), English sailor, cousin of Sir Walter Raleigh; commands Raleigh's fleet, **22**, 558; hunts for lost colony of Roanoke, **22**, 560.
- Grenville, Richard Temple, Earl Temple** (1711-1779), English politician, brother-in-law of Pitt; moves amendment in house of lords (1755), **20**, 578; lord of the admiralty (1756), **20**, 582; relations with king and resignation (1757), **20**, 587; resigns with Pitt (1761), **20**, 597; persuades Pitt against pruning new ministry (1765), **20**, 605; disinclination to enter cabinet (1766), **20**, 609; reconciliation with Pitt, **20**, 613.
- Grenville, William Wyndham, Baron Grenville** (1759-1834); in "All-the-Talents" ministry (1806-1807), **21**, 470; replies of, to Napoleon, **12**, 496.
- Gresham, Sir Thomas** (1519?-1579), British banker and financier; founds the Royal Exchange (1569), **19**, 456.
- Gretch, Nicholas Ivanovitch de** (b. 1787), Russian publicist; edits *Son of the Soil* (1818), **17**, 516.
- Grétry, André Ernest Modeste** (1741-1813), Belgian composer; music of, **12**, 119.
- Greville or Grevile, Sir Fulke, Lord Brooke** (1554-1628), English poet and politician; purchases chancellorship of the exchequer (1615), **19**, 499.
- Grévy, Jules** (1807-1891), French statesman; elected president of France (1879), **13**, 192; re-elected president (1885), **13**, 193; resignation (1887), **13**, 194.
- Grey, Catherine** (sister to Lady Jane Grey); marriages of; death of, **19**, 293.
- Grey, Charles, second Earl Grey, Viscount Howick and Baron Grey** (1764-1845), English statesman; opposes suspension of habeas corpus, **21**, 507; forms ministry, **21**, 549; parliamentary reform, **21**, 550; speech on reform bill (1831), **21**, 555; reply to Lord Lyndhurst, **21**, 561; resigns and returns to office, **21**, 562; Coercion Bill, **21**, 567; retires from government, **21**, 569; eulogy on William IV, **21**, 581; refuses to join new cabinet (1845), **21**, 604.
- Grey, Sir Edward**, British statesman; secy. of state for foreign affairs (1905), **21**, 663.
- Grey, Sir George** (1812-1898), British colonial statesman; governor of South Australia, **22**, 246; premier of New Zealand, **22**, 261; governor of Cape, **22**, 277.
- Grey, Henry, duke of Suffolk and marquis of Dorset** (d. 1554), English nobleman; committed to the Tower, **19**, 237.
- Grey, Henry**, see Stamford.
- Grey, Lady Jane** (1537-1554), right of, to the throne after Edward VI, **19**, 227; requirements and character of, **19**, 229; reluctance of, to take crown, **19**, 229; proclamation of, as queen (1553), **19**, 230; indifference of public as to, **19**, 230; resigns throne, **19**, 231; attainder of, **19**, 236; character of, **19**, 239, 240; execution of, **19**, 239, 240.
- Grey, Lord Leonard** (d. 1541), Viscount Crane in the Irish peerage, English statesman; subdues rebellion in Ireland (1535), **21**, 399; made lord-deputy of Ireland, **21**, 399; executed, **21**, 400.
- Grey, Ralph** (d. 1464), Yorkist; becomes Lancastrian, **18**, 582; capture and death of, **18**, 583.
- Grey, Lord Richard** (d. 1483), half-brother of Edward V; sent to Wales, **18**, 606; Richard, duke of Gloucester, arrests, **18**, 607; death, **18**, 609.
- Grey de Ruthyn, Lord**, see Ruthyn, Lord Grey de.
- Grey, Sir Thomas** (d. 1415), English nobleman; executed for conspiracy against Henry V, **18**, 530.
- Grey de Wilton, Lord**, see Wilton, Lord Grey de.
- Gridley, Richard** (1711-1796), American soldier; commands artillery at siege of Louisburg (1745), **23**, 197.
- Grieg, Samuel** (1735-1788), Russian admiral of Scottish birth; commands Russian fleet in war with Sweden, **17**, 401.
- Griffin**, first vessel on the Great Lakes; built and launched by La Salle (1679), **23**, 76.
- Grifo**, son of Charles Martel; conspires against Pepin (ca. 740 A.D.), **7**, 502, 505-506, 509.
- Grijalva, Juan de** (ca. 1480-1527), a Spanish soldier; explorations of, **22**, 474.
- Grillparzer, Franz** (1791-1872), Austrian poet; apostle of soldier worship, **14**, 640.
- Grimaldi**, a great family of Genoa in the Middle Ages; Guelf partisans, **9**, 129.
- Grimaldi, Antonio** (fourteenth century), Genoese admiral; defeated off Cagliari by Venetians (1353), **9**, 266.
- Grimani, Antonio** (1436-1523), Venetian naval commander, defeated by the Turks, **9**, 431.
- Grimm, Jacob** (1785-1863), German philologist and writer; as professor at Göttingen protests against abolition of constitution, **15**, 406.
- Grimm, William** (1786-1859), German philologist, collector of the fairy tales known by his name; protests with his brother against abolition of the constitution, **15**, 406.
- Grimwald, king of Lombards** 662-671 A.D., **7**, 445-446, 448.
- Grimwald, king of Bavaria** 724 A.D., **7**, 447-448.
- Grimwald, son of Pepin**, mayor of Austrasia, (654 A.D.), **7**, 480-481, 485-487.
- Grindal, Edmund** (1519-1583), archbishop of Canterbury; relations of, to Puritanism, **19**, 451; death of, **19**, 452.

**Gudlangson**, Gudleif, merchant of Iceland; finds Asbrandson (1029), **22**, 402.

**Gudrod**, king of Skåne; murders Halfdan III of Denmark (324 A.D.), **16**, 35.

**Gudrod** (son of Frie Blodæxer), ravages Viken (995), **16**, 65.

**Gudovitch**, Russian general; defeats seraskier of Erzerum (1807), **17**, 461.

**Gudsö**, battle of (1849), **15**, 449.

**Guelf** (Guelph), powerful German family; rivalry with Hohenstaufens, **14**, 90.

**Guelfs** (Welfs), papal party in Italy; league formed at Florence, **9**, 42; **14**, 90-91; origin of the name, **9**, 43; **14**, 91; unite with Ghibellines against Frederick (I) Barbarossa, **9**, 55; relation of Italian nobles to, **9**, 62; name first applied to party of church, **9**, 86; and Ghibellines in Florence, **9**, 87 seq.; struggle against Frederick II, **9**, 92 seq.; expelled from Florence, **9**, 97; exiles recalled to Florence, **9**, 102; Ghibellines defeat, at Montaperti (1260), **9**, 103; ascendancy of, restored by victories of Charles of Anjou, **9**, 110; Ugolino conspires with, against Pisa, **9**, 117; uprising against Henry VII of Germany in Lombardy, **9**, 128, 131; aid Florence against Castruccio Castracani, **9**, 145, 150; form league against John of Bohemia, **9**, 157; Rienzi forbids use of the name, **9**, 220; Robert of Naples assumes leadership of, **9**, 231; renewal of strife with Ghibellines, **9**, 256; in Genoa, **9**, 261; regain power in Florence (1381), **9**, 329, 331, 346; relations of, to Borgias, **8**, 644.

**Guérande**, Peace of (1365), **11**, 147.

**Guercheville**, Marchioness de, protects missions in North America (1600), **22**, 555.

**Guérin**, bishop of Senlis, at battle of Bouvines (1214), **11**, 54.

**Guerra**, Cristobal, Spanish merchant; voyage of, to South America (1499), **22**, 467.

**Guerrero**, Vicente (1782-1831), Mexican soldier; displaces Pedraza as president (1828), **23**, 624; overthrown and executed, **23**, 624.

**Guerrière**, English frigate defeated by the American frigate *Constitution* (1812), **23**, 335.

**Guesclin**, Bertrand du (ca. 1320-1380), French soldier; aids Henry of Trastámara (1369), **10**, 90; captures Pedro I of Castile (1369), **10**, 91; exploits of, **11**, 144 seq.; at battle of Auray, **11**, 146; leads Free Companies, **11**, 147; constable of France, **11**, 150; at battle of Pont-Valain, **11**, 151; Le Fevre's estimate of, **11**, 153; further exploits of, **18**, 482; relieves St. Malo, **18**, 486.

**Gueux** (Beggars), league of Flemish nobles organised in 1566 to resist the Inquisition in the Low Countries, **13**, 397-400, 445 note.

**Gugler War**, Switzerland (1375), **16**, 575.

**Guglielmo**, Fra, of Pisa (ca. 1238-ca. 1313); Italian sculptor, **9**, 206.

**Guhasena** (ca. 534 A.D.), East Indian king, **2**, 500.

**Guiana**, British, a British colony in South America; boundary question with Venezuela, **23**, 598.

**Guibert** or **Wibert** (1020-1100), archbishop of Ravenna; made antipope as Clement III by Henry IV of Germany (1084), **8**, 601; **9**, 75.

**Guido Guerra** of Modigliana, Ghibelline chief; fights against Florence (1144), **9**, 41 seq.

**Guido de Montefeltro**, member of Ghibelline party, made leader of Pisans (1290); victorious over Florentines (1792), **9**, 118.

**Guido of Burgundy**, see **Calixtus III**.

**Guilford**, Lord, see **North, Francis**.

**Guilford Court House**, a place in North Carolina, near Greensborough; battle of (1781), **23**, 278.

**Guilds**, of Holland; constitution of the (1350), **13**, 295-296; fall of (1382), **13**, 329-330.

**Guillaume Bras de Fer** (d. 1046), Norman leader in Italy, **9**, 69.

**Guillaume de Grimvard**, see **Urban V**.

**Guillaume de Nogaret**, lawyer of Philip the Fair; suit of, against Boniface VIII (1303), **8**, 619, 624.

**Guillemenot**, Charles (1774-1840), French general; negotiates truce between Turks and Russians (1807), **17**, 461.

**Guilleragues**, Laverne de (d. 1684), French ambassador; appeases sultan, **11**, 598.

**Guinegate**, a village in northern France, near Thérouanne; 1st battle of (1479), **11**, 271, 272; **13**, 364; **14**, 222; 2nd battle of (1513), see **Thérouanne**.

**Guines**, a town in France; ceded to England, **11**, 141; truce of (1395), **11**, 164.

**Guiomar III** (eleventh century), prince of Salerno; invites Normans to Italy, **9**, 68.

**Guion**, Francis (Balthasar Gérard), murders William the Silent (1581), **13**, 498-501.

**Guiscard**, Robert, see **Robert Guiscard**.

**Guise**, cardinals and dukes of, see **Lorraine**.

**Guise**, Mary of, see **Mary of Lorraine**.

**Guiteau**, Charles Jules, assassinates President Garfield (1881), **23**, 479.

**Gujrat**, battle of (1819), **22**, 158.

**Gulab Singh**, Rajah, prime minister at court of Lahore; power of, **22**, 155; concludes peace with British at Kusoor (1846), **22**, 155.

**Guldberg**, Otto (1731-1808), Danish statesman; conspires against Struensee, **16**, 418.

**Gulistan**, Treaty of (1813), **24**, 494.

**Gulussa** (second century B.C.), Numidian ally of Carthage, **5**, 305, 308, 383.

**Gundemar**, king of the Goths (610 A.D.), **10**, 24.

**Gundebold** (eighth century), last king of Friesland, **13**, 285.

**Gunderic**, king of the Vandals; invades Spain (409 A.D.), **10**, 15; plunders Seville, **10**, 16; death, **6**, 598.

**Gundicar**, see **Gunther**.

**Gundimar**, last king of Burgundy 524-534 A.D., **13**, 350.

**Gundobald** or **Gundebald** (d. 514 A.D.), Bur-

- lawyer and soldier, seeks Land of the Seven Cities, **22**, 486.
- Gwalior, a state in India; placed under protection of British government (1804), **22**, 149; Sindhia driven from, **22**, 198; Rao Sahib placed upon throne of, **22**, 198.
- Gwyn, Nell (1650-1687), English actress; becomes mistress of Charles II, **20**, 232, 273.
- Gwynedd, Owen, Welsh chief; attacks Henry II (1157), **18**, 261.
- Gyges (d. 652 B.C.), king of Lydia; founds dynasty of Mermnadæ, **2**, 389; in wars with Cimmerians, **2**, 411; main treatment, **2**, 421, 430; allied with Assurbanapal, **1**, 427, 432; **2**, 421; legend of, **2**, 447-448.
- Gylippus, Spartan general; commands Spartan fleet in defense of Sicily (414 B.C.), **3**, 604-605; embezzles Spartan treasure, banished, **4**, 3.
- Gylis (d. 394 B.C.), Lacedæmonian polemarch; raises trophy at Coronea, **4**, 110; killed, **4**, 110.
- Gyllenburg, Charles, Count (1679-1746), Swedish poet and statesman; as ambassador to London (1717), **16**, 391-392; leader of "hats" (1726), **16**, 401; intrigues of, against England, **20**, 518.
- Gyllenstiern, governor of Aggershus; negotiations of, with Christian II of Denmark (1532), **16**, 248, 249.
- Gyllenstierna, Christina, widow of Sten Sture; in siege of Stockholm (1520), **16**, 230 seq.
- Gympie, Australia; gold discovered at, **22**, 250.
- Gyulai, Ignace (1763-1831), Austrian soldier; in battle of Leipsic (1813), **12**, 605.
- Gyulay, Franz (1799-1868), Austrian soldier; in Italian War of Independence, **9**, 604 seq.; **15**, 16.

- Hague, Peace Conference** (1899), **17**, 644-650; **23**, 490; (1907), **21**, 676-678.
- Hai-Cheng**, a place in China; battle of (1904), **24**, 658.
- Haider**, shah of Persia 1576, **24**, 371.
- Haiduks**, Servian rebels at end of eighteenth century, **24**, 198.
- Haiduti**, outlaws in Bulgaria, **24**, 176.
- Haik**, founder of Armenia, **2**, 420.
- Hainault**, merged into Flanders, **13**, 311.
- Haines Bluff**, near Vicksburg, Mississippi, U. S. A.; battle of (1862), **23**, 440.
- Haiti or Hayti or Santo Domingo**, formerly called Hispaniola, an island of the Greater Antilles; discovered by Columbus (1493), **22**, 439; later visits of Columbus to, **22**, 446-450.
- Haiti, Republic of**, buys independence from France (1825), **13**, 71.
- Haji Girai**, see **Girai**.
- Haj Mukhtar**, grand vizir of Morocco; imprisoned (1901), **24**, 475.
- Hajjaj ben Yusuf** (seventh century), Arab general; leads expedition against Mecca, **8**, 180 seq.; confirmed by Caliph Walid as governor of Irak, **8**, 184; family of, persecuted by Caliph Suleiman, **8**, 185.
- Hake, General von**, German soldier; invades Holstein in Schleswig-Holstein War of 1864, **15**, 484.
- Haker**, king of Egypt 393-380 B.C., king of twenty-ninth dynasty, **1**, 194; obtains mercenaries in Greece in struggle with Artaxerxes, **2**, 621-622.
- Hakhamani**, see **Achæmenes**.
- Ha-kha-Ptah**, see **Memphis**.
- Hakim**, Fatimite caliph of Egypt 996-1020; reign of, **8**, 222; enormities of, **8**, 222, 223; vacillating attitude of, towards Christians, **8**, 326.
- Hakluyt, Richard** (1552-1616), English geographer; interested in Raleigh's colonisation schemes, **22**, 562; encourages Bristol merchants to undertake voyages of exploration to America (1603), **22**, 535; one of the founders of the London Company (1607), **22**, 568.
- Hakodate**, Japanese port; opened to foreign trade (1858), **24**, 623.
- Hakon I (Hako)**, "the Good" (ca. 920-ca. 961), king of Norway, illegitimate son of Harold Harfagr; education of, **16**, 51; called to throne and expels his brother Eric I, "Bloody Axe," **16**, 52; unsuccessful attempt to introduce Christianity into Norway, **16**, 52, 53; death, **16**, 54.
- Hakon, Jarl (Earl)**, king of Norway 977-995; elected to earldom of Trondhjem; forced to submit to baptism, **16**, 55; victorious over Danes, **16**, 55; restores paganism in Norway, **16**, 56; excesses of, **16**, 56; Olaf Tryggvason and, **16**, 57, 58; assassination of, **16**, 57, 58.
- Hakon III**, king of Norway, son of Sigurd II; proclaimed king (1157), **16**, 109; defeats Inge I, **16**, 109; slain in battle with Magnus V (1162), **16**, 110.
- Hakon IV**, king of Norway 1202-1204; reign and death of, **16**, 114.
- Hakon V**, "the Old," king of Norway 1217-ca. 1263; suppresses civil war, **16**, 115; expedition of, against Scotland, **16**, 116, 117, **21**, 54; death of, **16**, 117; his favours to Hanseatic League, **16**, 119.
- Hakon VI**, king of Norway 1299-1319, son of Magnus VI; reign of, **16**, 119.
- Hakon VII**, king of Norway 1343-1380, son of Magnus VII; marries Margaret, daughter of Valdemar IV of Denmark, **16**, 120, 183, 184, 195; defeated by Albert of Mecklenburg, **16**, 195; excluded from Swedish succession, **16**, 184, 195; invades Sweden, **16**, 196.
- Hakon VII**, king of Norway (1905-), **16**, 493.
- Halberstadt**, battle of (1810); Westphalians defeated by Frederick William of Brunswick at, **15**, 307.
- Haldimand, Sir Frederick** (1718-1791), British general; administration as governor-general in Canada (1778-1784), **22**, 327.
- Haldane, Richard B.**, British statesman; secretary of state for war (1905), **21**, 663; army reforms, **21**, 672.
- Hale, John Parker** (1806-1873), an American statesman; Free-soil candidate for presidency of the U. S. A. (1852), **23**, 389.
- Hale, Nathan** (1756-1776), American patriot; execution of (Sept. 22nd), **23**, 258.
- Halen, Don Juan van**, count of Peracampos (1790-1864), Spanish soldier of Belgian descent; commands Belgian forces in revolt against Holland (1830), **14**, 52.
- Halerfeld, Henry** "the Lion" victorious in battle of (1180), **14**, 105.
- Hales, Sir Robert** (d. 1381), lord treasurer of England; killed by followers of Wat Tyler, **18**, 492.
- Half-breeds**, faction of Republican party in United States, **23**, 479.
- Half Moon or Crescent**, ship of Henry Hudson; sails for the "Northwest Passage" (1609), **22**, 499 and note.
- Halfdan I** (d. 324 A.D.), an ancient king of Denmark; subdues Sweden, **16**, 38.
- Halfdan**, Danish leader (ninth century), devastates Northumberland and Gallo-way, **21**, 15.
- Halfdan Svart** (d. 863 A.D.), ancient king of Norway, **16**, 50.
- Halfred Ottarson**, Scandinavian skald, **16**, 62 seq.
- Halidon Hill**, near Berwick, England; Edward III defeats Scots at (1333), **18**, 454 seq.; **21**, 132.
- Halifax, Earl of**, see **Montague, Charles**.
- Halifax, Marquis of**, see **Savile, George**.
- Halizonians**, most ancient people known to history, probably identified with Chaldeans, **3**, 87.
- Hall, Floris Adrian van** (1791-1866), Dutch statesman; ministry of (1860-1861), **14**, 62.
- Halleck, Henry Wager** (1815-1872), American soldier; commands Union armies (1861), **23**, 425; made commander-in-chief of United States land forces, **23**, 432; urges McClellan to advance after

V, count of Holland; initiates revolt against Flemish rule in Holland (1304), **13**, 332-333.

Hamuda, bey of Tunis 1782-1814; reign of, **24**, 485.

Hamza Mirza, Persian prince; defeats Turks in Persian War (1584), **24**, 372.

Han, Chinese dynasty (202 B.C.-220 A.D.); rule of, **24**, 263, 543.

Hanau, town in Prussia; battle of (1813), **14**, 576; **15**, 318; resistance of, to the elector Frederick William IV (1848), **15**, 438-439.

Hancock, John (1737-1793), American statesman; connection of, with repeal of the Stamp Act, **23**, 235; British attempt to capture (1775), **23**, 241.

Hancock, Winfield Scott (1824-1886), American general; at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 438; in the Wilderness campaign, **23**, 446; at battle of Spottsylvania, **23**, 447; democratic presidential nominee (1880), **23**, 478.

Handzabek, town in Hungary; battle of (1684), **14**, 398.

Hanging Gardens of Babylon, description of, **1**, 479.

Hangmatana, see Ecbatana.

Hankow (Han-kau), river port in China; France and Russia obtain concessions at (1895), **24**, 559.

Hannibal, grandson of Hamilcar; campaign of, in Sicily (409 B.C.), **4**, 202.

Hannibal (247-183 B.C.), Carthaginian general; conquests of, in Spain, **2**, 324; **5**, 238-240; **10**, 6; takes Saguntum, **5**, 238; in Second Punic War, **5**, 241-295; at battle of Zama, **5**, 288-292; relations of, with Philip V of Macedon, **4**, 528; **5**, 296; at war with Antiochus III, **4**, 532; **5**, 297-299; death of, **5**, 300.

Hanno (eighth century B.C.), king of Gaza; flees from the Assyrians (732 B.C.), **1**, 393; supports uprising in Syria, **1**, 397.

Hanno (fifth century B.C.), Carthaginian navigator; voyage of, beyond the Pillars of Hercules, **2**, 277, 356-358.

Hanno (d. 310 B.C.), Carthaginian general; in war against Agathocles, **4**, 580.

Hanno, Carthaginian commander; defeated at Messana (264 B.C.), **5**, 218; execution of, **5**, 219.

Hanno (third century B.C.), Carthaginian naval commander; at battle of Ægates (241 B.C.), **5**, 232.

Hanno (third century B.C.), son of Bomilcar and one of Hannibal's generals; campaign of, against Gauls, **5**, 243; at battle of Cannæ (216 B.C.), **5**, 262-263; defeat of, in Italy, **5**, 266.

Hanno, surnamed the Great (third century B.C.), jealousy of, towards Barca family, **5**, 234, 239, 258.

Hanno, Saint (d. 1075), archbishop of Cologne 1056-1075; assumes government of the empire, **7**, 646.

Hannu, Egyptian voyager; in voyage to Punt, **1**, 108.

Hanover, province of Prussia; abandoned

to the French (1757), **12**, 73; occupied by the French (1803), **12**, 531; revolt of (1831), **15**, 403; constitutional crisis in (1837), **15**, 404-406.

Hanover, Treaty of; a treaty between Holland and the emperor Charles VI (1726), **14**, 1.

Hans (Hensius) (d. 1271) called king of Sardinia; commands the Lombard Ghibellines, **9**, 96; at battle of Fossalta, **9**, 98; imprisonment of, **9**, 98.

Hans, see John.

Hansa, see Hanseatic League.

Hanse Towns, see Hanseatic League.

Hanseatic League (Hanse or Hansa), a confederation of cities of northern Germany in the thirteenth century; foundation of (1241), **8**, 473, 496; **14**, 138; **16**, 166-168; affiliation of Paris with, **11**, 95; in war with Valdemar IV of Denmark, **14**, 187; **16**, 185; declares war against Eric of Pomerania, **16**, 206; begins struggle to control Baltic (1564), **14**, 519; quarrel of, with Queen Elizabeth of England, **13**, 549; joins the imperial party, **14**, 340; meeting of, held in Lubeck, **14**, 387; fate of, on dissolution of German Empire, **14**, 539; cities of, annexed to France, **14**, 568; loan forced from, by French, **15**, 283; treaties of (1363), **16**, 185, 202; (1441), **13**, 354.

Hansford, Thomas (d. 1676), Virginian colonist; executed after Bacon's rebellion, **23**, 131.

Hapi, Egyptian deity, adopted by Phoenicia, **2**, 353.

Hapsburg, see Habsburg.

Harald, see Harold.

Harbin or Kharbin, town in Manchuria; becomes Russian, **17**, 622.

Harcourt, François, 2nd Duke of (1689-1750), French soldier; in war against Austria, **14**, 431.

Harcourt, Henri, 1st Duke of (d. 1718); envoy to Spain, **11**, 611; **14**, 405.

Harcourt (Henri de Lorraine) (1601-1666), Count d', takes Balaguer, and defeats Spaniards (1646), **11**, 495.

Harcourt, Sir Simon, 1st Viscount Harcourt (ca. 1661-1727), English statesman; attorney-general, **20**, 482; becomes keeper of the great seal (1710), **20**, 484.

Harcourt, Sir William George Granville Venables Vernon (1827-1904), English statesman; relations with Lord Rosebery, **21**, 650; chancellor of exchequer in Gladstone and Rosebery ministries (1892-1895), **21**, 651.

Hardee, William J. (1815-1873), American soldier in Confederate service; at battle of Murfreesboro, **23**, 434; evacuates Savannah (1864), **23**, 445.

Harde-Knud (d. 850 A.D.), king of Denmark, **16**, 41-43.

Hardenberg, Karl August von (1750-1822), Prussian statesman; negotiates Treaty of Bâle, **14**, 509; **15**, 279; negotiates treaty between Russia and Prussia, **17**, 453; plans of, for united Germany, **14**,



**Hartmann**, bishop of Coire, Switzerland; furthers League of Caddeia in the Grisons (1396), **16**, 587.

**Hartmann**, son of Rudolf of Habsburg (thirteenth century); fate of, **11**, 156.

**Hartog**, Dirk, Dutch navigator; discoveries in Australia (1616), **22**, 234.

**Harun ar-Rashid** (766-809 A.D.), caliph of Bagdad 786-809; reign of, **8**, 210; wars of, with Byzantium, **8**, 212; exchanges gifts with Charlemagne, **8**, 213, 215, 325.

**Harvard**, John (1607-1638), a Puritan minister of Massachusetts; bequest of, to Harvard College (1638), **22**, 648.

**Harvard College**, founded 1638 at Cambridge, Massachusetts, **22**, 648.

**Harvey**, Sir John, colonial governor of Virginia; succeeds Governor Yearsley (1629), **22**, 590; removed from office (1635), **22**, 591; visits Maryland, **22**, 600.

**Harvey**, Sir John (1778-1852), British soldier; at Badajoz, **10**, 364; governor of New Brunswick and Nova Scotia, **22**, 341.

**Harvey**, Reuben, Irish merchant; receives thanks of American congress (1783), **23**, 281.

**Harvey**, William (1578-1657), eminent English physician; discovers circulation of the blood, **20**, 219, 220.

**Hasbain**, place in the Netherlands; battle of (1408), **11**, 166.

**Hasdrubal** (Asdrubal), Carthaginian soldier in the First Punic War; defeated at Panormus in Sicily (250 B.C.), **5**, 224, 225-228.

**Hasdrubal** (d. 221 B.C.), a Carthaginian soldier in Spain; succeeds his father-in-law Hamilcar Barca in command in Spain, **10**, 6; marches against Saguntum, **10**, 6; death of, **2**, 324; **5**, 238; **10**, 6.

**Hasdrubal** (d. 207 B.C.), Carthaginian soldier, brother of Hannibal; defeats the Romans under the two Scipios (212 B.C.), **5**, 268; prosecutes conquests in Spain, **5**, 279; defeated at Bæcula (209 B.C.), **5**, 281; enters Gaul, **5**, 273; enters Italy, **5**, 274-275; defeated and slain at the Metaurus, **5**, 276.

**Hasdrubal**, Carthaginian cavalry officer under Hannibal; decides the victory of Cannæ (216 B.C.), **5**, 255-256.

**Hasdrubal**, son of Gisco (d. about 200 B.C.), Carthaginian soldier; commands in Spain, **5**, 279; defeated by Romans at Silpia (206 B.C.), **5**, 281; campaign of, in Africa, against Scipio (204-203 B.C.), **5**, 284-286.

**Hasdrubal**, Carthaginian soldier; in war with Masinissa, **5**, 305; condemned to death, **5**, 305; chosen commander outside Carthage in Third Punic War (149 B.C.), **5**, 306; obtains command within the city, **5**, 308; defends Carthage against Scipio, **5**, 309-312; story of his wife's heroism, **5**, 312.

**Hasdrubal**, grandson of Masinissa, Carthaginian soldier; chosen to command in city of Carthage in Third Punic War (149 B.C.), **5**, 306; slain by senators, **5**, 308.

**Haselrig**, see **Haslerig**.

**Hasenbühl**, battle at, see **Göllheim**.

**Hashim**, influential house of Arabia; Mohammed a member of, **7**, 492; **8**, 112.

**Haslerig** (**Haselrig**), Sir Arthur (d. 1661), English politician; supports "the Root and Branch Bill"; bill for abolition of bishops, **19**, 600; Charles I attempts to arrest for treason, **19**, 614; refuses support to Cromwell, **20**, 156; leads opposition in Cromwell's fourth parliament, **20**, 171.

**Haspinger**, Capuchin monk; Tyrolese leader in insurrection against French (1809), **14**, 562, 564.

**Hassan** (d. 669 A.D.), fifth caliph, son of Ali and Fatima; chosen to the caliphate, **8**, 173; abdicates, **8**, 174; murder of, **8**, 176; regarded as iman in Persia, **24**, 490.

**Hassan**, Arab governor of Egypt; conquers North Africa (697-698 A.D.), **2**, 327-328; **8**, 181-182.

**Hassan** (ca. 1535), bey of Tunis, **8**, 251-252; **14**, 273-274; **24**, 485.

**Hassan Bey** (Pasha or Gazi Hassan), Turkish admiral; raises siege of Lemnos (1771), **24**, 418; in war against Russia (1787-1792), **24**, 420.

**Hassan Pasha**, Turkish general, defeated at Grahovo (1858), **24**, 210.

**Hassan Sabba** (The Old Man of the Mountain) (end of eleventh century), founds sect of Assassins, **8**, 230, 365, 370; reputed connection with the children's crusade, **8**, 420-422.

**Hassan**, son of Omar, leader in Arab revolt against Germany in East Africa (1895), **15**, 558.

**Hassanians**, the ruling line in Morocco, **24**, 469, 473.

**Hasselt**, town in Belgium; battle of (1831), **14**, 54.

**Hassenpflug**, Hans Daniel Ludwig Friedrich (1794-1862), German politician; unpopularity of, **15**, 412; starts reaction against the "March ministers," **15**, 430.

**Hassib Pasha** (ca. 1850), Turkish minister of finance; mismanagement of, **24**, 429-430.

**Hastenbeck**, village in Prussia; battle of (1757), **15**, 200.

**Hasting** (**Hastings**), chief of pirate Northmen; ravages coast of France (843-850), **11**, 4; invades England (893-897), **18**, 85-89.

**Hastings**, battle of (1066), **11**, 28; **18**, 152 seq.; results of, **18**, 156.

**Hastings**, Sir Edward, English politician; assists Mary against Lady Jane Grey (1553), **19**, 230.

**Hastings**, Francis Rawdon, earl of Moira and marquis of Hastings (1754-1826), English soldier, son of Warren Hastings; defeats Greene at Hobkirk's Hill (1781), **23**, 278; governor-general of India (1813-1823), **22**, 126-127.

**Hastings**, Warren (1732-1818), English statesman; appointed governor-general of

- United States, concluded in 1903; terms of, **23**, 605.
- Haynau, Julius Jakob, Baron von** (1786–1853), an Austrian soldier; recalled from Italy, **14**, 656; storms Brescia, **14**, 660; military head in Hungary, **15**, 4; taxes the Jews as war-penalty, **15**, 5; feud with Bach, **15**, 5; discharged from post in Hungary, **15**, 6.
- Hayne, Robert Young** (1791–1840), American politician; debates with Webster, **23**, 357.
- Haynes, John** (d. 1654), American colonial statesman and governor of Connecticut; part in creating Fundamental Orders, **23**, 107.
- Hay-Pauncefote Treaty** (1901), a treaty between the United States and Great Britain to facilitate the construction of a Panama canal, **23**, 490.
- Hayti**, see **Haiti**.
- Hazael** (Khazailu), king of Damascus ca. 886–842 B.C.; wars with Assyria, **1**, 388, 415, 616; **2**, 111–112, 284; petitions Esarhaddon, **1**, 423.
- Hazat**, town in Arabia; battle of (500 A.D.), **8**, 107, 108.
- Heath, Nicholas** (ca. 1501–1579), English prelate and jurist; attempts to make accession of Elizabeth peaceful, **19**, 267.
- Heath, Sir Robert** (1575–1649), English jurist; Charles I grants Carolina to, **23**, 47; Georgia included in patent of, **23**, 60.
- Heath, William** (1737–1814), American soldier; appointed to command of minute-men (1774), **23**, 241.
- Heathfelth**, see **Hatfield**.
- Heavens Field**, battle of, see **Hexham**.
- Hebenstreit, Franz von** (d. 1795), Viennese conspirator, **14**, 510.
- Heber Find**, see **Eber Find**.
- Hébert, Jacques René** (1755–1794), French revolutionist; elected president of tribunal (1792), **12**, 271; accuses Marie Antoinette (1793), **12**, 320; opposes religious worship, **12**, 331; recants, **12**, 334; arrest and execution of (1794), **12**, 335–336.
- Hébertists**, The, French revolutionary party, followers of Jacques René Hébert; fall of, **12**, 332–336.
- Hebrews**, members of that branch of the Semitic family descended through Heber; religion and poetry of, affected by Egypt, **1**, 61, 151; pervert Egyptian chronology, **1**, 67; descend into Egypt, **1**, 71; wars of, with Egypt, **1**, 74, 123, 177, 183, 449; writings of, concerning Egypt, **1**, 142, 173, 208, 263; exodus of, **1**, 165; divided in two kingdoms, **1**, 173; "Jew" offensive sobriquet of, **1**, 309; a world influence, **1**, 316; scriptures of, **1**, 317, 320; captivity, **1**, 319, 451, 459; wars of, with Assyria, **1**, 332–333, 336, 390, 393, 395, 403, 405, 407–410; origin and characteristics of, **1**, 345–347; related to Assyrians and Babylonians, **1**, 461; forbidden to cut certain trees, **1**, 465; treatment of captives by, **1**, 468; accounts of Babylonia by, **1**, 485; see also **Jews**.
- Hebrides**, islands of the western coast of Scotland; lords of, annoy coasts of Scotland, **21**, 45–46.
- Hecataeus** (fourth century B.C.), officer of Alexander the Great, **4**, 268.
- Hector**, legendary Greek hero; combat with Ajax, **3**, 93, 94; corpse of, mutilated, **3**, 95.
- Hedin, Sven Anders** (1865–), Scandinavian explorer; in Tibet, **24**, 505.
- Hedwig** (Jadwiga) (1371–1399), queen of Poland 1382–1386; reign of, **24**, 40–41; unites Poland and Lithuania through marriage with Jagello, **24**, 41.
- Heerah**, Arabian kingdom, see **Hira**.
- Hegelochus**, soldier of Alexander the Great, ordered to equip fleet, **4**, 295; defeats Persians in Aegean Sea, **4**, 316–317.
- Hegesilaus**, officer of Athenian cavalry, **4**, 193.
- Hegesistratus**, a Greek, governor of Sigeum (540 B.C.), **3**, 225, 233.
- Hegesistratus**, ambassador from Samos (479 B.C.), **3**, 375.
- Hegesistratus**, a Greek soothsayer, **3**, 364–365.
- Hegira** (Hejira), the flight of Mohammed from Mecca to Medina, beginning the Mohammedan era (622 A.D.), **2**, 327; **8**, 117–120.
- Heidelberg**, a city in Germany; union of, formed, **14**, 192; fall of, **14**, 368; castle of, destroyed by the French, **14**, 402.
- Heijn, Pieter Pietersen**, or **Piet Heijn** (1578–1629), Dutch admiral; exploits of, **13**, 577–578.
- Heilbronn**, a town in Württemberg, Germany; walls of, blown up by the French, **11**, 603; sells itself to France, **14**, 367.
- Heilbronn, Treaty of** (1633), **14**, 362.
- Heiligerlee**, a place in Friesland; battle of (1568), **13**, 422, 424.
- Heilsberg**, a town in Prussia; battle of (1807), **17**, 454.
- Heine, Heinrich** (1797–1856), German poet and critic; as a reformer, **15**, 357–358.
- Heinsius, Antonius** (1641–1720), Dutch statesman; makes complaint at Paris, **11**, 597; league with Marlborough and Prince Eugene against Louis XIV, **11**, 614, 615; **13**, 650, 653.
- Heintzelman, Samuel Peter** (1805–1880), Union general; at battle of Bull Run, **23**, 423; at battle of Fair Oaks, **23**, 431; at second battle of Bull Run, **23**, 432.
- Heister, Leopold Philip de** (1707–1777), Hessian soldier in American war of revolution; at battle of Long Island, **23**, 256.
- Hejira**, see **Hegira**.
- Helding, Michael** (sixteenth century), grand vicar of Mainz; plan of, for uniting Catholics and Protestants, **14**, 305.
- Helen** (d. 1513), daughter of Ivan the Great; marriage of, to grand prince of Lithuania (1495), **17**, 179–180; death, **17**, 186.
- Helen of Mecklenburg** (1814–1858), German

**Henry II**, king of Cyprus; makes treaty with sultan of Egypt (ca. 1289), **8**, 453; at siege of Acre (1291), **8**, 454.

**Henry I**, "Beauclerc" (1068-1135), king of England 1100-1135; main treatment, **18**, 228-240; publishes charter of liberties, **18**, 228-229; defeats Louis the Fat at Brenneville, **11**, 31-32; marries Maud (Matilda), daughter of Malcom Canmore, **18**, 229-230; **21**, 35; conquers Normandy (battle of Tinchebray), **11**, 30; **18**, 232-233; quarrel of, with Anselm, **18**, 234-235; death of son and question of succession, **18**, 237-240; character and death of, **18**, 239-240.

**Henry II**, Plantagenet (1133-1189), king of England 1154-1189; main treatment, **18**, 257-304; birth, **18**, 240; before accession, **18**, 253-255; relations with Adrian IV, **21**, 366; marries Eleanor of Aquitaine, **11**, 34; **18**, 258; reforms of, **18**, 259-261, 287; campaign of, against Welsh, **18**, 261; conquests of, in Brittany, **18**, 202; concludes peace with France, **18**, 263; Becket and, **18**, 263-270, 271-277, 284; quells revolts in Wales and Brittany, **18**, 270-271; Dermot MacMurrough and, **21**, 367, 372; state of Ireland during reign of, **18**, 277-279; invasion of Ireland by, **18**, 279-283; **21**, 374-376; policy towards Ireland, **21**, 376-378; makes son, John, lord of Ireland, **18**, 283-284; revolt of sons of, **18**, 284-287; humbles himself before tomb of Becket, **18**, 286; third crusade and, **8**, 379, 380, 381; **18**, 288; his sons Richard and John rebel against, **11**, 47; **18**, 288; children of, **18**, 289; last years and death of, **18**, 287-289; characterisations of, **18**, 290-294; legislation of, **18**, 294-296.

**Henry (III) of Winchester** (1207-1272), king of England 1216-1272; main treatment, **18**, 356-389; coronation of, **18**, 363; under regency of William Marshal, earl of Pembroke (battles of Lincoln and Dover), **18**, 363-368; under regency of Hubert de Burgh, **18**, 368-372; order of, respecting church offices in Ireland, **21**, 381; marries Eleanor of Provence, **18**, 372; quarrels with barons and is forced to grant Provisions of Oxford, **18**, 373-378; repudiates Provisions of Oxford, **18**, 379-380; assemblies under, **18**, 426; defeated by barons at Lewes, **18**, 380-381; **21**, 55; in captivity, **18**, 381; rescued by his son Edward at battle of Evesham, **18**, 383; restoration of, **18**, 387; attitude of, towards crusade, **8**, 450 seq.; death of, **18**, 386; character of, **18**, 389.

**Henry (IV) of Lancaster** (1367-1413), king of England; main treatment, **18**, 515-526; joins Gloucester in revolt against Richard II (1387), **18**, 500; power of, under Richard II, **18**, 501; banishment of, **18**, 504-505; returns to England and overthrows Richard II, **18**, 505-508; claim of, to throne, **18**, 508-509, 515;

Welsh revolt against, **18**, 517-518; religious persecution under, **18**, 520-521; invades Scotland, **18**, 521-522; **21**, 162; James I of Scotland and, **21**, 171; ally of d'Armagnac and of John the Fearless, **11**, 167; relations of, with son (Henry V), **18**, 526; death of, **18**, 526; death of, interrupts plan for crusade, **8**, 455; Ireland under, **21**, 390.

**Henry (V) of Monmouth** (1387-1422), king of England 1413-1422; main treatment, **18**, 527-544; operations of, against Welsh insurgents, **18**, 518, 524; dissolute youth of, **18**, 526; accession of, **18**, 527; conspiracy against, **18**, 530; early relations of, with France, **18**, 528-529; invasion of France and battle of Agincourt, **11**, 169-174; **18**, 530-536; master of Caen, **11**, 174; second expedition against France (siege of Rouen), **11**, 176-177; concludes Treaty of Troyes, **11**, 179; marriage of, **11**, 179; struggle with the dauphin, **11**, 180-181; Ireland under, **21**, 390; death of, **11**, 182; **18**, 542-543; character of, **18**, 543-544.

**Henry (VI) of Windsor** (1421-1471), king of England 1422-1461; main treatment, **18**, 545-579; birth of, **11**, 182; proclaimed king of France, **11**, 182; minority of, **11**, 187; **18**, 545; legitimacy of claim to France, **11**, 193; coronation of, at Paris, **11**, 220; **18**, 557; marriage of, **11**, 235; **18**, 558; siege of Orleans, **18**, 550-555; burning of Joan of Arc, **18**, 555-557; loses possessions in France, **11**, 238 seq., 241; **18**, 557-558; Jack Cade's rebellion, **18**, 566-569; insanity of, **18**, 571; loses crown in war with Yorkists, **18**, 571-583; character of, **18**, 549, 561; restoration of, **18**, 591-592; cause of, finally lost at battles of Barnet and Tewkesbury, **18**, 594-597; death of, **18**, 598.

**Henry (VII) Tudor** (1457-1509), king of England 1485-1509; main treatment of, **19**, 13-53; early life of, **18**, 622; **19**, 13; wins battle of Bosworth Field, **18**, 623-625; marriage of, **19**, 19; quells rebellion of Lambert Simnel, **19**, 21-24; parliament and, **19**, 15-18, 24, 30; makes treaty with Hans of Denmark (1489), **16**, 228; forest districts and, **16**, 560-562; interest of, in exploration, **22**, 454-455; war with France, **11**, 286-287; **19**, 25-28; quells rebellion of Perkin Warbeck, **19**, 28-31; Ireland under, **21**, 392-394; death of, **19**, 42; character of, **19**, 43-46; reviews of reign, **19**, 46-53.

**Henry VIII** (1491-1547), king of England 1509-1547; main treatment, **19**, 54-205; marriage with Catherine of Aragon, **19**, 39, 55-56; joins "Holy League" against France, **11**, 304 seq.; **19**, 59; Cardinal Wolsey and, **19**, 54-95; war with France (battle of the Spurs), **19**, 60-64; war with Scotland (Flodden Field), **19**, 59, 65-70; **21**, 238 seq.; alliance with Francis I of France, **11**, 308; **19**, 71-74; seeks imperial crown, **19**, 78-79; Field of the

**Henry V** (1081-1125), king of Germany 1106-1125, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1111-1125; main treatment of, 7, 656-659; quarrel of, with pope, 7, 657; 8, 60; marriage of, 7, 657; war of, with Boleslaw III of Poland, 24, 15; death of, ends Franconian dynasty, 7, 659.

**Henry VI** (1165-1197), king of Germany 1190-1197, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1191-1197; main treatment of, 14, 110-112; Richard Cœur de Lion and, 8, 406; 14, 110-111; 18, 316; marriage of, with Constanza of Sicily, 9, 61; overruns Sicily, 9, 81-83; 14, 111-112; invades Holland, 13, 289; divides Lorraine into two parts, 13, 290 note; attitude of, towards fourth crusade, 8, 411; death of, 8, 413; 14, 112; 18, 323.

**Henry (VII) the Luxemburger** (ca. 1276-1313) king of Germany 1308-1313, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1312-1313; main treatment of, 14, 165-167; character of, 14, 166; crowned king of Germany, 9, 126; receives ambassadors from Italy, 9, 129; at Genoa, 9, 128-129; crowned emperor, 9, 130; 14, 167; death of, 9, 131; 14, 167.

**Henry I** (1512-1580), king of Portugal 1578-1580; regency of, 10, 495; reign of, 10, 499.

**Henry** (1211-1242), king of the Romans, son of Frederick II of Germany; crowned king, 14, 114 note; rebellion of, 14, 115; death of, 14, 124.

**Henry the Minstrel**, called "Blind Harry" (fifteenth century), Scottish poet, 21, 222 seq.

**Henry** (d. 1444), infante of Aragon, brother of the king of Navarre; conflict of, with Juan II, 10, 125.

**Henry X**, the "Proud" (d. 1139), duke of Bavaria; alliance of, with Lothair II, 14, 90.

**Henry the "Lion"** (1129-1195), duke of Bavaria and Saxony; plots against Conrad III, 14, 95; invades Denmark, 14, 102; pilgrimage of, to Jerusalem, 14, 103; treachery to Frederick Barbarossa, 14, 103 seq.; overwhelmed and exiled, 14, 105; alliance confirmed with Hohenstaufens, 14, 111; aids Valdemar I at Arkona, 16, 150.

**Henry (I) the "Warrior,"** duke of Brabant 1190-1235, 13, 309.

**Henry** (d. 1112), count of Burgundy; receives gift of Portugal (1095), 10, 50, 428; receives gift of Terra Portucalensis (Porto Cale), 10, 427; conquers Mohammedans, 10, 429; death of, 10, 429.

**Henry** (d. 1197), count of Champagne, king of Jerusalem; election of, 8, 395; death of, 8, 413.

**Henry** (d. ca. 1184), son of Henry II, king of England; revolts against father, 18, 285, 286.

**Henry**, archbishop of Mainz; deposition of (1346), 14, 177.

**Henry** (1876-), duke of Mecklenburg-Schwe-

rin; marries Queen Wilhelmina of Holland (1901), 14, 66.

**Henry**, son of Boleslaw III of Poland; rules Sandomir and Lublin (1139), 24, 27.

**Henry the "Navigator"** (1394-1460), prince of Portugal; voyages of, 10, 459 seq.; discoveries of, 10, 470.

**Henry**, prince of Prussia (1726-1802), brother of Frederick the Great; in Seven Years' War, 15, 195; interview with Frederick before battle of Kunersdorf, 15, 214; made governor-general of Prussian army, 15, 217; in campaign of 1761, 15, 221.

**Henry**, duke of Saxony (d. 1198), soldier and crusader; leads united forces in Syria, 8, 411; death at Joppa, 8, 413.

**Henry**, count of Schwerin; enmity of, towards King Valdemar II of Denmark, 16, 162 seq.; abducts Valdemar, 16, 163; restores Valdemar (1225), 16, 164.

**Henry** (d. 1152), son of David I, king of Scotland; death of, 21, 38.

**Henry (II) the "Pious,"** duke of Silesia and prince of Poland 1239-1241; checks advance of Mongolians at Liegnitz, 14, 118.

**Henry** (d. 1612), prince of Wales, son of James I; character and death of, 19, 495.

**Henry**, bishop of Winchester, brother of Stephen, English prelate; as papal legate opposes Stephen (1139), 18, 247; negotiates peace between Stephen and Henry II, 18, 254; flees to Cluny after Henry II's accession, 18, 261.

**Henry of Carinthia** (d. 1335), king of Bohemia; deposed, 14, 166.

**Henry of Lorraine**, duke of Guise, see Lorraine.

**Henry of Navarre**, see Henry IV, king of France.

**Henry of Trastamara**, see Henry II, king of Castile.

**Henry Raspe** (d. 1247), landgrave of Thuringia, rival of Frederick II to imperial throne; elected emperor (1246), 14, 117.

**Henry**, Colonel (d. 1898), French soldier; forgeries of, in Dreyfus case, 13, 196.

**Henry**, Patrick (1736-1799), American patriot and orator; speaks against Stamp Act (1765), 23, 232; influences Virginia assembly to espouse cause of Massachusetts (1774), 23, 239.

**Henryson or Henderson**, Robert (fifteenth century), Scottish poet, 21, 223.

**Hensius**, see Hans.

**Hentzi**, Samuel (1701-1749), Swiss conspirator; opposes aristocratic faction in Berne, 17, 1-2.

**Hentzy**, Henry (1785-1849), Austrian soldier; in Hungarian uprising (1849), 14, 655.

**Hepburn**, James, see Bothwell.

**Hephæstion** (d. 325 B.C.), favourite of Alexander the Great; commands Macedonian cavalry, 4, 346, 348; marries Drypetis, 4, 377; death of, 4, 385, 387-388, 405.

**Hephæstus**, Greek god of fire; identified with Ptah, 1, 181; cast out of heaven, 3, 89; shield of Achilles wrought by, 3, 55, 89, 91.



**Hermias** (fourth century B.C.), a Greek tyrant of Atarneus; rebels against Persia, **2**, 629.

**Herminius**, Titus, Roman soldier (ca. 500 B.C.); at the bridge with Horatius, **5**, 90; at Lake Regillus, **5**, 93, 94.

**Hermippus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian comic poet; indicts Aspasia, **3**, 463.

**Hermocrates** (d. ca. 407 B.C.), Syracusan statesman, orator, and naval commander; speeches against Athens, **4**, 75; political creed of, compared with "Monroe Doctrine," **3**, 594, 595; takes fleet to Miletus to join Spartans, **3**, 620; Alcibiades fails to corrupt, **3**, 621; burns Syracusan ships after defeat of allied fleet by Athenians, **3**, 630; **4**, 203; exiled and slain, **4**, 203.

**Hernandez**, Venezuelan soldier; in revolt against Crespo (1898), **23**, 600.

**Hernicans** or **Hernici**, old Italian people of Latium; relations with Rome, **5**, 83, 121, 129, 142, 176, 183.

**Herod I**, "the Great," king of Judea 40-4 B.C., son of Antipater; made governor of Galilee by Antipater, **2**, 163; flees to Rome, **2**, 164; obtains throne through favour of Antony and Octavius, **2**, 164, 165; consecrated king in Rome, **2**, 165; brings about death of Antigonus, **2**, 165; destroys Aristobulus, the high priest, **2**, 166; Cleopatra's enmity toward, **2**, 166; prosperity of Judea under, **2**, 166; beheads Hyrcanus, **2**, 166; rebuilds the Temple at Jerusalem, **2**, 167; orders execution of Mariamne, **2**, 167; acknowledges dependence upon Rome, **6**, 139; death of, **2**, 167.

**Herod Agrippa**, see Agrippa I and Agrippa II.

**Herod Antipas** (4 B.C.-38 A.D.), son of Herod the Great; tetrarch of Galilee, **6**, 29-30, 139; deprived of tetrarchy by Caligula, **2**, 171.

**Herod Philip** (d. ca. 34 A.D.), son of Herod the Great and Cleopatra; founds city of Philippi, **6**, 29.

**Herodias** (first century A.D.), sister of Herod Agrippa I, wife of Herod Antipas, **2**, 171; **6**, 30.

**Heroic Age**, period of Greek history, **3**, 38, 66-98.

**Herran**, Pedro Alcantara (1800-1872), a Colombian general and statesman; president of Colombia, **23**, 602.

**Herrera**, José Joaquín de (1792-1854), Mexican general and statesman; proclaimed president, **23**, 625.

**Herrera y Obes**, Julio (ca. 1846-), Uruguayan statesman; administration of, as president, **23**, 619.

**Herrick**, Robert (1591-1674), English lyric poet; supports royalist cause in Civil War, **20**, 4.

**Herries**, 4th Lord of (sixteenth century), assists Mary Queen of Scots in flight to Dundrennan abbey (1568), **19**, 316; negotiations with Elizabeth, **19**, 317; at trial of Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 320.

**Herries**, John Charles (1780-1855), English statesman and financier; becomes chancellor of the exchequer (1827), **21**, 535; differences with Huskisson precipitate fall of Goderich ministry (1828), **21**, 537.

**Herrings** (near Rouvray, France), battle of the (1429), **11**, 191; **18**, 551.

**Hertford**, Earl of, see Seymour, Edward.

**Hertha**, Scandinavian goddess, wife of Woden, **6**, 59.

**Hertzberg**, Ewald Friedrich, Count von (1725-1795), Prussian statesman; policy of, **15**, 264; opposes union of Prussia with Austria, **15**, 269.

**Heruli**, or **Eruli**, or **Æruli**, Germanic tribe; description of, **7**, 386; invade Gaul, **6**, 547; relations of Lombards with, **7**, 429-430; devastate Catalonia, **10**, 17.

**Hervey**, Augustus John, earl of Bristol (1724-1779), British diplomat; ambassador at Madrid (1761), **20**, 598-599; recalled, **20**, 599.

**Hervey**, John, Baron Hervey of Ickworth (1696-1743), English statesman; a parliamentary supporter of Walpole, **20**, 541.

**Herwegh**, Georg (1817-1875), German political poet; turns against Frederick William IV of Germany, **15**, 415.

**Herzegovina** or **Hersek**, Austrian province, formerly under Turkish rule; physical features of, **24**, 215; inhabitants of, **24**, 215; united with Turkey (ca. 1483), **24**, 331; Austrian occupation of (1874), **15**, 48; advantage of, to Austria-Hungary, **15**, 51; at war with Turkey (1877-1878), **17**, 602 seq.

**Hesep-ti** (Usaphaides or Semti), king of Egypt 4266 B.C., **1**, 68, 90, 91.

**Hesham**, Omniad rulers of Spain, see Hisham.

**Hesiod**, Greek poet (ca. 735 B.C.); works of, edited by Greek scholars, **3**, 228, 229, 473.

**Hess**, Heinrich, Baron von (1788-1870), Austrian general; in war with Italy (1848), **14**, 644.

**Hesse**, grand duchy of German empire; revolts of (1830), **15**, 403; (1850), **15**, 457; political agitations in (1848), **15**, 438 seq.

**Hestia**, Greek goddess, see Vesta.

**Hetæria** or **Ethniké Hetæria**, Greek secret patriotic society; formation of (1894), **24**, 237.

**Heth**, son of Canaan, Hittites traditional descendants from, **2**, 380, 391.

**Hexham**, town in Northumberland, England; battle of (635 A.D., known as "Heaven's Field"), **18**, 50-51; battle of (1464), **18**, 583.

**Heydeck**, John of (sixteenth century), German soldier; commands troops of duke of Würtemberg (1546), **14**, 293; ally of Maurice of Saxony, **14**, 309.

**Hezekiah**, king of Judah (ca. 727 B.C.), **1**, 75; revolts against Assyria, seeks aid of Egypt, **2**, 39, 40, 115; religious reforms of, **2**, 114-115, 116; relations with Sennacherib, **1**, 177, 405-408.

**Hezekiah**, brother of Ananias the high priest; slain by Zealots (ca. 65 A.D.), **2**, 178.



**Hipparete** (fifth century B.C.); wife of Alcibiades, **3**, 585.  
**Hipparinus**, tyrant of Syracuse (356 B.C.); nephew of Dion, **4**, 206.  
**Hippasians**, see **Aspasians**.  
**Hippasus**, ancestor of Pythagoras, **3**, 119.  
**Hippias** (d. ca. 490 B.C.), tyrant of Athens; succeeds Pisistratus, **3**, 230, 231, 232; intrigues with Persia, **3**, 233, 234; exiled, **3**, 235; asks reinstatement, **3**, 263; conducts Persians to Marathon, **3**, 270; dream of, **3**, 271.  
**Hippias** (ninth century B.C.), Greek sophist, contemporary of Socrates, **3**, 137, 450, 472.  
**Hippocöon**, king of Laconia; death of, **3**, 71.  
**Hippocrates**, Athenian general; defeated at Delium (425 B.C.), **3**, 580.  
**Hippocrates** (ca. 460-ca. 377 B.C.), Greek physician, **3**, 471.  
**Hippocrates**, a Syracusan general; war with Rome (214-212 B.C.), **5**, 263-265.  
**Hippodamia**, legendary Greek princess, **3**, 107.  
**Hippodamus** (fifth century B.C.), Milesian architect; lays out Piræus, **3**, 453.  
**Hippolochus**, one of the Thirty Tyrants in Athens, **4**, 2.  
**Hippolyte**, in classical mythology; an Amazonian queen, **2**, 440.  
**Hippolytus**, Greek legendary hero, son of Theseus and Hippolyte, **2**, 440.  
**Hippomachus** (d. ca. 403 B.C.), one of the Thirty Tyrants in Athens, **4**, 2; death of, **4**, 12.  
**Hippomenes**, Athenian archon (722 B.C.), **3**, 163-164.  
**Hira** or **Heerah**, a kingdom of Arabia, **8**, 106; abolished (ca. 600), **8**, 13, 93, 152.  
**Hiram I**, king of Tyre about 1000 B.C.; relations of, with Solomon, **2**, 210, 279; wars against Cypriotes, **2**, 281; buildings, temples, and religious changes under, **2**, 280-281, 283, 355.  
**Hiram II**, king of Tyre (ca. 800 B.C.); pays tribute to Assyria, **2**, 284.  
**Hiram III**, king of Tyre; conquered by the Persians (538 B.C.), **2**, 287.  
**Hirpinians**, a Latin tribe of Italy, **5**, 179, 258, 417.  
**Hirtius**, Aulus (d. 43 B.C.), friend of Julius Cæsar, **5**, 576, 602; nominated for consul, **5**, 578; books ascribed to, **5**, 591, 615, 644; death of, **5**, 616.  
**Hirzel**, aids Greeks in insurrection against Turkey (1821), **15**, 383.  
**Hisham** (or **Hesham**) **I**, Ommayad ruler of Spain 788-796; invades Eastern Empire, **7**, 204; state of country under, **8**, 187; caliphate of, **8**, 187, 202.  
**Hisham II** (965-ca. 1012), Ommayad ruler of Spain; reign of, **8**, 233 seq.  
**Hisham III**, Ommayad ruler of Spain 1026-1031; reign of, **8**, 238.  
**Hispaniola**, see **Haiti**.  
**Histiæus** (d. 494 B.C.), tyrant of Miletus; advises Darius, **3**, 265, 288.  
**Hittites** (**Kheta**, **Khatti**), Canaanitish tribe; main treatment, **2**, 391-399; Egyptian

campaigns against, **1**, 143, 150-153; relations with Israelites, **2**, 65, 71; war with Lydia, **2**, 398, 429-430; coins, **2**, 433; monuments, **2**, 394; **3**, 48-49.  
**Hi-tzong** (ca. 1150), Manchu emperor of China; defeated by Mongols, **24**, 273.  
**Hiung-nu**, Turkish people; conquer Yue-chi (167-161 B.C.), **8**, 60.  
**Hivites**, Canaanite people; subjugated by Saul (ca. 1020 B.C.), **2**, 79, 85.  
**Hoang ti** (third century B.C.), emperor of China; wars of, with Turks, **24**, 263.  
**Hoar**, George Frisbie (1826-1904), American statesman; introduces Presidential Succession Act in Congress 1886, **23**, 480.  
**Hobal**, ancient Arab idol, **8**, 112.  
**Hobart**, Sir Henry, English jurist; arrested with Eliot and other members of parliament by Charles I (1629), **19**, 560.  
**Hobbema**, Myndert (1638-1709), Dutch painter, **13**, 608.  
**Hobbes**, Thomas (1588-1679), English philosopher, **20**, 315-316.  
**Hobhouse**, Sir John Cam, Lord Broughton (1786-1869), English politician and writer; secretary for Ireland, **21**, 567.  
**Hobkirk's Hill**, near Camden, South Carolina; British victory at (1781), **23**, 278.  
**Hoboken**, town in New Jersey, opposite New York City; Dutch settlements at (1630), **23**, 7.  
**Hoby**, Sir Philip; part of, in fall of Protector Somerset (1549-1550), **19**, 217.  
**Hoche**, Lazare (1768-1797), French soldier; conducts defense of Dunkirk against English, **12**, 364; in command of the army of the Moselle, **12**, 366; in Brittany, **12**, 404; defeats émigrés near Quiberon, **12**, 405; attacks Vendean insurgents, **12**, 407; supersedes Pichegru in command on lower Rhine, **12**, 440; attempts to aid Barras in *coup d'état*, **12**, 446; death of, **12**, 449-451.  
**Hochkirch**, village of Saxony; battle of (1758), **15**, 208-210.  
**Höchst**, town of Hesse-Nassau, near Frankfurt-on-the-Main; battle of (1622), **14**, 337; (1795), **15**, 280.  
**Höchstädt**, see **Blenheim**.  
**Hocquincourt**, Charles de Monchy, Marshal de (1599-1658), French soldier; in first insurrection of the Fronde, **11**, 502.  
**Hodaibiya**, place near Mecca; Peace of, between Mohammed and the Koreish (629 A.D.), **8**, 125.  
**Hodgkin**, John, suffragan bishop of Bedford; in confirmation of Archbishop Parker of Canterbury (1559), **19**, 279.  
**Hodgson**, General, British soldier, takes part in capture of Belle Île (1761), **20**, 597.  
**Hodierna**, widow of Raymond I of Tripolis in Syria; assumes guardianship of son (ca. 1152), **8**, 364.  
**Hodson**, Lieutenant, English soldier in India; kills sons of king of Delhi (1857), **22**, 187.  
**Hoecke**, Jan van den (1611-1651), Flemish painter, **13**, 599.

Ludwig the German 855-875 A.D., **7**, 574-582.  
 Charles (II) the Bald 875-881 A.D., **7**, 559-583.  
 Charles (III) the Fat 881-891 A.D., **7**, 587-589.  
 Guido 891-894 A.D., **7**, 591.  
 Lambert 894-896 A.D., **7**, 591-592.  
 Arnulf 896-899 A.D., **7**, 592-593.  
 Louis the Child (did not claim imperial title) 899-911 A.D., **7**, 593-595.  
 Conrad I (did not claim imperial title) 911-918 A.D., **7**, 596-597.  
 Henry (I) the Fowler (did not claim imperial title) 918-936 A.D., **7**, 598-607.  
 Otto (I) the Great 936-973 A.D. (crowned 962 A.D.), **7**, 608-621.  
 Otto II 973-983 A.D., **7**, 621-623.  
 Otto III 983-1002 A.D., **7**, 623-626.  
 Henry (II) the Saint 1002-1024 A.D., **7**, 626-629.  
 Conrad (II) the Salic 1024-1039 A.D., **7**, 630-638.  
 Henry (III) the Black 1039-1056 A.D., **7**, 638-645.  
 Henry IV 1056-1106 A.D., **7**, 646-656.  
 Henry V 1106-1125 A.D., **7**, 656-659.  
 Lothair II 1125-1137 A.D., **14**, 90.  
 Conrad III 1138-1152 A.D., **14**, 90-95.  
 Frederick (I) Barbarossa 1152-1190 A.D., **14**, 95-109.  
 Henry VI 1190-1197 A.D., **14**, 110-112.  
 Philip and Otto IV (rivals) 1197-1208 A.D., **14**, 112.  
 Otto IV 1208-1215 A.D., **14**, 112-113.  
 Frederick II 1215-1250 A.D., **14**, 113-118.  
 Henry Raspe, rival of Frederick II 1246 A.D., **14**, 117.  
 William of Holland, rival of Frederick II 1246-1247 A.D., **14**, 117.  
 Conrad IV 1250-1254 A.D., **14**, 124.  
 Interregnum 1254-1273 A.D., **14**, 124-131.  
 Rudolf of Habsburg 1273-1291 A.D., **14**, 148-158.  
 Adolphus of Nassau 1292-1298 A.D., **14**, 158-159.  
 Albert I of Habsburg 1298-1308 A.D., **14**, 160-165.  
 Henry VII of Luxemburg 1308-1313 A.D., **14**, 165-167.  
 Ludwig of Bavaria 1314-1347 A.D., **14**, 169-178.  
 Frederick the Handsome, rival of Ludwig the Bavarian 1314-1330 A.D., **14**, 169-173.  
 Charles IV of Luxemburg 1317-1378 A.D., **14**, 179-190.  
 Gontram or Günther of Schwarzburg, rival of Charles IV, 1349 A.D., **14**, 180.  
 Wenceslaus 1378-1400 A.D., **14**, 191-194.  
 Rupert of the Palatinate 1400-1410 A.D., **14**, 194-199.  
 Sigismund of Luxemburg 1410-1437 A.D., **14**, 199-215.  
 Jobst of Moravia, rival of Gontram, 1410-1411 A.D., **14**, 199.  
 Albert II of Habsburg 1438-1439 A.D., **14**, 216-218.

Frederick III 1440-1493 A.D., **14**, 218-237.  
 Maximilian I 1493-1519 A.D., **14**, 237-247.  
 Charles V 1519-1558 A.D., **14**, 248-315.  
 Ferdinand I 1558-1564 A.D., **14**, 318-316.  
 Maximilian II 1564-1576 A.D., **14**, 318-320.  
 Rudolf II 1576-1612 A.D., **14**, 320-327.  
 Matthias 1612-1619 A.D., **14**, 327-328.  
 Ferdinand II 1619-1637 A.D., **14**, 329-372.  
 Ferdinand III 1637-1657 A.D., **14**, 372-390.  
 Leopold I 1658-1705 A.D., **14**, 390-411.  
 Joseph I 1705-1711 A.D., **14**, 411-415.  
 Charles VI 1711-1740 A.D., **14**, 415-424.  
 Charles VII 1742-1745 A.D., **14**, 431.  
 Francis (I) Stephen 1745-1765 A.D., **14**, 432-447.  
 Joseph II 1765-1790 A.D., **14**, 447-490.  
 Leopold II 1790-1792 A.D., **14**, 491-505.  
 Francis II 1792-1806 A.D., **14**, 505-538.  
 Holy See, see Papacy.  
 Holywell Haugh, plain in Scotland; meeting of Scottish nobles at (1291), **18**, 402.  
 Holzapfel, Peter (Melander) (1585-1648) German soldier; becomes commander of imperial forces in Thirty Years' War, **14**, 381; death, **14**, 382.  
 Home Rule, in British politics designates movement to provide a separate legislature for Ireland; attitude of Gladstone to, **21**, 648; Salisbury's resistance to, **21**, 648; Gladstone introduces Home Rule Bill (1893), **21**, 650.  
 Homer (ca. 1000 B.C.), a Greek poet, reputed author of Iliad and Odyssey; poems of, **3**, 76-77.  
 Homestead Act, a law passed by Congress of United States providing for the settlement of public lands (1862), **23**, 421.  
 Homildon (Humbledon) Hill, an elevation near Wooler, England; battle of (1402), **18**, 522; **21**, 163.  
 Homs, see Emesa.  
 Honain, valley in Arabia; battle of (630 A.D.), **8**, 128-129.  
 Hondschoote, town in France; battle of (1793), **12**, 361.  
 Hong-Kong, island off coast of China; ceded to England (1842), **24**, 516.  
 Honoria, Justa Grata (b. ca. 418 A.D.), a Roman princess; betrothed to Attila, **6**, 584; lands of, demanded by Attila, **6**, 591; Attila surrenders Italy for, **6**, 593-594.  
 Honorius, Flavius (384-423 A.D.), emperor of the West 395-423 A.D.; accession of, **6**, 535; under guardianship of Stilicho, **6**, 548; marriage of, **6**, 543; in war with Alaric, **6**, 550-571; hostility of, to Arcadius, **6**, 541, 572; intervention of, in election of Pope Boniface, **8**, 527; death of, **6**, 572; **10**, 16; characterisation of, **6**, 543.  
 Honorius I (d. 638 A.D.), pope 625-638 A.D.; seeks to end monothelite controversy, **8**, 510.

**Hosein** or **Husein** (seventh century), son of Ali, Arabian ruler; fights against Syrians, **8**, 173-174; opposes Yazid, **8**, 177.

**Hosein ben Numair** (seventh century), Arabian soldier; besieges Mecca, **8**, 178.

**Hoshea** (eighth century B.C.), king of Israel; relations to Assyria, **1**, 395; reign, **2**, 114.

**Hosier**, Admiral (d. 1726), commands English squadron blockading Porto Bello, 535.

**Hospitallers of St. John of Jerusalem**, Knights Hospitaller, Knights of St. John, or Knights of Malta, Order of the; foundation of, **8**, 355, 460; capture Rhodes, **7**, 324; side with Richard I, **8**, 388; at Joppa (1192), **8**, 396; seek aid of Europe, **8**, 410; enmity of, toward Frederick II, **8**, 427, 430; make treaty with sultan of Egypt (1240), **8**, 432; rebuild walls of Jerusalem, **8**, 433; combats of, with Red Cross Knights, **8**, 448; defend fortress of Karak, **8**, 450; receive estates of Templars, **8**, 459; in England, **18**, 439, 440; provisions of Peace of Amiens, concerning, **21**, 461.

**Hostilianus** (third century A.D.), Roman prince, son of Decius; adopted by Gallus (251 A.D.), **6**, 414.

**Hostilius**, **Hostus** (d. 716 B.C.), Roman chief; in Sabine War, **5**, 65.

**Hotham**, Sir John, governor of Hull; refuses to admit Charles I (1642), **19**, 622.

**Hotspur**, see Percy, Henry.

**Hottentots**, South African race; reduced to slavery by Dutch, **22**, 266; emancipation of (1834), **22**, 267.

**Houchard**, Jean Nicolas (1740-1793), French soldier; at battles of Wattignies, **12**, 358; commander-in-chief at Dunkirk, **12**, 364; at battle of Hondshoote, **12**, 364; execution of, **12**, 365.

**Houses of Parliament**, British (old palace of Westminster); destroyed by fire (1834), **21**, 570.

**Housecarls** (**Huscarles**), body-guard of Canute and other Danish kings, **18**, 121, 126.

**Houston**, Samuel (1793-1863), American soldier and statesman; first president of Republic of Texas, **23**, 366; victory of, at San Jacinto (1836), **23**, 366; protests against secession of Texas, **23**, 409.

**Houten**, Van, Dutch politician; introduces bill governing franchise (passed 1896), **14**, 65.

**Hovas**, a tribe of Madagascar; difficulties of, with France, **13**, 198.

**Howard**, Lady Catherine (1520-1542), fifth wife of Henry VIII of England; marriage, **19**, 190; character, **19**, 191; accusations against, **19**, 191; imprisonment and trial, **19**, 192; execution, **19**, 193.

**Howard**, Charles, baron of Effingham (1536-1624), English naval commander; admiral of English fleet at Cadiz (1596), **10**, 507; **19**, 414; made earl of Nottingham, **19**, 415.

**Howard**, Edward, English naval commander of sixteenth century; ravages coast of Brittany, **19**, 60.

**Howard**, Frances, wife of Carr; complicity

of, in murder of Sir Thomas Overbury (1613), **19**, 496.

**Howard**, Francis, baron of Effingham (ca. 1630-1694); a British governor in America, appointed by Charles II (1684), **23**, 133; concludes treaty with the Five Nations (1684), **23**, 156.

**Howard**, Henry, see Northampton, Earl of.

**Howard**, Henry (ca. 1517-1547), earl of Surrey, English poet; charges against, **19**, 200; execution, **19**, 201; works of, **19**, 200 note, 204 note.

**Howard**, Jacob M. (1805-1871), American lawyer and politician; proposes name for new republican party, **23**, 396.

**Howard**, John (d. 1485), 1st duke of Norfolk, English soldier; at coronation of Richard III (1483), **18**, 613; killed at Bosworth Field, **18**, 624.

**Howard**, Oliver O. (1830-), American soldier; commands corps at battle of Chancellorville, **23**, 437; commands corps in "March to the Sea," **23**, 445.

**Howard**, Thomas (1443-1524), earl of Surrey and 2nd duke of Norfolk, English soldier and politician; lord treasurer, **19**, 57; defeats Scotch at Flodden Field, **19**, 65-70.

**Howard**, Thomas (1473-1553), earl of Surrey and 3rd duke of Norfolk, English statesman and soldier; defeats Andrew Barton, **19**, 59; at Flodden Field (1513), **19**, 65; lord deputy of Ireland, **19**, 85; **21**, 398; commands expedition to France, **19**, 85-86; invades Scotland, **19**, 88; subdues popular uprising in Suffolk, **19**, 91; president of council, **19**, 121; recalled from France, **19**, 143; convicted of treason, **19**, 200, 201.

**Howard**, Thomas (1536-1572), 4th duke of Norfolk, English politician; plans to marry Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 335; suspicions against, in Rudolfi plot, **19**, 346; trial and conviction of, **19**, 347; execution, **19**, 348.

**Howard**, Lord Thomas, English commander at capture of Cadiz (1596), **19**, 414.

**Howard**, William, see Stafford, Viscount.

**Howe**, George Augustus (1724-1758), Viscount Howe, English soldier; killed in expedition against Ticonderoga, **23**, 215.

**Howe**, Joseph (1804-1873), Canadian statesman; leader of liberal party in Nova Scotia, **22**, 341.

**Howe**, Richard (1726-1799), first earl Howe, British naval commander; in assault on New York, **23**, 255; victory over French at Ushant, **21**, 455.

**Howe**, William (1729-1814), Viscount Howe, English general; arrives in colonies, **23**, 246; succeeds General Gage in command of British troops at Boston, **23**, 250; victory of, at New York, **23**, 255; operations of, on the Hudson, **23**, 259; sends Cornwallis against Washington, **23**, 260; defeats Washington, **23**, 266.

**Hrolf**, duke of Normandy, see Rollo.

**Huainacapac**, inca of Peru; conquers Quito (1475), **23**, 539.

progress of France against England, **11**, 233; **18**, 557; end of, **11**, 238; **18**, 558.

**Huneric**, see **Hunneric**.

**Hungarian Insurrection** (1848-1849), a rising in Hungary against Ferdinand V and his government; prelude to, **14**, 603-604; events in February, **14**, 619; events in March, **14**, 622-627; at its height, **14**, 635-640; consequence, **14**, 649-650; estimate, **14**, 631-634.

**Hungary**, a country in central Europe; Magyars settle in (ca. 894 A.D.), **7**, 591; at war with Germany (ca. 915), **7**, 597-599; at war with Eastern Empire, **7**, 229, 252; rebellion in, against Holy Roman Empire, **7**, 645; takes lead in sixth crusade, **8**, 425; war of, with Turkey (1596), **24**, 373; revolution in (1848-1849), **14**, 655 seq.; declared independent by Kossuth (1849), **14**, 655; intellectual development of, in nineteenth century, **15**, 84; see also **Austria-Hungary**.

**Hung-sin-tsuen**, leader of Taipings (1850), **24**, 546, 547.

**Hünigen**, a town in Alsace; siege of (1815), **13**, 12.

**Hunneric**, Vandal prince; given as hostage to Rome (431 A.D.), **6**, 579.

**Huns**, people of Mongolian stock; history, manners, religion, etc., before invasion of Gaul, **7**, 45-60; invasion of Gaul and Italy (451-455 A.D.), **6**, 579-594; invasion of Byzantine Empire (540 A.D.), **4**, 551; (559 A.D.), **7**, 118, 127; in Dacia, **24**, 128-129; in Poland, **24**, 1.

**Hunt, Henry** (1773-1835), English political agitator; Spa-fields riots (1810), **21**, 501; in Manchester riots (1819), **21**, 509; charged with high treason, **21**, 510; elected to parliament from Preston (1830), **21**, 549.

**Hunt, Robert**, English clergyman and pioneer in America; one of the leaders of the Jamestown colony (1607), **22**, 509; kidnaps Indians in New England, **22**, 612.

**Hunter, David** (1802-1886), American soldier in Civil War; at Bull Run, **23**, 423; emancipatory order annulled, **23**, 435.

**Hunter, John**, English naval officer and administrator; becomes governor of New South Wales (1792), **22**, 236.

**Hunter, Joseph** (1783-1861), English clergyman and author; his investigations in the early history of the Pilgrims, **22**, 617.

**Hunter, Robert** (d. 1734), colonial governor of New York; his administration 1710-1719, **23**, 165-166.

**Huntly, Alexander Gordon**, 3rd Earl of (d. 1524), Scottish soldier; at Flodden Field (1513), **19**, 67-68.

**Huntly, George Gordon**, 5th Earl of (d. 1576), Scottish soldier and statesman; assumes government of Scotland as lieutenant of Mary (1570), **19**, 341; at odds with the regent Morton (1572), **19**, 351.

**Hunyady, János** (1387-1456), Hungarian warrior; wrests Servia from the Turks, **24**, 195; crosses the Balkans, **24**, 321;

breaks treaty with Turks, **24**, 322; in the battle of Varna (1444), **24**, 323-324.

**Hurlbut, Stephen Augustus** (1815-1882), American soldier in Civil War; at battle of Shiloh (1862), **23**, 428.

**Hurons** (Wyandots), Indian tribe of North America; their struggle against the Iroquois, **22**, 516; Jesuits' mission work among, **23**, 69; visited by Father Claude Allouez (1665-1667), **23**, 71; the labours of Father Marquette among, **23**, 73.

**Husain**, shah of Persia 1694-1722; conquest of Persia by Afghans, **17**, 312-313.

**Huscarles**, see **Housecarles**.

**Husein or Hussein**, see **Hosein**.

**Husein Kert**, peasant ruler of Khorasan 1330-1333, **24**, 296.

**Huskisson, William** (1770-1830), English statesman; commercial reforms as president of board of trade, **21**, 526-527; views on the panic of 1825, **21**, 529; colonial secretary, **21**, 535; opposes repeal of Test Acts, **21**, 539; death of, **21**, 550.

**Huss or Hus, John** (1369-1415), Bohemian reformer; character, **14**, 198; rector of University of Prague, **14**, 198; rebels against ecclesiastical authority, **14**, 198-199; doctrines of, **14**, 199; trial and condemnation at Council of Constance, **14**, 202-205; martyrdom of, **14**, 205-207; summary of life, **8**, 635-636; Creighton on, **14**, 206-207; effect of execution, **14**, 207-208.

**Hussein** (1773-1838), last dey of Algiers; wages war against France, **13**, 42-44.

**Hussein Pasha**, Turkish general; defeated by Ibrahim Pasha (1831), **24**, 452.

**Hussites**, the followers of John Huss; effect of their agitation in the political affairs of Germany, **14**, 184; religious war caused by, **14**, 208-211.

**Hustads**, Spanish admiral; defeated by Dutch off Malabar (1605), **13**, 541-542.

**Hutchinson, Anne Marbury** (ca. 1590-1643), a preacher of Antinomian doctrines in early Massachusetts; her opinions and political influence, **23**, 100-102; exiled from Massachusetts, **23**, 103; killed by Indians, **23**, 12.

**Hutchinson, John Hely**; see **Hely-Hutchinson**.

**Hutchinson, Thomas** (1711-1780), American colonial statesman; advocates adoption of specie currency in Massachusetts, **23**, 199; his mansion burned during Stamp Act riots (1765), **23**, 232; superseded as governor of Massachusetts by General Gage (1774), **23**, 239.

**Hutten, Ulrich von** (1488-1523), German poet and humanist, **14**, 244.

**Huvishka** (Hoverki, Doerki), early Hindu king, **2**, 497.

**Huy**, a fortified town of Belgium in the province of Liège; reduced by the French (1693), **20**, 439; recovered by the English (1694), **20**, 440-441.

**Huygens, Constantijn**, (1596-1687), Dutch writer, **13**, 595.

## I

Iachus, see Bacchus.

Iagello, see Jagello.

Iagushinski, Russian minister; concludes treaty of commerce with China (1730), **17**, 330; advises Anna Ivanovna in regard to the conditions of succession, **17**, 332.

Iandysus (third century B.C.), Scythian king; connection with Parthian migration, **8**, 55.

Iaropolk, prince of Kiev; annexes the Drevlians (977), **17**, 102.

Iaroslav, grand prince of Kiev 1019-1054; succeeds Sviatopolk, **17**, 107-110; code of laws, **17**, 110-115; administration of, **17**, 115-116; Olaf seeks refuge at court of, **16**, 76; defeated by Boleslaw I of Poland, **24**, 10; invades Poland, **24**, 12, 14.

Ibadites, schismatic sect of North Africa, **24**, 468.

Iberia, see Spain.

Iberians, ancient race in Spain and Portugal; slaves in the mines, **2**, 331; resembled by primeval Greek race, **3**, 34; send embassy to Alexander, **4**, 387; revolt against Rome, **4**, 543; first inhabitants of Spain, **10**, 1-4; see also Spain.

Iberville, Pierre Lemoyne, Sieur d' (1661-1706), French explorer and colonist in America; plants settlement in Louisiana, **23**, 80-81; in King William's War, **23**, 189.

Ibis, a bird resembling the stork, worshipped in Egypt, **1**, 228, 230.

Ibrahim, sultan of Turkey 1640-1648; reign of, **24**, 382.

Ibrahim (d. 1535), grand vizir under Suleiman I; rise of, **24**, 342-343; in Egypt, **24**, 344; conquests in Persia, **24**, 345; commands Turkish army in Hungary, **14**, 271; **24**, 349; death, **24**, 356.

Ibrahim Bey (ca. 1735-1817), mameluke chief in Egypt, **24**, 447.

Ibrahim of Aleppo (d. 1549), Mohammedan jurist; compiles legal code for Suleiman I, **24**, 362.

Ibrahim Pasha (1789-1848), viceroy of Egypt, son of Mehemet Ali; fights with Wahhabees **24**, 450; in Turkish war with Greece, **24**, 232; at Navarino, **17**, 544; **24**, 233; campaign in Syria (1831), **24**, 451; receives pashalik of Adana, **24**, 452; made viceroy of Egypt (1848), **24**, 454; death, **24**, 455.

Ibrahim the Devil, Turkish soldier; war with Poland (1676), **24**, 62, 388.

Iceland, main treatment, **16**, 121-133; settlement of, **16**, 121-123; introduction

of Christianity, **16**, 125-127; laws of, **16**, 127; language and literature, **16**, 128.

Icelus, freedman and favourite of Galba (68 A.D.), **6**, 226.

Iceni, British tribe; wars with Romans (61 A.D.), **6**, 188-193.

Ichneumons, worshipped in Egypt, **1**, 228.

Ichilius, Lucius, a Roman, betrothed to Virginia (449 B.C.), **5**, 132-134, 137 note.

Ichilius, Spurius (494-471 B.C.), law of; Roman plebeian statesman, **5**, 130.

Iconoclasts (image breakers), opponents of image worship, especially the sect in the Eastern Empire in eighth and ninth centuries, **7**, 207-210, 217-218; **8**, 544-548; war on monasteries, **8**, 550, 551; during reign of Nicephorus and Michael, **8**, 553; end of war of; images restored, **8**, 554; the frenzy of, in the Netherlands (1566), **13**, 402-407.

Ictinus (fifth century B.C.), Greek architect, **3**, 479, 482-483.

Idaho, state, United States of America, admitted to Union (1890), **23**, 483.

Iddesleigh, Henry, see Northcote, Sir Stafford.

Iden, Sir Alexander, kills Jack Cade (1450), **18**, 569.

Idibi'il, Arabian tribe; protects Assyria against Egypt (eighth century B.C.), **1**, 394.

Idomeneus, in Greek legend, takes part in siege of Troy, **3**, 80.

Idrieus, tyrant of Caria (350 B.C.), ally of Persia, **2**, 292, 627.

Idrisi, see Edrisi.

Idrisites, North African dynasty; establish themselves in Morocco (ca. 800), **24**, 469.

Idstedt, battle of (1850), **15**, 450.

Idumæa, see Edom.

Ielisavetpol, battle of (1826), **17**, 543.

Iernak (d. 1584), Cossack adventurer; leads expedition into Siberia, **17**, 198; gives Siberia to Ivan the Terrible, **17**, 198.

Iermolov, becomes favourite of Catherine II of Russia (1785), **17**, 397.

Iftikhar, see Aladin.

Igelstrom, Russian soldier; governor of Warsaw (1794), **17**, 417-418.

Iglesias, Miguel (1822-), president of Peru (1883-1885), **23**, 608.

Ignatiev, Nikolai Pavlovitch (1832-), Russian diplomat; demands reform of Porte, **15**, 49.

Ignatius, Saint (d. ca. 110), bishop of Antioch; martyrdom of, **8**, 520.

Ignatius (ca. 790-878), patriarch of Constantinople; strife of, with Photius, **8**, 568, 569.



- Clive's conquests, **22**, 59, 60, 61, 62; under Warren Hastings, **22**, 85-103; later British conquests, **22**, 126-161; the Indian Mutiny, **22**, 165-202; recent administration of, **22**, 201-224; **21**, 667; British government of, compared with Roman colonial government, **6**, 85-86.
- India**, Further, or Indo China, the south-eastern peninsula of Asia, **24**, 513 seq.
- Indiana**, a state of the United States; organised from Northwest Territory (1800), **23**, 316; attempts to repeal slavery prohibition in, **23**, 316; admitted to Union (1816), **23**, 347; unable to pay state debts (1841), **23**, 365.
- Indians**, North American, original inhabitants of North America; general treatment of, **22**, 502-530; see also under tribal names.
- Indibilis** (third century B.C.), Celtic chieftain; invades Celtiberia, **5**, 282.
- Indo-China**, French, see French Indo-China.
- Indra**, Hindu god; worship of, **2**, 526, 527, 537, 541.
- Indulgence**, Declarations of, royal proclamations promising greater religious freedom to English non-conformists; issued by Charles II (1672), **20**, 275; issued by James II (1687), **20**, 388.
- Indulgences**, Sale of, remission of the penalties of sins by the Roman Catholic Church in return for payment; Luther's campaign against, **14**, 251.
- Industrial Revolution** (in England), the transformation of British industry from a handicraft to a machinery basis, **21**, 483-484.
- Ine** (Ini or Ina) (d. 729), king of West Saxons 689-728; reign, **18**, 64-65; death of, **18**, 65.
- Inge I**, king of Norway 1136-1161; reign, **16**, 108-109.
- Inge II**, king of Norway 1205-1207; reign, **16**, 114.
- Inge I, the Good**, king of Sweden 1090-1112; reign, **16**, 188.
- Inge II**, king of Sweden 1118-1129; reign, **16**, 188.
- Ingeborg** (1176-1236), French queen, daughter of Valdemar I of Denmark; marries Philip Augustus of France, **16**, 157; divorced, **8**, 611; **11**, 50; **18**, 332; Innocent III supports, **18**, 332.
- Ingeburga** (fourteenth century), daughter of Hakon VI of Norway; marries Eric, king of Sweden, **16**, 119.
- Ingiald Illrada** (d. 623 A.D.), traditional king of Sweden; reign, **16**, 35.
- Ingle, Richard** (seventeenth century), English seaman; instigates rebellion in Maryland, **22**, 602.
- Ingoldsby, Sir Richard** (d. 1685), British soldier; captures Lambert, **20**, 209.
- Ingolf**, Norwegian refugee; makes first settlement in Iceland (874 A.D.), **16**, 121.
- Ingolstadt**, town in Bavaria; battle of (1546), **14**, 295-296; siege of (1704), **11**, 618.
- Ingraham, Duncan Nathaniel** (1802-1891), American naval officer; demands release of Koszta from Austrians, **23**, 390.
- Inguiomar** (first century A.D.), chief of the Cherusci; joins league against Romans, **6**, 71; in campaigns against Rome, **6**, 73-76.
- Ini**, see Ine.
- Inkerman**, village in the Crimea, Russia; battle of (1854), **17**, 573-574.
- Innocent I** (d. 417), bishop of Rome 402-417; in defence of Rome against Alaric, **6**, 553; upholds independence of the papacy, **8**, 526.
- Innocent II** (Gregorio de' Papi or Pappareschi) (d. 1143), pope 1130-1143; election of, contested, **8**, 603; made prisoner by Roger II of Sicily, **9**, 77.
- Innocent III** (Giovanni Lothario Conti) (1161-1216), pope 1198-1216; gradual elevation, **8**, 609; accession, **8**, 607; state of Christendom at accession, **8**, 610; appointed guardian of Sicily, **8**, 610; relations with Bulgaria, **24**, 169; excommunicates Swero of Norway, **8**, 611; excommunicates king of Leon, **8**, 611; struggle with Philip Augustus of France, **8**, 611; interference of, in German politics, **8**, 610-611; promulgates fifth crusade, **8**, 411, 612; reproves crusaders for the capture of Constantinople, **7**, 286-287; relations with King John of England, **8**, 612; **18**, 336-341; war of, against Raymond, count of Toulouse, **11**, 52; supports Frederick as king of Germany, **8**, 611; places London under edict, **18**, 351; protects Guelph leagues, **9**, 86; preaches extermination of heretics in southern France, **8**, 423-424, 461-462; summary of pontificate, **8**, 607-608; characterisation of, **8**, 610, 612-614.
- Innocent IV** (Sinibaldi di Fieschi) (d. 1254), pope 1243-1254; accession, **8**, 615; **9**, 95; **14**, 117; urges eighth crusade, **8**, 431; war with the emperor Frederick II, **8**, 615-616; excommunicates Frederick II, **9**, 95; **14**, 117; invests Alfonso III with administration of Portugal, **10**, 439; joy at death of Frederick II, **14**, 124; gives temporal jurisdiction to bishops in Ireland, **21**, 401; loses influence in Italian cities, **9**, 99-101.
- Innocent V** (Pietro di Tarantasia) (1225-1276), pope January-June, 1276; pontificate, **8**, 617.
- Innocent VI** (Etienne d'Albert) (d. 1362), pope 1352-1362; pontificate, **8**, 628; **9**, 225.
- Innocent VII** (Cosimo de' Migliorati) (1336-1406), pope 1404-1406; pontificate, **8**, 631.
- Innocent VIII** (Giovanni Battista Cibo) (1432-1492), pope 1484-1492; makes Giovanni de' Medici cardinal, **9**, 388; at war with Florence and Naples, **9**, 385; grants dispensation for marriage of Henry VII of England, **19**, 19; attempt to suppress knights of St. Lazarus, **8**, 456; demands deliverance of Maximilian, **13**, 364; summary of pontificate, **8**, 643.
- Innocent X** (Giovanni Battista Pamfili) (1572-1655), pope 1644-1655; pontificate of,

the Reformation; see Augsburg, Leipsic, and Ratisbon Interims.

**International Arbitration**; Louis IX in *mise* of Amiens (1264) settles difficulties between Henry III of England and barons, **18**, 380; dispute between Mexico and France settled by British arbitration (1839), **23**, 625; Geneva Arbitration (the *Alabama* Claims), **21**, 632; **23**, 471; Northwestern Boundary (United States) controversy, **23**, 471; Behring Sea controversy, **23**, 482; Venezuela-British Guiana boundary dispute, **23**, 484-485; Argentine-Chilian boundary dispute (1896-1902), **23**, 617; Hague Peace Conference (1899), **17**, 634-640; claims of allied European powers (England, Germany, and Italy) against Venezuela referred to arbitration of Hague Court (1902-1903), **23**, 601.

**International Workingmen's Association**; founded (1864), **15**, 500.

**Interstate Commerce Act**, a law affecting railway rates in the United States; passed (1888), **23**, 480.

**Invasions, Barbarian**:

Bulgars, **24**, 157 seq.

Goths (in Italy), **6**, 550-571; **9**, 17-18; (in Spain), **10**, 14-35.

Huns and Vandals, **6**, 572-597, 598 seq.; **7**, 465.

Invasions of Rumania (274-1250), **24**, 128-130.

Tatars, **17**, 134 seq.; **24**, 282, 287-288, 301.

**Inventions**:

Alphabet, see Alphabet.

Cable (submarine), **23**, 477.

Clepsydræ (Babylonian water clocks), **1**, 566-567.

Coins, **2**, 433.

Compass, **8**, 274-275.

Diamond polishing, **13**, 373.

Dyes (Phœnician), **2**, 335.

Electricity applied to practical purposes, **23**, 478.

Fire applied to human uses, **1**, 46.

Games, **2**, 433.

Gunpowder, **8**, 255, 274, 497.

Painting in oil, **13**, 358, 373.

Painting on glass, **13**, 373.

Paper, **8**, 274.

Porcelain, **14**, 404.

Printing, **8**, 274; **24**, 544.

Silk-weaving, **24**, 542.

Steam applied to machinery, **21**, 484.

Steamboat, **23**, 500.

Steam-engine, **20**, 340; **21**, 484; **23**, 286.

Telephone, **23**, 478.

Telescope in Netherlands, **13**, 574.

Wind mills, **8**, 475.

**Investiture, Power of**, the right of conferring the dignities and possessions of office on ecclesiastical vassals, claimed by popes and rulers in the Middle Ages as a sign of ultimate authority; struggle between Gregory VII and Emperor Henry IV, **7**, 648-654; Henry V and the papacy, the "War of Investitures," **7**, 656-658; the

Concordat of Worms (1122), **8**, 599-602; documents relating to contest between pope and emperor, **15**, 573-580; quarrel between Henry I of England and Anselm, **18**, 234-236.

**Invincible Armada**, see Armada.

**Invincibles**, a Spanish regiment of Count Alva's army, **13**, 438.

**Io**, Greek mythological character; wanderings of, **3**, 107, 262, 263.

**Iolaïdas**, Theban general, killed at battle of Mantinea (362 B.C.), **4**, 194.

**Iollas**, (fourth century B.C.), son of Antipater; suspected of poisoning Alexander the Great, **4**, 390, 438, 490.

**Ion** (fifth century B.C.), Greek lyric poet, **3**, 495, 549.

**Iona, Monastery of**, founded by St. Columba in Scotland (563 A.D.), **21**, 9.

**Ionia**, ancient country in Asia Minor; conquered by Sargon (ca. 720 B.C.), **2**, 285; wars of, with Persia, **2**, 290, 458, 611, 650; **3**, 266; early inhabitants of, **3**, 106, 154; defeats Phœnicians, **2**, 290; conquered by Croesus, **2**, 449; colonies of, **3**, 153, 202; relations with Athens, **3**, 109, 382, 389, 593; literature of, **3**, 104, 492-495, 506; under Turks, **2**, 378.

**Ionic Architecture**, see Architecture.

**Iowa**, a state of the United States; Joliet and Marquette, first white men in, **23**, 73; admitted to the Union (1846), **23**, 369.

**Iphicrates**, Athenian general (early fourth century B.C.); strategy of, **3**, 278, 380; improves light infantry, **4**, 112; exploits in Peloponnesus, **4**, 113-114; commands Athenian fleet in Hellespont, **4**, 121-122; campaigns of, **4**, 145-146, 119, 176, 214.

**Iphigenia**, in Greek legend, daughter of Agamemnon; sacrifice of, **2**, 73-74; **3**, 80.

**Iphitus**, king of Elis (ninth century B.C.); founds Olympian games, **3**, 172-173; **4**, 87.

**Ippolito**, Cardinal (d. 1535), cousin of Alessandro de' Medici; poisoned, **9**, 461.

**Ipsilanti**, see Ypsilanti.

**Ipsus**, town in Asia Minor; battle of (301 B.C.), **2**, 138, 301; **4**, 498-499.

**Iran**, an ancient kingdom, including Persia, Afghanistan, and Baluchistan; as the home of the Aryans, **2**, 489, 572; in Persian mythology, **2**, 635-636; Syrian campaign in, **4**, 558; influence of Hellenism on, **8**, 53; under Antiochus II, **8**, 54; see also Afghanistan, and Persia.

**Iranians**, inhabitants of Iran; religion of, **2**, 126; tribes of, **2**, 410, 525; **4**, 282; language of, **2**, 489, 572; at war with the Turanians, **24**, 266; see also Aryans.

**Iranzu** (eighth century B.C.), king of the Manna in Asia, **2**, 584.

**Iras**, waiting-woman of Cleopatra, **5**, 632.

**Ireland**, one of the British Isles and a part of the kingdom of Great Britain; main treatment, **21**, 331-449; legendary history, and archæology, **21**, 331-339; early Christianity in (fifth century), **21**, 337-342; church under Henry VIII, **21**, 400;

- in alleged murder of the king, **18**, 446-447; co-regent with Mortimer in England, **18**, 448 seq.
- Isabella of France** (1389-1409), second queen of Richard II of England, daughter of Charles VI of France; marriage, **18**, 502.
- Isabella of Parma**, see **Elizabeth Maria**.
- Isabella of Valois**, see **Elizabeth**.
- Isæus** (fourth century B.C.), Athenian rhetorician; teaches Demosthenes, **4**, 223.
- Isagoras**, Athenian political leader; rival of Cleisthenes (510 B.C.), **3**, 236, 251-252, 256, 517.
- Isaiah**, Hebrew prophet (ca. 740-701 B.C.), **2**, 218-219.
- Isauria**, district in Cilicia, **6**, 430; **7**, 197.
- Iselberg**, town in Switzerland; battle of (1809), **14**, 563.
- Isenburg, Prince of** (eighteenth century), German soldier, **12**, 76.
- Ishbosheth or Eshbaal**, king of Israel (1010-1002 B.C.); son of Saul, **2**, 79; recognised king of Mahanaim, **2**, 83, 84; reign, **2**, 83-85; death, **2**, 85.
- Ishmael**, son of Abraham; regarded as ancestor of Arabs, **8**, 102.
- Ishme Dagan**, king of Assyria ca. 1830 B.C.; builds temple of Asshar, **1**, 372.
- Ishtar (Istar Astarte, Ashtoreth)**, Assyro-Babylonian goddess, **1**, 517, 518, 521 seq., 530-531, 619; **2**, 350, 396, 421; see also **Astarte**.
- Ishtarnandi**, Elamite prince (seventh century), **1**, 430.
- Ishtob**, Syrian kingdom, founded by Arameans, **2**, 65.
- Isidore, Cardinal**, a Greek ecclesiastic; joins Latin church, **7**, 340; legate of Pope Nicholas V to Constantinople (1452), **7**, 340; aids in defence of Constantinople, **7**, 342; rival of the metropolitan Jonas, **17**, 159.
- Isidore (Isidorus) of Seville** (560-636), Spanish ecclesiastic; alleged author of false decretals, **8**, 574.
- Isis**, the chief Egyptian goddess; worship of, **1**, 63, 143, 219; **2**, 350; identified with Ceres, **1**, 235, 278-285; identified with Baal-Gabal, **1**, 312.
- Iskander Bey**, see **Skanderbeg**.
- Islam and Islamism**, see **Religion (A)**, **Mohammedanism**.
- Island Number 10**, fortified island on the Mississippi; captured by Federal army (1862), **23**, 426.
- Isle de Bourbon**, see **Réunion**.
- Isle de France**, see **Mauritius**.
- Isle of Ely**, a region of fens in England; last stand of Hereward in, **18**, 185.
- Isle of Wight**, island off south coast of England; colonisation of, by Jutes, **18**, 63.
- Isles, Lord of the**, a title assumed by various Scottish chieftains from the twelfth to the sixteenth century, who maintained a practical independence among the islands west of Scotland; see **Macdonald**.
- Isly**, small river in eastern Morocco; battle of (1844), **13**, 76.
- Ismael**, shah of Persia (d. 1536), defeated by Selim I, **24**, 338.
- Ismail**, capital of district of Ismail, Russia; siege of (1790 A.D.), **17**, 409.
- Ismail**, pasha of Karamania; at battle of Slankamen (1691), **24**, 400.
- Ismaïl Beg**, Persian ambassador to Russia; effects treaty with Peter the Great (1723), **17**, 313-314.
- Ismail ben Faraj**, Moorish ruler at Granada (fourteenth century), **8**, 255.
- Ismail Pasha** (1830-1895), khedive of Egypt 1863-1879; succeeds Said Pasha, **24**, 457; sells Suez Canal shares to Great Britain, **24**, 458; abdication, **24**, 458.
- Ismailians**, Mohammedan sect, **8**, 220, 230; see also **Assassins**.
- Ismenias** (fourth century B.C.), heads anti-Spartan coalition in Thebes, **4**, 130-131.
- Isnard, Maximin** (1751-1830), Girondist deputy; speech defying European coalition against France, **12**, 249-250; returns under decree of recall, **12**, 292; opposes Napoleon, **12**, 579; excluded from legislature, **12**, 523.
- Isocrates** (436-338 B.C.), Attic orator; criticism of Carthaginians, **2**, 317; composes oration for Platæans, **4**, 150; oration of, called *Archidamus*, **4**, 187; standard of civic merit, **4**, 198; advises Athenians, **4**, 230; recommends war with Persia, **4**, 275.
- Israel**, a Semitic people dominant in Palestine, also one of the two kingdoms existing after the death of Solomon; the people Israel, **2**, 18-55; earliest traditional history, **2**, 4-5, 56-58; the sojourn in Egypt, **2**, 58-60; the exodus and Moses, **2**, 6-7, 61-63; the Canaanite conquest, **2**, 66-71; the Judges, **2**, 7-10, 72-76; the rule of Saul, **2**, 77-85; the reign of David, **2**, 10-14, 86-98; the reign of Solomon, **2**, 97-105; the division of the kingdom, **2**, 14-15, 106; the northern kingdom (Israel proper), **2**, 14-17, 107-115; the decline and fall of the northern kingdom, **2**, 19-21, 113-115; for the history of the southern kingdom, see **Judæa**; for post-exilic Jewish history, see **Jews**.
- Issus**, seaport of Asia Minor; battle of (333 B.C.), **4**, 299-305.
- Issy**, battle of (1815), **15**, 331.
- Istar**, see **Ishtar**.
- Isthmian Games**, Greek national and religious festival; described, **3**, 174; Alexander decreed crown at, **4**, 318.
- Italian Republic**, established by Napoleon, **9**, 566.
- Italian War of 1859**, a war for Italian unity; Austria and, **15**, 14 seq.; Germany and, **15**, 475 seq.
- Italinski**, Russian ambassador to Porte (1801); threatens Turkey with war, **17**, 460.
- Italy**, main treatment (476 A.D.-1903 A.D.), **9**, entire; scope of Italian history, a prefatory characterisation, 1-14; Chapter I, Italy in the dark age, 15-44; Chapter II, imperial aggressions of the twelfth cen-

## Iyéyasu

Iyéyasu, Tokugawa (1542–1616), Japanese politician; founds Tokugawa dynasty, **24**, 581; characterisation, **24**, 589; victorious at Sekigahara, **24**, 589; introduces feudal system in Japan, **24**, 589.

Izabel de Bragança (1846–), daughter of Emperor Pedro II of Brazil; marriage and regency in Brazil, **23**, 662.

## Iztapalapan

Izard, George (1776–1828), American soldier; in war of 1812, **23**, 334.

Izdubar, see Gilgamesh.

Izeds, Persian genii, **2**, 636.

Iziaslav, grand prince of Russia; at war with Vsevolod, of Polotsk (ca. 1068), **17**, 122 seq.

Iztapalapan, Mexican city; inundated to repel Cortes, **23**, 524.

Jagatai (thirteenth century), son of Jenghiz Khan; succeeds father, **24**, 283, 284, 285.

Jagatai (Jagatai Turkesi), Turkish dialect; called after Jagatai, **24**, 258.

Jagello (ca. 1354-1433), king of Poland as Wladislaw II, and duke of Lithuania; marries Hedwig of Poland, **24**, 41; accession of (1381), **24**, 41; legal reforms of, **24**, 42; victorious at battle of Grunewald (1410), **24**, 42; nominal ruler of Lithuania, **17**, 157.

Jägerndorf, battle of (1757), **17**, 355.

Jagersfontein, town in the Orange River Colony; diamonds discovered at, **22**, 279.

Jahangir ("Conqueror of the World"), surname of Selim, Mughal emperor 1605-1627; reign, **22**, 32-33.

Jahn, Friedrich Ludwig (1778-1852), German patriot; imprisoned (1819), **15**, 373; re-called from exile, **15**, 412.

Jaik, town in Russia; siege of (1774), **17**, 386.

Jain, Indian monks, **2**, 500.

Jakobek, see Jacobellus.

Jakoby, Johann (1805-1877), Jewish pamphleteer, **15**, 414.

Jalalabad (Jelalabad), town in Afghanistan; Sale defends (1842), **22**, 143; British reconquer (1842), **22**, 143, 144; occupied by English (1878), **24**, 503.

Jamaica, island in the West Indies; acquired by Cromwell (1656), **20**, 161.

Jamasp, king of the Sassanids ca. 496 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 86.

Jambu-dvipa, Hindu name for India, **2**, 524.

James I, "the Conqueror" (1208-1276), king of Aragon 1213-1276; reign of, **10**, 94-95; legal reforms of, **10**, 95.

James II, "the Just" (1264-1327), king of Aragon 1291-1327; as James I, king of Sicily, **9**, 232; reign of, in Aragon, **10**, 99.

James I (1566-1625), king of England 1603-1625, and, as James VI, king of Scotland 1567-1625; main treatment, **19**, 469-515; **21**, 267-290; birth, **19**, 304; **21**, 266; minority, **21**, 267-275; accession, **19**, 469-471; **21**, 275; Ruthven Raid, **19**, 357; **21**, 276; mother executed, **19**, 370, 377; claims Church supremacy, **21**, 278-279; "Main" and "Bye" plots, **19**, 472-474; Hampton Court Conference, **19**, 474-476; alliance with Elizabeth, **21**, 279-280; the Armada, **21**, 280-281; "Spanish Blanks," **21**, 281 seq.; marries Anne of Denmark, **21**, 282; religious persecutions under, **19**, 475-477, 480-481; Gowrie plot, **21**, 286-288; becomes king of England, **19**, 432, 471; **21**, 288; **22**, 567; Gunpowder Plot, **19**, 477-480; court life under, **19**, 481-482; Pouch conspiracy, **19**, 483; efforts for union between England and Scotland, **19**, 484-485; disputes with Commons, **19**, 485-488, 493-495, 498, 508; colonisation under, **19**, 439-491; **21**, 292; **22**, 567-568, 587-588; favourites, **19**, 495-498; mediates between Sweden and Russia, **16**, 312; treachery to Walter Raleigh, **19**, 501-504; procla-

mation against free speech, **19**, 505; Ireland under, **19**, 604 seq.; **21**, 418; death, **19**, 511; **21**, 292; **22**, 589; estimates of, **19**, 512-515; **22**, 618.

James II (1633-1701), king of England and (as James VII) of Scotland 1685-1688; main treatment, **20**, 359-419; marriage to Anne Hyde, **20**, 238; war with Dutch, **20**, 245-248; conversion to Catholicism, **20**, 270-271; **21**, 306; in battle of Southwold Bay, **20**, 276; resigns position of lord high admiral, **20**, 278; married by proxy to Maria d'Este, **20**, 279; administration in Scotland, **20**, 296, 305; **21**, 306; directs naval affairs, **20**, 306; at deathbed of King Charles, **20**, 310, 311; accession, **11**, 598; **20**, 359; **21**, 308-309; liberates Roman Catholic prisoners, **20**, 360-361; Monmouth's Rebellion, **20**, 363-366; "Kirke's Lambs," **20**, 366-369; Jeffreys and the Bloody Assizes, **20**, 369-379; attempts to establish Roman Catholicism in England, **11**, 600-601; **20**, 381-382, 386-387; quarrels with parliament and judges, **20**, 382, 389; attacks universities, **20**, 388; Ireland under, **20**, 389-390, 404; **21**, 426-427; Declaration of Indulgence, **20**, 388, 391-396; trial of the bishops, **20**, 396-400; birth of Prince of Wales, **20**, 405; overthrown by William of Orange, **20**, 405-409; flight and capture, **20**, 409-411; escape to France, **20**, 411; final defeat by William at battle of the Boyne, **20**, 425-427; **21**, 428-432; Jacobite conspiracy for restoration of, **20**, 430-432; plan to invade England fails (battle of La Hogue), **11**, 601-602; **20**, 432-438; last attempt at restoration, **20**, 454; rule in North American colonies, **23**, 24, 31, 134, 137, 150-153, 156; death, **20**, 461.

James I (1394-1437), king of Scotland 1406-1437; birth, **21**, 161; capture by English, **21**, 164; romance of, with Jane Beaufort, **18**, 542; release, **21**, 170; marriage, **21**, 171; political condition of Scotland at return, **21**, 172; reduces Lord of the Isles to obedience, **21**, 173-174; foreign policy, **21**, 174-175; laws and reforms, **21**, 172-173, 217; murdered, **21**, 175-177; estimates of, **21**, 177-180.

James II (1430-1460), king of Scotland 1437-1460; marriage, **21**, 184; laws against private wars and marauding, **21**, 184; crushes power of the Douglas, **21**, 184-187; stabs earl of Douglas, **21**, 185; laws regarding forfeited estates, **21**, 187; war with England, **21**, 188; death, **21**, 188; character, **21**, 188.

James III (1452-1488), king of Scotland 1460-1488; crowned, **21**, 189; kidnapped, **21**, 190; marriage, **16**, 218; **21**, 190; acquires Orkney and Shetland Islands, **16**, 218; **21**, 190; treaty with England, **21**, 191-192; favourites, **21**, 192, 194; enmity to his brothers, **21**, 193; war with England, **21**, 194; nobles kill favourites, **21**, 195; nobles form league,



- 411; **24**, 147; taken by Russians, **17**, 466; **24**, 410.
- Jassy, Conference of (1810), **17**, 466.
- Jaucourt, Francis, Marquis de (1757-1852), French statesman; resignation of, **13**, 14.
- Jauréguy, Jacques (ca. 1557-1582), Flemish fanatic; attempts to assassinate William of Orange, **13**, 492.
- Java, an island of the Dutch East Indies; capture of, by British (1810), **22**, 125.
- Javardin, French revolutionist; discloses Louis XVI's attempt to escape (1791), **12**, 240.
- Jay, John (1745-1829), American statesman; minister to Spain (1779), **23**, 274; in peace negotiations with England (1782), **23**, 281; joint author of *The Federalist*, **23**, 293; first chief justice of United States, **23**, 300; negotiates treaty with Great Britain, **23**, 305.
- Jean Bon Saint-André, see Saint-André.
- Jean de Brienne (ca. 1148-1227), king of Jerusalem and Latin emperor of Constantinople; marries Queen Mary of Jerusalem, **8**, 423; marches against Cairo, **8**, 427; commander of pope's troops, **8**, 429.
- Jeanne d'Arc, see Joan of Arc.
- Jebe (thirteenth century), son of Jenghiz Khan; campaigns in China, **24**, 279; conducts expedition against West, **24**, 282.
- Jebusites, Canaanitish nation, **2**, 70-71, 86.
- Jeconiah, see Jehoiachin.
- Jefferson City, capital of Missouri; occupied by Union forces (1862), **23**, 421.
- Jefferson, Thomas (1743-1826), American statesman, third president of the United States; advocates restriction of slave-trade in Virginia assembly (1770), **23**, 237; draws up Declaration of Independence (1776), **23**, 252-253; plan of, for organisation of western territory, **23**, 288; American minister to France, **23**, 289; as secretary of state, **23**, 300; elected vice-president (1796), **23**, 312; elected president (1800), **23**, 316; first presidency of, **23**, 316-319; buys Louisiana from Napoleon, **23**, 316; re-elected president (1801), **23**, 319; orders English frigates from American waters, **23**, 322; war policy of, **23**, 323; suggests construction of a gun-boat flotilla (1807), **23**, 324; Embargo Act of, **23**, 324; comments on New England's position during war of 1812, **23**, 338.
- Jeffreys, George (1648-1689), English judge; condemns Richard Baxter, **20**, 363; Macaulay's characterisation of, **20**, 369-372; presides at the "Bloody Assizes," **20**, 372-376; enriches himself by bribes, **20**, 377; created lord chancellor, **20**, 379; appointed an ecclesiastical commissioner, **20**, 384-385; dies in Tower, **20**, 410.
- Jeffreys, Colonel Herbert, succeeds Berkeley as colonial governor of Virginia (1680), **23**, 132.
- Jehoahaz, king of Israel 815-798 B.C.; decreased power of Israel during reign of, **2**, 111-112.
- Jehoash, see Joash.
- Jehoiachin (Jeconiah), king of Judah 597 B.C.; surrenders to Babylon, **1**, 450; captivity of, **1**, 454; **2**, 127.
- Jehoiakim (Eliakim), king of Judah 609-597 B.C.; accession of, **1**, 449-450; submission of, to Babylon, **2**, 118-119, 125.
- Jehoram (Joram), king of Judah 851-843 B.C.; marries Athaliah, **2**, 109; decline of Judah under, **2**, 110.
- Jehosaphat, king of Judah ca. 873-848 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 108-110.
- Jehovah, see Yahveh.
- Jehu (Yaua), king of Israel 843-815 B.C.; accession of, **1**, 388; puts down idolatry, **2**, 110; pays tribute to Shalmaneser II, **1**, 388, 616.
- Jehwar ben Muhammed (d. 1043), king of Cordova; introduces republican type of government, **8**, 239.
- Jelalabad, see Jalalabad.
- Jelal ad-din (thirteenth century), son of Muhammed; revolts against Jenghiz Khan, **8**, 230; **24**, 283; last attempt of, to oppose Mongol dominion, **24**, 286, 287.
- Jellaschich de Buzin, Joseph, Count (1801-1859), Ban of Croatia; first official acts of, **14**, 637; commands imperial troops at battle of Schwechat, **14**, 647.
- Jemmapes, town in Belgium; battle of (1792), **12**, 288; **14**, 507.
- Jemshid, mythical king of Persia, **2**, 635.
- Jena, town in Germany; battle of (1806), **12**, 551 seq.; **15**, 294 seq.; **17**, 451.
- Jena, University of, founded, **14**, 319.
- Jenatch, George (1596-1639), Swiss soldier; negotiates treaty at Innsbruck, **16**, 648; death of, **16**, 649.
- Jenghiz or Genghis Khan (originally Temujine) (1162-1227), Mongol conqueror; youth and early battles of, **17**, 134; **24**, 274, 275; defeated by Mauchus (1197), **24**, 276; becomes emperor, **17**, 134; **24**, 275; conquers northern China, **24**, 278; destroys Khwarizmian Empire, **8**, 433; **24**, 280 seq.; sends expedition against West, **24**, 282; death of, **17**, 135; **24**, 284; religious toleration of, **24**, 283; scrupulous respect of, for laws, **24**, 277.
- Jenkins, Sir Leonine (1623-1685), English diplomat; at Congress of Nimeguen (1675), **20**, 282.
- Jenkin's Ear, the story of an English ship-master's maltreatment by Spaniards, as one of the causes leading to the war with Spain (1739), **10**, 298.
- Jenkinson, Robert Banks, see Liverpool, Earl of.
- Jennings, Samuel (d. 1708), American colonial officer and Quaker preacher; appointed first deputy-governor of West New Jersey (1681), **23**, 31.
- Jennings, Sarah, see Marlborough, Duchess of.
- Jesba or Gerbi, island off coast of Tunis, Africa; Christian fleets defeated at, by Piali Pasha (1560), **24**, 355.
- Jeremiah, great Hebrew prophet (sixth century B.C.), prophecies of, **1**, 450-454;

- rule, **2**, 27-28; the reign of Herod, **2**, 164-167; favourable treatment by Augustus, **6**, 29-30; extensive privileges under Tiberius, **6**, 140-141; the great revolt (Vespasian and Titus), **2**, 177-189; the fall of Jerusalem and the end of Jewish nationality, **2**, 28-29, 190-202; **6**, 234-236; the rebellion under Trajan, **6**, 275; the final uprising under Bar Cocheba, **6**, 284; favourable treatment under Marcus Aurelius, **6**, 294; favoured above Christians, **6**, 315-317; persecuted by crusaders, **8**, 352, 468-469; Jewish civilisation, **2**, 203-212; spirit of religion of, **2**, 203-205; Persian influences on religion of, **2**, 134; influence on Christianity, **2**, 170; the prophetic literature, **2**, 113; the Talmud, **2**, 200-201; the Semitic style, **2**, 213-226.
- Persia: toleration under Sapor II (fourth century), **8**, 81.
- Poland: extensive privileges under Casimir the Great (fourteenth century), **24**, 36, 38; control trade (sixteenth century), **24**, 47; monopolise trade in Galicia, **24**, 119.
- Portugal: expelled from Portugal (1497), **15**, 485.
- Rome: expelled from Rome by Claudius, **2**, 175-176; influence in the empire, **5**, 653.
- Rumania: present conditions, **24**, 154-155.
- Russia: persecuted by Alexander III, **17**, 613.
- Spain: general summary, **10**, 585-587; persecutions under the Goths, **10**, 24, 29, 34; friendly relations with Arabs in Spain, **8**, 193-194; persecution under Ferdinand V, **8**, 258; studies of, in Spain, **8**, 280; expulsion (1492), **10**, 157-161.
- Tripolis: present conditions, **24**, 487.
- See also Hebrews.
- Jezebel, Jewish queen; wife of Ahab, **2**, 107-110, 283.
- Jhansi, a town in India; siege of (1858), **22**, 190-198, 198 note.
- Jicin, battle of (1866), **15**, 23.
- Jijelli, siege of (1664), **11**, 565.
- Jimenez, see Ximenes.
- Jingo (third century A.D.), empress of Japan; invades Korea, **24**, 628.
- Jingoes, name applied to radical war party in England (1877), **21**, 640.
- Jirecek, Joseph (1825-1888), Czech writer and politician; in Austrian cabinet (1871), **15**, 38.
- Joab, Israelite captain, **2**, 36, 84, 91-97, 99-101.
- Joachim (1505-1571), elector of Brandenburg; intercedes for John Frederick of Saxony, **14**, 301.
- Joachim Frederick (1546-1608), elector of Brandenburg, **15**, 109.
- Joachim, king of Naples; see Murat, Joachim.
- Joachimi, Dutch ambassador to England (middle seventeenth century), **13**, 610, 614.
- Joan or Joanna (ca. 1321-1362), queen of Scotland, daughter of Edward II, and wife of David II; marriage, **21**, 116; death, **21**, 144.
- Joan, legendary woman pope called John VII or VIII; fictions concerning, **8**, 561, 567.
- Joan (fourteenth century), countess of Artois, forgeries of, **11**, 101.
- Joan, or Jane, Beaufort (fifteenth century), queen of Scotland, wife of James I; romantic story of courtship, **18**, 542; marriage, **21**, 170-171; death, **21**, 183.
- Joan of Arc (1412-1431) (Jeanne d'Arc or Darc, "The Maid of Orleans," "La Pucelle"), French heroine; main treatment, **11**, 194-218; **18**, 551-557; girlhood of, **11**, 194; **18**, 552; commissioned in a vision to free France, **11**, 195; goes to court of Charles VII, **11**, 196; given command, **11**, 197, 198; commands the English to withdraw from France, **18**, 551; raises siege of Orleans, **11**, 198, 200; **18**, 553, 554; wins the battle of Patay, **11**, 201; **18**, 554, 555; causes Charles to be crowned at Rheims, **11**, 202; **18**, 555; captured and sold to English, **11**, 205; **18**, 556; trial and execution of, **11**, 206-218; **18**, 556-557; rehabilitation of, **11**, 218-219; reasons for her military successes, **11**, 219; **18**, 552-554.
- Joan of Kent, see Becher.
- Joan of Navarre (1272-1305), queen of Philip IV of France; marriage, **11**, 75.
- Joan of Valois (fourteenth century), sister of Philip VI of France, **13**, 323.
- Joanna I, queen of Naples 1343-1382; complicity in husband's murder, **9**, 215, 232, 233; deposed or slain; **8**, 630; **9**, 233.
- Joanna II, queen of Naples 1414-1435; reign and irregularities of, **9**, 234-236.
- Joanna, queen of Castile; see Juana.
- Joanna, wife of John of England; see Johanna.
- Joanna, countess of Brabant, daughter of John III, duke of Brabant; marriage celebrated by "La Joyeuse Entrée" (1356), **13**, 310; makes duke and duchess of Burgundy her heirs, **13**, 310.
- Joannes (I) Zimisces (d. 976), regent of the Byzantine Empire 969-976, **7**, 233-242; expedition against Moslems, **8**, 326; incorporates Bulgaria with Byzantine Empire, **24**, 167.
- Joannes (II) Comnenus (Calo-Joannes or Calo-John), Byzantine emperor 1118-1143; refuses throne, **7**, 252, 257, 258, 263-264; character, **7**, 272.
- Joannes (III) Ducas Vatatzes, emperor of Nicæa 1222-1255; reign of, **7**, 304-305.
- Joannes (IV) Lascaris, Byzantine emperor 1254-1261, **7**, 305, 307, 310.
- Joannes (V) Palæologus, Byzantine emperor 1341-1391, **7**, 328-330.
- Joannes (VI) Cantacuzenus, Byzantine emperor 1347-1354, **7**, 328-329; makes alliance with Orkhan, **24**, 317.
- Joannes (V) Palæologus, despot of Selymbria, and co-emperor with Manuel II 1399-1402, **7**, 331-335.

**John (IV)** "the Fortunate," duke of Braganza (d. 1656), king of Portugal 1640-1656; intrigues, **10**, 509; concludes alliance with Holland, **13**, 580; accession (1640), **10**, 512, 514; in war with Spain, **10**, 515; arrests English merchants (1650), **20**, 122; reconquers Brazil, **10**, 516; drives Dutch from Ceylon, **10**, 516; death, **10**, 516.

**John V** (1689-1750), king of Portugal 1706-1750; accession, **10**, 519, 520; decline of colonies under, **10**, 521-522; gives up Philippines to Spain, **10**, 521.

**John VI** (1767-1826), king of Portugal 1816-1826; regent for his mother (1799-1816), **10**, 536; concludes alliance with England, **10**, 536; removes royal family to Brazil (1807), **10**, 538; **23**, 655; succeeds to the throne, **23**, 656-657; returns to Portugal (1821), **10**, 542; **23**, 657; army revolt compels the re-establishment of absolute monarchy, **10**, 524-525; seeks refuge from Dom Miguel with English fleet (1824), **10**, 545; death, **10**, 545.

**John**, king of Saxony 1854-1873; as prince, **15**, 417; as king, **15**, 465.

**John or Hans I**, king of Sweden 1220-1222; reign, **16**, 190.

**John II**, king of Sweden, see **John I**, king of Denmark.

**John III** (1537-1592), king of Sweden 1568-1592, second son of Gustavus Vasa; ambassador to England, **19**, 295; conspiracy against Eric XIV, **16**, 298-299, 348; reign of, **16**, 300-303; war with Russia, **17**, 215-217.

**John I**, pope 523-526 A.D.; Theodoric sends to Constantinople, **7**, 391.

**John IV**, pope 640-642 A.D.; pontificate of **8**, 540.

**John V**, pope 685-686 A.D.; pontificate of, **8**, 542.

**John VI**, pope 701-705 A.D.; pontificate of, **8**, 543.

**John VII**, pope 705-707 A.D.; pontificate of, **8**, 543.

**John VIII**, pope 872-882 A.D.; turning point in papacy, **8**, 575; authority assailed by Italian princes, **8**, 576; escapes to France, **8**, 577; relations with German emperors, **7**, 582-583, 587; death, **8**, 577.

**John IX**, pope 898-900 A.D.; competes with Sergius, **8**, 579.

**John X**, pope 914-928 A.D., influence of Theodora on election of, **7**, 592; **8**, 580; pontificate of, **8**, 580-581; fight with Marozia and Alberic, **8**, 581; death, **8**, 581.

**John XI**, pope 931-932 A.D.; pontificate of, **8**, 581-582.

**John XII**, pope 955-964 A.D.; unites civil and spiritual supremacy, **8**, 583; treachery to Otto, **8**, 583; trial, **8**, 583-584; crimes imputed to, **8**, 584; rebellions in favour of, **8**, 584; death, **8**, 585.

**John XIII**, pope 965-972 A.D.; protected by Otto the Great, **8**, 585 seq.

**John XIV**, pope 983-984 A.D.; overthrown by Boniface VII, **8**, 587, 589.

**John XV**, pope 985-996 A.D., **8**, 587.

**John XVI**, anti-pope 997-998 A.D.; set up by Crescentius, **8**, 589.

**John XXI**, pope 1276-1277, **8**, 617.

**John XXII**, pope 1316-1334; election, **9**, 131; avarice, **8**, 455; methods to raise money, **8**, 624; excommunicated, **9**, 148; contest with Ludwig of Bavaria, **8**, 627; fosters University of Bologna, **9**, 183; ally of Frederick the Handsome, **14**, 170; Bruce in conflict with, **21**, 105; excommunicates Bruce, **21**, 109; orders excommunication of Irish rebels, **21**, 383; doctrines, **8**, 627 seq.; wealth, **11**, 185; death, **8**, 628.

**John XXIII** (Baltasare Cossa), pope 1410-1415; succeeds Alexander V, **8**, 631; calls council at Constance, **14**, 200; deposed, **8**, 635; **14**, 201.

**John**, Roman prefect; leads force against the Arabs (697 A.D.), **2**, 328; **8**, 181.

**John**, son of Charles IV, king of Germany; acquires part of German kingdom (1378), **14**, 190.

**John** (1782-1859), archduke of Austria; commands army of allies in Tyrol in Third Coalition, **12**, 446 seq., 507; defeat of, at Raab (1809), **12**, 573; leads reform party, **14**, 619; opens diet of Vienna (1848), **14**, 645; made regent of empire (1848), **15**, 443.

**John II** (d. 1304), count of Avennes and Hainault; becomes count of Holland (1300), **13**, 305; **20**, 161; aids Isabella in deposing Edward II of England, **18**, 441; serves as mercenary under Edward III (1327), **18**, 444.

**John I**, "the Victorious," duke of Brabant; adds Limburg to Brabant (1288), **13**, 309.

**John II**, duke of Brabant; enlarges popular privileges (1312), **13**, 309.

**John III**, "the Triumphant," duke of Brabant; subdues uprising (1340), **13**, 309-310; makes treaty with Flemings (1356), **13**, 322.

**John** "the Fearless" (ca. 1370-1419), duke of Burgundy, and count of Nevers, son of Philip the Bold; marriage, **13**, 339; in war with Turks, **13**, 352, **24**, 319; leads crusade, **11**, 164; assassinates duke of Orleans, **11**, 165-166; at war with d'Armagnac, **11**, 167-168; at war with Charles VI, **11**, 169; massacre of Armagnacs, **11**, 174-175; master of Paris, **11**, 175-176; betrays cause of Rouen, **11**, 177; assassinated, **11**, 178, 179.

**John I** (d. 1299), count of Holland; reign of, **13**, 304-305; marriage, **13**, 301; in England, **13**, 302, 304.

**John**, count of Holstein (fourteenth century); rules in Zealand and Skåne, **16**, 179-180.

**John**, duke of Naples (eighth century); aids Gregory II, **7**, 10.

**John**, "the Terrible," prince of Moldavia, see **Ivan IV**, "the Terrible."

**John of Austria**, Don (1547-1578), Spanish soldier, **13**, 464-465; commands fleet at victory of Lepanto, **9**, 473-477; **10**, 239; assumes government of Aragon, Cata-

**Johnstown Flood**, a flood which destroyed the city of Johnstown, Pennsylvania (1889), **23**, 483.

**Johore** (Johore Bahru), city in the Malay peninsula; siege of (1608), **13**, 551.

**Joinville, François Ferdinand Philippe Louis Marie d'Orléans, Prince de** (1818-1900), third son of Louis Philippe, king of France; in war with Mexico, **13**, 71; in war with Arabs, **13**, 76.

**Joinville, Jean, Sire de** (1225-1317), French chronicler; joins first crusade of St. Louis of France, **11**, 60.

**Joinville, Pact of**, a treaty between Guise party in France and Spain (1584), **11**, 385.

**Jókai, Maurus** (1825-1904), Hungarian writer; editor of the *Hon*, **15**, 42.

**Joliet, Louis** (1645-1700), French-Canadian explorer; explorations of, **23**, 66, 73-76.

**Jolly, Julius** (1823-1891), German statesman; liberalism of, **15**, 536.

**Jonah**, Hebrew prophet, **2**, 112.

**Jonas** (d. 1461), a Russian bishop and statesman; made metropolitan of Moscow, **17**, 159-160.

**Jonathan** (eleventh century B.C.), son of Saul, prince of Israel; love for David, **2**, 79-80, 91; killed, **2**, 83.

**Jonathan** (ca. 970 B.C.), son of Abiathar; priest of Jerusalem, **2**, 95.

**Jonathan** (ca. 1020 B.C.), son of Gershom; Israelite priest, **2**, 74.

**Jonathan Maccabæus** (d. 143 B.C.), Jewish high priest and ruler, **2**, 150, 156-158.

**Jones, Inigo** (1573-1652), English architect; work of, **19**, 524.

**Jones, John Paul** (1747-1792), American naval commander; activity in annoying British commerce in American Revolution, **23**, 272; attacks Whitehaven (1778), **23**, 273; in contest of *Bonhomme Richard* and *Serapis* (1779), **23**, 273.

**Jones, Sir William** (1631-1682), English jurist; commissioner to decide disputed jurisdiction in New Jersey (1680), **23**, 31, 153.

**Jonge, Repelaer de**, Dutch liberator; in revolution of 1813, **14**, 26.

**Jonin**, Russian representative in Bulgaria (1881), **24**, 180.

**Jonson, Ben** (ca. 1573-1637), English dramatist; plays of, **19**, 519.

**Jönsson, Thure** (sixteenth century), Swedish leader; in revolt against Gustavus Vasa, **16**, 279, 285, 287.

**Joppa** (modern Jaffa), a seaport in Palestine; captured by Saladin (1192), **8**, 396; taken by Saphedin (1195), **8**, 411; held by crusaders (1198), **8**, 412; massacre of Christians at (1198), **8**, 413; stormed by Napoleon (1799), **12**, 477.

**Joram**, see *Jehoram*.

**Jordæns, Jacob** (ca. 1593-1678), Flemish painter, **13**, 599, 601.

**Jordan, Camille** (1771-1821), French politician; publishes brochure on a French constitution, **12**, 526; demands liberty of the press, **12**, 533; member of *Chambre Introuvable*, **13**, 19.

**Jordan, Mrs. (Dorothy Bland)** (1762-1816), an Irish actress; mistress of William IV, king of England, **21**, 582.

**Jordan, Sylvester** (1782-1861), German jurist and statesman; helps to secure new constitution in Hesse (1830-1831), **15**, 403.

**José I** (d. 1777), king of Portugal 1750-1777; reign of, **10**, 522 seq.; marriage of, **10**, 523; influence of Pombal over, **10**, 524; banishes Jesuits, **10**, 528, 529; in war with Spain, **10**, 530; death of, **10**, 532.

**José, Dr.**, president of Peru (1905), **23**, 609.

**Joseph I** (1678-1711), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1705-1711; becomes emperor, **14**, 411; acquires new territories, **14**, 413; death, **14**, 416; Austria's debt to, **14**, 423.

**Joseph II** (1741-1790), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1765-1790, son of Francis I and Maria Theresa; main treatment of, **14**, 466-490; administration in Belgium, **14**, 43 seq.; first and second marriage, **14**, 437, 470; becomes co-regent with Maria Theresa, **14**, 447; personal appearance, **14**, 449; protectionist policy, **14**, 451; policy toward Poland, **14**, 453; Frederick the Great exchanges visits with, **15**, 233-236; takes part in War of Bavarian Succession, **15**, 245; becomes sole ruler, **14**, 461; religious tolerance, **14**, 452, 467-469, 474; as administrator, **14**, 472 seq.; ecclesiastical policy, **14**, 474 seq.; reforms resisted in Austrian Netherlands, **14**, 475-482; foreign policy, **14**, 476; visit to Crimea, **14**, 480; reforms resisted in Hungary, **14**, 482 seq.; visits Catherine of Russia, **14**, 485-487; **17**, 397-399; ally of Russia in war with Turkey, **14**, 487-488; **17**, 399-400, 405-408; plans campaign against Prussia and Poland, **14**, 488; propitiates Hungary, **14**, 489; death, **14**, 489-490; **17**, 409; character, **14**, 471; reforms of: (Economic), **14**, 451; (Governmental), **14**, 448, 450, 477; (Religious), **14**, 452, 474, 475, 466-470; in Italy, **9**, 544.

**Joseph**, king of Naples; see *Bonaparte*.

**Joseph** (1776-1847), archduke of Austria; character and death, **14**, 616.

**Joseph, Father (François le Clerc du Tremblay)** (1577-1638), confidential agent of Richelieu; at diet of Ratisbon, **11**, 467; relations with Richelieu, **11**, 471 seq.

**Joseph, Jewish hero**, **2**, 58-59, 70, 208.

**Joseph** (fifteenth century), Jewish physician and astronomer; applies astrolabe to navigation, **22**, 418.

**Joseph, patriarch of Constantinople** (1274); opposes union of Greek and Latin churches, deposed, **7**, 316-317.

**Joseph, prince-abbot of St. Gall**; accepts terms of peace of Rossbach (1718), **16**, 662.

**Joseph ben Tobiah** (third century B.C.), Jewish nephew of Onias II; ambassador to Egypt, **2**, 136.

**Joseph Ferdinand** (d. 1699), electoral prince of Bavaria; son of Maximilian Emmanuel



- Rome, Sallust's account of, **5**, 385-387; war with Rome (111-106 B.C.), **5**, 383-391; death, Plutarch on, **5**, 391-392.
- Juji Khassar, "the Tiger" (13th century), brother of Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 275, 283.
- Julia (39 B.C.-14 A.D.), daughter of Augustus; marries Marcellus, **6**, 116; marries Agrippa and Tiberius, **6**, 117; banished by father, **6**, 118; death, **6**, 118; Augustus' order concerning burial of, **6**, 128.
- Julia (d. 28 A.D.), granddaughter of Augustus, daughter of Agrippa and Julia, **6**, 117; character of, **6**, 119; exiled, **6**, 119; Augustus' order concerning burial of, **6**, 128.
- Julia, aunt of Julius Caesar (d. 68 B.C.); marries Marius, **5**, 477-478.
- Julia (83 or 82-54 B.C.), daughter of Caesar; marries Pompey, **5**, 503; death of, **5**, 511, 530; Caesar's affection for, **5**, 602.
- Julia (d. 59 A.D.), daughter of Drusus; marriages of, **6**, 153-154.
- Julia Domna (d. 217 A.D.), Roman empress, wife of Septimius Severus, and mother of Caracalla and Geta; character of, **6**, 388; relations with her sons, **6**, 391; death, **6**, 394.
- Julian, Count, commander of the Spanish Goths; according to legend introduces Moors into Spain, **8**, 191; **10**, 31.
- Julian, Roman ambassador to Alaric (409 A.D.), **6**, 558.
- Julian, bishop of Toledo; forced from bishopric by Witiza, Gothic king in Spain (eighth century), **10**, 30.
- Julian the Apostate (Flavius Claudius Julianus), 331?-363 A.D.), emperor of Rome 361-363 A.D.; main treatment, **6**, 477-509; studies at Athens, **3**, 436; receives title of *cæsar* (355 A.D.), **6**, 478; administration in Gaul, **6**, 481-486; declared emperor by soldiers, **6**, 491; contest with Constantius, **6**, 493-497; religion of, **6**, 498-499; invades the East, **6**, 499-508; death, **6**, 508-509.
- Julian, George Washington (1817-1899), American politician; free-soil candidate for vice-president (1852), **23**, 389.
- Julian, Cardinal, see Cesarini, Giuliano.
- Juliana, illegitimate daughter of Henry I of England; marries Eustace de Breteuil, **18**, 236; aids husband in revolt against king, **18**, 236-237, reconciled with king (1119), **18**, 237.
- Julian Calendar; making of, **5**, 574; corrected by Pope Gregory XIII, **5**, 575.
- Julian Emperors, the name applied collectively to Augustus, Tiberius, Caligula, Claudius, and Nero (*q. v.*), as members of Julius Caesar's family.
- Julian Family, legendary founders of, **5**, 70.
- Julian Laws, regulate municipalities, **5**, 212, 214.
- Julianus, M. Didius Severus (132-193 A.D.), emperor of Rome; purchases throne, **6**, 383, 384; execution, **6**, 385.
- Jülich, a town in the Rhine province, Prussia; dispute over accession to, **14**, 325.
- Julius II (Giuliano della Rovere) (1443-1513), pope 1503-1513; pontificate of, **8**, 647-648; election, **11**, 299; employs Michelangelo, **9**, 401-402; promotes League of Cambray against Venice, **8**, 648; **9**, 431-432; forms the Holy League against France, **9**, 434; **11**, 302; **19**, 58; extent of power, **8**, 648; **19**, 58.
- Julius Cæsar, see Cæsar.
- Julus, eronymous founder of Julian family; see Ascanius.
- July Revolution of 1830, in France; main treatment, **13**, 45-50, 53, 54; influence of, on Europe **15**, 402; **16**, 476.
- Jung Bahadur (d. 1885), prime minister of Nepal, **24**, 512.
- Junius Letters, a series of political epistles which appeared in London (1768-1772) under the pseudonym of Junius, **20**, 612.
- Juno, Roman divinity; identified with Greek Hera, **3**, 32, 120; Roman sacrifices to, **6**, 201.
- Junot, Andoche (1771-1813), duke of Abrantes; conveys Napoleon's letter to Venetian senate, **12**, 442; invades Portugal, **10**, 325; **12**, 568, 569; forms French regency in Portugal, **10**, 540; defeated by Wellesley, **10**, 341, 540; **12**, 569.
- Junto of 1693, in England, **20**, 444-446.
- Jupiter (Jove), a Roman deity corresponding to the Greek Zeus, **3**, 74, 158, 173, 298, 570.
- Jurisprudence:**
- Babylonian and Assyrian: general laws, **1**, 494-498; code of Khammurabi, **1**, 498-514.
- Byzantine: legal reforms of Basil the Macedonian (the *Basilica*), **7**, 227; the legislation of Justinian (the *Code*, *Pandects* and *Institutions*), **7**, 131-136.
- China: severity of the penal law, **24**, 532.
- Denmark: laws of Valdemar (twelfth century), **16**, 154; the *Birkerett* (thirteenth century), **16**, 175; the *Congesta Mennedi* and the *Law of Zealand* (fourteenth century), **16**, 177; legal codes of Christian IV, **16**, 357.
- Egypt: debt-law of Bocchoris, **1**, 201; recent reforms in Egyptian jurisprudence, **24**, 464.
- England: laws of King Æthelberht of Kent, **18**, 45; laws of King Ine, **18**, 64; courts remodelled by Alfred, **18**, 82; the laws of Alfred, **18**, 85; the criminal law in reign of Æthelstan, **18**, 99-100; Anglo-Saxon law courts, **18**, 159-169; legal innovations of William the Conqueror, **18**, 205; Henry I's charter of liberties, **18**, 228-229; legal development under Henry II, **18**, 294-296; legal reforms of Edward I, **18**, 394-395, 395 note; judicial reforms of parliament of Richard III, **18**, 619; institution of star chamber by Henry VII, **19**, 24; powers of the star chamber enlarged under Charles I, **19**, 566; political interference with the judiciary under Charles I, **19**, 570; judicial procedure against Strafford, **19**, 585-586, 592-594; Habeas Corpus Act (1679), **20**, 294; reforms in treason trials, **20**,



## Jüterbog

271

## Juxon

jüterbog, town in Prussia; battles of (1644),  
14, 381: (1813) (called also battle of  
Dennewitz), 15, 316 seq.

Jutes, a German tribe; invade England  
(fifth century A.D.), 18, 30; origin,  
18, 33; relation to Angles and  
Saxons, 18, 33; advance checked, 18,  
36.

Jutija, see Utians.

Jutland, the continental portion of Denmark;  
conquered in Schleswig-Holstein War of  
1864, 15, 484.

Juxon, William (1582-1663) English prelate,  
archbishop of Canterbury 1660-1663;  
attends Charles I on day of his execution,  
20, 76.

Kanerki, see Kanishka.

Kang-he (d. 1721), emperor of China (1661); reign of, **24**, 545.

Kanishka (Kanerki), East Indian ruler; founds empire, **2**, 506; Huvishka succeeds, **2**, 497.

Kanklis, primitive Turkish people; conquered by Mongols (1223), **24**, 283.

Kankrin, Count E. F., Russian minister of finance 1822-1844; financial reforms of, **17**, 557.

Kansas, a state of the United States; made a territory (1854), **23**, 391; civil war in (1854-1856), **23**, 394-395, 397-398; Le-compton Constitution in (1857), **22**, 402-403.

Kansas-Nebraska Bill, an act providing for the organisation of the territories of Kansas and Nebraska, passed by Congress in 1854, **23**, 391-392, 394.

Kan-su, province in northwest China; Mohammedan rebellion in (1854), **24**, 552.

Kansu al-Ghuri, mameluke sultan; war of, with Ottomans (1516), **24**, 444.

Kant, Immanuel (1724-1804), German philosopher; sketch and estimate of, **15**, 349-351.

Kanzler, Hermann (1822-1888), German soldier in Papal service; surrenders Rome to Italian forces (1870), **9**, 622.

Kaplan Pasha, Turkish general; defeated at Kotin (1873), **24**, 60.

Kápolna, town in Hungary; battle of (1849), **14**, 653-654.

Kappel, village in Switzerland; battle of (1531), **16**, 632-633.

Kara George, see Czerny, George.

Karachi, city in India; ceded to British (1843), **22**, 146.

Karaindash, king of Babylon, fifteenth century B.C.; makes alliance with king of Assyria, **1**, 374.

Karaites: Karaimser, Jewish religious sect; language of, **24**, 258.

Karak, see Cilicia.

Kara-Khitai (Ye-lu), Turkish clan; conquers northern China (1004), **24**, 271-272.

Karakorm (Karakorum), ancient city of China; made capital of Mongul Empire (thirteenth century), **24**, 277.

Karamanli, Dynasty of, reign of, in Tripoli (1714-1835), **24**, 487.

Kara Mustapha (d. 1683), Turkish statesman; administration of, as grand vizir, **24**, 389; besieges Vienna, **24**, 64, 389; death of, **14**, 397; **24**, 390.

Karamzin or Karamsin, Nikolai Mikhailovitch (1765-1826) Russian historian, novelist and poet, **17**, 77.

Karbanit (Karbana), town in Egypt; battle of (ca. 668 B.C.), **1**, 426.

Kardis, Peace of, treaty between Alexis of Russia and Charles X of Sweden (1660), **16**, 341.

Kargula, town in Russia; battle of (1775), **17**, 387.

Karl (Callet), William, French peasant; elected leader of the *Jacquerie* (1358), **11**, 136.

Karlowitz, town in Hungary; battle of (1716), **14**, 420; national assembly meets at (1848), **14**, 637; ecclesiastical congress of (1874), **15**, 48.

Karlowitz, Treaty of, treaty concluded with Turkey by Russia, Austria, Poland, and Venice (1699), **9**, 523; **14**, 398; **24**, 68, 402-403.

Karlsbad (Carlsbad) Decrees, resolutions of a conference of delegates from principal German states (1819), **15**, 372-374.

Karluk, primitive Turkish nation; history of, **24**, 259, 273.

Karmat, surname of Hamdan ben-Asheth, the founder of the Karmathians, **8**, 221.

Karmates (Karmathians), Mohammedan sect; capture Mecca (930 A.D.), **8**, 23; in league with Fatimites, **8**, 23.

Karnak, town in Egypt, on the site of Thebes; description of temples at, **1**, 141, 183, 226, 248; inscriptions at, **1**, 99-101, 115-117, 138, 150.

Kärnkoski, military post in Finland; siege of (1790), **17**, 403.

Karpos, Albanian chieftain; revolt of (1690), **24**, 398-399.

Kars, city in Russia; sieges of (1855), **15**, 14; (1877), **17**, 603.

Karshumish, one of the languages of India, **2**, 488.

Karthada, see Carthage.

Kasa or Kassai, Prince, see John, king of Abyssinia.

Kashmir (Cashmere), Vale of, a valley in state of Kashmir, India; description of, **2**, 485-486.

Kashtariti of Kar-Kasshi (seventh century B.C.), Median prince; joins coalition against king of Assyria (ca. 673 B.C.), **1**, 422.

Kashtubilla, king of Kasalla ca. 3800 B.C.; revolts against Sargon, **1**, 361.

Kasimir (twelfth century), duke of Pomerania; besieges Arkona (1168), **6**, 150.

Kasleyah, king of the Berbers ca. 700 A.D.; slain by Merwan, **8**, 183.

Kassr-el-Kebir or Kassr al-Kebir (Spanish Alcazar-Quivir), town of Morocco; battle of (1578), **3**, 252; **10**, 496-498.

Kassr as-Said, Treaty of, treaty between France and Tunis (1881), **24**, 486.

Kaschu, see Kossæans.

Kassites, see Kossæans.

Kastri, modern name of Delphi, *q. v.*

Kati, king of Que ca. 835 B.C.; pays tribute to Shalmaneser, **1**, 388.

Katte, Hans Hermann von (1704-1730), friend of Frederick the Great; death, **15**, 152-154.

Katzbach, a river in Prussia; battle of the (1813), **12**, 604; **14**, 575; **17**, 485.

Kaufmann, Konstantin Petrovitch (1818-1882), Russian general; commander-in-chief of Russian troops in Khiva, **17**, 601.

Kaulbars, Alexander, Baron (1844-), Russian general; interference of, in Bulgarian policy, **24**, 180, 184.

Kaunitz, Prince Wenzel Anton von (1711-

**Keppel, Augustus, Viscount** (1725-1786), English admiral; intercedes for Admiral Byng, **20**, 585; captures Belle Isle (1761), **20**, 597.

**Keppel, George, 3rd earl of Albemarle** (1724-1772), English soldier; commands expedition against Havana (1762), **20**, 600.

**Kerats, Turkish people**; conquered by the Manchus (1162), **24**, 274; Kerghizes conquer, **24**, 300.

**Keratry, Émile, Count of** (1832-), French officer and statesman; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 174.

**Kerbela (Meshhed-Hussein)**, town in Asiatic Turkey; battle of (ca. 750 A.D.), **8**, 189.

**Kerboga, prince of Mosul** (eleventh century A.D.); relieves Antioch, **8**, 347.

**Kerman, Persian province**, see Carmania.

**Kerman Shah**, see Bahram IV.

**Kersaint, Guy Pierre, Count of** (1742-1793), French sailor and politician; resigns from Assembly (1792), **12**, 292.

**Kerses, (fifth century B.C.)**, Lydian brigand; kills Spermos, **2**, 427-428.

**Kesselring, Kilian, Swiss officer**; imprisoned (1633), **16**, 651.

**Kesselsdorf, village in Germany**; battle of (1745), **14**, 432; **15**, 181.

**Ket, an English tanner**; insurrection and defeat of (1549), **19**, 215.

**Kéthulle, Francis van der, lord of Ryhove**; a demagogue of Ghent; leads revolt against the duke of Aerschot (1577), **13**, 469; spreads Protestant revolt, **13**, 472; invites William the Silent to Ghent, **13**, 480; arrests Hembyze, **13**, 498.

**Ketilmundsson, Mats, regent of Sweden**; renews civil war in behalf of the son of Duke Eric (1320), **16**, 194.

**Ketteler, Baron von, German diplomat**; murder of, at Peking (1900), **15**, 565.

**Kettler, Gotthard (d. 1587)**, last grand master of Livonian knights; wrests Courland and Semigallia from Ivan the Terrible (1561), **14**, 320; **17**, 206.

**Keyes, Erasmus Darwin** (1810-1895), American general; at battle of Fair Oaks (1862), **23**, 431.

**Kezanlik or Kazanlik, town in eastern Rumania, Bulgaria**; battle of (1878), **17**, 605.

**Khabbash (fifth century B.C.)**, Egyptian ruler; accession (487 B.C.), **2**, 611; rebellion, **2**, 613-614.

**Khadija or Kadijah, Arabian woman**; marriage of Mohammed with (ca. 595 A.D.), **8**, 113.

**Khaf-Ra, or Cephres, or Kephren, Egyptian king of the fourth dynasty**; accession, **1**, 94; reign, **1**, 96-98.

**Khair ad-din Pasha**, see Barbarossa.

**Khair Bey (d. 1520)**, Turkish governor of Aleppo; surrenders Aleppo (1516), **24**, 444; at battle of Marj-Dabik, **24**, 446; administration of, **24**, 446; death of, **24**, 446.

**Khalid (Kaled) (d. 642 A.D.)**, Saracen general; at battle of Ohod, **8**, 121-122; conversion of, to Islam, **8**, 125; at battle of

Muta, **8**, 126; chosen commander of Arabian army, **8**, 126; leads expedition against Syria, **8**, 146-148; death of, **8**, 159.

**Khalil (fourteenth century A.D.)**, Turkish general; defeats Emperor Michael, **7**, 223. at battle near Bizya, **7**, 324.

**Khammurabi (Ammurapi, Amraphel, Hammurabi, or Khammuram)**, first king of Babylonia ca. 2287-2232 B.C.; invades Palestine, **1**, 312; drives Elamite forces from Babylonia, **1**, 363; code of, **1**, 498-513.

**Kha-nefer-Ra**, see Sebek-hotep V.

**Kharbin**, see Harbin.

**Kharijites ("Deserters")**, an Arabian sect; oppose and slay Ali, **8**, 172-173; partial extermination of, **8**, 174; spread of, under the last Omayyads, **8**, 187.

**Khartum (Khartoum)**, a city in Nubia; siege of (1884), **21**, 646; fall of (1885), **24**, 461.

**Kharu, name for Phœnicia**, **1**, 136.

**Khatil (thirteenth century)**, sultan of Egypt, retakes Acre (1291), **8**, 453 seq.

**Khatti**, see Hittites.

**Khazailu**, see Hazael.

**Khazars or C'azars**, see White Huns.

**Kherson, a Greek town in the Crimea**; Vladimir captures (988), **17**, 104.

**Kherson, capital of government of Kherson, Russia**; founded (1778), **17**, 396.

**Kheta**, see Hittites.

**Kheta-sai, king of Hittites**; at battle of Kadesh (ca. 1400 B.C.), **2**, 394; makes treaty of peace with Ramses the Great, **2**, 394.

**Kheti**, see Ab-meri-Ra.

**Kheyr ed-din**, see Barbarossa.

**Khiva**, a part of the ancient Khwarezm, *q.v.*

**Khmer Empire**, Aryans founded in Cambodia and Cochin China, **24**, 518.

**Khnem Amen**, see Hatshepsu.

**Khokand**, a former khanate of Turkestan, now the territory of Ferghana in Asiatic Russia; at war with Russia (1864-1865), **17**, 600.

**Khoraiba, town in Asiatic Turkey**; battle of (656 A.D.), **8**, 171.

**Khorasan or Khorassan, province of north-eastern Persia**; conquest of (ca. 1380), **24**, 300.

**Khosru Pasha, Turkish governor of Egypt**, replaced by Mehemet Ali (1805), **24**, 449.

**Khotin or Chotin, town in Russia**; siege of (1788), **17**, 405.

**Khubilai, Mongol emperor**; reign of (thirteenth century), **24**, 289.

**Khubushna, district in Asia Minor**; battle of (ca. 675 B.C.), **2**, 411.

**Khufu, or Cheops, or Chemmis (fourth century B.C.)**, Egyptian king of the fourth dynasty; reign, **1**, 94-98; worship of, **1**, 187.

**Khumri**, see Omri.

**Khun-aten, king of Egypt**, see Amen-hotep IV.

**Khurrem**, see Roxelana.

**Khwarezm, or Khwarizm, or Kharezmi, a khirate of Central Asia**; empire of,

Kistna see Krishna.

Kitboga (thirteenth century), general in command of Mongolian army; march of, against caliph of Baghdad, **24**, 290.

Kitchen, Anthony (1177-1563), British prelate, bishop of Llandaff; Elizabeth permits to retain see, **19**, 279.

Kitchener, Horatio Herbert, first viscount Kitchener of Khartum (1850-), British soldier; sent to Khartum (1898), **21**, 652; prevents French occupation of Fashoda, **24**, 466; at Cape Town, **22**, 275; appointed chief of staff in Boer War, **22**, 310; at battle of Paardeberg, **22**, 312; quells rebellion in Cape Colony, **22**, 313; concentration policy of, in Boer War, **22**, 314; succeeds Lord Roberts in command of British forces in South Africa (November, 1900), **22**, 314; blockhouse system of, **22**, 315; the "drives" of, in South Africa, **22**, 316; proclamation to Boers of August, 1901, **22**, 316; signs treaty of peace with Boers at Pretoria (May 31st, 1902), **22**, 317.

Ki-Utu, see Larsa.

Kiyomori, Taira no (twelfth century), Japanese chieftain; conquests of, **24**, 586; character of, **24**, 586; death of, **24**, 587.

Kladova, town in Servia, siege of (1790 A.D.), **17**, 408.

Klapka, György (1820-1892), Hungarian soldier; becomes ally of Turkey, **15**, 49.

Klashr, see Calasirians.

Klausenburg, Diet of, sanctions union of Transylvania with Hungary (1848), **14**, 637.

Kléber, Jean Baptiste (1753-1800), French soldier; defeated in La Vendée (1793), **12**, 376; with Jourdan, **12**, 378; in command at Alexandria, **12**, 463; victory of, at Mt. Tabor, **12**, 478; Napoleon leaves in command in Egypt, **12**, 481; **24**, 448; death, **12**, 512.

Kleist von Nollendorf, Friedrich Heinrich Ferdinand Emil (1762-1823), Prussian field-marshal; at battle of Kulm (1813), **15**, 316; at battle of Châlons, **15**, 319.

Klin, town in Russia; devastation of, by Ivan the Terrible (1569), **17**, 204.

Klönthal, lake in Switzerland; battle of the (1799 A.D.), **17**, 436.

Klopstock, Friedrich Gottlieb (1724-1803), German poet; position of, in literature, **15**, 334.

Klosterneuburg, town in Austria; capture of, by Bavarians (1276), **14**, 153.

Kloster-zeven, see Closter-zeven.

Klundert, town in Netherlands; siege of (1793), **14**, 16.

Klushino, town in Russia; battle of (1610), **17**, 235.

Kniazes, princes of Russia; development of power, **17**, 93.

Knight of Liddesdale, The, see Douglas, William.

Knights Hospitalers, see Hospitalers.

Knights of Malta, see Malta.

Knights of Rhodes, see Rhodes.

Knights of St. George, see Teutonic Order.

Knights of St. John, see Hospitalers.

Knights Templar, see Templars.

Knights, Teutonic Order of, see Teutonic Order.

Knights of the Round Table, an order founded by King Arthur of England; legends of, **18**, 40.

Knights of the Spoon, a band of outlawed Swiss nobles (1531); league with the Savoyard nobles, **6**, 636; castles of, destroyed, **10**, 636.

Knights of the Temple, see Templars.

Knolles (Knollvs), Sir Robert (ca. 1317-1407), English soldier; commands expedition to France (1373), **18**, 482; commands royal forces in Wat Tyler's Rebellion, **18**, 693.

Knollys, Sir Francis (ca. 1514-1596), English statesman; privy councillor of Elizabeth, **19**, 273.

Knorring, General (ca. 1800), Russian soldier; in war with Sweden, **17**, 458-459.

Knowles, Commodore (d. 1777), English naval officer; "press gang" seizures cause insurrection in Boston, Mass. (1747), **23**, 198.

Know-Nothings, in American history a secret political party or society; general discussion of, **23**, 395-396; platform in 1856, **23**, 399; disappearance of, **23**, 401.

Knox, Henry (1750-1806), American soldier and statesman; appointed secretary of war in Washington's first cabinet, **23**, 300.

Knox, John (1505-1572), Scottish religious reformer; early career, **21**, 246-248; exiled from Scotland, **21**, 243; attacks Catholicism, **19**, 284; **21**, 252; justifies vandalism of reformers, **21**, 261; interviews with Mary Queen of Scots, **21**, 264; preaches funeral sermon of earl of Moray, **21**, 269; death, **21**, 270; characterisation, **19**, 284; **21**, 270; admiration of Puritans for, **19**, 344.

Knorville, city in Tennessee; siege (1863), **23**, 442.

Knud II, king of Denmark, see Canute the Great, king of England, Norway, and Denmark.

Knud III, king of Denmark, see Harthacnut.

Knud IV, "the Saint," king of Denmark 1080-1086; in wars against pagans of Livonia, **16**, 138; reign, **16**, 139-141; death, **16**, 141.

Knud V, king of Denmark 1147-1157; reign, **16**, 147-150.

Knud VI, king of Denmark 1182-1202; reign, **16**, 155-157; treachery to Frederick Barbarossa, **14**, 106; death, **16**, 157.

Knud I, king of Norway, see Canute the Great, king of England, Denmark, and Norway.

Knud, king of Sweden 1167-1195; reign, **16**, 189.

Knud Alfsson, Norwegian chieftain; rebels against Hans, king of Denmark, **16**, 221.

- and continues revolutionary journalism, 14, 614; ascendancy in Hungary, 14, 616, 636; proclaims Hungary independent, 14, 655; relations with Görgey, 14, 653, 656, 657; triumphal entry into Pest, 14, 655; forced to resign and flees to Turkey, 14, 657; death, 15, 33.
- Kosztá Affair**, Austro-American diplomatic incident; prompts Marcy's enunciation of American naturalisation principles, 23, 390.
- Kotaiba ben Muslim**, Arabian soldier; conquests in Transoxania, 8, 184 seq.; revolt against Caliph Suleiman, 8, 185.
- Ko-tao**, Japanese official; duties of, 24, 533.
- Kotin**, Sobieski defeats Turks at battle of, 24, 60.
- Kotze**, chief justice of the Transvaal; makes charges against President Kruger (1897), 22, 299.
- Kotzebue**, August von (1761-1819), German dramatist; murdered, 15, 371.
- Koulevtcha**, battle of (1828), 17, 544.
- Kouli Khan**, see Nadir Efchar.
- Kowshing**, Chinese battleship; sinking of, by Japanese (1894), 24, 576.
- Kraft or Kraft**, Adam, (d. 1507), German sculptor, 14, 278.
- Kranach or Cranach**, Lucas (1472-1553), German painter; friend of Martin Luther, 14, 265.
- Kraus**, Austrian statesman; succeeds Kübeck as minister of war, 14, 631, 649.
- Kray**, Paul, baron of Krajowa (1735-1804), Austrian soldier; victorious at Magnano, 12, 471; replaces Archduke Charles, 12, 505; defeated at battle of Engen, 12, 506; replaced by Archduke John, 12, 507.
- Kremlin**, citadel of Moscow, Russia; siege of (1612), 17, 236 seq.
- Kremsier or Kromeriz**, town in Moravia, Austria-Hungary; Diet of (1848), 14, 649; constitution abrogated (1852), 15, 466.
- Krishna**, Hindu divinity, 2, 528, 530, 546.
- Krjali**, troop of disbanded soldiers in Bulgaria; carry on guerrilla warfare in Balkan States, 24, 176.
- Kromeriz**, see Kremsier.
- Kronstadt**, Russian naval station and fortress; built (1702), 17, 270 seq.; siege of (1854), 17, 563.
- Krotzka**, battle of (1739), 24, 410.
- Krüdener**, Burchard Alexander Konstantin, Baron von (1744-1802), Russian ambassador at Berlin, 17, 438.
- Krüdener**, Juliane, Baroness von, Russian authoress (1764-1824); relations of, with Alexander I, 17, 493 seq.
- Kruger**, Stephanus Johannes Paul (1825-1904), South African statesman; conducts raid into Orange Free State territory, 22, 277; lieutenant of Pretorius in invasion of Orange Free State (1859), 22, 284; appointed commandant-general of Transvaal, 22, 285; begins agitation against English rule in Transvaal (1877), 22, 289; elected president of South African Republic, 22, 292; visits London, 21, 644; at Blömfontein, 22, 280, 300; administration, 22, 299; flight to Lorenzo Marques, 22, 314; characterisation of, 22, 301.
- Krumpen**, Sir Otte, Danish soldier; leads army into Sweden (1520), 16, 230.
- Kshattriyas (Rajputs)**, Indian warrior caste; migration of, 2, 497; conflict of, with Mohammedans, 2, 506-507; marriages of, 2, 514; doctrine of transmigration, 2, 534.
- Kuban**, a territory in Ciscaucasia, Russia; part of, annexed to Russia (1783), 17, 395.
- Kübeck**, Karl Friedrich, baron of Kuban (1780-1855), Austrian statesman; becomes minister of finance (1848), 14, 630; advocates proclamation of martial laws, 14, 649.
- Kublai Khan** (ca. 1216-1294), Mongol emperor; conquers Tibet, 24, 509; founds Yuen dynasty in China, 24, 588; invades Japan, 24, 588.
- Kudur-Lagamar (Chedorlaomer)**, king of Elam; takes Babylon (ca. 2340 B.C.), 1, 363.
- Kuirenga**, East Africa, siege of (1893), 15, 557.
- Ku-Klux-Klan**, American Southern secret society formed after Civil War, 23, 468.
- Kulikovo**, battle of, see Don, battle of.
- Kulm**, village in Bohemia; Boleslaw IV of Poland rules, 24, 27; battles of (1794), 24, 95; (1813), 14, 575; 15, 316.
- Kulturkampf**, name given in Germany to conflict over the control of educational and ecclesiastical appointments between the Roman Catholic Church and the government, initiated by Bismarck in 1872, 15, 534, 538-539.
- Kumani**, or Cumani, or Comans, Ugric tribe which invaded Hungary, eleventh-thirteenth centuries; aid French army (1239), 24, 130; overrun Bulgaria, 24, 168.
- Kummukh**, Hittite state; subjugated by Assyrians, 1, 377, 380, 382, 383, 391, 393, 402.
- Kumurji**, Ali, see Ali Kumurji.
- Kund**, Richard (b. 1852), German soldier and explorer; explorations of, in West Africa, 15, 559.
- Kunersdorf**, battle of (1759), 15, 214 seq.
- Kungrads**, tribe of Turkey; allied with Mongols, 24, 275.
- Kurbski**, Andrew (sixteenth century), Russian noble; allies himself with Poland (1560), 17, 199.
- Kurds**, nomadic Aryan people, 2, 379, 584; identified with Carduchi, 4, 40.
- Kurigalzu I**, king of Babylonia 1410 B.C., 1, 328, 374.
- Kurigalzu II**, king of Babylonia 1350 B.C., 1, 328, 374.
- Kuriltai**, Mongolian general assembly; summoned by Jenghiz Khan (1206), 24, 277.
- Kuroki**, Itei (1845-), Japanese soldier; in Manchurian campaign (1904), 17, 623-624; 24, 658.
- Kuropatkin**, Alexei Nikolayevitch (1848-), Russian soldier; in war against Turko-



## L

La Balue, see Balue.

Labarum, name given to imperial standard of Constantine, **6**, 441.

Labashi-Marduk or Labarosoarchodus (sixth century B.C.), Babylonian king, **1**, 455, 535.

Labdas (third century A.D.), general of Zenobia, **6**, 423.

Labédoyère, Count Charles Angélique, of (1786-1815), French soldier; execution, **13**, 16.

Laberius, Decimus (107-43 B.C.), Roman soldier and dramatist; humiliated by Cæsar, **5**, 569, 646.

Labiau, town in East Prussia; Treaty of (1656), **15**, 135-136; **16**, 336.

Labienus, Quintus (d. 39 B.C.), Roman general; overruns Asia Minor, **5**, 625; **8**, 67.

Labienus, Titus (d. 45 B.C.), Roman soldier; as tribune, **5**, 479-480; Cæsar's lieutenant in Gallic wars, **5**, 519, 525; at Dyrrhachium and Pharsalia, **5**, 539, 541; joins Pompeians, **5**, 555, 562, 566; death, **5**, 568.

Labouchere, Henry (1831-), English radical politician and journalist; elected to parliament (1880), **21**, 644.

Labour:

Australia: dominance of labour party, strikes and industrial legislation, **22**, 252-254.

Austria-Hungary: obligation of the *corvée* in Austrian Poland, **24**, 118.

Belgium: strikes and the progress of socialism, **14**, 56-57.

China: beginning of the yellow labour, **21**, 626.

Egypt: strikes in ancient times, **1**, 159.

England: Anglo-Saxon serfdom, **18**, 158; labour conditions after the Black Death (1348), **18**, 469-471; the Statute of Labourers (1349), text of, **22**, 353-354; regulation of wages under Henry VII, **19**, 51; wages in England in 1685, **20**, 354-356; child labour in 1685, **20**, 356; seaman's strike of 1797-1798, **21**, 457; labour conditions preceding the Reform Bill of 1832, **21**, 557-558; factory legislation and the Ten Hours' Bill (1847), **21**, 610; Gladstone's Employers' Liability Bill, **21**, 650.

France: labour conditions in 1830, **13**, 55; decree of provisional government of 1848 concerning labour, **13**, 90; establishment of national workshops, **13**, 91-96, 206-208; industrial progress in nineteenth century, **13**, 200-202; state of working classes early in nine-

teenth century, **13**, 202-203; strikes, early nineteenth century, **13**, 203-204; working-classes under Louis Napoleon, **13**, 209-211; legislation for betterment of labour (1884-1904), **13**, 214-216.

Germany: serfdom (twelfth century), **14**, 140; present condition of labour and socialism, **15**, 547-548.

Greece: in ancient Athens, **3**, 469.

Ireland: legislation of Sir John Talbot, **21**, 391.

Italy: strikes (1901), **9**, 634; improvement in industrial conditions, **9**, 634.

New Zealand: trades unions enter politics, **22**, 261-262; Industrial Conciliation and Arbitration Act, **22**, 262; accident liability, **22**, 262.

Rome: labour in later Roman Empire, **9**, 16.

Rumania: serfdom in Wallachia (seventeenth century), **24**, 142; modern conditions, **24**, 153.

Transvaal: apprentice law, **22**, 283.

United States: strikes of 1877, **23**, 477; "Coxey's Army," **23**, 485-486; Pullman strike (1894), **23**, 486; see also Socialism; International Workingmen's Association.

Labourdonnaie or La Bourdonnaie, Count Anne François Augustin de (1747-1792), French soldier; reduces Antwerp, **14**, 15.

Labourdonnaie or Labourdonnais, Bertrand François Mahé de (1699-1753), French admiral; governs Isle de France, **12**, 45; **22**, 45; takes Madras, **12**, 46; **22**, 46; imprisoned in Bastille, **12**, 47; **22**, 47.

Labourdonnaie, Count François Régis de (1767-1839), French legislator; in Polignac ministry (1829), **13**, 41.

Labrador, Gaspar Cortereal discovers (1500), **10**, 486; attached to Newfoundland (1765), **22**, 347.

La Bruyère, Jean de (1645-1696), French moralist, **11**, 635, 641, 642.

Labynetis (sixth century B.C.), king of Babylon, **2**, 458, 459.

Labyrinth, near Lake Mœris in Egypt, **1**, 113-114.

La Capelle, a town in France; taken by Turenne, **11**, 517.

La Cava (eighth century A.D.), Gothic princess, **8**, 191.

Lacedæmon, see Sparta.

Lacedæmonius (fifth century B.C.), Athenian commander, **3**, 421, 442-443.

Lacépède, Bernard Germain Étienne de la Ville, Count de (1756-1825), French naturalist, **12**, 122.

deputies, 13, 22; ministry of, 13, 57-59.

Laffitte, Jean (ca. 1780-ca. 1826), French privateer and smuggler; at battle of New Orleans, 23, 239.

La Flèche, Hélié de (eleventh century), French baron; opposes William Rufus, 18, 218 seq.

La Fontaine, Jean de (1621-1695), French fabulist, 11, 635.

La Force, an old Paris prison; massacre at (1792), 12, 271.

Lagash, see Shirpurla.

Lagidæ or Ptolemies, Egyptian dynasty 320-30 B.C.; rule of, 3, 9-10, 22-23; 4, 562-577.

Lagny, town in France; siege of (1432), 11, 221.

Lahar, city of India; siege of (1779), 22, 94.

Laharpe, Amédée-Emmanuel de (1754-1796), Swiss general in the service of France; in Napoleon's Italian campaign, 12, 425, 427.

La Hire (Étienne Vignoles) (ca. 1390-1443), French general; at siege of Montargis, 11, 189; at Battle of the Herrings, 11, 192; at deliverance of Orleans, 11, 198-199; 18, 550.

La Hogue, see Hogue, La.

Lahore, a division of the Punjab, British India; Ranjit Singh becomes king of (1798), 22, 151; disorders in, 22, 152-153.

Lahore, Treaty of, treaty between the Sikh and British governments (1816), 22, 156.

Laibach (Laybach), city of Carniola, Austria-Hungary; Congress of (1821), 14, 588.

Laing's Neck, pass in the Drakenberg, South Africa; battle of (1881), 21, 643; 22, 291; General Buller occupies (1900), 22, 314.

Laiote Bessaraba, Wallachian voyevod 1465-1481; rule of, 24, 133-135.

Lais (fourth century B.C.), a Greek courtesan; influence of, in Corinth, 3, 192.

La Jonquière, Jacques de Taffanel, Marquis de (1680-1753), French admiral; appointed governor-general of New France, 23, 198.

Lake, Gerard, Viscount Lake (1744-1808), English general; commands English forces in Irish revolt of 1798, 21, 442, 458; as commander-in-chief in India, 22, 119.

Lake Champlain, battle of; see Plattsburg.

Lake Dwellers; in Lydia, 2, 423; in Switzerland, 16, 520-528.

Lake Erie, battle of; see Erie, Lake, battle of.

Lake George, battle of, see George, Lake, battle of.

Lalita Vistara, standard Sanskrit work on life of Buddha; estimate of, 2, 536-537.

Lallemant, Gabriel (d. 1649), Jesuit missionary; torture of, by North American Indians, 23, 69-70.

Lally, Thomas Arthur, Count de, baron de Tollenda (1702-1766), French soldier; at battle of Fontenoy, 12, 41; campaigns of, in India, 12, 47, 79; 22, 63-64; execution of, 22, 67.

Lally-Tollendal, Trophime Gérard, Marquis de (1751-1830), French politician and litterateur; acts in behalf of the Bog-fóls, 12, 154; in French assembly of 1789, 12, 162; speaks to Parisian mob, 12, 211.

Lamachus (fifth century B.C.), Athenian naval commander; assists people of Sinope, 3, 436, 450; in Sicilian expedition, 3, 596, 601, 603.

Lamar or Lamar y Cortezar, José (1778-1830), Spanish-American soldier; elected president of Peru, 23, 589.

La Marche, ancient fortified French city; united to France (ca. 1300 A.D.), 11, 75.

La Marck, William de, see Marck.

La Marfée, see Marfée, La.

La Marmora, Alfonsc Ferrero, Marchese di (1804-1878), Italian general and statesman; plan of campaign in Seven Weeks' War, 15, 24-25; at battle of Custoza, 15, 25-26.

Lamartine, Alphonse Marie Louis (1790-1869), French poet and statesman; espouses cause of popular progress, 13, 79; speech of, in tribune (1848), 13, 86-87; becomes member of provisional government, 13, 87; subdues mob, 13, 91; in insurrection of May 15th, 1848, 13, 97; in civil war in Paris, 13, 100.

Lamb, William (1779-1848), English Whig statesman, second Viscount Melbourne; becomes prime minister, 21, 569; fall of ministry, 21, 571; forms new ministry, 21, 574, 592.

Lamballe, Marie Thérèse Louise de Savoie-Carignan, Princesse de (1749-1792), French princess; Louis XV bestows pension upon, 12, 182; death of, 12, 271.

Lambert, John (1619-1683), English general in the parliamentary service; appointed lord-deputy of Ireland, 20, 117; offers Cromwell the protectorate, 20, 141; opposes royal designs of Cromwell, 20, 166; resignation, 20, 168; subdues Booth's rising, 20, 202; escape from the Tower, 20, 209; insurrection of, 20, 209-210; trial and banishment, 20, 240.

Lambert, John, see Nicholson, John.

Lambert, French commandant in Franco-Prussian War; at battle of Sedan, 13, 158.

Lambert of Spoleto, king of Italy 894-898 A.D.; reign of, 7, 591-592; sacks Rome, 8, 576.

Lambeth, Treaty of, a treaty concluded between the earl of Pembroke and Louis VIII of France (1217), 18, 367.

Lambruschini, Luigi (1776-1854), Italian cardinal and politician; influence over Charles X of France, 13, 35.

Lambton, John George (1792-1840), first earl of Durham, English Whig politician; proposes parliamentary reform, 21, 520; interested in colonisation of New Zealand, 22, 260; becomes governor-general of Canada (1838), 22, 338, death, 22, 339.

Lame Peace, see Longjumeau, Treaty of.

Lamego, town in Portugal; Ferdinand I of Leon recaptures (1057), 10, 428.

Lanfried II, duke of Swabia 745-751 A.D.; war with Pepin, **7**, 505-506.

Langenau, Austrian general; secret informant of Metternich (1821), **15**, 379-380.

Langensalza, a town in Saxony; battle of (1866), **15**, 488.

Langeron, Count Alexander (1763-1831), Russian general; subdues Silesia, **17**, 466.

Langobardi, *see* Lombards.

Langside, suburb of Glasgow; battle of (1568), **19**, 316; **21**, 266.

Langton, Stephen (d. 1228), English prelate and statesman, cardinal, and archbishop of Canterbury; Innocent III forces election of, as archbishop, **8**, 611; **18**, 337; strife with King John, **18**, 340; reconciled with John, **18**, 344; heads barons against king, **18**, 345; submits demands of barons to John, **18**, 346; at Runnymede, **18**, 347.

Language, origin of, **1**, 45-46.

Languages:

Abyssinian, **1**, 345.

Albanian, **24**, 222.

Amharic, **1**, 345.

Anglo-Saxon, **18**, 83.

Arabic, **1**, 58, 345; **2**, 277; **8**, 2-3, 18, 19, 20, 104, 107, 474; **22**, 29.

Aramaic, **1**, 345; **2**, 65, 137, 273, 415, 416, 491, 633; **8**, 4.

Aryan, **3**, 34-36; **4**, 209.

Asami, **2**, 490.

Assyrian, **1**, 322, 344.

Babylonian, **1**, 310, 344, 357.

Belgian, **14**, 48, 57.

Chaldean, **1**, 345.

Chinese, **24**, 536.

Coptic, **1**, 251.

Cornish, **21**, 6.

Cymric, **21**, 6.

Danish, **15**, 451.

Egyptian, **1**, 249-287.

English, **18**, 304; **21**, 42, 59, 405.

Finnish, **17**, 87.

French, **11**, 1, 51, 632-633; **14**, 402; **18**, 131.

German, **7**, 574; **14**, 385, 482, 596; **15**, 3, 466, 532; **24**, 35.

Greek, **3**, 34-36, 50, 52, 103, 110, 111, 112, 115, 200, 492-493; **4**, 208-209, 562, 607, 619; **24**, 177, 222.

Hittite, **2**, 395.

Hungarian, **14**, 615; **15**, 52-54.

Icelandic, **16**, 128.

Indian (Hindu), **2**, 488-489, 501.

Irish, **21**, 386.

Italian, **7**, 441; **9**, 178-179, 182, 184-185, 195-196.

Latin, **3**, 34; **5**, 119-120, 358, 644, 645; **24**, 43.

Lydian, **2**, 423-424.

Moabite, **2**, 51, 109-110.

Mysian, **2**, 419.

Parthian, **8**, 48, 55.

Persian, **1**, 624; **2**, 607; **8**, 18; **24**, 491.

Phrygian, **3**, 112.

Polish, **24**, 57.

Portuguese, **10**, 427.

Punic, **2**, 277.

Russian, **24**, 258.

Sanskrit, **3**, 34.

Siamese, **24**, 514.

Sumerian, **1**, 357.

Swiss dialects, **16**, 533, 535.

Syrian, **1**, 273, 345; **3**, 112.

Turkish, **24**, 258, 285.

Teutonic, **7**, 441, 443.

Languedoc, ancient division of France; **11**, 51-58.

Lanjuinais, Jean Denis, Count (1753-1827), French politician; pleads with regicides, **12**, 291; as deputy (1795), **12**, 421.

Lannes, Jean (1769-1809), duke of Montebello, French marshal; with Napoleon in Egypt, **12**, 463, 481; crossing the Alps, **12**, 498; at Marengo, **12**, 502; quarrels with Napoleon, **12**, 533; at Ulm and Austerlitz, **12**, 545, 546; at Pultusk, **12**, 555; **17**, 451, 452; at Friedland, **12**, 560; victorious at Tudela, **10**, 342; mortally wounded at Essling, **12**, 573.

Lansdowne, Henry Charles Keith Petty-Fitzmaurice, Marquis of (1845-), English statesman; administration as governor-general in India (1888-1893), **22**, 223; as secretary of state for foreign affairs signs Anglo-French treaty of 1904, **21**, 661.

Lansdowne, Henry Petty-Fitzmaurice, 3rd Marquis of (1780-1863), English statesman; moves investigation of foreign trade (1820), **21**, 515.

Lansdowne, 1st Marquis of, *see* Shelbourne, Earl of.

Lanyon, Sir William Owen (1842-1887), British soldier; appointed British administrator in Transvaal (1879), **22**, 289.

Lanza, Giovanni (1815-1882), premier of Italy 1869-1873, **9**, 625.

Laodice (third century B.C.), wife of Antiochus Theos, **4**, 557, 569, 570.

Laon, capital of Aisne, France; battle of (1814), **12**, 611; **15**, 319; **17**, 486.

Lao-tse (b. ca. 604 B.C.), Chinese religious teacher, **24**, 529-530.

Lapithæ, Greek mythical race, **3**, 38, 82, 104, 113, 481.

Lapland, Christianity introduced into, **16**, 290; people, **16**, 308.

Lapoype, Jean François, Baron de (1758-1851), French revolutionist; at Toulon (1793), **12**, 372.

La Plata, *see* Rio de la Plata.

La Pucelle, *see* Joan of Arc.

Lara, Alvaro Nuñez de, Spanish nobleman; regent of Castile 1214-1217, **10**, 63.

Lares, Roman deities; with the Penates, guardians of the home, **5**, 68-69.

Larévellère-Lépeaux, Louis Marie (1755-1824), French revolutionist; in the Directory, **12**, 419, 421, 452; forced to resign (1799), **12**, 472.

Larissa, city of northern Greece; besieged by Bohemond the Norman (1081), **9**, 75; battle of (1897), **24**, 238.

Laroche, General, French revolutionist; at Mannheim (1799), **12**, 475.

La Roche-Abeille, town in western France; battle of (1569), **11**, 364.

- 298; admitted to "Cabal" ministry, **20**, 264; **21**, 301; tyrannical government of Scotland, **21**, 302; rapacity, **21**, 302; attacked in House of Commons (1674), **20**, 280.
- Laudon**, Baron Gideon Ernst von (1717-1790), Austrian soldier; defeats Frederick the Great at Kunersdorf, **15**, 216; defeated by Frederick at Liegnitz, **15**, 218; successes of, against the Turks (1788), **17**, 405; takes Belgrade (1789), **14**, 487; **17**, 408.
- Laudonnière**, René Goulaise de (d. 1566), French Huguenot; leads relief expedition for American Huguenot colony (1564), **22**, 548; escapes from massacre of Spaniards, **22**, 550.
- Lauer**, Baron von, Austrian soldier; counsellor of Archduke John, **12**, 507; defeated at Hohenlinden (1800), **12**, 508.
- Laufach**, a village in Bavaria; battle of (1866), **15**, 492.
- Laufenburg**, siege of (1638), **14**, 375, 376.
- Lauffeld** or **Lawfeld**, battle of (1747), **12**, 43; **14**, 434; **20**, 569.
- Lauffen**, battle of (1534), **14**, 272.
- Launceston**, battle of (1549), **19**, 215.
- Laupen**, battle of (1339), **16**, 569; significance of, **16**, 571.
- Laura** (**Laure de Noves**, **Madame de Sade**) (1308-1348), French woman, beloved by Petrarch; victim of Great Plague, **11**, 121.
- Laurens**, **Henry** (1724-1792), American diplomat; sent as minister to Holland and captured by British, **23**, 277; in peace negotiations with England, **23**, 281.
- Laurent**, French revolutionist; appointed jailor of Louis XVII (1794), **12**, 401, 402.
- Laurentian Library**, developed, **9**, 392.
- Laurier**, Sir Wilfrid (1841-), Canadian statesman; becomes premier, **22**, 346; at Colonial conference (1907), **21**, 669.
- Lauriston**, **Alexandre Jacques Bernard Law**, **Marquis of** (1768-1828), French soldier; at battle of Wagram, **12**, 574; peace mission to St. Petersburg, **12**, 590.
- Lausanne**, city in Switzerland; ordered to pay ransom, **16**, 599; sacked by Bernese and Fribourgers (1476), **16**, 603; opens its gates to Bern (1536), **16**, 638; peace between Bern and duke of Savoy (1564) concluded at, **16**, 642; Davel surprises (1723), **17**, 10; Helvetic government takes refuge at (1802-1803), **17**, 29.
- Lautrec**, **Marshal de** (1485-1528), French soldier; made governor of Milan, **11**, 314; **19**, 107; commands army sent to release Clement VII, **9**, 455; **11**, 324; defeated at battle of Bicocca (1522), **9**, 447; **11**, 314; death (1528) and character, **9**, 455, 456.
- Laval de Westmeath**, see **Nugent**.
- Lavalette**, **Marie Joseph Chamans**, Count de (1769-1830); condemnation and escape (1815), **13**, 17.
- La Valette**, **Jean Parisot de** (1494-1568), Grand Master of the Knights of Malta 1557-1568; defence of Malta against Turks (1565), **24**, 357, 358.
- La Valette**, **Jean Louis de Nogaret de**, see **Épernon**.
- La Valette**, **Louis de Nogaret de** (1593-1639), called **The Cardinal**, French prelate, archbishop of Toulouse; holds military command under Richelieu, **11**, 461.
- Lavalleje**, **Juan Antonio**, soldier of Argentina; in invasion of the Cisplatine province (1825), **23**, 595; commands in war of Argentine Republic with Brazil, **23**, 595-596.
- La Vallière**, **Françoise Louise de la Baume le Blanc**, **Duchesse de**, known as "**Sister Louise de la Miséricorde**" (1644-1710), mistress of Louis XIV; becomes king's mistress, **11**, 551; supplanted by **Madame de Montespan**, **11**, 554, 555; retires to convent, **11**, 555; character, **11**, 554; children of, **11**, 555.
- Lavater**, **Johann Caspar** (1741-1801), Swiss poet and theologian; leads **Zürichers** (1799), **16**, 633; eloquence of, **17**, 15.
- La Vendée**, see **Vendée**.
- La Victoria**, battle of (1902), **23**, 601.
- Lavinia**, daughter of **Latinus**, marries **Æneas**, **5**, 60.
- Lavinium**, ancient Latin city; religious centre of Latin confederation, **5**, 68; foundation of, **5**, 69-70.
- Law**, **Alexandre**, see **Lauriston**.
- Law**, **Edward**, see **Ellenborough**.
- Law**, **John** (1671-1729), Scotch financier; condemned to death for duelling, **12**, 12; gains confidence of duke of Orleans, **12**, 13; scheme for French national bank, **12**, 13, 15; forms **Compagnie d'Occident**, "**the Mississippi Bubble**," **12**, 15, 16; failure of the **Arkansas colony**, **23**, 83; character and theories, **12**, 17.
- Law**, see **Government**, **Jurisprudence**, **Statutes**, etc.
- Lawfeld**, battle of; see **Lauffeld**.
- Lawingen**, battle of (1647), **11**, 495.
- Law of Suspects**, measure of **Napoleon III**, passed by the French chamber of deputies (1858), **13**, 134.
- Lawrence**, **Charles** (d. 1760), British soldier; lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1755), **23**, 203; consults concerning fate of **Acadians**, **23**, 204, 205.
- Lawrence**, **Sir Henry Montgomery** (1806-1857), English soldier; defends **Lucknow** (1857), **22**, 176; death of, **22**, 177.
- Lawrence**, **John Laird-Mair** (1811-1879), English officer and governor-general of India; negotiates English treaty with **Afghanistan** (1857), **24**, 502; appointed viceroy of India (1863), **22**, 204; declares war against **Bhutan** (1864), **22**, 204; **Afghan policy**, **22**, 205.
- Layard**, **Sir Austen Henry** (1817-1894), English archaeologist and diplomatist; **Assyrian explorer**, **1**, 322; discovers inscriptions at **Nimrud**, **1**, 332; exhumes bas-reliefs from palace of **Assurnazirpal**, **1**, 369, 385; interprets bas-reliefs, **1**, 461; discoveries at **Nineveh**, **1**, 556-565, 604; finds obelisk of **Shalmaneser II**, **1**, 616.
- Laybach**, see **Laibach**.

**Lee, Charles** (1731–1782), American soldier; at Cambridge, **23**, 248; at Charleston, **23**, 255; falls into hands of the British (1776), **23**, 259; intrigues against Washington, **23**, 267; at battle of Monmouth (1778), **23**, 268; court martial and dismissal of, **23**, 269.

**Lee, Fitzhugh** (1835–1905), American soldier, nephew of Robert E. Lee; reports on Cuba, **23**, 487.

**Lee, Henry**, Henry VIII's almoner; sent on mission to Emperor Charles V, **19**, 125.

**Lee, Henry** (1756–1818), American soldier, known as "Light Horse Harry"; in South Carolina and Georgia (1781), **23**, 278; commander-in-chief of federal troops during whisky insurrection (1794), **23**, 303.

**Lee, Richard Henry** (1732–1794), American statesman; introduces resolution in Continental Congress declaring colonies free and independent (1776), **23**, 251.

**Lee, Robert Edward** (1807–1870), American soldier; aids in suppressing John Brown's raid, **23**, 404; commands Confederate army in Virginia campaign, **23**, 424; at Seven Days' Battle, **23**, 431; at battle of Antietam 1862, **23**, 433; at battle of Fredericksburg, **23**, 436; at battle of Chancellorsville, **23**, 436 seq.; invades Pennsylvania, **23**, 437; at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 437; in Wilderness campaign (1864), **23**, 446 seq.; in battle of Spottsylvania (1864), **23**, 447; evacuates Richmond (1865), **23**, 450; surrenders to Grant at Appomattox Court House (1865), **23**, 451.

**Lee, Rowland** (d. 1543), bishop of Lichfield, warden of Welsh Marches; performs marriage between Henry VIII and Anne Boleyn, **19**, 134.

**Leete, William** (ca. 1603–1683), colonial governor of Connecticut; administration, **23**, 142.

**Lefebvre, François Joseph** (1755–1820), duke of Dantzic, French soldier; won over by Napoleon, **12**, 484; at establishment of the consulate, **12**, 487; captures Dantzic (1807), **12**, 560; defeats General Blake in Spain, **10**, 342; invades Tyrol (1809), **14**, 563; defeat by Hofer, **12**, 575. commands imperial guard, **12**, 584.

**Lefebvre, Jacques**, see Faber.

**Lefebvre-Desnouettes, Count Charles** (1773–1822), French soldier; at battle of Waterloo, **12**, 630.

**Lefort, François** (1653– or 1656–1699), Russian admiral and statesman; favourite of Peter the Great, **17**, 255; at siege of Azov (1695), **17**, 256; accompanies Peter the Great on travels, **17**, 259 seq.; death, **17**, 266.

**Legal and Political Literary Club, The**, of Vienna; influence of, **14**, 605 seq.

**Legal Tender Act** (1862), financial war measure of the United States; effect of, **23**, 421.

**Legate, Bartholomew** (ca. 1575–1612), English martyr under James I; death, **19**, 494.

**Legendre, Louis** (1756–1797), French revolutionist; speaks in defence of Danton, **12**, 336; joins Thermidorians, **12**, 389; during insurrection of 1795, **12**, 397.

**Leges Tabellariæ**, Roman balloting laws; summary of, **5**, 320 note.

**Legge, George**, Baron Dartmouth (1648–1691), English admiral; commands fleet of James II in channel (1688), **20**, 407–408.

**Legge, William**, second earl of Dartmouth (1731–1801); dismissed from office by Newcastle (1755), **20**, 578; chancellor of the exchequer, **20**, 582; resignation, **20**, 587; re-appointment, **20**, 587.

**Legion of Honor**, an order in France; creation of (1802), **12**, 524.

**Legislation**, see Government, Jurisprudence, Statutes, Congress.

**Legislative Assembly**, the second of the revolutionary assemblies in France (1791–1792) elected under the Constitution of 1791; election and character of, **12**, 248–249; declares war upon Austria, **12**, 251; hostility to king in, **12**, 252; Lafayette's appearance before, **12**, 256; Louis XVI flees to, **12**, 261; relations with the Commune, **12**, 265, 267, 268; establishes the revolutionary tribune, **12**, 268; connection with the September massacres, **12**, 269, 270, 272; quarrels with the Commune, **12**, 273; resolves itself into the National Convention, **12**, 281.

**Legnano**, town in Italy; battle of (1176), **9**, 58; **14**, 104.

**Legrand, Juste Alexandre** (1762–1815), French general; at Austerlitz (1805), **12**, 546.

**Le Grand Ferré** (Magnus Ferratus), French peasant; story of, **11**, 139 seq.

**Legres-Duval, Abbé** (1765–1819); founds Society of Congregation, **13**, 25–26.

**Lehs, dynasty in Tongking** (1428–1545), **24**, 519.

**Lehwald** (eighteenth century), Prussian soldier; in Seven Years' War, **15**, 194, 201, 202, 203.

**Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of** (ca. 1532–1588), English politician and courtier; favoured by Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 296–297, 387; marriages, **19**, 297; crimes imputed to, **19**, 298; contemplated marriage with Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 299; treachery to duke of Norfolk, **19**, 336; attitude to Elizabeth's proposed marriage, **19**, 353; campaigns in Netherlands, **13**, 490, 506–524; **19**, 360, 386; incompetence in opposing Spanish Armada, **19**, 403; death, **19**, 405; character, **19**, 297–299, 406.

**Leicester, Earl of**, see Montfort.

**Leighton, Alexander** (1568–1649), Scottish divine and physician; attacks Episcopal church, **19**, 571; tortured by Laud, **19**, 571; released from prison, **19**, 583.

**Leinster**, province of Ireland; ruled by Erimon, **21**, 333; establishment and abolishment of cow tribute in, **21**, 334, 344; devastated by Lord Mountjoy, **21**, 417; rebellion of 1798 in, **21**, 459.



**Leodegar**, prince-abbot of St. Gall; attempts to destroy liberties of Toggenburg (1702–1707), **16**, 658–662; flight and exile, **16**, 660, 661.

**Leon**, one of the former kingdoms of Spain; name given to ancient kingdom of Asturias (914 A.D.), **10**, 43; Ordoño II becomes king, **10**, 43; King Fruela II, **10**, 44; King Ramiro II, **10**, 44; King Ordoño III, **10**, 44; King Sancho I, **10**, 45; Ordoño IV usurps throne, **10**, 45; King Ramiro III, **10**, 45; King Bermudo II, **10**, 46; King Alfonso V, **10**, 46; King Bermudo III, **10**, 47; inroads of Arabs into, **10**, 46, 47; Sancho el Mayor of Navarre invades, **10**, 47; Ferdinand unites to Castile (1037), **10**, 48; secedes from Castile (1157), **10**, 60; wars with Sancho I of Portugal, **10**, 434; finally incorporated with Castile (1230), **10**, 65.

**Leon**, Sir Hervé de, French mercenary commander; besieges Joan of Montfort at Hennebon (1342), **11**, 108, 110.

**Leon**, Ponce de, see Ponce de Leon.

**Leon of Salamis**, executed by the Thirty (404 B.C.), **4**, 6, 20.

**Leon**, Caracas conspirator (eighteenth century), **23**, 577.

**Leonard**, Charles, an Uitlander leader in Transvaal; in reform movement (1892–1895), **22**, 296–298; issues Uitlander manifesto (1895), **22**, 297.

**Leonard**, James W., South African politician; in Uitlander movement (1892–1895), **22**, 296.

**Leonidas** (d. 480 B.C.), Spartan king and hero; succeeds to throne, **3**, 321; defense of Thermopylae, **3**, 321–327; death, **3**, 325, 327.

**Leonnatus** (d. 322 B.C.), general of Alexander the Great; in council after Alexander's death, **4**, 423; appointed joint-regent in Asia, **4**, 424, 426; given satrapy of Phrygia, **4**, 428; character, **4**, 467; marches on Macedonia, **4**, 467; slain, **4**, 468.

**Leonora** or **Eleanor** of Austria (1498–1558), sister of Charles V, wife of Dom Emmanuel of Portugal and of Francis I of France; proposed marriage to Francis in Treaty of Madrid, **11**, 321; **19**, 94; Francis I consents to marry, **19**, 105.

**Leonora de Guzman**, see Guzman.

**Leonora Tellez** (d. 1405), wife of Dom Lourenço da Cunha; marries Ferdinand I of Portugal, **10**, 448; recognised as queen, **10**, 449; causes sister's murder, **10**, 449, 450; escapes assassination by Ferdinand's death, **10**, 451; regent of Portugal (1383), **10**, 452; confined in a convent, **10**, 454.

**Leontiades** (fourth century B.C.), polemarch of Thebes; adherent of Sparta, **4**, 130–138.

**Leontis**, Attic tribe, **3**, 238.

**Leontiscus** (fourth century B.C.), son of Ptolemy Soter; captured by Demetrius, **4**, 566, 567.

**Leontius** (ca. 650–705 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 695–698 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 192; de-thrones and mutilates Justinian (695 A.D.), **7**, 192; defeated and imprisoned, **7**, 192; vengeance of Justinian upon, **7**, 193.

**Leopard**, English frigate, encounter with American man-of-war *Chesapeake*, **23**, 322.

**Leopold I** (1640–1705), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1658–1705; accession (1658), **11**, 519; **14**, 390; wars with France, **11**, 580; **14**, 391; marriage (1667), **11**, 567; various treaties of, concluded with France, **11**, 573, 590; **14**, 395; **11**, 609; at war with Turkey, **24**, 385, 389; flees before Turks (1683), **14**, 396; aids Vienna against Turks, **14**, 397; signs Truce of Ratisbon (1684), **11**, 597; claims crown of Spain, **10**, 276; **11**, 610 seq.; **14**, 405; relations with Hungary, **11**, 617; **14**, 409; death (1705), **14**, 410; characterisation of, **14**, 410 seq.

**Leopold II** (1747–1792), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1790–1792; as grand duke of Tuscany, **9**, 528; hostility of, towards Emperor Joseph II, **14**, 489; accession (1790), **14**, 491, 497; administration of Tuscany, **14**, 491 seq.; conflict with Kaunitz on matters of foreign policy, **14**, 492 seq.; reply of Prussia to overtures of, **14**, 494 seq.; negotiations for peace with Prussia, **14**, 494 seq.; concludes Treaty of Reichenbach, **14**, 497; pacifies Hungary and Belgium, **14**, 497 seq.; success of diplomacy, **14**, 497; attitude toward France (1790–1792), **14**, 502 seq.; meets Frederick William of Prussia at Pillnitz, **14**, 503; attitude towards French Revolution, **9**, 547 seq.; **14**, 504; aids Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette, **14**, 504; concludes alliance with Prussia, **14**, 505; foreign policy, **14**, 504–505; death (1792), **14**, 505; characterisation, **9**, 546–547.

**Leopold I** (1790–1865), king of the Belgians 1831–1865; as prince of Saxe-Coburg declines Greek crown (1830), **24**, 235; reign, **14**, 54–55.

**Leopold II** (1835–), king of the Belgians 1865–; reign, **14**, 56 seq.

**Leopold** (1676–1747), prince of Anhalt-Dessau and Prussian field-marshal; at battle of Namur (1695), **20**, 451; defends Frederick the Great against Frederick William I, **15**, 151 seq.; at battle of Mollwitz (1741), **15**, 162; at battle of Chotusitz (1742), **15**, 171–172; at battle of Kesselsdorf (1745), **15**, 181.

**Leopold I** (1157–1194), duke of Austria; Richard I of England insults (1191), **8**, 392; makes Richard a prisoner, **8**, 406; **18**, 313; proposed as candidate for emperor of Germany, **14**, 89; death (1194), **18**, 323.

**Leopold II** (1292–1326), duke of Austria 1308–1326; supports Frederick the Handsome's claim to German crown, **14**, 171 seq.; campaigns in Switzerland, **16**,

**Levenhaupt or Lewenhaupt, Count—Adam Ludwig** (1659–1719), Swedish soldier; at battle of Holowczyn, **16**, 382–384; at battle of Pultowa, **16**, 384–386; **17**, 280; at battle of Willmanstrand, **16**, 399; death, **16**, 400.

**Leverett, John** (1616–1679), American colonial official; agent of the court of Massachusetts, **23**, 140; major-general in New England, **23**, 145.

**Leveson-Gower, Granville George**, see **Granville, Earl**.

**Lévis, Duke François de** (1720–1787), French soldier; succeeds Montcalm as commander of French armies in America (1760), **23**, 222; in Canada, **12**, 66.

**Levites**, Hebrew descendants of Levi, forming priesthood; cities of, **2**, 70; temple service, **2**, 115, 128; tithes paid to, **2**, 131–132; judges in Israel, **2**, 207.

**Lewenhaupt, Count Adam Ludwig**; see **Levenhaupt**.

**Lewes**, town in Sussex, England; battle of (1264), **18**, 380; **21**, 55.

**Lewes, Treaty of** (1264), **18**, 380, 381.

**Lewis, Meriwether** (1774–1809), American explorer; explores continent to Pacific, **23**, 318.

**Lewis and Clark Expedition**, an expedition to explore the northwestern part of the United States (1803–1806), **23**, 371.

**Lewiston**, town in Maine (U. S. A.); Indians massacred at (1694), **23**, 188.

**Lex Cassia**, Roman agrarian law (494 B.C.), **5**, 129.

**Lex Regia**, law conferring empire on Vespasian; Rienzi produces (1347), **9**, 214.

**Lexington**, town in Massachusetts (U. S. A.); battle of (1775), **23**, 242–245.

**Leyden**, city in Netherlands; siege of (1573–1574), **10**, 243; **13**, 446–451.

**Leyden, University of**, founded (1575), **13**, 452.

**Leyva, Antonio de** (1480–1536), Spanish soldier; oppresses Milan (1526), **9**, 451.

**Leyva, Antonio de**, Spanish general; commander in the Armada (1588), **19**, 393, 395.

**Lhasa**, capital of Tibet; description of, **24**, 507; English expedition arrives at (1904), **24**, 510.

**L'Héritier, Jérôme** (d. 1789), member of French National Guard; death of, **12**, 220.

**Liancourt, Duke de**, see **La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt**.

**Liapunov, Procope Petrovitch** (d. 1611), Russian patriot; forms independent party, **17**, 234 seq.; commands at siege of Moscow, **17**, 236.

**Liaotung**, peninsula in Manchuria; Japanese occupy, **24**, 559; evacuated (1906), **17**, 651.

**Liau-yang**, town in Manchuria; battle of, (1904), **17**, 623, 624; **24**, 659.

**Libanius** (314–393 A.D.), Greek sophist, **3**, 467.

**Liberal Party**, the common designation for the Whig party in England after 1832; ultra-liberals at odds with Brougham

(1835), **21**, 574; the Melbourne ministry of 1839, **21**, 594; its fall (1841), **21**, 599; the Russell ministry (1847), **21**, 606; its fall (1852), **21**, 612; the Aberdeen ministry (1852), **21**, 614; the first Palmerston ministry (1855), **21**, 616; Liberals attempt extension of reform, **21**, 622; the second Palmerston ministry (1859), **21**, 623; the Russell ministry of 1866, **21**, 632; the secession of the Adullamites (1866), **21**, 632; the conversion of Gladstone to Liberal principles, **21**, 634; the first Gladstone ministry (1869–1874), **21**, 635–639; the second Gladstone ministry (1880–1885), **21**, 643–647; the third Gladstone ministry (1886), **21**, 648; the fourth Gladstone ministry (1892–1894), **21**, 650; the Rosebery ministry (1894–1895), **21**, 650–651; the Campbell-Bannerman ministry (1905–), **21**, 663.

**Liberal Unionists**, seceders from the English Liberal party on question of Home Rule for Ireland, **21**, 648.

**Liberty Party**, in United States history, an anti-slavery party founded in 1839–1840; merged into the Free-soil Party (1848), **23**, 378.

**Liberty Tree**, a historic elm in Boston, **23**, 232.

**Libo, Caius Poetelius**, Roman consul 346, 333, 326 B.C., **5**, 175.

**Libo, Drusus**, conspirator against Tiberius (16 A.D.), **6**, 135.

**Libo, Marcus Poetelius**, Roman consul 314 B.C.; defeats Samnites, **5**, 191.

**Libraries:**

Alexandrian, alleged destruction of, **8**, 163–164.

Assyrian, described (Asshurnazirpal), **1**, 618–623.

Italian, mediæval, **9**, 183; Bibliotheca Mediceo-Laurentiana at Florence, **9**, 354.

Roman, Cæsar opens first public, **5**, 575; Domitian restores libraries at Rome, **6**, 261–262.

**Libya**, ancient country of North Africa; wars with Egypt and Syria, **1**, 143, 535; Phœnicians colonise, **2**, 276, 308, 356, 360; **3**, 202, 206; Carthage masters, **2**, 311, 315, 360; oracle of, consulted by Croesus, **2**, 454; war with Persia, **2**, 611, 616; mentioned by Homer, **3**, 198; under the Ptolemies, **4**, 428, 476, 569, 574.

**Libys**, Spartan admiral, brother of Lysander, blockades Piræus (403 B.C.), **4**, 13–14.

**Lichnowski, Prince Felix Maria Andreas von** (1814–1848), Prussian general; killed by mob, **15**, 452.

**Lichtenau, Wilhelmina**, Countess of (1752–1820); mistress of Frederick William II, **15**, 257.

**Lichtenstein, Prince Joseph Wenzel von** (1696–1772), Austrian soldier; defeats French and Spanish at Piacenza (1746), **12**, 42; **14**, 433.

**Licinian Laws or Rogations**, a collection of statutes promulgated by Licinius (376

Linen Legion, a picked body of Roman soldiers; origin of (293 B.C.), **5**, 197.  
 Lines of Weissenburg, see Weissenburg.  
 Ling, emperor of China in sixth century B.C.; Confucius born during reign of, **24**, 543.  
 Lingua cortigiana, the purest early Italian dialect; encouraged by Frederick II, **9**, 90; perfection of, **9**, 185.  
 Liniers y Brémont, Santiago Antonio Maria de (1756-1810), Spanish soldier; defends Spanish-American colonies against British, **23**, 579; viceroy to Argentina, **23**, 591; in Uruguay, **23**, 592.  
 Linnæus, Carolus (Karl von Linne) (1707-1778), Swedish botanist, **16**, 398.  
 Linus, Greek poet, preceptor of Hercules, **3**, 473.  
 Lionne, Hughes de (1611-1671), marquis of Berny, French statesman; secretary of state under Louis XIV, **11**, 541; diplomacy of, **11**, 571.  
 Lipan, battle of (1434), **14**, 213.  
 Lipoxais, legendary ancestor of a Scythian tribe, **2**, 404.  
 Lippa, a town in Hungary; taken by Turks (1695), **24**, 402.  
 Lippe-Bückeburg, Count of, see Schaumburg-Lippe, Count of.  
 Lippe-Schaumburg, Count of, see Schaumburg-Lippe.  
 Lippi, Fra Filippo (1412-1469), Italian painter; patronised by Cosmo de' Medici, **9**, 360.  
 Liprandi, Paul Petrovitch (1796-1864), Russian soldier; in siege of Sebastopol, **17**, 571; in battle of Inkerman, **17**, 573.  
 Lisbon, the capital city of Portugal; earthquake of (Nov. 1, 1755), **10**, 525-527.  
 Lisenko, General, Russian soldier; at siege of Sebastopol, **17**, 582.  
 L'Isle Adam, Philippe de Villiers de (1464-1534), grand master of St. John of Jerusalem; at siege of Rhodes, **4**, 448; **24**, 344.  
 Lisle, Alice (1614-1685), an English woman; trial of, **20**, 372, 373.  
 Lisle, Viscount, see Brandon, Charles.  
 L'Isle, Claude Joseph Rouget de (1760-1836), author of *La Marseillaise*, **12**, 260 note.  
 Lissa, island of Dalmatia; naval battle at (1866), **9**, 614; **15**, 27, 496.  
 Lissovski, a Russian soldier; commands forces of Dmitri IV (1608), **17**, 233.  
 List, Friedrich (1789-1846), German political economist, **14**, 604.  
 Litbert, bishop of Cambray; pilgrimage to Holy Land (1054), **8**, 328.  
 Literature:  
   Arabian, **8**, 8-9, 18-19, 20-21, 214, 223, 255, 276.  
   Babylonian and Assyrian, **1**, 525-530, 536-543, 623-626.  
   Bulgarian, ancient, **24**, 163; modern revival, **24**, 176.  
   Chinese, **24**, 537-538, 540, 564-565.  
   Dutch, **13**, 593-598.  
   Egyptian, **1**, 257-262; **2**, 209.  
   English: literary influence of Alfred the Great, **18**, 83; summary of Anglo-Saxon period, **18**, 164-167; time of Chaucer and Gower, **18**, 496-497; age of Elizabeth,

**19**, 462-468; age of James I, **19**, 523-524; under the Restoration, **20**, 347-351; under Anne, **20**, 498-500; the letters of Junius, **20**, 612-613.  
 French: founding of the Académie, **11**, 474, note; age of Richelieu, **11**, 633-637; golden age (Louis XIV), **11**, 640-647; eighteenth century (Voltaire, Rousseau, Montesquieu), **12**, 111-116, 655-661.  
 German: beginnings, under the Hohenstaufen, **14**, 144-147; age of Hans Sachs, **14**, 278-279; the golden age (the eighteenth century), **15**, 333-349; revival in Austria (early nineteenth century), **14**, 506; nineteenth century in Germany, **15**, 355-359.  
 Greek: Homer as a painter of the heroic age, **3**, 76-98; progress under Pisistratus, **3**, 228-230; literature of Marathon and Salamis; Æschylus, **3**, 422; libraries in Athens, **3**, 473; golden age (Pericles), **3**, 492-507; Euripides and Aristophanes, **4**, 27-32.  
 Hebrew, **2**, 4-5, 33-35, 113, 115, 137-138; the prophets and the Semitic style, **2**, 213-226.  
 Indo-Aryan, **2**, 490-492, 503, 526, 542-543.  
 Icelandic, **16**, 78, 129-132.  
 Irish: bards, **21**, 343-344; eighteenth century, **21**, 437-438.  
 Italian: early renaissance, **9**, 178-181; influence of Arabs on, **9**, 182; golden age (Dante, Petrarch, Boccaccio), **9**, 186-203; age of the Medici, **9**, 391-392; Ariosto and Machiavelli, **9**, 405-407; Tasso, **9**, 483.  
 Japanese, **24**, 624, 649.  
 Latin: beginnings, **5**, 358; literature of later republic, **5**, 643-651; Augustan age, **6**, 101-115.  
 Lydian, **2**, 434.  
 Persian, **2**, 634; **24**, 491-493.  
 Phœnician, **2**, 318-319, 349.  
 Polish, **24**, 38-39, 43, 57.  
 Portuguese, **10**, 443, 560.  
 Russian, **17**, 89, 516-517.  
 Scandinavian, **16**, 77-79, 81, 484.  
 Scottish, **21**, 59, 125-127, 159, 171, 206, 221-223, 289, 327.  
 Servian, **17**, 89.  
 Spanish, **10**, 128, 208, 258, 301.  
 Turkish, **24**, 305-306, 354, 363-365, 393; see also Poetry.  
 Lithuania, formerly a principality of Europe; rise of, **17**, 147; united to Poland, **24**, 41, 46; Russian conquest in, **24**, 97.  
 Litipris, king of Nairi, see Sarduris.  
 Little Parliament, parliament convened by Cromwell (1653), **20**, 137 seq.  
 Little Round Top, see Gettysburg, battle of.  
 Liturgy, English, under Elizabeth, **19**, 280.  
 Liutprand or Luitprand (ca. 920-972), bishop of Cremona; chronicle of, **8**, 580.  
 Liutprand, king of the Lombards ca. 712-744 A.D.; reign, **7**, 447-456; treaty with Venice, **9**, 28, 307.  
 Liuva II, king of the Visigoths; assassinated, **10**, 24.

- by Normans, **9**, 72; feudal tyranny in, **9**, 106, 240-241; invaded by Frederick II of Germany, **9**, 91-92; submits to Charles of Anjou, **9**, 111; under the Visconti, **9**, 242-258; as an Austrian province, **9**, 543 seq.; conquered by Napoleon, **9**, 550 seq.; erected into kingdom with Venetia (1814), **9**, 579; see Lombardo-Venetian Kingdom.
- Loménie de Brienne, Étienne Charles de (1727-1794), French politician and prelate, archbishop of Toulouse; ministry of, **12**, 144-147.
- Lomonosov, Michael Vasilievitch (ca. 1711-1765), Russian poet, **17**, 358.
- Lonato, town in northern Italy; battle of (1796), **12**, 433.
- Londinium, Roman name for London, *q. v.*
- London, the capital of England; in Roman times, **6**, 188, 193; rebuilt by Alfred the Great, **18**, 484; at time of the Norman conquest, **18**, 170, 172; at time of Henry II, **18**, 298-299; in Chaucer's time, **18**, 484; Wat Tyler rebellion, **18**, 490 seq.; decorated to receive Henry V, **18**, 537; at time of Henry VII, **19**, 50 seq.; at time of James I, **19**, 518-521; in the great Civil War, **19**, 536; **20**, 52, 55; great plague (1665), **20**, 248; great fire (1666), **20**, 253-256; attempt to take away charter of, **20**, 302; in 1685, **20**, 334-346; Lord George Gordon riots (1780), **20**, 635; commercial panic (1847), **20**, 609; exposition (1851), **20**, 666.
- London, Treaties of (1827), **21**, 534-535; (1854), **17**, 562; see also London Protocol.
- London Company, The, a company to promote English colonisation of America; charter of (1606), **22**, 568; founds Jamestown (1607), **22**, 570 seq.; dissolved by James I (1624), **22**, 587-589.
- Londonderry, town in northern Ireland; siege of (1689), **20**, 425; **21**, 426.
- Londonderry, Marquis (Viscount Castlereagh), see Stewart, Robert.
- London Protocol, the agreement of the great powers of Europe, signed May 8th, 1852, for the maintenance of the existing frontiers and of the succession to the throne of Denmark, **15**, 458; **16**, 441.
- Longa, Mariano de Renobalos, guerilla leader in Spain (1809), **10**, 352.
- Longaspada, marquis of Montferrat, see Montferrat.
- Longbeard, see Fitzosbert, William.
- Longchamp, William of (d. 1197), English prelate; joint regent of kingdom, **18**, 314; besieges castle of Lincoln; relations of, with John, brother of Richard I, **18**, 315-316.
- Longinus, Dionysius Cassius (ca. 210-273 A.D.), Greek critic and philosopher; execution of (273 A.D.), **6**, 425.
- Long Island, an island forming part of the state of New York; discovery of (1609), **23**, 4; Dutch occupation of, **23**, 9; early settlements in, **23**, 14, 15; Suffolk county assigned to Connecticut, **23**, 16, 160; revolts from Dutch rule, **23**, 24; submits to New York, **23**, 151; seeks annexation to Connecticut, **23**, 162.
- Long Island, battle of (1776), **23**, 256.
- Longjumeau, Treaty of, the "Lame Peace," concluded between Catholics and Protestants (1568), **11**, 362.
- Longobardi, see Lombards.
- Long Parliament, see Government.
- Longstreet, James (1821-1904), American soldier in Confederate service; in Peninsular campaign of 1862, **23**, 430; at second battle of Bull Run, **23**, 432; at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 438-439; at battle of Chickamauga, **23**, 442; at battle of Chattanooga, **23**, 442; besieges Knoxville, **23**, 442.
- Longsword, William (d. 942), duke of Normandy; accession of, **11**, 16; assassination of, **11**, 18.
- Longueville, Anne Genèvieve de Bourbon-Condé, Duchess of (1619-1679), sister of the great Condé; Madame de Montbazou maligns, **11**, 492-493; supports party of the *importants*, **11**, 502; supports and succours Jansenists, **11**, 548.
- Longueville, Charles Paris d'Orléans, Duke of (1640-1672), French general; at passage of the Rhine, **11**, 576.
- Longueville, Dunois, Duke of (sixteenth century); at battle of the Spurs (1513), **19**, 62; made prisoner by Henry VIII, **19**, 63.
- Longus, Titus Sempronius, Roman consul 218 B.C.; sent to invade Africa, **5**, 242.
- Long Walls of Athens; construction of, **3**, 425-427; demolition of, **3**, 641-642; rebuilt by Conon, **4**, 117-118.
- Longwy, fortified town in France; siege of, (1792), **12**, 268; **14**, 507; **15**, 270.
- Lookout Mountain, battle of, see Chattanooga.
- Lopez, Carlos Antonio (ca. 1795-1862), president of Paraguay 1844-1862; becomes president, **23**, 620; death of, **23**, 620.
- Lopez, Francisco Solano (ca. 1826-1870), Paraguayan soldier and statesman; succeeds the elder Lopez as president (1862), **23**, 620; in war with Brazil, **23**, 620; death of, **23**, 620.
- Lopez, Narciso (ca. 1798-1851), Spanish-American soldier; expedition to Cuba (1851), **23**, 386.
- Lord of the Isles, see Isles, Lord of the.
- Lorenzino de' Medici, see Medici.
- Lorenzo de' Medici, see Medici.
- Lorges, Gui-Aldonce de Dufort de Duras, Duke of (1630-1702), French general; at siege of Ghent, **11**, 588; in War of League of Augsburg, **11**, 601.
- Lorient, a fortified French seaport; home of the *Compagnie des Indes* (1726), **12**, 32; repulses General Sinclair (1746), **12**, 45-46.
- Loris-Melikov, Mikhail Tarielowitch Tainov, Count (1826-1888), Russian general and statesman; takes Kars, **17**, 604; made minister of interior, **17**, 612.
- Lorraine (Lothringen), mediæval duchy, now a province of Germany; divided between



to French throne, **15**, 533; accession, **10**, 372; **12**, 616; **21**, 480; flight from Paris, **12**, 623; **21**, 481; restoration to throne, **13**, 11; the "White Terror," **13**, 12-14; ministry of Armand, duke of Richelieu, **13**, 14-16; refuses to commute Marshal Ney's sentence, **13**, 17; *La Chambre Introuvable*, **13**, 18-19; disputes over constitutional and parliamentary doctrines under, **13**, 19-20; issues ordinance of Sept. 5th, 1816, **13**, 20; ministry of Decazes, **13**, 23-24; ministry of Villèle, **13**, 28-31; relation to Spanish Crusade, **13**, 29; last days, **13**, 31-32; death, **13**, 32; characterisation, **13**, 32-33.

**Louis (I) "the Great"** (1326-1382), king of Hungary 1342-1382; conquers Naples (1348), **9**, 215, 223, 233; accepts Polish crown, **24**, 37, 38; reign and death, **24**, 38.

**Louis II**, king of Hungary 1516-1526; in battle of Mohács (1526), **24**, 347.

**Louis (I) of Anjou** (1339-1384), king of Naples; regent for Charles VI of France (1380), **11**, 155 seq.; adopted as heir to throne of Naples by Joanna I, **9**, 233; invades Italy (1382), **8**, 630.

**Louis (II) of Anjou** (1377-1417), king of Naples; attempts to secure throne of Naples, **9**, 235 seq.

**Louis I** (1838-1889), king of Portugal 1861-1889; opposition to reforms of, **10**, 558; abolishes slavery, **10**, 558.

**Louis** (1784-1864), archduke of Austria; opposes reform, **14**, 607, 619; dealings with Hungary, **14**, 621.

**Louis (VII) "the Bearded"** (1365-1447), duke of Bavaria and Ingolstadt; makes Gelderland a duchy (1337), **13**, 283.

**Louis of Male** (1330-1384), count of Flanders; reign of, **13**, 327-330.

**Louis of Nassau** (1538-1574), Dutch soldier and statesman, brother of William the Silent; signs the compromise of 1566, **13**, 395-396; in campaign against Alva, **13**, 424; coöperates with Coligny, **13**, 426; defends Mons, **13**, 433-434; defeated and killed at Mooker Heath, **13**, 446.

**Louis of Nevers or Louis of Crécy** (1322-1346), count of Flanders; reign of, **13**, 320-328.

**Louis (Ludwig) Frederick Christian** (1772-1806), prince of Prussia (usually called Louis Ferdinand) nephew of Frederick the Great; death, **15**, 294.

**Louis (II) "the Iron"** (1129-1172), landgraf of Thuringia, **14**, 99.

**Louis Joseph**, dauphin of France (1781-1789), birth and death of, **12**, 139.

**Louis Napoleon**, see **Napoleon III**.

**Louis Philippe** (1773-1850), king of France 1830-1848, before his father's death duke of Chartres; at battle of Jemmapes, **12**, 288; made lieutenant-general of France, **13**, 49; becomes king, **13**, 50; character, **13**, 54; first acts in reign, **13**, 55; social conditions in France, **13**, 56-57; czar reluctant to recognise new government, **13**, 57; unwilling to

intervene for independence of Italy, **13**, 59; forms Quadruple Alliance of 1834, **13**, 63; attempted assassination, **13**, 64; wages Arab war, **13**, 67-68; sends Louis Bonaparte (Napoleon III) to America, **13**, 70; fortifies Paris, **13**, 72; intervenes in interest of Egypt, **13**, 73; territorial expansion under, **13**, 75; resumes war with Arabs (1843), **13**, 76, 77; negotiates with Queen Christina of Spain for marriage alliances, **13**, 77, 78; tricks England about Spanish marriages, **13**, 78; rising discontent of France, **13**, 79; revolution of 1848 in France, **13**, 81-82; abdication, **13**, 82; death, **13**, 115 note.

**Louis William I** (1655-1707), margrave of Baden; invades Alsace, **14**, 402; colleague of Marlborough and Eugène, **14**, 409-410; serves in war with Turks (1683), **14**, 396; defeats Turks at Nish (1689), **24**, 395; wins victory at Slankamen (1691), **24**, 400; death, **14**, 413.

**Louisburg**, coast town of Nova Scotia; captured by English under Pepperell (1745), **12**, 45; **23**, 196-197; unsuccessful expedition of Loudon against (1757), **23**, 213; captured by Amherst (1758), **23**, 215.

**Louise**, queen of Prussia, see **Luise**.

**Louise of Hesse**, wife of Christian IX; vested with claim to Danish throne (1853), **16**, 444.

**Louise de la Miséricorde**, see **Vallière**.

**Louise of Orleans** (1812-1850), oldest daughter of Louis Philippe; marries Leopold I of Belgium, **14**, 55.

**Louise of Savoy**, see **Angoulême, Duchess of**.

**Louisiana**, a southern state of the United States of America; claimed and named by La Salle, **23**, 77; re-settlement of, **23**, 80; history from 1712 to 1721, **23**, 82-83; Spain acquires from France (1762), **23**, 223; ceded to France (1800), **10**, 318; **23**, 317; financial situation of (1841-1842), **23**, 365; secession of (1861), **23**, 409; capture of New Orleans by Union forces (1862), **23**, 429-430; reconstruction in, **23**, 470; election of 1876 in, **23**, 475.

**Louisiana Purchase**, name applied to the territory purchased by the United States from France in 1803, **23**, 318.

**Loups**, see **Delawares**.

**Louvain**, city in Belgium; besieged by Austrians (1635), **11**, 469; **14**, 368; Belgians defeated by Dutch at (1831), **14**, 54.

**Louvain, University of**, an institution of learning at Louvain, Belgium, famous in the sixteenth century as the foremost in Europe; founded (1425), **13**, 373; college of philosophy, **14**, 48, 50; theological seminary, **14**, 477.

**Louvel, Pierre Louis** (1783-1820), French fanatic; assassinates duke of Berri, **13**, 24.

**L'Ouverture, Toussaint**, see **Toussaint L'Ouverture**.



- recalls interdict against William the Lion of Scotland, **21**, 50.
- Lucka**, battle of (1307), **14**, 162.
- Luckner**, Count Nikolaus (1722-1794), French soldier; in command in revolutionary army (1791), **12**, 250.
- Lucknow**, capital of Oudh, India; siege and relief of (1857), **21**, 619; **22**, 189, 191; recaptured by Sir Colin Campbell (1858), **22**, 195.
- Lucretia** or **Lucrece** (ca. 510 B.C.), in Roman legend, wife of Tarquin of Collatia; rape of, by Sextus Tarquinius, **5**, 86; probability of legend, **5**, 87.
- Lucretius**, Spurius (ca. 510 B.C.), father of Lucretia; succeeds Brutus as consul, **5**, 86, 87, 89.
- Lucretius**, Titus Carus (96-55 B.C.), Roman poet, **5**, 647-649.
- Lucrezia Borgia**, see **Borgia**.
- Lucullus**, Lucius Licinius, "Ponticus" (ca. 110-57 B.C.), Roman general and consul; lieutenant of Sulla in Asia, **5**, 433, 435; war with Mithridates, **5**, 467-471; becomes consul (74 B.C.), **5**, 467; defeats Tigranes, **2**, 302; **5**, 470; superseded by Pompey, **5**, 472; granted a triumph, **5**, 499; attacks Pompey, **5**, 499; character of, **5**, 469, 471.
- Lucullus**, Marcus, brother of former, **5**, 435; bars retreat of Spartacus, **5**, 461.
- Lucumo** (753-716 B.C.), Etruscan chief; aids Romulus, **5**, 62.
- Lucy**, Godfrey de, fights for de Montfort at Lewes (1264), **18**, 381.
- Luddites**, name given to rioters who attempted to destroy machinery at Nottingham and elsewhere in England (1810-1816), **21**, 484, 489-490.
- Ludi Francici**, games celebrated at Augusta Trevirorum (Treves), **7**, 461; Frankish prisoners slaughtered at, **7**, 461.
- Ludlow**, town in Shropshire, England; retreat of Yorkists from, **18**, 574.
- Ludlow**, Edmund (1617-1692), English parliamentary general, politician, and author; one of judges of Charles I, **20**, 74; completes subjugation of Ireland, **20**, 117; succeeds Henry Cromwell in command of army in Ireland, **20**, 200; as an author, **20**, 218.
- Ludolf**, duke of Carinthia 1085-1089; at war with Henry IV, **7**, 654.
- Ludwell**, Philip, colonial governor of South Carolina (1693), **23**, 58.
- Ludwig**, see **Louis**.
- Ludwig Ernst**, duke of Brunswick, see **Brunswick**.
- Lueger**, Karl (1844-), Austrian politician; leader of Christian socialists, **15**, 58-60.
- Lugaid**, early Irish king, **21**, 333.
- Lugaid**, son of Loegaire, king of Ireland ca. 500 A.D.; wins battle of Ocha, **21**, 342.
- Lugalanda**, patesi of Shirpurla ca. 4000 B.C., **1**, 359.
- Lugal-kigubni-dudu**, king of first dynasty of Ur, **1**, 359.
- Lugal-kisali**, king of first dynasty of Ur, **1**, 359.
- Lugal-shuggur**, king of Shirpurla ca. 4400 B.C., **1**, 352.
- Lugaltarsi** (ca. 3850 B.C.), king of Kish; builds Bad-Kisal, **1**, 357.
- Lugal-ushungal**, patesi of Shirpurla ca. 3800 B.C., **1**, 360.
- Lugal-zaggisi**, patesi of Gishban ca. 4000 B.C., **1**, 358, 359.
- Lugdunum Batavorum**, Roman name for Leyden, *q. v.*
- Luise** or **Louise**, Auguste Wilhelmine Amalie (1776-1810), queen of Prussia, wife of Frederick William III; early life and marriage, **15**, 298; political influence, **15**, 299-300; death, **15**, 300.
- Luise Henriette**, of Orange (1627-1667), wife of the Great Elector, **15**, 144.
- Luitgarde** (tenth century A.D.), wife of Arnold of Holland, **13**, 286.
- Luitpold**, Charles Joseph William Louis (1821-), prince regent of Bavaria; becomes regent (1886), **15**, 539.
- Luiz**, king of Portugal; see **Louis**.
- Lulubi**, Mesopotamian kingdom, **1**, 311.
- Lulumi**, Syrian tribe, **1**, 374, 377, 393; **2**, 395.
- Lumley**, Richard (d. 1721), Viscount Lumley, 1st earl of Scarborough, English nobleman; signs invitation to William of Orange (1689), **20**, 405.
- Lummador** (ca. 4000 B.C.), ruler of Shirpurla, **1**, 352, 356.
- Lummagirnuntashagazaggipadda**, a small canal in Babylonia; Eannatum builds and names (ca. 4200 B.C.), **1**, 355.
- Luna**, Greek goddess; worshipped in Egypt, **1**, 224.
- Luna**, Alvaro de (1388-1453), Spanish courtier and poet; constable of Castile and Leon, **10**, 122, 124; ascendancy over Juan II, **10**, 122, 123; league formed against, **10**, 125; trial and execution, **10**, 126, 127; person and character, **10**, 124, 127; as a poet, **10**, 128.
- Lund**, city in Sweden; Treaty of (1679), **16**, 369.
- Lundin**, Sir Richard, Scotch knight; joins and deserts Wallace (1297), **21**, 70, 71.
- Lundy's Lane** (Bridgewater or Niagara), battle of (1814), **23**, 334.
- Lunéville**, a city in France; Peace of (1801), **9**, 564; **10**, 319; **12**, 509; **14**, 533; **21**, 460.
- Lupercalia**, Roman festival, **5**, 73-74, 579.
- Lupus**, Virius, Roman governor in Britain (ca. 197 A.D.); at war with the Maetæ and Caledonians, **18**, 320.
- Luscinius**, C. Fabricius, Roman consul 282 B.C.; Lucanian War, **5**, 199.
- Lusitania**, Roman province, corresponding generally with modern Portugal, *q. v.*; Phœnician trade with, **2**, 277, 332; the Alans occupy, **10**, 15.
- Lusitanians**, Gothic people, inhabiting ancient Lusitania; at war with Rome, **5**, 317-319, 501; **10**, 8.
- Lusignan**, Amalric or Amaury de; see **Almeric II**.
- Lusignan**, Guy de; see **Guy**.
- Lussigny**, Baron de; see **Concini**.

**Lyndhurst, John Singleton Copley, Jr., Baron** (1772-1863), English lawyer and jurist; in trial of Queen Caroline, **21**, 519; speech against Reform Bill, **21**, 561; opposes municipal reform, **21**, 576; introduces Prisoners' Counsel Bill, **21**, 579.

**Lyon, Nathaniel** (1818-1861), American soldier; killed in battle of Wilson's Creek, **23**, 421.

**Lyons**, a city in France; Innocent IV convokes council at (1245), **8**, 434; **9**, 95; council of (1274), decrees new crusade, **8**, 453, 616-617; printing presses of, **11**, 329; siege of (1793), **12**, 368.

**Lyons, Treaty of**, **9**, 481.

**Lysander** (d. 395 B.C.), Spartan commander and statesman; origin and character of, **4**, 78, 99, 100; commands Peloponnesian fleet in the East, **3**, 632; gains favour and assistance of Cyrus, **3**, 632; victorious at Notium, **3**, 633; intrigues against Callicratidas, **3**, 634; restored to command, **3**, 637; destroys Athenian fleet at Ægospotami, **3**, 638, 639; takes Athens and destroys long walls and the Piræus, **3**, 641, 642; **4**, 72; adjusts Athenian government, **4**, 2; returns with spoils to Sparta, **4**, 23; reduces Greek cities to personal dependencies, **4**, 72-76; mas-

sacres citizens of Miletus, **4**, 77; jealousy of Pausanias toward, **4**, 13, 14, 72; plot of, to secure throne, **4**, 99-101; death, **4**, 97; memory honoured by Sparta, **4**, 101.

**Lysandra**, daughter of Ptolemy I; marries Agathocles, **4**, 455, 505, 568.

**Lysias**, Syrian commander; in Maccabæan War (166 B.C.), **2**, 148, 149, 153, 154.

**Lysias**, Athenian orator (d. 380 B.C.); one of the ten great Attic orators, **3**, 436, 468; opposes proposition of Phormisius, **4**, 17; brutality of the Thirty to his family, **4**, 20; aid Thrasybulus, **4**, 21.

**Lysicrates**, choragic monument of, at Athens, **3**, 480.

**Lysimachus** (361?-281 B.C.), general of Alexander the Great; king of Lydia, **4**, 441-442, 443, 446, 450-454; defeated by Seleucus Nicator and killed at battle of Corupedion, **4**, 505; defeated by Getic king, **24**, 125.

**Lysippus** (372-316 B.C.), Greek sculptor, **3**, 491; **4**, 261, 289.

**Lysis**, of Tarentum; Epaminondas' teacher, **4**, 139.

**Lytton**, Edward Robert Lytton Bulwer, Earl of (1831-1891), viceroy of India, **22**, 205.

**Lyxes**, father of Herodotus, **4**, 619.

**McDonough, Thomas** (1783-1825), American naval officer; at battle of Plattsburg (1814), **23**, 334.

**Macdougall** (John of Lorn), see John of Lorn.

**Macdougall, Roland**, of Galloway (fourteenth century), Scottish chieftain; defeats brothers of Bruce, **21**, 92; defeated by Bruce (1313), **21**, 97.

**McDougall, William** (1822-), Canadian statesman; administration as lieutenant-governor of North-west Territories, **22**, 343-344.

**McDowell, Irvin** (1818-1885), American soldier in Civil War; at battles of Bull Run, **23**, 423, 432.

**Macduff, Earl or Thane of Fife**, traditional overthrower of Macbeth, **21**, 22.

**Macduff**, son of the earl of Fife, Scottish chieftain; conflict of, with John Baliol, king of Scotland (1293), **21**, 64-65.

**Macedonia**, region north of Greece; first a Greek kingdom, later a Roman province (Achaia), now under Turkish dominion; ethnology, **3**, 36, 64, 110, 111; **4**, 208, 209, 211; early history, **4**, 210-215; constitution and administration, **4**, 211, 212; culture, **4**, 217-218; religion and customs, **4**, 211, 252, 264, 342-344, 348; war methods, **4**, 154, 211, 220, 245-246, 254, 278-280, 292-293, 378; conquered by Persia, **2**, 441, 611, 615; war with Athens (433 B.C.), **3**, 444-446; under Philip the Great, **4**, 215-255; under Alexander the Great, **4**, 256-419; under Olympias, **4**, 439, 490; under Antipater, **4**, 428, 432, 434; under Cassander, **4**, 440-443, 490-491; under Lysimachus, **4**, 504-506; under Seleucus I, **4**, 505, 506; invaded by Pyrrhus, **4**, 504, 512; Gauls invade, **4**, 506; the Ætolian and Achæan Leagues and, **4**, 516-533; Roman conquest, **4**, 528, 542; **5**, 315-317; as a Roman province (Achaia), **5**, 450, 452; **6**, 31; modern history of, **24**, 217-219.

**Macedonian Committee**, a revolutionary organisation to promote the cause of Macedonian independence, **24**, 218.

**Macedonian Empire**, empire built up by Philip and Alexander the Great, see Greece.

**Macedonian Party**, adherents of Philip of Macedon in other Greek states, **4**, 233, 234, 238, 239, 411.

**Macedonian Phalanx**, see Phalanx.

**Macedonian Wars**, wars between Rome and Macedonia; first (214-205 B.C.), Philip V aids Carthage, **4**, 528; second (200-197 B.C.) closing with battle of Cynoscephalæ, **4**, 531, 558; third (171-168 B.C.), closing with battle of Pydna, **4**, 537; fourth (149-148 B.C.), Metellus victorious and makes Macedonia a Roman province, **4**, 542; **5**, 315-317.

**Macer, Clodius**, Roman commander; proclaimed emperor by soldiers (68 A.D.), **6**, 221.

**McFergus, Angus**, king of Scotland 731-761 A.D., **21**, 12.

**MacGregor, Captain**, English officer; aids in defense of Jalalabad (1842), **22**, 143.

**McGregory, Major**, English colonial trader; attempts to open fur trade in Lake Huron region (1687), **23**, 87.

**Machar** (ca. 597 A.D.), disciple of St. Columba; founds church of Aberdeen, **21**, 9.

**Machares**, son of Mithridates, satrap of the Bosphorus; makes peace with Rome, **5**, 469; commits suicide (66 B.C.), **5**, 472.

**Machault d'Arnouville, Jean Baptiste** (1701-1794), French statesman; minister of finance, **12**, 62; in contest between Cléry and parliament, **12**, 62, 89; as minister of marine, **12**, 62, 67, 88; Mme. de Pompadour compasses downfall, **12**, 71, 72.

**Machemba**, leader in Arab revolt against Germany (1895), **15**, 558.

**MacHeth, Kenneth** (thirteenth century), Scotch chieftain; opposes accession of Alexander II to throne of Scotland (1215), **21**, 50.

**Machiavelli (Macchiavelli), Niccolo** (1469-1527), Florentine statesman and author; early career of, **9**, 406; tortured, **9**, 406; *The Prince* of, **8**, 498; **9**, 407; death of, **9**, 458.

**Maciel, Antonio**, "Conselheiro," Brazilian religious fanatic; leads in uprising (1897), **23**, 666; death, **23**, 667.

**Macistius**, see Masistius.

**Mack von Leiberich, Baron Karl** (1752-1828), Austrian general; member of pro-Prussian party, **14**, 515; Neapolitan troops under, defeated by French (1797), **12**, 469; military incapacity of, **12**, 544; **14**, 537; capitulates at Ulm, **12**, 544; **14**, 537; **17**, 447.

**McKail (M'Kail), Hugh**, Scotch Covenanter preacher; tortured and executed (1666), **21**, 300.

**Mackay, Hugh** (ca. 1640-1692), English soldier; defeats Dundee at Killiecrankie (1689), **20**, 424.

**Mackenzie, Sir Alexander** (1755-1820), Canadian pioneer and explorer; first white man to cross North American continent north of Mexico (1789-1793), **22**, 342.

**Mackenzie, Alexander** (1822-1892), Canadian statesman; organises reform ministry for Canada (1873), **22**, 346.

**Mackenzie, George**, see Cromarty, Earl of.

**Mackenzie, William Lyon** (1795-1861), Canadian politician and journalist; assails "Family Compact," **22**, 334; first mayor of Toronto, **22**, 335; leader of rising in Upper Canada, **22**, 337.

**McKinley, William** (1843-1901), American statesman, twenty-fifth president of United States of America; introduces tariff bill in congress (1890), **23**, 481; nominated for president by Republicans (1896), **23**, 486; elected president, **23**, 487; administration of (1897-1901), **23**, 487-491; sends special message on Cuba to congress (April 11th, 1898), **23**, 488; re-elected president (1900), **23**, 491; assassination of (September 6th, 1901), **23**, 491.

**McKinley Bill**, a tariff schedule, named from William McKinley, **23**, 481.

**Mæonians** (Meiones), early Greek tribe; origin of, **2**, 422.

**Mæsa**, Julia (d. 222 A.D.), sister of Empress Julia; plots for grandson Bassianus, **6**, 394-395; governs empire, **6**, 399; death, **6**, 400; character and achievements, **6**, 404.

**Mæstricht**, a city in Netherlands; capture of by Parma (1579), **13**, 477; capture of, by Louis XIV (1673), **11**, 579; siege of, by Prince of Orange (1676), **11**, 585; siege of, by French (1748), **14**, 434; siege of, by French (1794), **14**, 17.

**Mafeking**, town in South Africa; siege (1900), **21**, 654; **22**, 313.

**Magadha**, ancient Indian kingdom, **2**, 488, 492, 494-495.

**Magagoni**, town in German East Africa; battle of (1889), **15**, 555.

**Magalhães**, Fernão de, see **Magellan**.

**Magalhães**, Benjamin Constant Botelho de, generally known as Benjamin Constant (1838-1891), a Brazilian politician; leader of the revolution of 1889 in Brazil, **23**, 662-663.

**Magaw**, Robert, American soldier; commands at Fort Washington (1776), **23**, 259.

**Magdalen College**, a college of Oxford University, England; refuses to appoint Farmer as president, **20**, 388; filled with Catholic fellows, **20**, 391.

**Magdeburg**, a city in Prussia, Germany; siege of (1550), **14**, 309; sacked by Tilly (1631), **14**, 348-351; surrendered to the French (1806), **12**, 553.

**Magellan**, Ferdinand, or Fernão de Magalhães (1480-1521), Portuguese explorer; embarks at Seville on western voyage, **10**, 486; passes the straits of Magellan, **10**, 487; reaches the Philippine Islands, **10**, 487; estimate of, **10**, 487.

**Magenta**, a place in Lombardy, Italy; French defeat Austrians at (1859), **9**, 604; **13**, 136; **15**, 16.

**Magersfontein**, South Africa; British defeated at, **22**, 275, 308; Boers evacuate, **22**, 275.

**Magi**, Median priestly caste; influence Jewish religion, **2**, 134; influence Persian religion, **2**, 569, 640; reformed by Zoroaster, **2**, 638-639; influence Persian architecture, **2**, 658; cult restored by Artaxerxes (third century A.D.), **6**, 401.

**Magiana**, Median province; rebels against Persia (ca. 520 B.C.), **2**, 607.

**Magna Charta**, in English history, a charter granted by John to the barons (1215); first demanded by barons, **18**, 345; principles, **8**, 499; **18**, 347-349; text, **18**, 627-634; revision under Henry III (1216), **18**, 364, 368; Charles I swears to maintain (1628), **19**, 550.

**Magna Græcia** (Greater Hellas), name given to Greek colonies in southern Italy, **3**, 200; **4**, 204, 511, 578, 584.

**Magnano**, town in Italy; battle (1799), **12**, 471.

**Magnentius**, Flavius Popilius (d. 353 A.D.), Roman emperor 350-353 A.D.; reign, **6**, 469-472; death, **6**, 472.

**Magnesia**, city in Lydia, Asia Minor; battle (190 B.C.), **5**, 298-299.

**Magnetes**, Greek tribe; subdued by Alexander of Pheræ (ca. 362 B.C.), **4**, 190.

**Magnitzki**, Michael Leontievitch, curator of University of Kazan; relieved from office (1826), **17**, 540.

**Magnus** (I) "the Good," king of Norway 1035-1047, and of Denmark 1042-1047; accession to throne of Norway, **16**, 77, 102; reign in Norway, **16**, 102-103; accession to throne of Denmark, **16**, 134; reign in Denmark, **16**, 134-136; claims throne of England, **16**, 103; **18**, 130; death, **16**, 103.

**Magnus II**, king of Norway 1066-1069; reign, **16**, 104.

**Magnus** (III) "the Barefoot," king of Norway 1093-1103; reign, **16**, 104-105.

**Magnus** (IV) "the Blind," king of Norway 1130-1134; accession, **16**, 107; divides kingdom with Harold IV, **16**, 108; defeated and blinded by Harold IV, **16**, 108; assassinates Knud Lavard, **16**, 147; at war with Eric IV, **16**, 147; death, **16**, 108, 147.

**Magnus V**, king of Norway 1162-1186; reign, **16**, 109-112.

**Magnus** (VI) "the Legislator," king of Norway 1263-1280; accession, **16**, 117; reforms, **16**, 118; relinquishes claim to islands off Scottish coast, **21**, 55.

**Magnus VII**, king of Norway, see **Magnus II**, king of Sweden.

**Magnus I**, king of Sweden ca. 1275-1290; reign, **16**, 192.

**Magnus II** (1316-1374), king of Sweden 1319-1350, 1359-1363, as Magnus VII, king of Norway 1319-1365; accession to throne of Sweden, **16**, 194; accession to throne of Norway, **16**, 119, 194; policy in regard to Skåne, **16**, 180, 183; deposition, **16**, 120, 194; restored to throne of Sweden, **16**, 195; deposed a second time in Sweden, **16**, 195; death, **16**, 196.

**Magnus Ferratus**, see **Le Grand Ferré**.

**Magnus**, Johannes (1488-1544), Swedish prelate; papal legate to investigate Stockholm massacre, **16**, 236.

**Magnus** (d. 1583), prince of Denmark; intrigues against Frederick II of Denmark, **16**, 351.

**Mago** (sixth century B.C.), Carthaginian general; organises forces of Carthage, **2**, 311.

**Mago** (fourth century B.C.), Carthaginian general; assists Greeks in Sicily (344 B.C.), **4**, 206.

**Mago** (d. 203 B.C.), Carthaginian general, brother of Hannibal; in Italian campaign, **5**, 242, 250, 255; messenger of Hannibal to Carthage, **5**, 258; reinforces Hasdrubal in Spain, **5**, 259, 268, 279, 282; death, **5**, 286.

**Magophonia**, Feast of, Persian festival instituted by Darius I, **2**, 606.

**Magruder**, John Bankhead (1810-1871), American Confederate soldier; in the Peninsular campaign, **23**, 430.

career, 11, 559-561; at deathbed of Louis XIV, 11, 630.

**Mainwaring**, Doctor (seventeenth century) English clergyman; preaches sermon in favour of king's prerogative, 19, 544; circulation of sermon forbidden, 19, 553.

**Mainz**, city in Germany; diets of (1235), 14, 115, (1517), 14, 245; siege of (1793), 12, 363; 15, 272.

**Maipo** (Maypu), town in Chili; battle of (1818), 23, 585, 592.

**Maison**, Nicolas Joseph (1771-1840), French marshal; lands in Morea, 24, 234.

**Maisonneuve**, Paul de Chomedey, Sieur de (d. 1676), French colonist; founds Montreal (1641), 22, 323.

**Maitland**, John, see Lauderdale.

**Maitland**, Sir Peregrine (1777-1854), English soldier; in Peninsular War, 10, 366; governor of Upper Canada, 22, 335; recalled, 22, 335; defeats Boers at Zwart Kop (1845), 22, 276.

**Maitland of Lethington**, William (ca. 1528-1573), Scotch statesman; secretary of Mary Queen of Scots; mission of, to Elizabeth, 19, 285; 21, 254; ambassador of Mary Queen of Scots to Elizabeth, 19, 293, 301; connection with murder of Darnley, 19, 305, 307; 21, 269; efforts of, to convict Mary Queen of Scots, 19, 319; efforts of, for marriage between Mary and Duke of Norfolk, 19, 320, 335; death, 19, 352; 21, 274.

**Majestas Carolina**, code of laws introduced into Bohemia by Emperor Charles IV, 14, 181.

**Majo** (twelfth century), Sicilian admiral, 9, 81.

**Majorca**, the largest of the Balearic Islands; James I of Aragon subjugates, 10, 94; James II of Aragon unites to Aragon, Valencia, and Barcelona, 10, 99.

**Majorianus**, Julius, known as Majorian, Roman emperor 457-461 A.D.; reign of, 6, 605-610; laws, 6, 606-607; wars with Goths, 6, 608-609; abdication, death, 6, 609-610.

**Majuba Hill**, a mountain in the Drakenberge range, South Africa; taken by the Boers in the first war with England (1881), 21, 643, 652; 22, 291.

**Makar**, see Melkarth.

**Makarov**, Stephan Osipovitch (1848-1904), Russian admiral; appointed commander of Russian fleet in Russo-Japanese War, 17, 623; death, 17, 623.

**Makarov**, Russian journalist; publishes Moscow *Mercury* (1818), 17, 516.

**Malacca**, a territory in the Malay Peninsula; discovered, 10, 486; ceded to British (1824), 22, 132.

**Malachi**, Hebrew prophet, 2, 131.

**Malachy**, St. (ca. 1094-1148), an Irish prelate; appointed legate of Ireland, 21, 356.

**Malachy I**, king of Ireland, drowns Turges (845 A.D.), 21, 346; defeated by Danes (851), 21, 348.

**Malachy II**, king of Ireland 980-1015; defeats Danes at Tara, 21, 349; submits to Brian Boruma, 21, 351; recognised as king of

Ireland (1015), 21, 355; burns Dublin, 21, 355; death, 21, 356.

**Malacon** of Heraclea, kills Lysimachus (281 B.C.), 4, 555.

**Malaga**, a seaport and capital of the province of the same name in Spain; founded by Phœnicians, 10, 4; taken from the Moors (1487), 10, 149-151.

**Malakov**, Duke of, see Pélissier.

**Malaskerd**, Asiatic town; Christians defeated by Toghrul Bey at (1071), 2, 377.

**Malaspina**, Ricordana (thirteenth century), Italian historian; estimate, 9, 185.

**Malatesta**, House of, an Italian family ruling in Rimini from the thirteenth to the fifteenth century; driven from Rimini by Borgias, 8, 644.

**Malatesta**, Florentine general; attacks Pisans at Lucca (1341), 9, 161-162.

**Malatesta**, Carlo (d. 1429), surrenders to Carmagnola at Macalo (1427), 9, 282 seq.

**Malay Peninsula**, peninsula at the southern extremity of Asia; discovered (1509), 10, 486.

**Malazo**, naval battle of (1704), 20, 474.

**Malchus**, king of Carthage 600-550 B.C.; expedition to Sicily, 3, 591.

**Malchus** (first century), Nabataean prince; treaty with Romans, 6, 30; aids Vespasian with troops (68 A.D.), 2, 180.

**Malchus**, see Porphyry.

**Malcolm I**, king of Scotland 943-954 A.D.; invades Moray, 21, 17, 27.

**Malcolm II**, king of Scotland 1005-1034; accession to throne, 21, 18, 27.

**Malcolm (III) Canmore**, king of Scotland 1058-1093; ascends throne, 21, 23; at the English court, 21, 24; invades England (1070), 21, 24; does homage to William the Conqueror, 18, 186; 21, 28; introduces English language and customs into Scotland, 21, 33; invasions of England (1079 and 1091), 18, 219; 21, 33; slain with his son near Alnwick (1093), 18, 219-220; 21, 33; introduction of feudalism in Scotland under, 21, 34; influence of foreigners during reign of, 21, 58.

**Malcolm IV** (1141-1165), king of Scotland 1153-1165; ascends throne, 21, 45; transactions with Henry II of England, 21, 46; serves in English campaigns in France, 21, 46; death, 21, 46.

**Maldivé Islands**, archipelago in the Indian Ocean; Lourenço de Almeida discovers (1507), 10, 486.

**Malesherbes**, Christian William de Lamoignon de (1721-1794), French statesman; president of the "court of aids"; stratagem in behalf of Diderot's *Encyclopædia*, 12, 63-64; leads parliamentary opposition to Louis XV, 12, 101-102; dismissed from ministry of Louis XVI, 12, 129; appears as counsel of the king (1792-1793), 12, 290; informs Louis of his sentence, 12, 294; execution of, 12, 338.

**Malespina**, Spinetto (fourteenth century), Ghibelline chief; opposes Castruccio Castracani, 9, 134; flees to Cane della Scala from Castruccio, 9, 146.



- sovereign of Peru by Pizarro, **23**, 548; besieges Cuzeo, **23**, 548.
- Manda**, Assyrian name for a people identified with the Scythians, *q. v.*
- Mandalay**, city of Burma, British India; conquest (1885), **22**, 219.
- Mandane** (sixth century B.C.), mother of Cyrus, founder of Persian dynasty, **2**, 576.
- Mandane**, Persian princess; hostile to Themistocles (ca. 460 B.C.), **3**, 399.
- Mandarins**, Chinese officials; position of, **24**, 532-533.
- Mandat**, A. J. Gaillot de (1751-1792), French soldier; death, **12**, 261.
- Mandeville**, see Montagu, Edward.
- Mandeville**, Sir John, the reputed author of a book of *Travels*, probably written originally in French (ca. 1350-1370) and translated into English in early fifteenth century, **18**, 497.
- Mandeville**, William de (d. 1189), 3rd earl of Essex and earl or count of Aumale (Albemarle); power of, reduced by Henry II (1155-1156), **18**, 261.
- Mandonius** (d. 206 B.C.), Spanish chief; revolts against Rome, **5**, 282.
- Manège**, Club du, French revolutionary organisation, **12**, 478.
- Maneros**, legendary son of King Menes of Egypt; dirge of, **1**, 91, 212.
- Manfred** (ca. 1231-1266), king of Sicily, illegitimate son of the emperor Frederick II; recovers kingdom of Sicily, **9**, 99; allied with Florence, **9**, 102-104; dominant in Italy, **9**, 108; **14**, 124, 125; marries Helena of Ætolia, **14**, 125; defeated and slain at Benevento, **9**, 109; **14**, 126; cruel treatment of widow and children of, **14**, 126.
- Manfredi**, Italian family; driven from Faenza by the Borgias, **8**, 644.
- Mangalore**, seaport in Bombay; English defeated by Hyder Ali at (1768), **22**, 75.
- Mangu**, grandson of Jenghiz Khan; khan of the Mongols ca. 1250, **8**, 231.
- Manhattan Island**, island at mouth of Hudson River, New York State, now a borough of City of New York; Dutch settlement, **23**, 5; Dutch purchase, **23**, 6.
- Mania** (d. 390 B.C.), widow of Zenis, Greek satrap of Æolis; obtains husband's satrapy from Pharnabazus, **4**, 84; valour and ability of, **4**, 84; assassinated, **4**, 84.
- Manichæans**, believers in the gnostic religious system of Mani, a Persian (d. 277 A.D.); Theodosius the Great publishes laws against, **10**, 563. See also Bogomiles, Catharæ, Paulicians.
- Manila**, city on the island of Luzon, capital of the Philippine Islands; taken by the English (1762), **20**, 600; taken by Americans (1898), **23**, 488.
- Manilus**, M., see Nepos, M. Manilius.
- Manilius** (Manlius, Mallius), Marcus or Caius (ca. 40 A.D.); Roman poet, **6**, 160.
- Manin**, Daniele (1804-1857), Italian patriot, in struggle for Italian independence, **9**, 601.
- Manin**, Lodovico, last doge of Venice; deposed (1797), **9**, 554.
- Manishtusu** (Ma-an-is-tu-iro, Manishtuirba), (3850 B.C.), king of Kish, **1**, 357.
- Manitoba**, province of the Dominion of Canada; admitted to the confederation (1870), **22**, 343.
- Manley**, John, see Manly.
- Manlii**, Roman patrician family; attitude of toward plebeians, **5**, 125.
- Manlius** (Mallius) Caius, adherent of Cataline; killed (62 B.C.), **5**, 493.
- Manlius Capitolinus**, Marcus (d. 384 B.C.), Roman consul; legend of saving Capitol from Gauls, **5**, 162, 163; espouses cause of plebeians, **5**, 168; thrown from Tarpeian rock, **5**, 169.
- Manlius Imperiosus Torquatus**, Titus, Roman soldier; consul (340 B.C.), **5**, 183; condemns son to death, **5**, 183, 184; defeats Latins, **5**, 184-185.
- Manlius**, L., see Vulso Longus, L. Manlius.
- Manly** (Manley), John (1733-1793), American colonial privateer; praised by Washington, **23**, 250.
- Manna**, see Man.
- Manneans**, see Man.
- Manners and Customs**, see Social Conditions.
- Manners**, John (1721-1770), marquis of Granby, English soldier and statesman; resigns from ministry, **20**, 615.
- Manners-Sutton**, Charles (1755-1828), archbishop of Canterbury; baptises Queen Victoria of England, **21**, 585.
- Mannheim**, city in Baden, former capital of the Palatinate; razed by French (1688), **11**, 600, 603; taken by French (1794), **14**, 509; retaken by Austrians (1795), **14**, 512; **15**, 280; taken by Archduke Charles (1799), **12**, 475; **17**, 436.
- Manning**, Thomas (1772-1840), English traveller; first Englishman in Lhasa (1811), **24**, 505.
- Mannuki-Babili**, prince of Bit-Dakkuri, **1**, 431.
- Manny** or **Mauny**, Sir Walter, Lord de Manny (d. 1372), Flemish soldier in English service; leads expedition against Flanders, **11**, 103; rescues Joan de Montfort at siege of Auberoche and Aiguillon, **11**, 112; seeks single combat at Bourg-la-Reine, **18**, 458; campaign in Guienne, **18**, 464; intercedes with Edward III for burghers of Calais, **18**, 466.
- Manoncourt**, see Sonnini.
- Mans**, Le, city in France; sacked by John of England (1199), **18**, 330.
- Mausel**, Philip, English governor of La Rochelle (1372); tricked by mayor, **11**, 152.
- Mansell**, Sir James, English sailor; fruitless expedition of, against Barbary pirates (1621), **19**, 507.
- Mansfeld**, Ernst, Count of (1580-1626), German soldier; in Thirty Years' war, **13**, 571; champions Frederick V of Palatinate, **14**, 336-338; **19**, 511; death, **14**, 341.
- Mansfeld**, Peter Ernst, Count of (1517-1604), German statesman and soldier, member of council in the Netherlands (1576), **13**, 458; imprisoned on suspicion of aiding

**Marboduuus** (d. 19 A.D.), chief of the Marcomanni; in league against Rome, **6**, 63; surrender and death of, **6**, 76-77.

**Marburg**, Conference of (1529), **14**, 267.

**Marceau**, François Séverin des Gravières (1769-1796), French general; on staff of General Jourdan, **12**, 378.

**Marcel**, Étienne (d. 1358), provost of the Paris merchants 1355-1358; at the head of the town deputies, **11**, 129; leads the bourgeoisie, **11**, 135; death of, **11**, 137; characterisation of, **11**, 137-138.

**Marcellinus**, Cn. Cornelius Lentulus, Roman consul 56 B.C.; opposes the triumvirate, **5**, 508.

**Marcellinus** (fourth century A.D.), Roman general and chief minister of the usurper Magnentius; aids Magnentius, **6**, 470; at battle of Mursa, **6**, 472.

**Marcellinus** (fifth century A.D.), Roman officer; rule of, as governor of Dalmatia, **6**, 611-612.

**Marcellus** Epius (d. 79 A.D.), Roman orator; impeaches Thræseas, **6**, 205, 206.

**Marcellus**, Granius, Roman prætor of Bithynia 15 A.D.; charged with treason, **6**, 143.

**Marcellus**, Marcus Claudius (ca. 268-208 B.C.), Roman general and statesman; in war with Insubrian Gauls, **5**, 237; in war with Hannibal, **5**, 258-262, 271-273; besieges and captures Syracuse, **5**, 264-266; death of, **5**, 273.

**March**, Agnes, Countess of Dunbar and, wife of Patrick, earl of March, known as "Black Agnes"; heroic defense of Dunbar (1337), **21**, 136.

**March**, George Dunbar, 11th Earl of Dunbar and (1338-1420); supports Stuart claim to throne (1371), **21**, 150; massacres English at Roxburgh (1376), **21**, 151; at Chevy Chase, **21**, 157; quarrels with Douglas and submits to English, **21**, 161-162; at battle of Homildon Hill, **21**, 163; apprises Henry IV of Percie's conspiracy, **21**, 166; returns to Scotch allegiance (1409), **21**, 165.

**March**, Patrick Dunbar, 10th Earl of Dunbar and (1285-1389); harbours Edward II after Bannockburn, **21**, 102; at battle of Dupplin Muir, **21**, 130-131; defends Berwick (1333), **21**, 132; acknowledges Edward III, **21**, 132; returns to Scotch allegiance (1334), **21**, 134; in Moray's rising, **21**, 135-136; at battle of Neville's Cross (1346), **21**, 139-140; opposes David's proposal for succession, **21**, 145.

**March**, Earls of, see Mortimer and Edward IV.

**Marchand**, Jean Baptiste (1863-), French officer and explorer; at Fashoda, **13**, 198; **24**, 466.

**Marche**, Jacques II, of Bourbon, Count de la (d. 1438), French adventurer; marries Joanna II of Naples and becomes king (1415), **9**, 235; retires to France, **9**, 235.

**Marchfeld**, plain in Austria, near Vienna; battle of (1278), **14**, 155.

**Marchiali**, see Man with the Iron Mask.

**Marchin** (Marsin), Ferdinand, Marshal de (1656-1706), French general; replaces

Vendôme, **11**, 617; defeated at Blenheim (1704), **11**, 618; dies, **11**, 621.

**Marchisio**, Italian mechanic; constructs towers at the siege of Crema (1160), **9**, 51.

**March Revolution**, popular revolution of 1848 in Austria, **14**, 623-633.

**Marcia**, daughter of Cordus, saves manuscript of her father's history (25 A.D.), **6**, 146.

**Marcia**, mistress of Commodus (183-193 A.D.), **6**, 379, 381-382, 385.

**Marciano**, town in Italy; French partisans defeated by imperialists (1554), **9**, 465.

**Marcianus**, Byzantine emperor 450-457 A.D., **7**, 60-61; dream concerning Attila, **6**, 594; ratifies election of Avitus, **6**, 603.

**Marck**, William, Count de la, Dutch nobleman; lays foundation of the Dutch Republic by the capture of Briel (1572), **13**, 428-430; removed from command, **13**, 439.

**Marco Kralevitich**, king of southern Serbia 1371-1394; popularity, **24**, 193.

**Marcomanni** (Marcomans), German tribe; migration, **6**, 63; league, **6**, 64, 76, 135; war with Romans, **6**, 296-298, 619.

**Marcomeres**, king of Franks ca. 398 A.D., **7**, 462-463.

**Marco Polo**, see Polo, Marco.

**Marcus Aurelius** (M. Ælius Aurelius Antoninus) (121-180 A.D.), Roman emperor 161-180 A.D.; adoption, **6**, 287, 290; under instruction of Apollonius, **6**, 291; reign, **6**, 294-306; border wars of, **6**, 296-299; attitude towards Christians, **6**, 302, 324, 325; death, **6**, 304; philosophy of, **6**, 310-311.

**Marcus of Cerynea**, founder of Achæan League (294 B.C.), **4**, 518.

**Marcy**, William Learned (1786-1857), American statesman; leader of "Hunker" faction of democratic party in New York state (1848), **23**, 378; candidate for presidential nomination (1852), **23**, 389; secretary of state under Pierce, **23**, 390.

**Marczali**, Hungarian soldier; in battle of Mohács (1526), **24**, 347.

**Mardaites**, mountaineers of Lebanon, **7**, 188.

**Mardans** (Mardi, Mardians), Iranian nomad tribe, **2**, 460, 569, 578, 655.

**Mardonius** (d. 479 B.C.), Persian commander; invades Greece, **2**, 611; **3**, 266-267, 316, 353-357; advises Xerxes I, **3**, 285-288; at Salamis, **3**, 340; prompts Xerxes' retreat, **3**, 348-350; invades Boeotia, **3**, 358, 359; defeat at Plataea, **3**, 363-373.

**Mardontes**, Persian admiral in command after Salamis (479 B.C.), **3**, 353; slain at Mycale, **3**, 377.

**Marduk** (Merodach), in Babylon later identified with Bel, Assyro-Babylonian god; place in Assyrian and in Babylonian hierarchy, **1**, 517, 518; as creator, **1**, 520; identified with Mar, **1**, 313; champion of the gods against chaos, **1**, 316, 521-523; as intercessor, **1**, 524; worshipped in region of Persian Gulf, **1**, 535.

**Marduk-apal-iddin**, king of Babylonia, **1**, 329, 376; invades Assyria, **1**, 331.

**Marduk-balatsu-iqbi**, king of Babylonia, **1**, 333; slain, **1**, 389.

main treatment, **13**, 387-419; early life, **13** 387; becomes regent of Low Countries, **10**, 24; **13**, 388; summons council of state, **13**, 397; agrees to abolishment of inquisition, **19**, 334; resigns regency, **13**, 419; return to Netherlands and final departure for Italy, **13**, 486.

Margaret of Pomerania (fourteenth century), regent of Denmark, **16**, 174-175.

Margaret (Marguerite) of Provence, wife of Louis IX of France, **11**, 64, 65.

Margaret of Savoy, see Margaret of Austria.

Margaret of Scotland (1425?-1445), wife of the dauphin Louis (Louis XI), daughter of James I of Scotland; marriage, **11**, 235.

Margaret of Valois or of France (1553-1615), queen of Henry IV of France, daughter of Henry II and Catharine de' Medici; marriage, **11**, 367; dissolute life, **11**, 409; divorce, **11**, 410.

Margaret Plantagenet, see Salisbury.

Margaret Tudor (1489-1541), queen of James IV of Scotland, daughter of Henry VII of England; marries James IV, **21**, 208; regent for James V, **21**, 227; marries Archibald Douglas, earl of Angus, **21**, 227; gives birth to Margaret Douglas (Lady Lennox), **21**, 228; denounced by Henry VIII, **21**, 230; reconciled to Henry VIII, **19**, 88; regains ascendancy, **19**, 89; marries Henry Stuart, **21**, 232.

Margarita, see Margaret.

Margary, A. R., British consular official; murder of, in China (1875), **24**, 553.

Margites, character in a Greek burlesque poem, **4**, 266.

Marguerite, see Margaret.

Marguerite, Auguste (1823-), French general; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 159.

Mari, king of Damascus (eighth century B.C.); surrenders to Assyrians, **1**, 390.

Maria I (1734-1816), queen of Portugal; accession, **10**, 533; shares government with husband, **10**, 534; restores Jesuits to power, **10**, 534; government turned over to Dom João, **10**, 536; death, **10**, 542.

Maria II (Maria da Gloria) (1819-1853), queen of Portugal 1834-1853, daughter of Pedro I of Brazil; accession, **10**, 550; reign, **10**, 551-556; death, **10**, 556.

Maria (fourteenth century), daughter of King Robert of Sicily; celebrated by Boccaccio as Fiammetta, **9**, 199.

Maria, daughter of Stilicho; weds Honorius (397 A.D.), **6**, 543.

Maria Amalia (eighteenth century), daughter of Joseph I of Austria; marries Charles Albert, elector of Bavaria, **14**, 425.

Maria Anna, sister of Joseph I of Austria; marries João V of Portugal (1707), **10**, 520.

Maria Christina, sister of Emperor Joseph II; governs in Austrian Netherlands, **14**, 478-479.

Maria Christina (1806-1878), queen-regent of Spain 1833-1840; in the War of the Christinos and Carlists, **10**, 396; regency, **10**, 96-99; resigns, **10**, 399; negotiates marriage alliances of Spain and France, **13**, 77.

Maria Christina (1858-), queen regent of Spain 1885-1902; regency, **10**, 418-421.

Maria Elizabeth (eighteenth century), sister of Emperor Charles VI; administration of Netherlands, **14**, 40.

Maria Josepha of Bavaria (d. 1767), daughter of Charles VI; marries Emperor Joseph II (1765), **14**, 470.

Maria Josepha, queen of Poland, daughter of Joseph I of Austria, and wife of Augustus III; claims to Austrian succession revived, **14**, 426.

Maria Leszczyńska, see Leczynska.

Maria Louisa (1751-1819), wife of Charles IV of Spain, **10**, 333.

Maria Louisa, see Marie Louise.

Maria of Antioch (d. 1183), Byzantine empress, wife of Manuel I, **7**, 265, 268-269.

Maria Theresa (1638-1683), queen consort of Louis XIV of France; marriage (1659), **11**, 520; dower of, **11**, 521; characterisation, **11**, 550.

Maria Theresa or Theresia (1717-1780), archduchess of Austria, queen of Hungary and Bohemia, daughter of Emperor Charles VI; main treatment, **14**, 424-465; appointed successor to Emperor Charles VI, **14**, 423; Europe in league against, **15**, 165-169; appoints husband co-ruler, **14**, 425; rejects alliance with Frederick II of Prussia, **14**, 427; appeals to Hungary, **12**, 36; **14**, 428; begins first Silesian War with Prussia, **14**, 427; accedes to Peace of Breslau, **14**, 431; secures imperial crown for her husband, **12**, 40; cedes Silesia to Frederick, **12**, 42; position of, at end of War of Austrian Succession, **14**, 434; makes overtures to France, **12**, 70; creates Charles of Lorraine commander-in-chief, **15**, 194; rejects peace proposals of Frederick the Great, **15**, 203; situation of, at end of Seven Years' War, **15**, 227; administration of Belgium, **14**, 42; relations with her son Joseph (afterwards Emperor Joseph II), **14**, 447-454, 461; policy toward Poland, **14**, 453; attitude towards religion, **14**, 456; dissolves order of Jesuits, **14**, 456; secures appointment of son, Maximilian, as successor to Palatinate, **14**, 461; death, **14**, 461; estimate of, **14**, 461-465.

Maria, see also Marie and Mary.

Mariamne (first century B.C.), wife of Herod I, king of the Jews, **2**, 165-167.

Mariandyni, people of Asia Minor, **2**, 449; **3**, 205.

Marib, see Mareb.

Marie, Pierre Thomas (1797-1870), French politician; becomes member of provisional government (1848), **13**, 87.

Marie Antoinette, Joséphe Jeanne (1755-1793), daughter of the emperor Francis I and Maria Theresa, and consort of Louis XVI of France; main treatment, **12**, 123-143; 316-324; marriage, **12**, 96, 123; early years of, **12**, 125; opposition to, on arrival in France, **12**, 125, 127; Maria Theresa incensed at, **12**, 127, 128;

passes Villar's fortified lines (1711), **11**, 625; **20**, 486; takes Bouchain, **20**, 486; in English party strife, **20**, 480; machinations of Harley (earl of Oxford) against, **20**, 481-484; treated with indignity, **20**, 485; dismissed from all his employments (1712), **14**, 415; **20**, 486; effect of fall on army, **20**, 488; malignant charges against, **20**, 486, 487; re-appearance in politics, **20**, 494; triumphant entry into London, **20**, 506; re-appointed commander-in-chief by George I, **20**, 507; death, **20**, 531; person, character, and genius of, **9**, 614; **11**, 650; **14**, 408; immense income of, **20**, 504; estimate of administration, **20**, 489.

**Marlborough, Sarah Jennings, Duchess of** (1660-1744), wife of the great duke; aids flight of Princess Anne from London, **20**, 409; intimate relations with Queen Anne, **20**, 470; ascendancy over queen, **11**, 614; supplanted by Mrs. Masham, **20**, 481; dismissed from court, **20**, 485; income of, **20**, 504.

**Marlowe, Christopher** (1564-1593), English dramatist; estimate of, **19**, 464, 467.

**Marmington, Lord**, see **Wellesley**.

**Marmion, William**, English nobleman; fights for de Montfort at Lewes (1264), **18**, 381.

**Marmont, Auguste Frédéric Louis Viesse de** (1774-1852), duke of Ragusa, French soldier: returns to France from French expedition into Egypt (1799), **12**, 481; directs artillery of Napoleon's army in Switzerland (1800), **12**, 498; at battle of Marengo (1800), **12**, 502 seq.; in campaign of Austerlitz (1805), **17**, 447; administration of, in Dalmatia (1807), **17**, 462; at battle of Wagram (1809), **12**, 574; succeeds Massena (1811), **10**, 358; **12**, 582; defeated at Salamanca (1812), **10**, 365; **12**, 588; concludes capitulation of Paris (1814), **17**, 488; commands government forces in July revolution of 1830, **13**, 46.

**Marmousets**, nickname for ministers of Charles VI of France, **11**, 160.

**Marna**, Phœnician god, **2**, 343.

**Marnix, John van** (sixteenth century), lord of Toulouse, Dutch soldier; in rebellion of 1566, **13**, 409.

**Marnix, Philip van**, see **Sainte Aldegonde**.

**Marolles, General de** (d. 1855), French soldier; killed at Sebastopol, **17**, 582.

**Maron, a Spartan**; bravery at Thermopylæ, **3**, 326.

**Maronites**, Syrian people; origin, **7**, 188.

**Maro-sar**, Hittite king, **1**, 143-144.

**Marot, Clément** (1495-1544), French writer, **11**, 330.

**Marozia** (d. before 945 A.D.), daughter of Theodora "the Elder"; career, **7**, 592-593; **8**, 581-582.

**Marpesia**, queen of Amazons, **2**, 440.

**Marquette, Jacques** (1637-1675), French Jesuit, missionary and explorer; explorations in America, **23**, 72-74.

**Marrast, Armand** (1801-1852), French statesman; after revolution of 1848, **13**, 86.

#### Marriage Laws and Customs:

Austria: mixed marriages in, **14**, 168.

Babylonia: **1**, 477, 505-508.

Chinese: **24**, 235-236.

Denmark: restrictions removed (1770), **16**, 416.

Egypt: **1**, 214, 224.

England: in ancient Britain, **18**, 3; feudal regulation of marriage, **18**, 427; Hardwicke's Marriage Act (1753), **20**, 572; "Fleet marriages," **20**, 573; Deceased Wife's Sister Act (1907), **21**, 684.

France: divorce abolished (1816), **13**, 18, 201.

Germany: (ancient), **18**, 34; (modern), introduction of civil marriages, **15**, 534.

Greek: **3**, 133-135, 216, 474-476.

India: **2**, 488, 518-519, 544.

Indian (American): **22**, 509.

Ireland: in pre-Norman period, **21**, 360-361.

Jews: **2**, 208.

Nepalese: **24**, 511.

Parthia: **8**, 49.

Persia: laws of Zoroaster, **2**, 637-638.

Rome: earliest form, **5**, 118; religious superstitions concerning, **5**, 123; laws of the Twelve Tables on, **5**, 138; in second century B.C., **5**, 349; ceremonies of, **6**, 349-350; under Augustus, **6**, 354-355; laws of Majorian on, **6**, 607.

Scandinavia: polygamy in, **16**, 86.

Spain: in sixteenth century, **10**, 264.

Tibet: **24**, 507 and note.

United States: sanctity of marriage among New England Puritans, **22**, 650.

Visigoths: **10**, 33.

**Marroquin, José Manuel**, president of Colombia (1900), **23**, 603.

**Marrucinians**, ancient tribe of Italy, **5**, 49, 179.

**Mars**, Greek god of war; Scythians worship, **2**, 406-407; Amazons worship, **2**, 445; father of Romulus, **5**, 61-62, 68; worshipped under form of a lance, **5**, 353.

**Marsaglia**, town in Belgium; battle of (1693), **9**, 508; **11**, 606.

**Marschall, Von**, minister of duchy of Nassau; disciple of Metternich, **15**, 379.

**Marschall von Bieberstein, Baron**; see **Bieberstein, Marschall von**.

**Marsden, Samuel** (1764-1838), English clergyman; establishes first mission in New Zealand (1814), **22**, 259.

**Marseillaise, La**, patriotic French hymn by Rouget de Lisle (1792), **12**, 260.

**Marseilles**, seaport of southern France; besieged by Emperor Charles V (1536), **14**, 274; aroused by Barbaroux (1792), **12**, 259-260; revolt at (1848), **13**, 103.

**Marseillaise**, a French revolutionary band led by Barbaroux; formation of (1792), **12**, 259-260; capture the Tuileries, **12**, 262; massacre prisoners, **12**, 272.

**Marshal, Richard**, see **Pembroke, Earl of**.

**Marshal, William**, see **Pembroke, Earl of**.

**Marshall, Humphrey** (1812-1872), American Confederate general; at battle of Prestonburg, **23**, 425.



- for restoration, **19**, 338; efforts of English Protestants against, **19**, 348-349; appeals to Elizabeth, **19**, 357-358; connection with Babington conspiracy, **19**, 362; appearance in later years, **19**, 363; trial and condemnation, **19**, 363-371; will of, **21**, 267; execution, **11**, 385; **19**, 372-375; **21**, 280; estimates of, **19**, 377-381; **21**, 269.
- Mary**, daughter of Isabella and Conrad; becomes queen of Jerusalem (1217), **8**, 422; marries Jean de Brienne, **8**, 423.
- Mary** (1505-1558), daughter of Philip the Handsome, wife of Louis II of Hungary; regent of Netherlands for Charles V, **13**, 369 note, 387.
- Mary of Burgundy** (1457-1482), daughter of Charles the Bold; disagreement concerning marriage of, **11**, 268-269; **13**, 359-360; grants Great Privilege (1477), **13**, 362 seq.; marries Maximilian, afterwards emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, **11**, 269; **13**, 363; **14**, 222.
- Mary of Guelders**, queen of James II of Scotland, niece of Philip the Good of Burgundy; marriage (1449), **21**, 184; as queen-regent, **21**, 189; feud with Archbishop Kennedy, **21**, 189; death, **21**, 189.
- Mary of Lorraine or Guise** (1515-1560), sister of Francis of Guise and the cardinal of Lorraine, and mother of Mary Queen of Scots; marries James V of Scotland (1538), **21**, 235; quells opposition to marriage of daughter Mary to dauphin of France, **21**, 244, 245; as regent of Scotland, **21**, 245; strife with religious reformers, **21**, 248-253; furthers her brothers' schemes, **21**, 248, 253, 254, 256; deprived of regency, **21**, 253; death, **21**, 256; character and talents of, **21**, 244, 251, 252, 256.
- Mary Adelaide of Savoy** (d. 1711), duchess of Burgundy, **11**, 625.
- Mary Tudor or Mary of France** (1496-1533), daughter of Henry VII of England; marries Louis XII of France, **11**, 304; **19**, 71; marries Charles Brandon, **19**, 72; right of her heirs to succession to throne, **19**, 226, 227.
- Mary**, see also **Maria** and **Marie**.
- Marye's Heights**, see **Fredericksburg**, battle of.
- Maryland**, state of the United States; Charles I grants to Lord Baltimore (1632), **22**, 599; made first proprietary colony, **22**, 599; St. Mary's settled (1634), **22**, 600; first assembly convened (1635), **22**, 601; trouble with Clayborne (1634-1638), **22**, 601; Indian War (1642), **22**, 602; Clayborne and Ingle's Rebellion (1645-1646), **22**, 602; Act of Toleration passed (1649), **22**, 602-603; authority of the Commonwealth established (1652-1658), **22**, 605-608; Act of Toleration repealed (1654), **22**, 607; proprietary government restored (1658), **22**, 608; from the Restoration to the Revolution (1660-1688), **23**, 136-137; boundary disputes over Delaware (1672), **23**, 27; sends representatives to first congress of American colonies (1690), **23**, 163; John Coode's (Cooke's) rebellion (1691), **23**, 137; Sir Edmund Andros appointed governor (1691), **23**, 137; Episcopal Church established in (1692), **23**, 138; proprietary government restored (1716), **23**, 138; in the French and Indian Wars, **23**, 168, 186, 188; opposes aggressions of British government (1769), **23**, 236; in Revolutionary War, **23**, 278; congress meets at Annapolis (1783), **23**, 282; proposes constitutional convention (1787), **23**, 290; adopts Federal Constitution (April 28th, 1788), **23**, 293; in the War of 1812, **23**, 336; panic of 1842, **23**, 365; first bloodshed of Civil War in Baltimore (1861), **23**, 420; Lee attempts invasion (1862), **23**, 433.
- Masaccio**, Tommaso Guidi (1401-ca. 1429), Italian painter; Cosmo de' Medici patronises, **9**, 360.
- Masæsylians**, Numidian tribe; alliance with Romans (206 B.C.), **5**, 281; vanquished by Scipio Africanus (201 B.C.), **5**, 295.
- Masaniello** (Tommaso Aniello) (1622-1647), Neapolitan insurrectionist, **9**, 488.
- Mascames**, Persian governor of Doriscus 480 B.C., **3**, 315; successfully resists Greeks, **3**, 403.
- Mascara**, town in Algiers; captured by French (1835), **13**, 68.
- Mascarenhas**, see **Réunion**.
- Mascarenhas**, José, see **Aveiro**.
- Mascarenhas**, Pedro, Portuguese navigator; discovers Mascarenhas Island (also called Réunion and Isle de Bourbon) (1513), **10**, 486.
- Mascezel** (d. ca. 398 A.D.), African prince; as Roman ally, conquers barbarians (397 A.D.), **6**, 542; death, **6**, 543.
- Maser** (**Maserfeld**), place in England; battle (642 A.D.), **18**, 51.
- Masham**, Lady (Abigail Hill) (d. 1734), friend of Queen Anne; supplants duchess of Marlborough (ca. 1707), **20**, 481, 485.
- Mashiauasha** (**Maxyes**), Libyan tribe; location, **1**, 85; in army of Ramses II, **1**, 144; invade Egypt (thirteenth century B.C.), **1**, 163, 168-169; form corps of mercenaries called Ma, **1**, 169, 172.
- Masinissa** (ca. 238-149 B.C.), Numidian king; becomes ally of Rome, **5**, 281-282; aids Scipio in second Punic War, **5**, 284-285; proclaimed king of Numidia, **5**, 286; at battle of Zama, **5**, 287-291; conquers Carthaginians, **2**, 324-325; **5**, 304-305; death, **5**, 308.
- Masistes** (d. 479 B.C.), Persian prince, brother of Xerxes; commands Persian forces on Xerxes' march, **3**, 317; Artayntes attempts to assassinate, **3**, 377-378.
- Masistius** or **Macistius** (d. 479 B.C.), Persian cavalry commander; death, **3**, 360-361.
- Maslama** (eighth century A.D.), brother of Caliph Walid; invades Asia Minor, **8**, 183-185.



Dundee (1651), **20**, 121.  
 Faenza, Italy (1376), **9**, 248.  
 Fort William Henry, New York (1757), **23**, 214, 214 note.  
 French Fury, Antwerp, Belgium (1583), **13**, 496.  
 Glencoe, Scotland (1692), **21**, 312-315.  
 Haverhill, Massachusetts (1708), **23**, 192.  
 Janissaries, Turkey (1826), **24**, 425.  
 Jews, Egypt, Syria, etc. (62 A.D.), **2**, 178-179; Rhine cities (1096), **8**, 338-339; York, England (1190), **18**, 308-309.  
 Kabul (1841), **22**, 140.  
 Magdeburg, Germany (1631), **14**, 351.  
 Mamelukes in Egypt (1811), **24**, 450.  
 Manchester, England (1819), **21**, 509-510.  
 Moriscos, Spain (1568), **10**, 250.  
 Novgorod, Russia (1569), **17**, 205.  
 Patna (1763), **22**, 68.  
 Platæa, Greece (427 B.C.), **3**, 560.  
 Pottawottomie, Kansas (1856), **23**, 398.  
 St. Augustine, Florida (1565), **22**, 549-551.  
 St. Bartholomew, Paris (August 27th, 1572), **11**, 374-377.  
 St. Brice's Day, England (November 13th, 1002), **18**, 114-115.  
 Salmon Falls, New Hampshire (1690), **23**, 186.  
 Schenectady, New York (1690), **23**, 185.  
 September Massacres, Paris (September 2nd, 1792), **12**, 270-278; **21**, 452.  
 Sicilian Vespers, Sicily (1282), **9**, 113.  
 Sinigaglia, Italy (1502), **9**, 429.  
 Smerwick, Ireland (1580), **21**, 410-411.  
 Stockholm, Sweden (1520), **16**, 231-233.  
 Strelitz, The, Russia (1698), **17**, 265.  
 Tuileries, Paris (August 10th, 1792), **12**, 260-265.  
 Veronese Easter (1797), **12**, 442.  
 Wallachian Vespers (1594), **24**, 139.  
**Massagetæ**, nomadic Scythian tribe; origin, **2**, 444; defeat Cyrus of Persia (529 B.C.), **2**, 593-596.  
**Massasoit** (ca. 1580-1661), a chief of the Wampanoag Indians in Massachusetts and Rhode Island (U. S. A.); concludes treaty with Plymouth settlers, **22**, 631; reveals Indian plot, **22**, 632; welcomes Roger Williams, **23**, 96.  
**Massawa**, town in the Sudan, Egypt; Italy occupies (1885), **9**, 632.  
**Masséna**, André, duke of Rivoli and prince of Essling (1758-1817), French marshal; at battle of Loano, **12**, 409; serves under Napoleon in Italy, **12**, 424-427, 433, 438-439, 470, 471; victorious at Zürich, **12**, 475; **17**, 435; defends Genoa, **12**, 500; in Austrian campaign (1809), **12**, 572-574; **14**, 554; in the Peninsula campaign, **10**, 352, 353, 357, 541; **12**, 582.  
**Massey**, Sir Edward (ca. 1619-ca. 1674), English general; at battle of Worcester, **20**, 108.  
**Massiva**, a Numidian prince, grandson of Masinissa; Jugurtha murders (110 B.C.), **5**, 386, 387.  
**Massud**, Seljuk sultan (ca. 1136), grandson of Malik Shah; authority lost over Abbasid caliphs, **8**, 227.

**Massylians**, western Numidians, friendly to Rome in second Punic War (206 B.C.), **5**, 281.  
**Mastanabal**, son of Masinissa; chief judge of Numidia (148 B.C.), **5**, 308, 383.  
**Mastor**, Roman slave; engaged to kill Hadrian (138 A.D.), **6**, 287.  
**Masu**, a people of Asia Minor; Hittite relations with (ca. 1365 B.C.), **1**, 142, 144.  
**Masud**, Arab ruler of India; succeeds Mahmud the Ghaznevid (1028), **8**, 224; repulsed by Seljuk Turks, **8**, 224.  
**Masulipatam**, city in British India; taken by the English (1759), **22**, 62.  
**Matabeleland**, region in South Africa, north of the Transvaal; Cecil Rhodes terminates rebellion in (1896), **22**, 273-274.  
**Matchin**, town in Bulgaria; battle of (1791), **17**, 410.  
**Maternus**, a Roman soldier; revolt and execution (187 A.D.), **6**, 380.  
**Maternus**, Curiatius, Roman poet (ca. 60 A.D.); epigrams and tragedies of, **6**, 345-346.  
**Maternus**, Friarius, Roman senator 193 A.D., refuses imperial crown, **6**, 383.  
**Mathematics**, progress of, in Alexandria under Ptolemies, **4**, 606-607; discoveries of Archimedes (ca. 212 B.C.), **5**, 264, 265; Arabian knowledge of, **8**, 278; invention of logarithms (1614), **21**, 289.  
**Mather**, Cotton (1663-1728), American Congregational clergyman; in Antinomian controversy, **23**, 100-101; in witchcraft trials, **23**, 172-177.  
**Mather**, Increase (1639-1723), American colonial clergyman; arrives in Massachusetts, **22**, 647; goes to England to protest against tyranny of Andros, **23**, 159.  
**Mathgamain** (Mahon) (d. 976), king of Ireland; struggle with Danes, **21**, 350; death of, **21**, 351.  
**Matho** (d. 215 B.C.), Libyan soldier; revolts against Carthage (218 B.C.), **5**, 233; death, **5**, 234.  
**Matilda** (d. 1083), queen of William the Conqueror; marriage, **13**, 289, 311; joins him in England, **18**, 176; crowned, **18**, 176; aids Robert, **18**, 192; death, **18**, 195.  
**Matilda** (1156-1189), daughter of Henry II of England; marries Henry, duke of Saxony and becomes progenitor of present royal family of Great Britain, **18**, 289.  
**Matilda** or **Maud** (1102-1167), empress of Germany, and queen of England, daughter of Henry I of England; marries emperor of Germany, **18**, 236; declared heir to throne, **18**, 239; marries Geoffrey Plantagenet, **18**, 240; gives birth to the future Henry II, **18**, 240; obstacles to accession, **18**, 241; in civil war with Stephen, **18**, 247-254; captures and imprisons Stephen, **18**, 248; attempted coronation, **18**, 249; driven from London, **18**, 250; besieged in Oxford, **18**, 252; leaves England, **18**, 252.  
**Matilda** or **Maud** (1080-1118), daughter of Malcolm III, king of Scotland, and Saint Margaret; marries Henry I of England, **18**, 229; death of (1118), **18**, 236.

**Mavrocordatos**, see **Maurocordatos**.

**Maxentius**, Marcus Aurelius Valerius, Roman emperor 306-313 A.D.; Constantine conquers, **2**, 375; reign of, **6**, 438-441; war with Constantine, **6**, 339-341.

**Maximian or Maximianus**, Marcus Aurelius Valerius, Roman emperor 286-305 and 306-308 A.D.; birth, **6**, 407; co-regent of Diocletian, **6**, 433-439; persecutes Christians, **6**, 436; **18**, 23; abdicates, **6**, 437; attempts to resume authority, **6**, 438-439; character, **6**, 433; death (310 A.D.), **6**, 439.

**Maximilian I** (1459-1519), emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1493-1519, son of Frederick III; main treatment, **14**, 237-247; marriage, **11**, 269; **13**, 363; **14**, 222; secures Netherlands to Habsburgs (battle of Guinegate), **11**, 270-272; **13**, 364; **14**, 221-222; concludes Treaty of Arras, **11**, 272; negotiates for marriage with Anne of Brittany, **11**, 285; war with Charles VIII of France, **11**, 286; war with Turks, **11**, 286; becomes emperor, **13**, 366; **14**, 237; **16**, 612; asserts claims in Italy, **9**, 421; joins Henry VII of England in invasion of France, **11**, 304; **19**, 63; loses duchy of Milan, **14**, 243; **19**, 74-75; regent in Netherlands, **13**, 364-365; establishes imperial chamber, **14**, 238; **16**, 611; quarrels with electors, **14**, 239; reforms in jurisprudence, **14**, 238, 239; second marriage, **14**, 237; abandons Ludovico Sforza, **9**, 425; alliance with Louis XII, **11**, 298; war with Louis XII, **11**, 300 seq.; war with Swiss Confederacy, **14**, 241-242; **16**, 613-614; intervenes in Scandinavian affairs, **16**, 223; concludes Treaty of Blois, **9**, 428; joins League of Cambray, **9**, 432 seq.; joins confederacy of European sovereigns, **19**, 75; attempts to secure election of Charles V as his successor, **14**, 244; death, **10**, 213; **17**, 187; **19**, 78; estimate of, **14**, 245-247.

**Maximilian II** (1527-1576), emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1564-1576, son of Ferdinand I; main treatment, **14**, 317-320; becomes king of Rome, **14**, 317; king of Bohemia and part of Hungary, **14**, 318, 326; becomes emperor, **14**, 318; religious toleration, **14**, 318-319; war with Stephen Zapolya, **24**, 358; war with Turks, **14**, 320; concludes armistice with Turkey, **14**, 320; **24**, 367; death, **14**, 320.

**Maximilian (I) Joseph** (1756-1825), king of Bavaria 1806-1825; enters alliance with Napoleon, **14**, 538; meets Napoleon at Dillingen, **12**, 571.

**Maximilian (II) Joseph** (1811-1864), king of Bavaria 1818-1864, son of Louis I; accession, **15**, 456; in alliance with Austria, **15**, 457; dismisses Von der Pfordten ministry, **15**, 466.

**Maximilian I** (1573-1651), duke of Bavaria; administration of Bavarian state, **14**, 322; forms Catholic League, **14**, 324; **16**, 323; ally of Emperor Ferdinand II

in Thirty Years' War, **14**, 333-334; **16**, 323; suppresses revolt of peasants, **14**, 335; becomes elector of Palatinate, **14**, 337.

**Maximilian (II) Maria Emanuel** (1662-1726), duke of Bavaria 1679-1726; progress under, **15**, 466; ally of France in War of Spanish Succession, **14**, 406; administration of Netherlands, **14**, 35, 37; besieges Buda, **14**, 398; ally of Germany against France, **14**, 399; ally of France, **14**, 408; campaign against Tyrolese, **14**, 409.

**Maximilian (III) Joseph** (1727-1777), duke of Bavaria 1745-1777; death without heirs, **14**, 458-459.

**Maximilian (Ferdinand Maximilian Joseph)** (1832-1867), archduke of Austria, emperor of Mexico 1864-1867; reorganises fleet, **15**, 466; succeeds Radetzky (1858), **15**, 14; accepts throne of Mexico, **23**, 466, 631; unpopularity, **23**, 631; decree against Juarists, **23**, 631; on the throne, **23**, 632; instructions to political prefects, **23**, 633; increasing difficulties of, in Mexico, **23**, 634; besieged at Queretaro, **23**, 635; court martial execution, **13**, 139; **23**, 467, 635; empire and characterisation of, **23**, 636.

**Maximilian, Francis Xavier Joseph** (1756-1801), bishop of Münster, youngest son of Maria Theresa; elected successor to Palatinate, **14**, 461.

**Maximin or Maximinus, C. Julius Verus**, Roman emperor 235-238 A.D.; accession, **6**, 403; reign, **6**, 408-411; character, **6**, 408, 619; death, **6**, 411.

**Maximin or Maximinus, Galerius Valerius**, Roman emperor 308-313 A.D.; reign, **6**, 437-439.

**Maximinus or Maximin** (fifth century A.D.), Roman courtier; ambassador of Theodosius the Younger to Attila (448 A.D.), **7**, 57-59.

**Maximus, Cn. Mallius**, Roman consul 105 B.C.; Gauls defeat, **5**, 393-394.

**Maximus, Magnus Clemens** (d. 388 A.D.), Roman general of Spanish birth; proclaimed emperor by legions in Britain (383 A.D.), **6**, 520; **18**, 27; defeats Gratian in Gaul, **6**, 526; defeated and put to death by Theodosius, **6**, 526; **18**, 27.

**Maximus, Q. Fabius Gurgus** (d. 265 B.C.), Roman consul; defeat Samnites, **5**, 198; death, **5**, 210.

**Maximus, Tyrannus**, Roman emperor 409-411 A.D.; reign, **6**, 466-467.

**Maxine or Maximinus, the Greek** (d. 1556), monk of Mount Athos; at court of Vasili Ivanovitch, **17**, 190-192; court intrigues against, **17**, 191.

**Maxyses**, see **Mashauasha**.

**Maybach, Albert von** (1822-). Prussian minister; reforms railways, **15**, 536.

**Mayenne, Charles de Lorraine, Duke of** (1554-1611), French soldier; declared lieutenant-general of France, **11**, 393; besieges Henry IV in Arques, **11**, 397; aspires

- stored to power in Florence (1512), 9, 437 seq.; expelled (1527), 9, 458; restored (1529), 9, 459; 11, 325.
- Medici, Alessandro de'** (d. 1537), first duke of Florence; assumes rule of all Tuscany, 9, 241; favoured by Leo X, 9, 446, 447; Florence assigned to (1529), 9, 457, 460; assassinated, 9, 461.
- Medici, Catherine de'** (1519-1589), queen and regent of France; marries Henry II (1533), 11, 332; power in France, 11, 351-394; becomes regent (1560), 11, 356; espouses Catholic cause, 11, 360; and massacre of St. Bartholomew, 11, 371; secures crown of Poland for Henry of Anjou, 11, 378; court of, 11, 384; death, 11, 392.
- Medici, Cosmo or Cosimo de', "the Elder"** (1389-1464), Florentine statesman; main treatment, 9, 349-361; banished by the Albizzi, 9, 351; patron of learning, 9, 352 seq.; Roscoe's estimate of, 9, 359-361.
- Medici, Cosmo (I, II, and III)**, see Cosmo (I, II, and III), grand dukes of Tuscany.
- Medici, Ferdinand de' (I and II)**, see Ferdinand (I and II), grand dukes of Tuscany.
- Medici, Francesco de'**, see Francesco I, grand duke of Tuscany.
- Medici, Giovan Gastone de'**, see Giovan Gastone, grand duke of Tuscany.
- Medici, Giovanni Angelo de'**, see Pius IV.
- Medici, Giovanni de'**, see Leo X, pope.
- Medici, Giovanni de'**, consul of Crema; at siege of (1159), 9, 51.
- Medici, Giovanni de' (1360-1429)**, Florentine merchant, father of Cosmo the Elder and Lorenzo I, 9, 349-350.
- Medici, Giovanni de' (d. 1461)**, son of Cosmo the Elder, 9, 356.
- Medici, Giovanni, "delle Bande Nere"** (1498-1526), descendant of Cosmo "the Elder," an Italian soldier, 9, 458.
- Medici, Giuliano (I) de' (1453-1478)**, son of Piero I, 9, 356, 363; murdered, 9, 367.
- Medici, Giuliano (II) de' (1479-1516)**, son of Lorenzo the Magnificent; assumes power in Florence (1512), 9, 438.
- Medici, Giulio de'**, see Clement VII, pope.
- Medici, Ippolito de' (1511-1535)**, Italian cardinal, illegitimate son of Giuliano II, 9, 438, 446, 461.
- Medici, Lorenzo de', "The Magnificent"** (1448-1492), Florentine statesman, son of Piero I, 9, 356, 363; Pazzi conspiracy against, 9, 365; rules in Florence, 9, 370-390; embassy to Ferdinand I of Naples, 9, 239, 375; Von Reumont's estimate of, 9, 388; as poet, and patron of literature, 9, 392.
- Medici, Lorenzo (II) de' (1492-1519)**, duke of Urbino, son of Piero II; Macchiavelli's dedication to, 9, 407; rules in Florence, 9, 438, 446.
- Medici, Marie de' (1573-1642)**, queen of France, wife of Henry IV; marriage, 11, 410; regent 1610-1617, 11, 432-438; Richelieu, counsellor of, 11, 438, 449; arrests Condé, 11, 440 seq.; brings Louis XIII to submission, 11, 444; signs Treaty of Pont-de-Cé, 11, 445; labours to overthrow Richelieu, 11, 462; exiled, 11, 464; contributes to missions in North America, 22, 555, 556; death, 11, 481.
- Medici, Piero de' (1416-1469)**, son of Cosmo "the Elder," 9, 356, 359; rivalry with Lucas Pitti, 9, 362-363; incapacity as governor, 9, 410.
- Medici, Piero (II) de' (1471-1503)**, son of Lorenzo; Florence under, 9, 410 seq.; in alliance with Naples, 9, 239; driven from Florence, 9, 412; death, 9, 430.
- Medici, Salvestro de' (d. 1388)**, gonfalonier of Florence (1378), 9, 334 seq., 339, 341.
- Medici, Italian commander in Seven Weeks' War (1866)**, 15, 27.
- Medici, Library of the, founded by Cosmo "the Elder,"** 9, 354.
- Medicine: practice of, in Egypt**, 1, 61, 213; regulations concerning physicians in Babylonia-Assyria, 1, 478, 510, 538; regulations affecting physicians in India, 2, 517, 531; in ancient Greece, 3, 90-91, 471; medical knowledge of the Druids, 18, 6; Arabian medicine, 8, 279.
- Medina (Yathreb)**, a city in Arabia; as capital of Mohammedan empire, 8, 12; early converts to Islam in, 8, 117; siege of, 8, 123-124; seized and pillaged by Omayyads under Muslim, 8, 177.
- Medina Celi, Duke of**, Spanish nobleman; recommends Columbus to Queen Isabella (1485), 22, 420.
- Medina de Rio Seco**, see Rio Seco.
- Medina Sidonia, Duke of**, Spanish nobleman; encourages Columbus (1485), 22, 420.
- Medina Sidonia, Alonzo de Guzman, Duke of**, Spanish nobleman; given command of the Armada, 10, 244; 13, 525; 19, 390; defeated by the English (1588), 19, 393-402.
- Mediolanum**, see Milan.
- Mediterranean Race**, origin, 1, 77; 4, 208; theory of the, 3, 34, 42; 4, 208.
- Medius (fourth century B.C.)**, a friend of Alexander the Great, 4, 390, 391.
- Medon (seventh century B.C.)**, archon, Athens, 3, 162, 163.
- Medontids**, descendants of Medon, 3, 162.
- Medusa**, one of the Gorgons; in Greek myth, 3, 486.
- Medway**, a river in southeastern England; Dutch fleet in (1667), 20, 261.
- Meerfeldt, Maximilian, Count of (1766-1814)**, Austrian soldier; taken prisoner after battle of Leipsic, 12, 605.
- Meerut or Mirat**, a city in India; mutiny at (1858), 22, 170.
- Megabases (fifth century B.C.)**, Persian naval commander; commands Persian fleet against Greece, 3, 304.
- Megabates (fifth century B.C.)**, Persian naval commander, 3, 265, 304, 387.
- Megabazus or Megabyzus (fifth century B.C.)**, Persian soldier; as satrap in Syria, 2, 130, 614, 618, 619; as commander in the army of Xerxes, 3, 303; drives Athenians out of Memphis, 2, 291, 616; 3, 429.

- eries, **5**, 384-386; assassination of, **5**, 403.
- Memmius, Caius Gemellus**, Roman tribune 66 B.C.; prosecuted for bribery, **5**, 511, 513, 514; Cæsar assists, **5**, 596; patronises literature, **5**, 647.
- Memnon** (fourth century B.C.), Greek soldier in Persian service; plans of, overruled, **4**, 285, 292-298; in campaign against Alexander the Great, **4**, 286, 288, 292-293; death of, **4**, 297.
- Memphis** (Men-nefer or Ha-kha-Ptah), early capital of Egypt; foundation of, **1**, 68; loses its supremacy, **1**, 70, 106; old kingdom of, **1**, 90-105, 289; dynasty of, **1**, 92, 173; under the Hyksos, **1**, 119; buildings of Ramses II at, **1**, 147; worship of Apis at, **1**, 229, 233-234; siege and capture of, by Arabs, **8**, 160; description of, **1**, 236; ruins of, **1**, 90.
- Men**, Phrygian divinity; cult and worship of, **2**, 396, 415, 421.
- Menabrea, Louis Frédéric, Count** (b. 1809), marquis of Valdora, Italian statesman; ministry of, 1867-1869, **9**, 618 seq.; resignation of, **9**, 620.
- Menahem**, king of Israel 748-738 B.C.; pays tribute to Assyria, **1**, 333; reign of, **2**, 114.
- Menalcidas** (d. ca. 147 B.C.), a Lacedæmonian adventurer; intrigues of, **4**, 540-541, 543.
- Menander**, king of Bactria (period of reign unknown); founds kingdom in India, **2**, 504.
- Menander**, an Athenian officer; at battle of Ægospotami (405 B.C.), **3**, 638.
- Menapii**, a people in Gallia Belgica; Cæsar conquers, **5**, 521; **13**, 273.
- Menard, General**, French soldier; invades Switzerland (1798), **17**, 20-21.
- Mencheres**, see Men-kau-Ra.
- Mencius** (d. ca. 289 B.C.), Chinese philosopher; philosophy of, in Japan, **24**, 624.
- Mendeliev or Mendelejeff, Dmitrii Ivanovitch** (1834-), Russian chemist, **17**, 77.
- Mendere**, see Mæander.
- Mendoza, Lopez de**, see Mondijar.
- Mendoza, Pedro de** (ca. 1487-1537), Spanish captain; founds Buenos Ayres, **23**, 567.
- Mendoza, Pedro Gonzalez de** (1429-1495), Spanish cardinal; assists Columbus, **22**, 421.
- Mene**, see Ma.
- Menelaus**, mythical king of Sparta; royal seat of, **3**, 61; favoured suitor of Helen of Troy, **3**, 75; Paris abuses hospitality of, **3**, 75, 79; mutilates dead body of Paris, **3**, 95.
- Menelaus**, Greek admiral, brother of Ptolemy Soter; obliged to surrender Cyprus (306 B.C.), **4**, 446, 566.
- Menelaus**, see Onias.
- Menelek or Menilek** (1844-), king of Abyssinia 1889-; signs Treaty of Ucciali (1889) with Italians, **9**, 632; repudiates treaty (1893), **9**, 632; defeats Italians at Adowa (1896), **9**, 632; comes to terms with Italy, **9**, 632.

- Menendez or Melendez de Avilés, Pedro** (1519-1574), Spanish naval officer; early career of, **22**, 548; invades Florida, **22**, 549-551; massacres French Protestants, **22**, 550.
- Meneptah** (thirteenth century B.C.), king of Egypt ca. 1285 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 162-166; believed to be the Pharaoh of the "Exodus," **2**, 30.
- Menes**, king of Egypt ca. 4400 B.C.; unites the two kingdoms of Egypt, **1**, 58, 79; founds Memphis, **1**, 90-91; legend of, **1**, 231.
- Menes** (fourth century B.C.), Persian general; placed in command of united provinces of Phœnicia, Syria, and Cilicia (331 B.C.), **2**, 300; governor of Babylon, **4**, 330.
- Menetius**, governor of Ilium; crowns Alexander the Great (334 B.C.), **4**, 283.
- Menexenus**, son of Socrates, **3**, 466.
- Menezes, Dom Pedro de** (fifteenth century), governor of Ceuta; in war with Moors (1415), **10**, 457 seq.
- Meng-tse** (ca. 360 B.C.), Chinese sage and lawgiver; disciple of Confucius, **24**, 525.
- Menidas**, general of Alexander the Great; at battle of Arbela (331 B.C.), **4**, 325-326; directed to kill Parmenion (330 B.C.), **4**, 345.
- Men-ka-Ra**, see Nitocris, queen of Egypt.
- Men-kau-Hor**, king of Egypt ca. 3366 B.C., **1**, 99.
- Men-kau-ra** (Mycerinus, Mencheres, Cheri-nus), king of Egypt ca. 3633 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 69; builds pyramid Her, **1**, 94, 97, 98.
- Men-nefer**, see Memphis.
- Menon of Pharsalus**, Thessalian soldier in Lamian War (323 B.C.), **4**, 465; in war with Macedonians (322 B.C.), **4**, 468-469.
- Menon the Thessalian**, commands at battle of Cunaxa (401 B.C.), **4**, 53, 55.
- Menotti, Ciro** (d. 1831), Italian conspirator; in insurrection against duke of Modena, **9**, 586.
- Menou, Baron Jacques François de** ("Abdallah Menou") (1750-1810), French soldier; subdues the Faubourg St. Antoine (1795), **12**, 398; compromises with the section Lepelletier, **12**, 414; succeeds Kléber in Egypt, **12**, 512; **24**, 448; defeat and surrender of, **12**, 513; **24**, 448.
- Men-sa-Nefer**, see Sem-en-Ptah.
- Menshikov or Menshikoff, Prince Alexander Danilovitch** (1672-1730), Russian soldier and minister; origin and rise of, **17**, 273; relations of, with Martha (afterwards Catherine I of Russia), **17**, 269; Polish campaign of, **17**, 274; **24**, 72; campaign against Mazeppa, **17**, 279; in battle of Pultowa, **16**, 386-387; builds first fortress at Kronstadt, **17**, 270 seq.; created prince and major-general, and given governorship of Ingria, **17**, 273; antagonism of, to the Czarevitch Alexis, **17**, 294, 295; charged with peculation, **17**, 287; becomes all-powerful, **17**, 327-



**Merv** or **Merve**, oasis in central Asia; annexed to Russia (1884), **17**, 617.

**Merwan** (I) **ben Hakem** (d. 685 A.D.), Omayyad caliph 684-685 A.D., **8**, 178.

**Merwan II** (d. 750 A.D.), Omayyad caliph 744-750 A.D., **8**, 188, 189.

**Méry**, a town in France; battle of (1814), **15**, 319.

**Mesha**, king of Moab ca. 850 B.C.; erects "Moabite stone," **2**, 34, 51-52, 109, 384.

**Meshech**, see **Mushke**.

**Meshhed-Hussein**, see **Kerbela**.

**Mesih Pasha**, Turkish commander; leads Turkish forces against Rhodes (1480), **24**, 332.

**Mesilim**, Babylonian king (4400 B.C.), **1**, 323, 352-354.

**Mesochris**, see **Neb-ka**.

**Mesopotamia**, a plain lying between the Euphrates and the Tigris rivers; main treatment, **1**, 329-626; identified with **Aram**, **1**, 347; sources for history, **1**, 320-322; description, **1**, 338-342, 369-370, 390-391; centre of ancient civilisation, **1**, 472; art, **2**, 352; inscriptions, **2**, 347, 392, 634; irrigation, **4**, 604; conquered by Arabs, **8**, 152-153; see also **Assyria**, **Babylonia**, and **Baghdad**.

**Messalla, Marcus Valerius Maximus**, Roman consul 263 B.C., **5**, 356.

**Messalla, Marcus Valerius**, Roman consul 53 B.C., **5**, 511.

**Messalla, Marcus Valerius** (first century B.C.), son of the preceding, Roman soldier; serves under Brutus (42 B.C.), **5**, 622; submits to Antony, **5**, 624.

**Messallina, Valeria** (d. 48 A.D.), wife of Emperor Claudius; evil character and death of, **6**, 171-176.

**Messenia**, country in ancient Greece; early history of, **3**, 102, 117, 143, 146, 151; ethnology of inhabitants, **3**, 123, 124, 143; wars with Sparta, **3**, 143-151, 370, 413, 429, 559, 576; relations with Sparta, **4**, 66, 166, 180; in **Ætolian League**, **4**, 518.

**Messiah**, Hebrew hope of, **2**, 113, 130, 168-169, 172; a critical view of the, **2**, 168-176.

**Messina**, a seaport in Sicily; battle of (1267), **14**, 129; uprising at, against Spain (1674), **9**, 490 seq.; siege of (1718), **10**, 293; **20**, 521; bombardment of, by **Filangieri** (1848), **9**, 595.

**Metaurus**, a river in Italy; battle of the (207 B.C.), **5**, 276.

**Metcalfe, Charles Theophilus, Baron Metcalfe** (1785-1846), British colonial statesman and administrator; provisional governor-general of India (1835-1836), **22**, 138; administration of, as governor-general of Canada (1843-1845), **22**, 340.

**Metellus, Lucius Cæcilius**, Roman proconsul 250 B.C.; defeats **Hasdrubal**, **5**, 224, 226-228.

**Metellus, Lucius Cæcilius Creticus**, Roman tribune 49 B.C.; opposes **Cæsar**, **5**, 535.

**Metellus, Lucius Cæcilius Dalmaticus**, Roman consul 119 B.C.; conquers **Dalmatians**, **5**, 382.

**Metellus, Quintus Cæcilius Numidicus** (d. 99 B.C.), Roman consul 109 B.C.; victory of, over **Jugurtha**, **5**, 387-391.

**Metellus, Quintus Cæcilius Balearicus** (ca. 122 B.C.); subdues **Balearic Isles**, **5**, 382.

**Metellus, Quintus Cæcilius Celer**, Roman consul 60 B.C.; appointed consul, **5**, 499; intrigues of, against **Pompey**, **5**, 529, 530.

**Metellus, Quintus Cæcilius Creticus**, Roman consul 69 B.C.; conquers **Cretans**, **5**, 466; in **Catiline War**, **5**, 485, 491.

**Metellus, Quintus Cæcilius Macedonicus** (d. 115 B.C.), Roman soldier; defeats **Philip Andiscus** (147 B.C.), **4**, 542-544; **5**, 315, 316; made consul (143 B.C.), **5**, 317; censor, **5**, 368; opposes **Gracchus**, **5**, 378; death, **5**, 381.

**Metellus, Quintus Cæcilius Pius** (ca. 129-63 B.C.), Roman soldier; achievements of, in **Civil War**, **5**, 417, 426, 428; joins **Sulla**, **5**, 435; attacks **Cisalpine province**, **5**, 440; chosen consul (80 B.C.), **5**, 444; campaigns against **Sertorius**, **5**, 458.

**Metellus Nepos, Quintus Cæcilius**, Roman consul 57 B.C.; aids **Pompey**, **5**, 494-495, 506.

**Methesuphis**, see **Mer-en-Ra I**.

**Methodism**, rise of, **20**, 553.

**Methodius**, "the Apostle to the Slavs" (d. 885 A.D.), Greek scholar and prelate; work among **Slavic peoples**, **24**, 161.

**Methodius the Confessor** (d. 846 A.D.), Greek prelate; made patriarch of **Constantinople** (842 A.D.), **8**, 554; restores icons, **7**, 210; **8**, 554.

**Methuen**, battle of (1306), **21**, 89-90.

**Methuen, Paul Sanford Methuen, 3d Baron** (1845-), British soldier; at battles of **Belmont**, **Graspan**, **Modder River**, and **Magersfontein**, **22**, 275, 306-309; captured by **Boers** (1902), **22**, 317.

**Methuen Treaty**, a treaty between **England** and **Portugal** (1703), **10**, 519 note, 523.

**Metten I** or **Mettenus** (ninth century B.C.), king of **Tyre**, **2**, 284.

**Mettenbaal** (**Matinu-Baal**), king of **Aradus** ca. 854 B.C., **2**, 284.

**Metternich, Prince Clemens Wenzel Nepomuk Lothar von** (1773-1859), Austrian statesman; ambassador to **Paris**, **12**, 570; minister of foreign affairs, **14**, 561; policy at beginning of **War of Liberation**, **14**, 571; **17**, 484; draws up declaration of war against **France**, **14**, 574; **17**, 484; at **Congress of Vienna**; **14**, 578-579; policy toward **German states**, **14**, 581 seq.; **15**, 324, 363-364, 389; **German disciples** of, **15**, 379-381; promotes **Treaty of Holy Alliance**, **14**, 585; **17**, 496; at **Assembly of Frankfort**, **15**, 365-366; at **Congress of Aix-la-Chapelle**, **15**, 371; at **Karlsbad Conference**, **15**, 372; opposes **liberalism**, **15**, 380-382; sides with **Turkey** in **Greek insurrection** of 1821, **15**, 383; influences **Russian policy**, **15**, 388; **Oriental policy** of, **14**, 599 seq.; opposes **political reforms**, **14**, 617; forced to retire, **14**, 620-622, 627.



**Michael Voyislav**, grand zhupan of Servia 1050–1080; recognised as king by Pope Gregory VII, **24**, 189.

**Michael Wisniowiecki**, king of Poland 1669–1673; characterisation of, **24**, 57 seq.; in Turkish invasion, **24**, 59 seq., 388; death of, **24**, 60.

**Michael**, daughter of Saul, **2**, 79, 84, 90.

**Michaud, Joseph** (1767–1839), French author; supports movement of French Academy protesting against censorship of the press (1827), **13**, 37; removed from office by Charles X, **13**, 37.

**Michelangelo** (Michelagnolo Buonarroti) (1475–1564), Italian sculptor, painter, architect, and poet; rank of, among artists, **9**, 399; universal genius of, **9**, 400; decorations of Sistine Chapel, **9**, 400–402; as a sculptor, **9**, 402–403; builds fortifications at Florence, **9**, 459.

**Michele di Lando**, see **Lando**.

**Mitchell, Sir Francis**, English judge, original of "Justice Greedy" in Massinger's play; degraded and banished (1621), **19**, 505.

**Michelozzi, Michelozzo, Bartolommeo di Gherardo di** (1396–1472), Florentine sculptor; Cosmo de' Medici employs, **9**, 352, 359.

**Michelson, Ivan Ivanovitch** (1735–1807), Russian soldier; pursues Pugatchev, **17**, 387; in campaign of Austerlitz (1805), **7**, 447; enters Moldavia and Wallachia (1807), **17**, 460; opposes the French army in Poland, **17**, 461.

**Michigan**, one of the western states of the United States; Marquette, one of the founders of (1637), **23**, 73; becomes a territory (1805), **23**, 319; admitted to the Union (1837), **23**, 362, 369; bankruptcy of (1842), **23**, 365.

**Michilimackinac**, island at head of Lake Michigan; French mission established at (1673), **23**, 70.

**Micion** (d. 322 B.C.), Macedonian soldier; invades Attica, **4**, 468.

**Micipsa** (d. 118 B.C.), king of Numidia; sent as envoy to Carthage on behalf of political exiles (168 B.C.), **5**, 305; becomes king of Numidia (148 B.C.), **5**, 308; sends envoys to Rome (126 B.C.), **5**, 372; abandons administration to Jugurtha, **5**, 383; death of, **5**, 383.

**Midas**, legendary king of Phrygia; legend of birth, **4**, 295; endowed with gift of gold, **2**, 414; story of death, **2**, 411.

**Middelburg**, capital of province of Zealand, Netherlands; charter of (1224), **13**, 292; siege of (1573), **13**, 445 seq.

**Middlemore (Meddlemore)** (sixteenth century); agent of Elizabeth to Scotland (1568), **19**, 317.

**Middlesex, Earl of**, see **Cranfield, Lionel**.

**Middlesex Election Case**, contest over election of John Wilkes to English Parliament (1768), **20**, 611–612.

**Middleton, John, Earl of** (1619–1673), Scotch soldier of fortune; leader of Royalists (1653), **21**, 295; head of Scottish govern-

ment (1660), **21**, 297; fall and death, **21**, 298.

**Midea**, ancient town of Greece, battle of (368 B.C.), **4**, 180.

**Midhat Pasha**, Turkish ruler of Bulgaria 1864–1868; administration of, **24**, 178.

**Midi, Nicholas**, French prelate; draws up articles of accusation against Joan of Arc (1431), **11**, 207; preaches at execution of Joan, **11**, 216.

**Midianites**, Arabian tribe; wars of, with Israel, **2**, 67, 72–74.

**Midias** (fourth century B.C.), an Athenian; murders Mania, satrapess of Æolis (399 B.C.), **4**, 84.

**Midlothian Campaign** (1880), Gladstone's speeches in, **21**, 642.

**Miebidos**, see **Mer-ba-pen**.

**Mieczyslaw I**, king of Poland 962–992 A.D.; founder of Piast dynasty, **24**, 2; reign of, **24**, 8–9.

**Mieczyslaw II**, king of Poland 1025–1034; reign of, **24**, 11–13.

**Mieczyslaw III**, king of Poland; first reign of, 1173–1177, **24**, 30; second reign of, 1201–1202, **24**, 31–32.

**Mignet, François Auguste Marie** (1796–1884), French historian; edits the *National*, **13**, 44.

**Migrations, Barbarian**, see **Invasions**.

**Miguel, Dom Maria Evaristo** (1802–1866), head of the absolutist party in Portugal; opposes constitution of 1822, **10**, 544; regency of, **10**, 547; called to the throne, **10**, 548; at battle of Asseiceira, **10**, 550.

**Milan (Mediolanum)**, capital of province of Milan, Italy; as capital of Insubrian Gauls taken by Cneius Cornelius Scipio (222 B.C.), **5**, 236–237; becomes capital of Emperor Maximin (292 A.D.), **6**, 441; Ambrose, bishop of (374–397 A.D.), **6**, 526, 528; taken by Attila (452 A.D.), **6**, 591–592; destroyed by Goths (539 A.D.), **7**, 108, 407–408; conquered by Lombards (569 A.D.), **7**, 436; a metropolitan city of Charlemagne (814 A.D.), **7**, 538; besieged and destroyed by Frederick Barbarossa (1153–1162), **9**, 46–49, 52, 53; rebuilt by the Lombard League (1167), **9**, 55; early struggles of Guelphs and Ghibellines in, **9**, 38, 90, 99, 256; Della Torre family in, **9**, 107; Visconti family in, **9**, 107, 128, 147, 237, 243, 252, 257–258; Sforza family in, **9**, 258–260; at war with Venice, **9**, 275 seq., 381 seq.; Louis XII of France becomes duke of (1498), **9**, 425; ceded to France (1504), **14**, 242; restored to Francesco Sforza (1521), **9**, 447; becomes Spanish possession (1535), **9**, 457; sovereignty of Spain over, recognised, **9**, 471, 486; ceded by Spain to Austria (1713), **10**, 290; under Austrian domination, **9**, 542–546; Napoleon enters (1796), **9**, 550; becomes member of Cisalpine Republic (1797), **9**, 555; French driven from (1799), **9**, 559; Napoleon reconquers, **9**, 564; crowned king of Italy at (1804), **9**, 569; restored to Austria at Congress of Vienna

- 194-195; Carians subject to, **2**, 417-418; parentage, **3**, 108; suppresses piracy, **3**, 158; treatment of Theseus, **3**, 159-160; laws of, **2**, 515; **3**, 196; ruler of the Ægean, **3**, 403; remains in Crete, **3**, 35.
- Minotaur**, fabulous monster, **3**, 159.
- Minsk**, Russian principality in Lithuania; status of (eleventh century), **17**, 119.
- Minto**, Gilbert Elliott, 1st Earl of (1751-1814); governor-general of India 1807-1813, **22**, 124-125.
- Minto**, Gilbert John, 4th Earl of (1845-), viceroy of India (1905), **22**, 224.
- Minuas** (ninth century B.C.), king of Armenia, **1**, 390, 391.
- Minucius**, L. Esquilinus Augurinus, consul 458 B.C.; in Æquian War, **5**, 149.
- Minucius**, L. Basilus, conspirator against Cæsar (44 B.C.), **5**, 584.
- Minucius**, M. Rufus, cavalry leader under Fabius (216 B.C.); Hannibal defeats, **5**, 253-254.
- Minuit**, Peter (ca. 1580-1641), first Dutch governor of New Netherlands, **23**, 6, 8; founds New Sweden, **23**, 9.
- Minyæ**, legendary heroic race of Greece belonging to Mycenean civilisation; origin and migrations, **3**, 38, 51, 59, 64, 104, 105, 113, 122; conquered by Hercules, **3**, 70; founders of Orchomenos and Corinth, **3**, 59, 64, 75, 100.
- Minyas**, mythical Greek hero; ancestor of Minyæ, **3**, 64, 105.
- Miotto**, Domenico (fourteenth century), Venetian glass worker; inventor of coloured beads, **9**, 316.
- Miquel**, Johannes von (1829-1901), German minister of finance 1890-1901; reforms of, **15**, 548; retirement of, **15**, 551.
- Miquelon**, island off coast of Newfoundland; ceded to France (1748), **23**, 199.
- Mirabeau**, Gabriel Honoré Riquetti, Count (1749-1791), French orator and revolutionist; early career, **12**, 151; in Berlin (1786), demands reform, **15**, 258; at the national assembly (1789), **12**, 155, 168, 207, 229, 230; last days and death, **12**, 229-230; estimates of, **12**, 231-234.
- Miracles**, performed by Vespasian, **6**, 232-233; at temple of Venus Aphacitis, foretelling fall of Palmyra, **6**, 426; angel appears to Licinius, **6**, 442; Tricassæ (Troyes) saved from Attila, **6**, 585; apparition of St. Peter and St. Paul to Attila, **6**, 593; attending Clovis' march, **7**, 473.
- Miraflores**, a village in Peru; battle of (1881), **23**, 607.
- Mir Ali Shir Nevai** (fifteenth century), Turkish poet and patron of letters, **24**, 304, 305, 492.
- Miramon**, Miguel (1832-1867), Mexican soldier; supports reactionists, **23**, 628; executed with Maximilian, **23**, 635.
- Miranda**, Francisco Antonio Gabriel (1756-1816), Spanish-American revolutionist, **23**, 578.
- Mirandola**, town in Modena, Italy; Julius II captures (1511), **9**, 434.
- Mircea the Great**, king of Rumania 1386-1418; reign of, **24**, 130-131.
- Mirdites**, independent tribe of northern Albania, **24**, 214.
- Miriam**, Hebrew prophetess, **2**, 76, 208.
- Mirischlau**, a village in Rumania; battle of (1600), **24**, 141.
- Mir Jafar** (eighteenth century), a ruler in East India; conspires with English to depose Siraj-ud-Daula (1757), **22**, 58; installed as nawab of Bengal, **22**, 61; bestows domain upon Clive, **22**, 62; resigns government of Bengal, **22**, 68.
- Mir Kasim** (eighteenth century), viceroy of Bengal; orders massacre of English at Patna (1763), **22**, 68.
- Mirkhond**, Hamam eddin M. Mohammed (b. 1433), Persian historian, **24**, 492.
- Mirko Petrovich**, Montenegrin prince (nineteenth century), **24**, 210, 211.
- Miron**, Mexican statesman; opposes plans of President Gonzales for conversion of debt (1883), **23**, 637.
- Miséricorde**, Sister Louise de la, see *La Vallière*, Louise de.
- Mishnah**, Hebrew commentary, **2**, 137, 201.
- Misir**, Semitic name for Lower Egypt, **1**, 178, 451.
- Misitheus**, prætorian prefect (242 A.D.); defeats Sapor, **6**, 412.
- Missionary Ridge**, battle of, see *Chattanooga*, battle of.
- Mississippi**, one of the states of the American Union; first settlement, **23**, 80; Six Nations sell claims to Great Britain, **23**, 200; formation of the territory, **23**, 315; admission to Union, **23**, 347; repudiates debts, **23**, 365; secedes, **23**, 409.
- Mississippi**, a river in North America; discovery of, **23**, 72; navigation of, made free by Peace of Paris (1763), **23**, 223; La Salle descends to the gulf (1682), **23**, 77; boundary of Massachusetts extended to, **23**, 239; navigation of, surrendered to Spain (1786), **23**, 289.
- Mississippi Bubble**, a financial scheme of John Law to pay off the national debt of France; main treatment, **12**, 12-17; **23**, 83; revival, **12**, 32-33.
- Missolonghi**, town in Greece; in war of Greek independence, **21**, 534; **24**, 230.
- Missouri**, state of United States of America; acquired by United States from France as part of Louisiana Purchase (1803), **23**, 318; territory established (1812), **23**, 347; struggle over admission to Union, **23**, 347-348; Missouri compromise; admitted as a state (1821), **23**, 349; secession of, prevented (1861), **23**, 421-422; Fremont's "Emancipation Proclamation" in (1861), **23**, 422.
- Missouri Compromise**, a political agreement regarding the extension of slavery; accepted by the senate, **23**, 348; repealed by Kansas-Nebraska bill, **23**, 392.
- Missunde**, town in Germany; battle of (1850), **15**, 450.
- Mitanni** or *Mitania* (Naharain, Aram-Naharain), Aramæan state; relations with

monotheism restored by, **2**, 171; literary forms used by, **2**, 221-222.

**Mohammed**, for persons of this name other than the prophet, see **Muhammed**.

**Mohammedans**, followers of Mohammed, also called **Mussulmans** or **Moslems** (the "submissive"), believers in Islam; conquer Carthage, **2**, 325-328; invade Sicily, **7**, 187; in Spain, **8**, 191-208, 233-259, **10**, 36-62; wars in Portugal, **10**, 428, 429, 436; wars with Eastern Empire (633 A.D. seq.), **7**, 179-182; (eleventh century), **2**, 377; (972-976), **7**, 241; massacre of, at conquest of Jerusalem (1099), **8**, 352; empire in India, **22**, 21-39; language of Mohammedan Indians, **2**, 490; see also **Arabia**, **Egypt**, **Persia**, and **Religion**, **A**.

**Mohawks**, tribe of North American Indians; relations with Dutch, **23**, 11, 23, 29, 82; mission of Dellius to, **23**, 82; fight against King Philip, **23**, 148; in alliance with English, **23**, 164; in King William's War, **23**, 185, 186; in battle of Lake George (1755), **23**, 211.

**Mohegans** (**Mohicans**), tribe of North American Indians; allies of the English, **23**, 115, 149; see also **Algonquins**.

**Moir**, Earl of, see **Hastings**.

**Mokan Khan** (Greek, **Dizabul**), Turkish ruler (562 A.D.); reign of, **24**, 266-268.

**Mokawkas**, native governor of Egypt (ca. 640 A.D.); under Persian and Roman rule, **7**, 174; **8**, 161.

**Molay**, Jacques de (d. 1314), last grandmaster of the **Templars** 1298-1314; execution **8**, 459, 625-626; **11**, 85-86.

**Moldavia**, a former principality, now a part of **Rumania**; establishment of (fourteenth century), **24**, 130-131; becomes subject to **Turkey** (1529), **24**, 349.

**Moldowandji**, Turkish vizir; in Russo-Turkish War (1770), **24**, 417.

**Molé**, Louis Matthieu, Count (1781-1855), French politician; becomes minister of foreign affairs (1830), **13**, 56; retires from ministry, **13**, 57; becomes prime minister, **13**, 66; ministry, **13**, 70-71; elected to the Assembly (1848), **13**, 99.

**Molé**, Matthieu (1584-1656), French politician; career as president of Paris parliament, **11**, 501, 503-504.

**Molesworth**, Robert, Viscount (1656-1725), English statesman and diplomatist; ambassador to Denmark, **16**, 366.

**Molière**, Jean Baptiste Poquelin (1620-1673), French comedian; characterization, **11**, 645.

**Molino del Rey**, a suburb of Mexico; battle of (1847), **23**, 375.

**Möllendorf**, Wichard Johann Heinrich von (1721-1816), Prussian soldier; in War of First Coalition (1794), **15**, 273-276.

**Möln**, town in Schleswig-Holstein; battle of (1225), **16**, 163.

**Mollwitz**, village in Silesia; battle of (1741), **12**, 36; **14**, 427; **15**, 162-163.

**Moloch**, Phœnician deity; identified with the sun, **2**, 350; worship of, in Israel (ca. 1200 B.C.), **2**, 71; human sacrifices to, **2**, 129; **4**, 202, 310, 580-581.

**Molon** (d. 220 B.C.), rebel satrap of **Media**; defeated by Antiochus the Great, **4**, 558; **8**, 56.

**Molossians** (**Molossi**), Greek tribe in **Epirus**; dynasty of, **4**, 502; receive Themistocles (471 B.C.), **3**, 398.

**Molossus**, grandson of Achilles; founds dynasty in **Epirus**, **4**, 502.

**Moltke**, Count Helmuth Karl Bernhard von (1800-1891), Prussian field-marshal and statesman; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 153, 155, 156, 160; in negotiations with Thiers, **13**, 180-181; becomes president of chancery, **15**, 446; resigns office of chief of staff, **15**, 543.

**Molucca Islands**, Dutch islands in Malay archipelago; Francisco Serrão discovers (1512), **10**, 486; Portugal obtains sovereignty over, **10**, 491.

**Molyneux**, William (1656-1698), Irish philosopher; assists in founding Royal Society of Dublin (1683), **21**, 437.

**Momylus**, see **Augustulus**.

**Monaco**, principality situated on Mediterranean coast; recognised as independent state, **9**, 579.

**Monaldeschi**, Giovanni (d. 1657), favourite of Queen Christina of Sweden; death of, **16**, 331-333.

**Monasticism**; system derived from Egypt, **1**, 64.

English: monks under Augustine evangelise England (596 A.D.), **8**, 532; monks of Bangor slain by Ethelfrith (613 A.D.), **18**, 46; Aidan founds Lindisfarne, or Holy Island (ca. 634 A.D.), **18**, 165; monkish learning in Northumberland, **18**, 165-167; **21**, 11; revival of monastic learning under Alfred (893 A.D.), **18**, 83; monastic life under the Normans, **18**, 279-280; monastic life under Edward III, **18**, 483-484; in reign of Henry II, **18**, 297-298; monks martyred by Henry VIII, **19**, 148-151; visitation and suppression of monasteries (1535-1536), **19**, 159-161.

Greek: influence of monks in Byzantine politics, **7**, 39; rebel against iconoclasm (726 A.D.), **8**, 545, 546; Mount Athos, a republic of monks (1904), **24**, 218.

Irish: monastic constitution of Irish church (431-550 A.D.), **21**, 340; Irish monasteries religious septs, **21**, 340; reformed by Gildas (ca. 600 A.D.), **21**, 341; Irish monks evangelise Europe, **21**, 340-343; **8**, 532; monastic reforms by Malachi (ca. 1148), **21**, 401; Irish parishes grow out of monasteries, **21**, 401; Augustinian monks in Ireland, **21**, 401; Henry VIII suppresses Irish monasteries (ca. 1537), **21**, 402; friars defy the king, **21**, 402; encourage patriotic feeling (ca. 1602), **21**, 418.

Latin: monks pioneers in farming and commerce, **7**, 19; dominate mediæval society, **7**, 39; monastic celibacy in sixth century, **8**, 535; monasteries centres of preternatural agencies, **8**, 536; monks occupy prominent positions (ca.

**Monroe, James** (1758-1831), American statesman; fifth president of the United States 1816-1823; wounded at battle of Trenton (1777), **23**, 260; minister of United States to France, **23**, 306; negotiates Louisiana Purchase, **23**, 318; sent on mission to England (1806), **23**, 321; secretary of state in Madison's cabinet during War of 1812, **23**, 328; elected president, **23**, 346; acquires Florida territory, **23**, 347; approves Missouri compromise, **23**, 349; asserts Monroe Doctrine, **23**, 350.

**Monroe Doctrine**, name given to the policy of the United States applying the doctrine of non-intervention in North and South American affairs to European powers; Latin America and the Monroe Doctrine (1815-1826), **23**, xx-xxi, 350-351; the French in Mexico (1862-1867), **23**, xxiii, 466-467, 630-635; the British Guiana Boundary Question, **23**, xxv, 484-485, 599-600; officially recognised by Germany (1901), **23**, 601.

**Mons**, city in Belgium; captured by Spaniards (1572), **13**, 434-435; battle (1678), **13**, 640; capture by French (1691), **11**, 605; siege (1709), **20**, 477; captured (1789), **14**, 45.

**Mons-en-Pévèle** (Mons-en-Puelle), village in northern France; battle of (1304), **11**, 77; **18**, 419.

**Monsieur, Peace of**, between Henry III and Huguenots (1575), **11**, 383.

**Montagu, Edward** (1602-1671), second earl of Manchester (Lord Kimbolton and Viscount Mandeville), English general and politician; impeachment, **19**, 614-616; defeat at Donnington Castle, **20**, 25-27; lord-chamberlain under the Restoration, **20**, 234; character, **20**, 13.

**Montagu, John**, 4th earl of Sandwich (1718-1792), English diplomat; in peace negotiations with France at Aix-la-Chapelle (1748), **20**, 569.

**Montagu, Richard** (1577-1641), bishop of Chichester, English clergyman, chaplain of Charles I; reprimanded by house of commons (1626), **19**, 539.

**Montague, Charles** (1661-1715), first earl of Halifax, English poet and statesman; member of Whig ministry, **20**, 445; chancellor of the exchequer (1694), **20**, 453; created baron of Halifax, **20**, 458; impeachment and acquittal, **20**, 460-461; dismissed from ministry by Queen Anne, **20**, 471; currency reforms of, adopted, **20**, 497; member of temporary council of regency, **20**, 506; chancellor of the exchequer (1714), **20**, 507.

**Montague, Edward** (1625-1672), earl of Sandwich, English admiral; appointed "general-at-sea," **20**, 207; sent by Long Parliament to the Baltic, **16**, 340; created earl of Sandwich, **20**, 234; in battle with Dutch, **20**, 246; deprived of command, **20**, 247; negotiates treaty between England and Spain, **20**, 266; death, **20**, 276.

**Montague, Sir Edward** (d. 1556), English

statesman; draws up settlement of crown on Lady Jane Grey, **19**, 227-228.

**Montague, Sir James**, English attorney-general (1708), **20**, 482.

**Montague, John Nevil, Lord**, see Nevil, John.

**Montague, Thomas de** (1388-1428), fourth earl of Salisbury; commands English forces at siege of Orleans, **11**, 191.

**Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de** (1553-1592), French author; influence, **11**, 404; estimate, **11**, 427-431.

**Montalivet, Camille de** (1801-1880), French statesman; ministry, under Louis Philippe, **13**, 62.

**Montalvo, Dr. Alfonso Diaz de**, Spanish jurist; codifies laws (1480), **10**, 137.

**Montana**, state of United States; purchased by United States (Louisiana Purchase) (1803), **23**, 318; admitted to the Union (1889), **23**, 483.

**Montaperti**, town in Italy; battle (1260), **9**, 102-104; **14**, 125.

**Montargis**, town in France; siege (1427), **11**, 189-190; **18**, 550.

**Montauban**, town in France; siege (1621), **11**, 447.

**Montauban**, castle in northern France; siege (1202), **18**, 335.

**Montauban, Jean, Sire de** (ca. 1412-1466), French admiral; at battle of Castillon, **11**, 240-241.

**Mont Avron**, see Avron, Mont.

**Montbazou, Madame de**, see Chevreuse, Duchess de.

**Montbélard or Montbéliard, Philibert Guéneau de** (1720-1785), French naturalist, **12**, 121.

**Montcalm (Montcalm de Saint Véran), Louis Joseph, Marquis de** (1712-1759), French soldier; commander-in-chief of French forces in Canada, **23**, 213; number of his forces, **12**, 66; takes Forts Oswego and Ontario, **12**, 69; **23**, 213; takes Fort William Henry (1757), **23**, 214; repulses Abercrombie at Ticonderoga, **23**, 215; baffles Wolfe at Quebec, **23**, 217, 218; defeated and killed on Plains of Abraham, **23**, 219-221.

**Montclar, General**, French commander; military governor of Alsace, **11**, 594; lieutenant-general under the dauphin, **11**, 599; devastates Palatinate (1688), **11**, 603; **14**, 400.

**Montcorvin, Jean de**, Franciscan missionary to China (1292), **24**, 293.

**Monteagle, William Parker, Lord** (seventeenth century), English nobleman; warns James I of England of Gunpowder Plot (1604), **19**, 479.

**Montebello**, village in Lombardy, Italy; battles of (1800), **12**, 501; (1859), **13**, 136; **15**, 16.

**Montecatini**, town in province of Lucca, Italy; battle of (1314), **9**, 133.

**Montecuculi or Montecuccoli, Count Raimondo** (1608-1680), duke of Melfi, Austrian general; commands Austro-German army in Hungary (1664), **11**, 566; at battle of St. Gotthard (1664),



**Montluc**, Blaise de Lasseran-Massencome, Seigneur de (ca. 1503-1577), French marshal; at siege of Siena (1554-1555), **9**, 466; **11**, 346.

**Montmirail**, town in France; battle of (1814), **12**, 609.

**Montmorency** (Burchards), Lords of; efforts of Louis VI against, **11**, 30.

**Montmorency** or **Montmorenci**, Anne de (1492-1567), French marshal and constable; builds mansions of Écouen and Chantilly, **11**, 338; activity of, in Bordeaux persecutions, **11**, 341; commands army in Low Countries, **11**, 346; capture of, at St. Quentin, **11**, 347; relieved from office, **11**, 353; death of, at battle of St. Denis, **11**, 361.

**Montmorency**, Henri II, Duke of (1595-1632), French marshal; in war with Spain, **11**, 461; leagues with Orleans against Richelieu, **11**, 465; execution of, **11**, 465 seq.

**Montmorency**, Philip de, count of Horn, see Horn.

**Montpellier**, city in France; Philip of Valois purchases (ca. 1350), **11**, 122.

**Montpellier**, Treaty of, concluded between Louis XIII and the Huguenots (1622), **11**, 448.

**Montpellier**, University of, influence of Arabs upon medical faculty of, **8**, 280.

**Montpensier**, Anne Marie Louise d'Orléans, Duchess of (1627-1693), the daughter of Gaston of Orleans and generally called La Grande Mademoiselle; aids Condé, **11**, 513.

**Montpensier**, Antoine Marie Philippe Louis d'Orléans, Duke of (1824-1890), fifth son of Louis Philippe; marries Infanta Luisa Fernanda of Spain (1846), **13**, 78.

**Montpensier**, Catherine Marie de Lorraine, Duchess of (1552-ca. 1594), daughter of Francis, duke of Guise; relations of, with Jacques Clément, **11**, 393-394; estimate of, **11**, 394.

**Montpensier**, François de Bourbon, Duke of (d. 1592); at battle of Ivry (1590), **11**, 398.

**Montpensier**, Henri de Bourbon, Duke of (d. 1608), last duke in the Bourbon line; governor of Brittany, spokesman for nobles (1601), **11**, 412.

**Montreal**, city of Canada; first settlement at (1611), **23**, 65; Maisonneuve founds (1641), **22**, 323; expedition against, in King William's War, **23**, 187; English capture (1760), **23**, 222.

**Montreuil**, town in France; ceded to England (1360), **11**, 141.

**Montreuil**, Count of (tenth century); Hugh Capet wages war against, **11**, 23.

**Montreuil**, French ambassador to Charles I; negotiates for king with the Scots (1646), **20**, 42.

**Montreuil**, Treaty of, concluded between France and England (1303), **18**, 418.

**Montrichard**, Joseph Elie Désiré Perruquet (1760-1828), French general; recalled from Switzerland (1802), **17**, 28.

**Montrose**, James Graham, 1st Marquis of (1612-1650), Scottish soldier and states-

man; victories in Scotland, **20**, 33, 34, 38; defeated by Leslie, **20**, 39; **21**, 294; retires to the Continent, **20**, 45; returns to Scotland, **20**, 94; capture and execution, **20**, 94-95; **21**, 295; characterisation, **20**, 95.

**Mont-Saint-Jean**, town near Waterloo; battle of, see Waterloo.

**Mont-Saint-Michel**, village in France; siege of (ca. 1090), **18**, 215-216.

**Montsorel**, town in England; siege of (1217), **18**, 365.

**Montt**, Jorge (1847-), Chilean statesman; elected president of Chili (1891), **23**, 611.

**Montt**, Manuel (1809-1880), Chilean statesman; elected president of Chili (1851), **23**, 610.

**Monuments**, see Archæology and Inscriptions.

**Mookerheyde** (Mooker Heath), plain in the Netherlands; battle of (1574), **13**, 446.

**Moon**, Egyptian and Hebrew Feast of, **2**, 207; identified with Astarte, **2**, 350; appearance among Hyperboreans, **2**, 446; worshipped in Persia, **3**, 297; see Astarte.

**Moor**, town in Hungary; battle of (1849), **14**, 652.

**Moore**, James (ca. 1640-1706), American colonial soldier and official; becomes governor of South Carolina, **23**, 59; in Indian War of 1703, **23**, 59; expeditions against Spanish and Indians, **23**, 190.

**Moore**, James (1737-1777), American soldier; defeats English in North Carolina (1776), **23**, 250.

**Moore**, Sir John (1761-1809), British general; in Sweden, **16**, 452; succeeds Wellington in Spain, **10**, 341; retreat, **10**, 343-348; death, **10**, 348; **21**, 474.

**Moors**, name of a mixed people of northern Africa; at war with Rome, **6**, 136, 170, 290, 535; sack Rome, **6**, 601; at war with Eastern Empire, **7**, 98, 99, 126-127; Charlemagne sends unsuccessful expedition against (ca. 780 A.D.), **7**, 542; Ferdinand III of Castile wars against (1225), **10**, 64; defeated at battle of Salado (1340), **10**, 73; Ferdinand I of Aragon subdues (1411), **10**, 121; in war with Ferdinand V of Castile, **10**, 141, 143, 145, 149, 161; unbaptised Moors expelled from Spain (1502), **10**, 162; under Charles V, **10**, 223-225; atrocities in Spain, **10**, 248; marquis of Mondejar wars against, **10**, 249-250; at war with Don Juan of Austria, **10**, 251; Alfonso I of Portugal conquers, **10**, 429; unbaptised Moors expelled from Portugal (1497), **10**, 485; massacre of, by Charles of Anjou (ca. 1270), **14**, 130; see also **Moriscos**.

**Mophis**, king of Takahasila in India (ca. 324 B.C.); becomes satrap of Punjab to Alexander (325 B.C.), **2**, 479-480.

**Moraes Barros**, Prudente (1844-), Brazilian statesman; elected president of Brazil (1894), **23**, 665; administration of, **23**, 666.

**Morales**, General, Mexican soldier; surrenders Vera Cruz (1847), **23**, 374.



**Morgan, Sir Thomas** (d. ca. 1679), English soldier; in battle of the Dunes, **20**, 173.

**Morgarten**, mountain in Switzerland; battle of (1315), **16**, 563 seq.

**Morgen, Kurt Ernst** (1858–), German explorer; reorganises troops in Kamerun, Africa (1894), **15**, 561.

**Morale or Monreal, Fra** (d. 1354), Italian freebooter; defeats Malatesta da Rimini (1352), **9**, 226; grants funds to Cola di Rienzi, **9**, 227; death, **9**, 228.

**Morillo, Pablo** (1777–1838), Spanish general; in revolutionary war in Colombia, **23**, 583.

**Morini**, Gallic tribe; wars of, with Romans, **5**, 521, 525; **13**, 273.

**Morino, Mariana**, secretary of provisional government of the Rio de la Plata (1810), **23**, 591.

**Moriscos**, Moors christianised by force; revolt of, in Spain, **10**, 247 seq.; expulsion of, **10**, 261 seq.; see also Moors.

**Morley, John**, British writer and statesman, secretary of state for India (1905), **21**, 663.

**Mornay, Philippe de**, seigneur du Plessis-Marly, known as du Plessis-Mornay (1549–1623), Huguenot leader; at Ivry, **11**, 398.

**Mörner, Count Gustav von**, Swedish soldier and statesman; urges Bernadotte's election, **16**, 460, 465; viceroy of Norway (1814), **16**, 472.

**Mornington, Earl of**, see Wellesley.

**Morny, Charles Auguste Louis Joseph, Duke de** (1811–1865), French politician; prescribes Sunday holiday (1851), **13**, 121.

**Morocco or Marocco**, country of northwestern Africa; main treatment, **24**, 469–476; under rule of Almoravids (ca. 1103–1146), **8**, 242–245; establishment of Sherifate, **8**, 252; **24**, 469 seq.; Mulei Ahmed usurps government of (1574), **10**, 496; war with Portugal (1578), **10**, 496; war with Austria (1828), **14**, 589; war with France (1844), **24**, 473; war with Spain (1859–1860), **24**, 473; war with Kabail tribes (1893), **24**, 473; Hassanian dynasty, **24**, 473–476; Algeciras conference (1906), **21**, 665.

**Morocco or Marocco**, one of capitals of Morocco; foundation (ca. 1072), **8**, 241; besieged by Abdul Mumin, **8**, 245.

**Morone, Girolamo** (ca. 1450–1529), Italian diplomatist; chancellor of duke of Milan, **9**, 449; plots against Charles V of France, **9**, 449.

**Morosini, Francesco** (1618–1694), Venetian soldier; commands defence of Candia (1667–1669), **9**, 520–521; **24**, 386; completes conquest of Morea (1687), **9**, 521; **24**, 395; death, **9**, 522.

**Morosov, Boris**, Russian noble, chief advisor of Alexis; administration of (1645), **17**, 243, 244.

**Morosov** (fifteenth century), Russian prince; administrator under Vasili Vasilievitch, **17**, 159.

**Morrill, Justin Smith** (1810–1898), American statesman and legislator; author of war-tariff measure passed by Congress (1862), **23**, 421.

**Morrill Tariff Act**, American legislative measure, named after Justin S. Morrill; passage of (1862), **23**, 421.

**Morris, Gouverneur** (1752–1816), American statesman; part of, in forming the Constitution, **23**, 296.

**Morris, Lewis** (1671–1746), American colonial statesman; appointed colonial governor of New Jersey (1738), **23**, 168; quarrels with assembly, **23**, 196.

**Morris, Robert** (1734–1806), American financier; superintendent of finance during American Revolution, **23**, 274; resigns office after Revolution, **23**, 288.

**Morristown**, city in New Jersey; Washington at, **23**, 261.

**Mortara**, town in Pavia, Italy; battle of (1849), **9**, 600; **14**, 659.

**Mortemar, Athénais de**, see Montespan, Mme. de.

**Mortemer**, town in northern France; Normans defeat French at, **11**, 26.

**Mortier, Édouard Adolphe Casimir Joseph** (1768–1835), duke of Trévisé, French soldier; at battle of Zürich, **12**, 476; proceeds against Hanover, **12**, 531; commands reserve cavalry, **12**, 584; defeated at Dirnstein, **17**, 448.

**Mortimer, Edmond** (1390–1424), fifth earl of March; claims to English crown, **18**, 509; claims throne at accession of Henry IV, **18**, 515; death, **18**, 515.

**Mortimer, Sir Edmond** (1376–1409?), uncle of Edmond, fifth earl of March; defeated and imprisoned by Owen Glendower (1402), **18**, 518; Henry IV refuses to ransom, **18**, 518; marries daughter of Glendower, **18**, 518.

**Mortimer, Roger** (1287–1330), first earl of March; imprisoned for treason against Edward II, **18**, 440; joins Queen Isabella in Paris, **18**, 440; guilty relation with Isabella, **18**, 446, 447, 448; deposes and murders Edward, **18**, 443–445; joint rule with Isabella, **18**, 448–450; fall, **18**, 450; execution, **18**, 451.

**Mortimer, Roger** (d. 1397), earl of March and lord-lieutenant of Ireland 1395–1397; declared successor to crown by Richard II, **18**, 498, 509; right to crown, **18**, 529; death of, and avenging expedition of Richard II to Ireland, **21**, 388.

**Mortimer's Cross**, locality near Hereford, England; Edward IV defeats Lancastrians at, **18**, 577; influence of Edward's victory, **18**, 578.

**Mortmain, Statute of** (*De Religiosis*) (1279), statute of Edward I, forbidding alienation of land in England to religious bodies or organizations, **18**, 428; text, **22**, 351.

**Morton, James Douglas, 4th Earl of** (1530–1581), regent of Scotland; efforts in Scotland for Protestantism, **19**, 284; leads faction against Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 323, 341; in plot against Rizzio, **21**, 266; elected regent for James VI, **21**, 270; negotiations with Elizabeth, **19**, 349, 351; delivers up the earl of Northumberland to Elizabeth, **19**, 349;

**Muffawaka**, Arabian general; defeats Turks (870 A.D.), **8**, 216-218.

**Muffling**, Friedrich Ferdinand Karl (1775-1851), Prussian general; governor of Paris (1815). **15**, 331.

**Mughal** or **Mogul Empire**, Mohammedan empire of India; main treatment, **22**, 21-39; Baber founds (1525), **22**, 24; Bahadur Shah, last emperor, banished by the British (1857), **22**, 39.

**Mug Nuadat**, Irish hero, of second century; defeats Cond of the Hundred Battles, **21**, 335.

**Mugwumps**, name given to seceders from Republican party in 1884, **23**, 480.

**Muhammed**, the prophet, see **Mohammed**.

**Muhammed** (d. 1220), sultan of Khwarizm, Persia, and Transoxiana; conquered by Jenghiz Khan, **8**, 230; **24**, 280-282.

**Muhammed**, shah of Persia 1834-48, **24**, 494.

**Muhammed Ali Murzhi**, shah of Persia (1907), **24**, 499.

**Muhammed**, shah of Persia, see **Aga**.

**Muhammed I**, sultan of Turkey 1413-1421; reign of, **7**, 334, 335; **24**, 320, 321.

**Muhammed (II)** "the Great" (ca. 1430-1481), sultan of Turkey 1451-1481; main treatment, **24**, 326-336; character, **24**, 327; conquers Constantinople (1453), **7**, 339-340, 344-356; **24**, 327-328; conquers emperor of Trebizond, **7**, 357; conquers Greece, **11**, 243; **24**, 223-226, 329, 330; invades Serbia, **24**, 329-330; conquests in Asia, **24**, 330, 331; war with Venice, **9**, 295 seq.; **24**, 331; besieges Rhodes, **9**, 377; **24**, 332; death, **7**, 358; **24**, 332; legislation of, **24**, 333.

**Muhammed III** (d. 1603), sultan of Turkey 1595-1603; reign of, **24**, 373.

**Muhammed IV** (ca. 1641-1691), sultan of Turkey 1648-1687; reign of, **24**, 382-393; accession, **24**, 382; vizirate of Muhammed Köprili, **24**, 383-384; vizirate of Ahmed Köprili, **24**, 384-389; war with Austria, **24**, 385-386; invades Podolia, **24**, 59, 388; second siege of Vienna, **24**, 389-390; deposition of, **24**, 390-391; character of, **24**, 391.

**Muhammed I**, Moorish king of Cordova 852-886 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 205.

**Muhammed II**, Moorish king of Cordova 1023; usurps throne, **8**, 237-238.

**Muhammed Abu Abdallah al-Nasir**, emir of Cordova 1199-1213, **8**, 247 seq.; **10**, 62.

**Muhammed (I)** ben al-Akhmar, Moorish king of Granada 1238-1273; wars with Christians, **8**, 253-254; founds kingdom of Granada, **8**, 254.

**Muhammed II**, Moorish king of Granada 1273-1302, **8**, 255 seq.

**Muhammed III**, Moorish king of Granada 1302-1309, **8**, 255.

**Muhammed IV**, Moorish king of Granada 1325-1333, **8**, 255.

**Muhammed V**, Moorish king of Granada 1354-1359, **8**, 256; **10**, 89.

**Muhammed VI**, Moorish king of Granada 1396-1408, **8**, 256.

**Muhammed VII**, Moorish king of Granada 1423-1427, 1429-1445; disputes for crown, **8**, 256 seq.

**Muhammed** (d. 1012), vizir under Hisham II, king of Cordova; usurps throne, **8**, 235-236.

**Muhammed (Kutchuk Muhammed)** (d. 1481), khan of the Golden Horde; wars and death, **24**, 307-308.

**Muhammed Ali**, nawab of Arcot; acknowledged by English (1749), **22**, 48; wars with French and their allies, **22**, 49; in league against Lord Pigot, **22**, 90.

**Muhammed Ali**, viceroy of Egypt, see **Mehemet Ali**.

**Muhammed Amin** (fifteenth century), khan of Kazan; tributary to Ivan the Great, **17**, 177.

**Muhammed Ahmed**, mahdi in Egypt, see **Mahdi**.

**Muhammed al-Mahdi**, Mohammedan reformer in Morocco (1557), wars of, **24**, 469-470; Morocco united under rule of, **24**, 470; relations of, with Suleiman I of Turkey, **24**, 470, 471; administration of, **24**, 471.

**Muhammed as-Saduk**, bey of Tunis 1859-1882, **24**, 485.

**Muhammed ben Abdallah** (d. 1130), called "the Mahdi," Mohammedan reformer in North Africa, founder of Almohad dynasty; preaching, **8**, 243-244; death, **8**, 244.

**Muhammed ben Abdallah**, prime minister in Spain, see **Almansor**.

**Muhammed ben Idris al-Shafii** (d. 820 A.D.), one of the founders of Moslem law, **8**, 299, 300.

**Muhammed ben Jehwar**, emir of Cordova 1044-1060, **8**, 239.

**Muhammed ben Kasim** (eighth century), Arabian soldier; invades India, **8**, 184-185.

**Muhammed ben Omayyah (Humeia)**, attempts to regain throne of Granada (1568), **8**, 259; **10**, 247.

**Muhammed ben Su'ud** (d. 1815), Arab sheikh; fights for Wahhabite doctrines, **24**, 411, 450.

**Muhammed Girai**, see **Girai, Muhammed**.

**Muhammed Mirza Ali** (d. 1850), called "the Bab" (Gate), Persian Mohammedan; founds sect of Babi or Babists, **24**, 493-494.

**Muhammed Sakkoli**, grand vizir of Turkey under Suleiman I and Selim II; counsels war (1565), **24**, 358; administration of, **24**, 367.

**Muhammed Turgai, Ulug Bey**, son of Shah Rukh, see **Ulug Bey**.

**Mühlberg or Amping**, town in Saxony; battle of (1547), **11**, 335; **14**, 299-300.

**Müldorf**, town in Bavaria; battle of (1322), **14**, 171.

**Mülfeld, Eugen von**, a founder of legal and political literary clubs of Vienna (1842), **14**, 605.

**Muhtadi Billah**, caliph of Baghdad 869 A.D., **8**, 216-217.

- 42; battle of Varna, **24**, 42, 323-324; second abdication, **24**, 324; conquest in Greece, **24**, 324; extends feudal system in Greece, **24**, 225; war with Scanderbeg, **24**, 325; death, **7**, 339; **24**, 326.
- Murad or Amurath III** (1546-1595), sultan of Turkey 1574-1595; main treatment, **24**, 370-373; influence of women on, **24**, 370; Persian War, **24**, 371-372; wars in Europe, **24**, 372; death, **24**, 373.
- Murad or Amurath IV** (ca. 1611-1640), sultan of Turkey 1623-1640; main treatment, **24**, 375-382; disordered state of empire at accession, **24**, 375; puts down insurrection of soldiers, **24**, 377, 379; restores order, **24**, 379; expedition against Persia, **24**, 379, 381; death, **24**, 381.
- Murad or Amurath V** (1840-1904), sultan of Turkey 1876, brother of Abdul-Hamid II; deposed, **24**, 433.
- Murad** (sixteenth century), Turkish admiral; fights with Portuguese, **24**, 346, 354.
- Murad Bey** (1750-1801), mameluke ruler in Egypt, **12**, 464 seq.; **24**, 447.
- Murat, Joachim** (1771-1815), French marshal and king of Naples; accompanies Napoleon to Egypt, **12**, 463; at battle of Abukir, **12**, 478; in Tuscany, **12**, 510; sent to Naples (1803), **12**, 533; in campaign of Austerlitz (1805), **17**, 447; in war of Prussia and France (1806), **12**, 552, 553; at battle of Heilsberg (1807), **17**, 454; at battle of Friedland (1807), **12**, 561; made king of Naples and Sicily (1808), **9**, 571, 572; **12**, 569; in Spain (1808), **10**, 326; in Russian campaign of 1812, **12**, 590, 597; **17**, 482; execution of, **13**, 18; **15**, 331.
- Muraviev, Mikhail** (1795-1866), Russian soldier; in Polish rebellion (1863), **17**, 597.
- Muraviev, Mikhail Nikolaievitch** (1845-1900), Russian statesman; becomes minister of foreign affairs (1897), **17**, 619.
- Murcadh** (eleventh century), Irish prince and son of Brian Boru; at battle of Clontarf (1014), **21**, 18; captures Maelmorda, king of Leinster, **21**, 351; death of, **21**, 355.
- Murcia**, former Moorish kingdom in Spain; Hamilcar overruns, **10**, 5; conquered by Castile (ca. 1243), **8**, 253.
- Murdoch Stuart**, duke of Albany, see Albany.
- Murena, L. Licinius** (d. ca. 80 B.C.), Roman proprætor; wars with Mithridates (84 B.C.), **5**, 464, 467.
- Murena, L. Licinius**, son of preceding; chosen consul (62 B.C.), **5**, 493; defended by Cicero, **5**, 494.
- Muret**, town in France; battle of (1210), **8**, 462; **11**, 53.
- Murfreesboro**, town in Tennessee, United States; battle of (1862-1863), also known as battle of Stone River, **23**, 434.
- Murichides** (fifth century B.C.), Greek envoy; sent to Salamis by Mardonius (479 B.C.), **3**, 356.
- Murifeld, Peace of**, concluded between Leuenberger and government of Bern (1653), **16**, 655.

- Murillo-Toro, Manuel** (1815-1880), Colombian statesman; elected president of Colombia (1872), **23**, 602.
- Murmis**, Hindu tribe in Nepal, **2**, 490.
- Murray, James**, see Moray, James.
- Murray, Sir Herbert Harley** (1829-), English colonial official; governor of Newfoundland 1895-1898, **22**, 348.
- Murray, James** (1712-1794), British soldier and administrator; administration of, as governor-general of Canada 1763-1766, **22**, 325-326.
- Murray or Moray, 2d Earl of**, see Stuart, James.
- Murray, Sir John** (1768?-1827), British soldier; in Peninsular campaign, **10**, 368.
- Murray, Joseph, Count**, governor-general of Netherlands; appointed to suppress Belgian revolt (1787), **14**, 480; negotiates with rebels, **14**, 481; dismissed, **14**, 482.
- Murray, William**, see Mansfield, Earl of.
- Murray, William Vans** (1762-1803), American politician and diplomat; named minister to France by President Adams (1799), **23**, 315.
- Murtzuphlus**, see Alexius V.
- Mus, Publius Decius** (d. 340 B.C.), Roman consul; in war with Latium, **5**, 183-185.
- Mus, Publius Decius** (d. 265 B.C.), Roman consul; in war with Pyrrhus (279 B.C.), **5**, 207.
- Musa** (d. ca. 1413 A.D.), son of Bayazid I; fights with brother, **7**, 333-334; **24**, 320.
- Musa ben Nosair** (ca. 640-718 A.D.), Saracen general; made vizir of Berber ben Merwan (ca. 690), **8**, 180; receives command in Africa, **8**, 182; builds dockyards and fleet at Tunis, **8**, 183; confirmed in office by new caliph, **8**, 183; raids in Mediterranean, **8**, 184; invited to enter Spain by Count Julian, **8**, 191; invades Spain (711), **7**, 493-494; **8**, 194, 195; recalled to Damascus (713), **8**, 195; public disgrace of, **8**, 196; death of, **8**, 197.
- Musa ben Zobair**, brother of Caliph Abdullah; becomes governor of Babylonia (ca. 688 A.D.), **8**, 179.
- Musæus**, legendary Greek poet, **3**, 107, 186.
- Musailima** (d. ca. 632), Arabian pseudo-prophet; revolts against Moslems, **8**, 147.
- Muses**, Greek divinities presiding over poetry and the arts; early cult of, among Thracians, **3**, 106, 107, 112; games in honour of, founded by King Archelæus at Dion (Dium) (ca. 450 B.C.), **4**, 213.
- Mushaqqil-Asshur** (ca. 820 B.C.), Assyrian general; penetrates to Black Sea, **1**, 389.
- Mushezib-Marduk**, see Suzub II.
- Mushkaya**, see Mushke.
- Mushke** (Meshech, Moschi, Mushkaya), Asiatic people and country; subdued by Scythians, **2**, 631; wars with Assyria, **1**, 377, 398, 400.
- Music**: Egyptian, **1**, 91, 325, 463; Hebrew, **2**, 76; Syrian, **2**, 344; Lydian, **2**, 437; Indian (Hindu), **2**, 509; Greek, **3**, 84, 91, 137, 141, 150, 154, 167, 171, 187, 197, 315, 471, 481, 487-488, 592-593; Ara-

**Mykillati, Dan**, "the Magnanimous" (d. 270 A.D.), king of Skåne; unites Danish provinces, **16**, 37.

**Mylitta**, Assyrian and Babylonian goddess; worship of, **1**, 478, 486; **2**, 350.

**Myln or Mill, Walter** (1476-1558), Scottish martyr; death, **21**, 250.

**Myrginge**, German tribe; settle in Holstein, **7**, 427.

**Myron**, Greek ruler; becomes tyrant of Sicyon (ca. 648 B.C.), **3**, 184.

**Myron** (ca. 500-440 B.C.), Greek sculptor; estimate, **3**, 490.

**Myronides**, Athenian general; defeats Corinthians (457 B.C.), **3**, 425; conquers Boeotians (457 B.C.), **3**, 428.

**Myrsilus**, Greek name for Sadyattes, *q. v.*

**Myrsus**, king of Lydia (eighth century B.C.); reign, **2**, 421, 428.

**Mysia** (Mysians or Nasu), in ancient geography a province in northwest Asia Minor; main treatment, **2**, 419; legend of the wild boar in, **2**, 452; fights against Ramses II, **2**, 429; under Persian dominion, **2**, 618, 629, 649, 652; revolt against Persia, **2**, 620; **4**, 84; under Greek rule, **4**, 454.

**Mysore**, a native state in India; founded by Hyder-Ali (1767) **22** 74.

**Mysus**, legendary ancestor of Mysians, **2**, 419.

## Mythology and Legend:

**America**: legends of the Iroquois, **23**, 512-513; Algonquin Indian legends and folk lore, **23**, 521-522.

**Assyro-Babylonia**: creation legend, **1**, 520-523; epic of Gilgamesh, **1**, 525-529; Ishtar's descent into Hades, **1**, 530-531; legends of Etana and Adapa, **1**, 531-532.

**Christian mythology**: **8**, 534-536.

**Egypt**: legends concerning creation, **1**, 278; stories of gods (Isis, Osiris), **1**, 279-286; legend of land of Punt, **1**, 108-110; tale of the castaway, **1**, 259-262.

**England**: druidism, **18**, 4-6; legends of King Arthur, **18**, 40; Anglo-Saxon mythology, **18**, 43-44.

**Greece**: heroic age, **3**, 66-86.

**Japan**: mythical origin of, **24**, 579.

**Rome**: early legends, **5**, 58-74; legendary history of kings, **5**, 75-84.

**Russia**: early mythology, **17**, 94.

**Scandinavia**: legendary period of history, **16**, 1-33; age of Vikings, **16**, 33-101.

**Switzerland**: tradition of the bailiffs and Wilhelm Tell, **16**, 553-560.

**Spain**: early legends, **10**, 31; the Cid, **10**, 52-58.

**Turkey**: legend concerning origin of Turks, **24**, 262.

**Mytilene**, town in Lesbos, revolts of, against Athens, **3**, 566.

1, 432, 435; image of, restored to Erech (645 B.C.), 1, 436.

**Nana Sahib** (Dandhu Panth) (ca. 1825–ca. 1860), Hindu prince, a leader in Indian Mutiny; origin and character, 22, 177; claims pension of adoptive father, 22, 177; besieges Cawnpore, 22, 177–181; perpetrates massacre of Cawnpore, 22, 181, 182; treasures of, seized, 22, 195; disappearance, 22, 182.

**Nanak Shah** (1469–1538 A.D.), Hindu religious teacher; founds Sikh community (ca. 1500), 22, 150.

**Nancy**, city in France; battle of (1477), 11, 267; 13, 361; 16, 604; siege of (1633), 11, 467; carnage at (1790), 12, 229.

**Nanda**, Indian king (fourth century B.C.); reign, 2, 479, 494.

**Nandkumar** (Nuncomar) (1705–1775), rajah of India; intrigues against Muhammed Reze Khan, 22, 84; Hastings abolishes office, 22, 84; accuses Hastings, 22, 86; suit against, revived, 22, 87; execution, 22, 87.

**Nangis**, town in France; Napoleon defeats allies at (1817), 17, 486.

**Nanking**, city in China; Treaty of (1842), 24, 547.

**Nanna**, character in Old Norse mythology, 16, 22.

**Nannar**, Babylonian moon god; identified with Sin, 1, 342.

**Nansen**, Hans (seventeenth century), burgo-master of Copenhagen; heads commons in Diet of 1660, 16, 364.

**Nanshan Hills**, battle of (May 26th, 1904), 17, 624.

**Nantes**, city in France; siege of, under Louis XI (1488), 11, 284; Protestant assembly at (1560), 11, 354.

**Nantes**, Edict of, a measure promulgated (1598) by Henry IV of France in the interest of the Huguenots; main treatment, 11, 405–407; revoked (1685), 11, 546–547; text, 11, 660; 13, 642; effect of revocation on Germany, 14, 398–399.

**Nanthildis** (seventh century), queen-regent of Neustria; regency, 7, 481.

**Nantwich**, town in Cheshire, England; Fairfax defeats royalists at (1644), 20, 21.

**Napians**, division of Scythians, 2, 444.

**Napier**, Sir Charles (1786–1860), English admiral; commands English fleet in the North in Crimean War, 21, 616.

**Napier**, Sir Charles James (1782–1853), British soldier; in Peninsular campaign, 10, 345; destroys Emaun-Ghur (1843), 22, 147; privations of, in conquest of Sind, 22, 147; at battle of Miani, 22, 148; appointed governor of Sind, 22, 149.

**Napier**, John (1550–1617), Scottish mathematician; life and works of, 21, 289; invents logarithms, 21, 289.

**Napier**, Robert Cornelis, Lord Napier of Magdala (1810–1890), British soldier; commands British expedition to Abyssinia (1868), 21, 635.

**Napier**, Sir William Francis Patrick (1785–1860), British military historian; serves with Sir John Moore in Spain (1808), 10, 345.

**Naples**, city of Italy; early government of, 9, 18; during Lombard invasion, 9, 23, 24; as republic, 9, 35; submission to Normans, 9, 77; university founded (1224), 9, 183; 14, 121; home of early Italian literature, 9, 196; besieged (1528), 9, 455–456; 11, 324–325; (1799), 9, 562–563; constitution (1799), 9, 560; revolutionary outbreak in (1848), 9, 594.

**Naples**, former kingdom in southern Italy; acknowledged as fief of Rome by Normans, 9, 70; conferred on Roger II of Sicily (1139), 9, 77; kingdom of, separated from Sicily (1282), 9, 113; Joanna (wife of Robert) and Louis of Hungary appeal to Rienzi, 9, 215; conditions in fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, 9, 231–239; list of kings, 9, 231 note; in league with Sixtus against Florence (1478), 9, 371; in league with Florence attacks Rome, 9, 380; at war with Innocent III over Aquila (1486), 9, 385; claims of Charles VIII of France to, 9, 410; 11, 288–289; prepares against Charles VIII of France (1494), 9, 411; Charles VIII of France conquers (1495), 9, 420; recalls Ferdinand II, 9, 421; Ferdinand and Isabella of Spain intrigue for, with Charles VIII of France, 9, 421; under Frederick II (1496–1501), 9, 426–427; partition planned by Louis XII of France and Ferdinand of Spain, 9, 427–428; 10, 164–165; 11, 298; quarrels between Spanish and French over (1501–1510), 10, 165; 11, 299; passes to Spain (1504), 9, 428; Francis I of France cedes rights in, to Charles I of Spain (1516), 9, 445; attempt to free from Charles V, 9, 449–450; Charles V makes over to Philip II of Spain (1556), 9, 468; recognised as Spanish possession by Treaty of Cateau-Cambrésis, 9, 471; in time of Gregory XIII, 9, 478; Tommaso Campanella attempts to liberate, 9, 482; in seventeenth century, 9, 486–492.

**Napoléon I**, Bonaparte, or Buonaparte (1768 or 1769–1821), emperor of the French 1804–1814, son of Charles Marie Bonaparte and Lætitia Ramolino; main treatment, 12, 372–654; Napoleonic régime in Italy, 9, 566–577; birth, 12, 85; general review of despotism of, 12, 196–197; rise, 12, 372–373, 422–424, takes command of artillery in Italy, 12, 382; part in 13th Vendémiaire, 12, 414–415; marriage to Josephine, 12, 423; relations with Poland, 17, 432, 471; 24, 104–107; Italian campaign of 1796–1797 (battles of Montenotte, Millesimo, Lodi, Caldiero, Arcola, Rivoli), 9, 550–556; 12, 424–443; 21, 455; acquires Louisiana from Spain, 10, 318; forces Spain to invade Portugal, 10, 319; aids Directory, 12, 447; politics, 12, 451–452; part in Peace of Campo Formio,



- 502 seq.; proposes triple alliance against Prussia, **13**, 144; declares war against Germany, **13**, 146; **15**, 518; leaves for scene of war, **13**, 149-150; plans of, for war, **15**, 523-524; surrender after battle of Sedan, **13**, 160-161; imprisoned at Wilhelmshöhe, **13**, 161-162.
- Napoléon**, Prince (Napoléon Eugène Louis Jean Joseph Bonaparte), son of Napoleon III, see Bonaparte.
- Napoleonic Wars**: first campaign in Italy (1796-1797), **12**, 424-442; expedition to Egypt (1798-1799), **12**, 462-466, 477-478; second campaign in Italy (1800), **12**, 496-505; with Austria and Russia (1805), **12**, 543-547; with Prussia (1806), **12**, 550-553; with Russia (1807), **12**, 556-562; with Spain and Portugal (1807-1808), **12**, 568-569; with Austria (1808-1809), **12**, 570-575; invasion of Russia (1812), **12**, 584-598; with the sixth coalition (1813-1814), **12**, 601-612; campaign of Waterloo (1815), **12**, 624-642.
- Narai**, king of Siam (ca. 1650), foreign sympathies of, **24**, 515.
- Naram-Sin**, king of Babylon ca. 3750 B.C., son of Sargon I of Agade; inscription, **1**, 343; date of, ascertained by researches of Nabonidus, **1**, 455.
- Narborough**, Sir John (d. 1688), English sailor and navigator, **20**, 323.
- Narcissus** (d. 54 A.D.), freedman of Claudius; influence on Claudius, **6**, 168; Messalina and, **6**, 172, 174-175; rewarded for murder of Messalina, **6**, 176; Agrippina and, **6**, 178.
- Narcissus**, a wrestler; strangles Commodus (192 A.D.), **6**, 382.
- Nardi**, Bernardo, conspires against Medici (1470), **9**, 363.
- Narishkins**, political party in Russia; activity of, in favour of Peter the Great (1684), **17**, 250.
- Naromath**, see Nimrod.
- Narragansets**, Indian tribe of Rhode Island; friendship for Roger Williams, **23**, 96; war with Mohegans (1643), **23**, 115; defeated in King Philip's War, **23**, 147.
- Narses**, king of Persia, see Arses.
- Narses** (ca. 478-ca. 573 A.D.), Byzantine general; commands in Italy, **7**, 108, 112, 406-407, 418-424; character, **7**, 418-423, 435; death, **7**, 435, 436.
- Narva or Narova**, town in Russia; defeat of Swedes at (1590), **17**, 217; victory of Charles XII at (1700), **16**, 372-376; **24**, 69; besieged by Peter the Great (1704), **17**, 272.
- Narvaez**, Pámfilo (ca. 1478-1528), Spanish soldier; appointed to conquer Florida (1526), **22**, 475; campaign in Mexico, **23**, 517, 526, 527.
- Naseby**, village in England; battle of (1645), **20**, 34-37; **21**, 294.
- Nashville**, capital of Tennessee; convention of southern delegates at (1850), **23**, 382; battle of (1864), **23**, 445-446.
- Nasir** (ca. 1000 A.D.), Samanid ruler of Persia; encourages national poetry, **24**, 491.
- Nasir**, caliph of Baghdad 1180-1225; fights against Muhammed of Khwarizm, **8**, 230.
- Nasir Abul-Jinz**, king of Granada 1309-1313; usurps throne, **8**, 255.
- Nasir ad-Din Thusi** (d. 1274), Arab mathematician; builds observatory, **8**, 232; composes Ilkhamiam tables (1260), **24**, 492.
- Naso**, Sextius, conspirator against Cæsar (44 B.C.), **5**, 584.
- Nasr or Nasir ad-din**, shah of Persia 1848-1896; reign of, **24**, 495.
- Nasr** (d. ca. 750 A.D.), Omayyad governor of Khorasan; defeated by Abbasids, **8**, 189.
- Nassau Hall** (Princeton), founded (1738), **23**, 169.
- Nassau**, Fort (on site of Gloucester, N. J.), built by Dutch (1623), **23**, 6; abandoned, **23**, 8; renewal of, **23**, 10.
- Nasu** (Mysians), Lydian tribe; become allies of Hittites, **2**, 429.
- Natak**, Hindu legends; secured by Sir W. Jones (1783), **2**, 502.
- Natal**, British colony in South Africa; taken by Dutch Boers (1835), **22**, 267; taken by British (1842), **22**, 267; Sir George White in, **22**, 302; war in (1899), **22**, 305; general treatment of, **22**, 318-320.
- Natalie** (1859-), queen of Milan I of Serbia; pro-Russian sympathies of, **24**, 203, 204.
- Natalis**, Antonius, Roman knight; in Piso's conspiracy (66 A.D.), **6**, 203, 204.
- Natchez**, city in Mississippi; D'Iberville establishes a settlement at (1699), **23**, 81.
- Nathalie Alexeievna** (d. 1776), princess of Hesse-Darmstadt; wife of Paul I of Russia, **17**, 413.
- Nathan** (tenth century B.C.), Hebrew prophet; prevents David building the temple, **2**, 281; aids Solomon to succeed David, **2**, 99.
- National**, The, French newspaper; edited by Thiers, **13**, 44.
- National Assembly** (Constituent Assembly), the first of the Revolutionary assemblies in France 1789-1791; third estate assumes title of, **12**, 153; composition and description of, **12**, 154-156; meets king's resistance, **12**, 161-162; mistakes of, **12**, 192-194; Louis XVI conciliates, **12**, 210-211; draws up new constitution, **12**, 213-214; confiscates clerical property, **12**, 223-224; issues assignats, **12**, 225-226; relations of, with army, **12**, 228-229; prepares for hostilities, **12**, 245-246; end of, **12**, 247-248; estimate of, **12**, 207-208.
- National Bank Act**, an act passed by the American congress (1863), **23**, 421.
- National Convention**, see Convention, National.
- National Guard**, The, French regiments; in Revolution of 1848, **13**, 81.
- National Party**, The, or "the Venstre," in Norway, a political party formed (1871) to protect Norwegian national unity, **16**, 480.

**Nebraska**, a west central state of the United States; admitted to Union (1867), **23**, 463.

**Neb-tau-Ra**, see Mentuhotep II.

**Nebuchadrezzar** or **Nebuchadnezzar**, king of Babylonia 605-562 B.C.; wars with Egypt, **1**, 183; **2**, 24, 118, 286-287; besieges Jerusalem, **1**, 319, 336; **2**, 119, 125, 216; wars with Syria, **1**, 329; builds public works, **1**, 339, 453, 465; Babylonia under, **1**, 447-451; invades Libya and Spain, **1**, 579; besieges Tyre, **2**, 256, 258, 283, 287, 311, 335; dream of, **2**, 135; marriage, **2**, 582.

**Nebuchadrezzar III** (**Nadintabaira**), claimant to the throne of Babylon 521-519 B.C.; defeated by Darius, **2**, 606; impersonated, **2**, 607.

**Necherophes**, see **Seker-nefer-ka**.

**Necker**, Jacques (1732-1804), French statesman and financier; appointed director of the treasury, **12**, 130; issues loan to pay deficit, **12**, 131; advocates peace with England, **12**, 135; creates provincial assemblies, **12**, 137; resigns, **12**, 137; recalled, **12**, 147; convokes States-General, **12**, 147-148; third ministry and emigration, **12**, 149; attachment to popular cause, **12**, 161; dismissal from second ministry, **12**, 169; reassumes ministry, **12**, 214; plan to uphold national credit, **12**, 214.

**Necker**, Susanne Curchod (1739-1794), wife of Jacques Necker; salon of, **12**, 130.

**Necklace Affair**, Diamond, see **Diamond Necklace Affair**.

**Nectanebo I** (**Nekt-Hor-heb**), king of Egypt 378-364 B.C.; reign, **1**, 194; **2**, 622-624.

**Nectanebo II** (**Nekt-neb-ef**), king of Egypt 361-340 B.C.; reign, **2**, 625-628; rewards Agesilaus, **4**, 200; reputed father of Alexander, **4**, 259.

**Neerwinden**, village in Belgium; French victory at (1693), **11**, 606; **14**, 402; Austrians defeat French at (1793), **14**, 507.

**Neferhotep**, king of Egypt ca. 2250 B.C.; reign, **1**, 118.

**Nefert-ari**, Egyptian queen seventeenth century B.C.; parentage, **1**, 124-125; reign, **1**, 127-130; mummy, **1**, 156.

**Nergal-ushezib** or **Uzub**, king of Babylon 694-692 B.C.; identified with Regebelos, **1**, 412.

**Negapatam**, seaport in British India; siege of (1781), **22**, 101.

**Négrier**, François Marie Casimir (1788-1848), French soldier; death, **13**, 102.

**Negropont**, see **Eubœa**.

**Nehavend**, locality in Persia; Saracens defeat Persians at (ca. 641 A.D.), **8**, 98, 154; battle begins second period of Persian history, **24**, 488.

**Nehemiah**, governor of Judea (ca. 445 B.C.); rebuilds Jerusalem, **2**, 130-133.

**Neipperg**, Wilhelm Reinhardt, Count of (1684-1774), Austrian soldier; commands Austrian army in First Silesian War, **14**, 427; at battle of Mollwitz, **15**, 163, 165.

**Neisse**, city in Prussia; meeting of Frederick the Great and Joseph II of Austria at (1768), **15**, 234.

**Nejm ad-Din** (thirteenth century), sultan of Egypt; refuses terms of crusaders (1249), **8**, 435.

**Nekht-Hor-heb**, see **Nectanebo I**.

**Nekht-neb-ef**, see **Nectanebo II**.

**Neku I**, king of Sais; rule of, in Egypt 671-664 B.C., **1**, 178-179, 185; joins Tirhaqa, **1**, 426-427.

**Neku** or **Necho II**, king of Egypt ca. 610-594 B.C.; wars, **1**, 183, 187-188, 443; sends sailors around Africa, **1**, 184; **2**, 288, 334; defeated by Nebuchadrezzar, **2**, 118; submission of Syria to, **2**, 286.

**Neleides**, legendary Greek race; defeated by Dorians, **3**, 117, 122.

**Neleus**, legendary Greek hero; killed by Hercules, **3**, 71.

**Nelson**, Catholic priest; executed for denying Queen Elizabeth's supremacy in religion, **19**, 355.

**Nelson**, Horatio (1758-1805), first Viscount Nelson, English admiral; takes King Ferdinand IV into Naples, **9**, 563; destroys French fleet at battle of the Nile, **12**, 466; **21**, 459; destroys Danish fleet at Copenhagen, **12**, 510; **16**, 421; **21**, 461; meets reverses at Boulogne, **12**, 514-515; follows Villeneuve, **21**, 465; victory of Trafalgar and death, **10**, 322; **12**, 544; **21**, 466-469; treatment of prisoners at Naples, **12**, 351.

**Nelson**, Samuel (1792-1873), American jurist; justice of the United States Supreme Court, **23**, 466.

**Nelson**, William (1825-1862), American soldier; at battle of Shiloh, **23**, 428, 429.

**Nelson**, Dr. Wolfred (1792-1863), Canadian revolutionary leader; defends St. Denis against Col. Gore, **22**, 336; banished to Bermuda, **22**, 338.

**Nemanya Dynasty**, Servian dynasty founded by Stephen (I) Nemanya, **24**, 189.

**Nemanya**, Stephen, see Stephen (I) Nemanya.

**Nemean Games**, Greek festival; instituted, **3**, 174; Mycenæans claim direction of (462 B.C.), **3**, 415.

**Nemedians**, legendary colonists of Ireland, **21**, 332.

**Nemours**, Duchess de (Anne d'Este), conspires against Coligny (1572), **11**, 368.

**Nemours**, Gaston de Foix, Duke de, see **Foix**.

**Nemours**, Count Jacques d'Armagnac, Duke de (ca. 1437-1478), French noble; receives government of Paris by Treaty of Confians, **11**, 253; execution, **11**, 269-270.

**Nemours**, Prince Louis Charles Philippe Raphael d'Orléans, Duke de (1814-1896), second son of Louis Philippe; Belgian crown offered to, **14**, 54; named as regent (1842), **13**, 75.

**Nenephes**, see **Ata**.

**Neocæsar**, see **Cæsarion**.

**Neocles**, Theban ruler; captures Plataea (373 B.C.), **4**, 150.

**Neolithic Age**, division of the Stone Age; in the Ægean, **3**, 45; in England, **18**, 1.

art in, during seventeenth century, **13**, 590-609; chronological summary, **14**, 75-85.

**Rulers:**

William I 1813-1840, **14**, 26-31, 59.

William II 1840-1849, **14**, 59-61.

William III 1849-1890, **14**, 61-65.

Wilhelmina 1890-, **14**, 65-67.

**Netherlands, Austrian**, name given to Spanish Netherlands after their cession to Austria (1713-1714), see **Belgium**.

**Netherlands, Spanish**, name given to provinces kept by Spain in Dutch War of Liberation and ceded to Austria in 1713-1714; they correspond nearly to present **Belgium**, *q. v.*

**Neuchâtel or Neufchâtel**, canton of Switzerland; early history, **16**, 615; under Prussian rule, **17**, 8 seq.; becomes canton of Swiss Confederation and principality under suzerainty of Prussia, **17**, 34; king of Prussia renounces rights of, **15**, 469.

**Neuchâtel, Duke of**, see **Berthier, Alexandre**.

**Neufchâteau, Count François de** (1750-1828), French statesman and poet; resignation of, from ministry, **12**, 472.

**Neuhäusel**, town near Budapest, Hungary; sieges of (1663), **24**, 385; (1684), **14**, 398.

**Neuhof, Baron Theodor von** (1686-1756), German adventurer; aids Corsicans to form kingdom, **9**, 541.

**Neuilly sur Seine**, suburb of Paris; demolition of château of (1848), **13**, 90.

**Neures or Neuri**, ancient tribe of Asia; legends of, **2**, 402, 442-444.

**Neus Dionysus**, see **Ptolemy XI**.

**Neuss**, town in the Rhine province, Prussia; sieges of (1474-1475), **13**, 360; (1586), **13**, 521.

**Neustria**, western portion of Frankish kingdom under Merovingian and Carolingian monarchs; boundaries of (sixth century A.D.), **7**, 479; seized by Rollo, duke of Normandy (ca. 911 A.D.), **11**, 15.

**Nevada**, state of the United States; admitted to the Union (1864), **23**, 463.

**Nevers, Assembly of** (1442); French nobles formulate grievances at, **11**, 233, 234.

**Nevers, Count of**, see **John "the Fearless," of Burgundy**.

**Nevers, Dukes of**, see **Gonzaga**.

**Nevers, Louis of**, see **Louis of Nevers**, count of Flanders.

**Nevil or Neville, Anne**, see **Anne Nevil**.

**Nevil, George** (1433-1476), English prelate, youngest brother of the great earl of Warwick; bishop of Exeter, **18**, 579, 584; harangues army and populace against Henry VI, **18**, 579; lord-chancellor and archbishop of York, **18**, 584; effects reconciliation between his brother and Edward IV, **18**, 586; Edward flees from manor of, **18**, 588; pledges faith to Edward, **18**, 590.

**Nevil, John** (d. 1471), marquis of Montague and earl of Northumberland, brother of the great earl of Warwick; defeats Scotch at Carlisle, **18**, 581; wins battles of Hedgeley and Hexham, **18**, 583; Edward IV

bestows titles and offices upon, **18**, 584; swears fealty to Edward, **18**, 590; betrays Warwick, **18**, 593; killed, **18**, 595.

**Nevil, Hugh de** (d. 1222), English baron; in Magna Charta, **18**, 627.

**Nevil, Isabella**, elder daughter of the great earl of Warwick; marries duke of Clarence (1469), **18**, 586; poisoned, **18**, 602.

**Nevil, Richard**, see **Warwick, Earl of**.

**Nevil, Thomas**, "the Bastard of Falconbridge" (Fauconberge), natural son of Lord Falconbridge and cousin of the great earl of Warwick; vice-admiral of Warwick, **18**, 598; attempts to rescue Henry VI (1471), **18**, 598.

**Neville's Cross**, town near Durham, England; battle of (1346), **18**, 464 seq.; **21**, 139.

**Nevison, William** (d. 1685), English highwayman; career and death, **20**, 343.

**Nevitta** (ca. 310-370 A.D.), Gallic chief; commands army under Julian, **6**, 494; defends pass of Succi, **6**, 496; at siege of Moagamolcha (363 A.D.), **6**, 502; in election of Jovian, **6**, 510.

**New Albion**, name given to lands in America granted to Sir Edmund Plowden and others (1634); object of the grant, **23**, 12.

**New Amsterdam**, the name of New York City under Dutch rule, see **New York**.

**Newark**, city of New Jersey; settlement of (1666), **23**, 27.

**Newark-upon-Trent**, town in England; besieged by parliamentary forces (1644), **20**, 22.

**Newars**, Hindu tribe, **2**, 490.

**New Berne or Newbern**, city in North Carolina, United States; Swiss found (ca. 1710), **23**, 194.

**Newbury**, town in England; battles of (1643), **20**, 16; (1644), **20**, 25.

**New Carthage**, see **Cartagena**.

**Newcastle (Newcastle-upon-Tyne)**, city in England; founded by William the Conqueror (1079), **18**, 191; **21**, 33.

**New Castle**, city in Delaware; Fort Casimir built on site of, **23**, 17; duke of York levies customs at, **23**, 31; William Penn assumes control over, **23**, 38.

**Newcastle, Dukes of**, see **Cavendish, William**, and **Pelham, Thomas**.

**Newcastle, John Hollis, Duke of** (d. 1811), uncle of Thomas Pelham; lord privy seal, **20**, 480.

**New-Chwang**, treaty port in Manchuria, China; occupied by Japanese (1894), **24**, 558; occupied by Russia (1901), **17**, 622; **24**, 574; Russian evacuation of (1904), **17**, 624; occupied by Japan (1904), **24**, 658.

**New England**, name given collectively to northeastern section of the United States, consisting of Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Massachusetts, Connecticut, and Rhode Island; founding of, **22**, 609-651; embroilments with New Netherlands, **23**, 16; under the Commonwealth, **23**, 90-120; united colonies of, **23**, 114; after the restoration, **23**, 122, 130-151,

**New York**, a state of the United States, formerly called New Netherlands; settled by the Dutch, **23**, 4-6; early history, **23**, 10-20; embroilments with New England, **23**, 16-17; Massachusetts sends expedition against, **23**, 143; conquered by England, **23**, 24-25, 28-29; New Jersey separated from, **23**, 26; receives Charter of Liberties (1683), **23**, 154; under Edmund Andros, **23**, 151, 156-161; under Leisler, **23**, 162-164; King William's War, **23**, 184-190; legislation against Catholics, **23**, 82; Burgoyne's invasion of, **23**, 265.

**New York**, city in the state of New York; Manhattan Island bought of Indians by the Dutch, **23**, 6; early history, as New Amsterdam, **23**, 6, 18-20; fortified against New England, **23**, 17; cosmopolitan toleration in, **23**, 19; surrendered to the English by Governor Stuyvesant, **23**, 24; recaptured by the Dutch (1673), **23**, 28; ceded to England (1674), **23**, 29; incorporated, **23**, 28; Stamp Tax Congress meets in (1765), **23**, 233; opposes Stamp Act, **23**, 233-234; sends back tea ships, **23**, 238; the "Bloody Delusion" (1741), **23**, 167; British victory at, **23**, 256; evacuated by British (1783), **23**, 281; Washington inaugurated at (1789), **23**, 299; great fire in (1835), **23**, 364; "draft riots" (1863), **23**, 449.

**New Zealand**, a group of islands in the Pacific Ocean; discovered by Tasman, **22**, 259; colonised by Great Britain, **22**, 260; gold discovered in, **22**, 260; wars with the natives, **22**, 260; social conditions, **22**, 261-264; politics, **21**, 672.

**Ney, Michel** (1769-1815), duke of Elchingen, prince de la Moskowa, French soldier; defeated at Mannheim, **12**, 475; at Hohenlinden, **12**, 507-508; gains victory of Elchingen, **12**, 544; at battle of Eylau, **12**, 556, 558; at battle of Friedland, **12**, 561; in Spain, **10**, 342; commands Prussian auxiliaries at Mainz, **12**, 584; at battle of Borodino, **12**, 588; retreat from Moscow, **12**, 591-597; defeated at Dennewitz, **17**, 485; at battle of Leipsic, **12**, 605; promises to arrest Napoleon, **12**, 622; at battles of Quatre Bras and Ligny, **12**, 625; at Waterloo, **12**, 627; execution, **13**, 16.

**Nezahualcoyotl** (d. 1440), Mexican ruler; reign, **23**, 506.

**Niafaarut I**, king of Egypt 399-393 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 194; alliance with Lacedæmonians, **2**, 620, 622.

**Niafaarut II**, king of Egypt ca. 380 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 194; **2**, 622.

**Niagara**, on Niagara River; La Salle establishes trading house at (1678), **23**, 75.

**Niagara**, battle of, see Lundy's Lane.

**Niall** "of the Nine Hostages," Irish king 379-405 A.D.; stem-father of important Irish clans, **21**, 342.

**Nicæa**, town in Asia Minor; council of (787 A.D.), **7**, 217-218; **8**, 552; siege of (1097), **8**, 344.

**Nicæa**, Empire of, Greek empire at Nicæa, during period of Latin empire at Constantinople 1206-1261; rulers of, **7**, 304-307.

**Nicæa** (fourth century B.C.), daughter of Antipater; projected marriage, **4**, 434, 475.

**Nicanor** (d. ca. 330 B.C.), son of Parmenion, and general of Alexander; achievements of, **4**, 279, 291, 324, 342.

**Nicanor**, Macedonian officer, governor of Media 316-312 B.C.; defeated by Seleucus, **4**, 554.

**Nicanor** (d. ca. 318 B.C.), general of Cassander; commands in Athens, **4**, 477, 480-486.

**Nicanor** (261-223 B.C.), a Syrian Greek; kills Seleucus Ceraunus, **4**, 557.

**Nicanor** (d. 161 B.C.), Syrian general; wars of, **2**, 148, 154.

**Nicaragua**, state of central America; discovery (1522), **23**, 639; origin of early inhabitants, **23**, 640; under control of Spaniards, **23**, 641; makes treaty with United States for canal (1867), **23**, 651.

**Nicaragua Canal Association**, formation of, in New York (1886), **23**, 604.

**Nicator**, see Demetrius II.

**Nicator**, see Seleucus I.

**Niccoli, Niccolo** (d. 1436), Florentine scholar; founds library in Florence, **9**, 354.

**Niccolo of Este**, lord of Florence; as arbitrator (1431), **14**, 212.

**Nice**, city in France; captured by Barbarossa (1543), **11**, 334; **24**, 353; ceded to France (1860), **9**, 607.

**Nicephorus I**, Byzantine emperor 802-811 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 210, 219-220; pays tribute to caliph of Baghdad, **2**, 376-377; **8**, 212; conquered by Bulgarians, **7**, 240; **24**, 160.

**Nicephorus (II) Phocas**, Byzantine emperor 963-969 A.D.; reign, **7**, 231-234, 242, 244; war against Moslems, **8**, 326; summons Russians against Bulgaria, **24**, 166.

**Nicephorus (III) Botaniates**, Byzantine emperor 1078-1081; reign, **7**, 257-258.

**Nicephorus** (758-828 A.D.), patriarch of Constantinople; writings, **7**, 217; **24**, 159.

**Nicephorus**, despot of Epirus; excommunicated (ca. 1274), **7**, 316.

**Nicephorus Bryennius** (d. ca. 1137), Byzantine soldier; contests succession of Nicephorus III, **7**, 251, 257, 258.

**Nicephorus Uranus**, Byzantine general; defeats Bulgarians (996 A.D.), **7**, 245, 247.

**Nicene Councils**, see Councils.

**Niceratus**, son of Nicias, an Athenian; executed by "The Thirty" (404 B.C.), **4**, 6.

**Nicetas Acominatus** (d. ca. 1216), Byzantine historian, **7**, 4.

**Nicholas I** (1796-1855), czar of Russia 1825-1855; main treatment, **17**, 533-577; estimates, by Skrine, **17**, 533, 576; marriage to Charlotte of Prussia, **17**, 504; suppresses insurrection of 1825, **17**, 538 seq.; judiciary reforms, **17**, 541; dealings with peasants, **17**, 543; at war with



**Niel**, Adolphe (1802-1869), French marshal and minister; at battle of Solferino, **9**, 605; minister of war, **12**, 143.

**Niels** (Nicholas) I, king of Denmark 1105-1135, natural son of Svend II; sent as hostage to Flanders, **16**, 141; reign of, **16**, 146-147; extends legal immunities of clergy, **16**, 140; at battle of Fodevig, **16**, 147, 250.

**Nieuport**, town in Belgium; Prince Maurice wins battle at (1600), **13**, 535.

**Nigel** (d. 1169), bishop of Ely, nephew of Roger of Salisbury, English prelate; besieged by Stephen in castle of Devizes (1138), **18**, 246-247; raises insurrection against Stephen (1139), **18**, 248.

**Niger**, Caius Pescennius (d. 194 A.D.), Roman commander and governor; character and early career, **6**, 384; governor of Syria, **2**, 303; **6**, 384; troops of, destroy Tyre, **2**, 250, 303; conflict of, with Septimius Severus, for throne, **2**, 303; **6**, 384-387; defeated at Issus, **2**, 303; **6**, 386; slain, **2**, 303; **6**, 387.

**Niger**, Quintus Cæcilius, a Sicilian; quæstor under Verres, **5**, 463; Verres attempts to secure appointment of, as prosecutor, in place of Cicero (70 B.C.), **5**, 463.

**Nika**, watchword in, and name given to, seditious rising against Justinian (532 A.D.), **7**, 71-73.

**Nikayas**, collection of Buddhist sacred writings, **2**, 542.

**Nikolsburg**, town in Moravia, near Vienna; Prussia and Austria draw up preliminary treaty of peace at (1866), **15**, 29.

**Nikopoli**, see Nicopoli.

**Nile**, river in Africa; valley of, **1**, 57, 81-82, 274; origin of name, **1**, 84; floods, **1**, 90, 215; legends, **1**, 92; upper, **1**, 141; canal, **1**, 186, 194; ceremony at the "Bottle," **1**, 235; Diodorus, Herodotus on, **1**, 268-269, 273-278; possible origin of Semites in valley of, **2**, 30, 31; canals of, cleared by Cæsar, **6**, 46; extreme rises of, **6**, 46; exploration of, at time of Nero, **6**, 214; rise of, destroys crusaders' camp (1220), **8**, 428; irrigation, **21**, 674.

**Nile**, Battle of the (Abukir Bay); French fleet destroyed by Nelson at (1798), **12**, 465, 466; **21**, 459; **24**, 448.

**Nileus**, fabled Egyptian king, **1**, 283.

**Nilometer**, instrument at Elephantine, for measuring height of river Nile; ancient records of, **6**, 46.

**Nilson**, Magnus, Swedish miner; instigates insurrection against Gustavus Vasa (1533), **16**, 288.

**Nimaquiché**, traditional king of the Tultecas; leads his tribe out of Mexico, **23**, 644.

**Nimeguen** (Nimwegen), city in Holland; surrendered to French (1794), **14**, 17; conduct of English troops during retreat from, **14**, 17.

**Nimeguen**, Congress of (1676); conference preliminary to Peace of Nimeguen, **11**, 587; **13**, 639; **20**, 282.

**Nimeguen**, Peace of (1678-1679); series of treaties between France and Holland,

**11**, 589; **13**, 640; France and Spain, **10**, 274; **11**, 589; **13**, 640; France and the Empire, **11**, 590; effect of, on Great Elector, **15**, 142; effect of, on Messina, **9**, 491.

**Nimrod** (Naromath) (ca. 775 B.C.), king of Hermopolis; contemporary of Ethiopian king Piankhi, **1**, 174; surrenders to Ethiopians (ca. 775 B.C.), **1**, 175.

**Nimrud**, capital of Assyria, see **Caian**.

**Nimwegen**, see **Nimeguen**.

**Nina**, early Babylonian god; temple erected to, at Lagast, **1**, 350.

**Niña**, one of the ships of Columbus (1492), commanded by Vicente Yanez Pinzon; voyage of, **22**, 428.

**Nineveh** (Ninua), capital of Assyria for some time; origin, **1**, 318; becomes royal residence of Ashur-bel-Kala, **1**, 371; embellished by Assyrian kings, **1**, 373, 382; destroyed by Medes (ca. 607 B.C.), **1**, 444-445; **2**, 575-576, 582; ruins of, **1**, 371, 372, 384, 385; **2**, 632-633; Hebrew prophecy against, **2**, 585; battle of (627 A.D.), **2**, 376.

**Ningirsu**, tutelary deity of Girsu-Shirpula (4500-4200 B.C.); influence in history of Shirpula, **1**, 352-356.

**Ninib**, Assyrian god; identified with Adar and Mahran, **1**, 316; protects Asshur-nazirpal (876 B.C.), **1**, 386.

**Ninib-apal-esharra**, king of Assyria 1240-1235 B.C.; defeated by Babylonians, **1**, 376.

**Ninkharsag**, early Babylonian god; sanctuaries erected to (ca. 4200 B.C.), **1**, 355.

**Ninnius**, Lucius, Roman tribune 58 B.C.; aids Cicero, **5**, 504, 506.

**Niño**, Andres (b. ca. 1475), Spanish navigator; discovers Nicaragua (1522), **23**, 639-640.

**Niño**, Pedro Alonso (ca. 1455-ca. 1505), Spanish navigator; voyage of, to Paria (1499), **22**, 467.

**Ninua**, see **Nineveh**.

**Ninus**, mythical king of Assyria; founder of Nineveh, **1**, 555, 580; classical account of, **1**, 580-584; invades Babylonia, **1**, 580; marries Semiramis, **1**, 581; invades Bactria, **1**, 582-584; burial, **1**, 580; not mentioned on tablets, **1**, 367; traditional founder of Lydian dynasty, **2**, 429, 447; allied with Armenia, **2**, 420; ends tribute to Scythia, **2**, 439.

**Niobe**, Greek goddess; statue of, at Mount Sipylus, identified with Cybele, **2**, 422-423, 424.

**Nipmuc**, general name for Indian tribes of Massachusetts; in King Philip's War, **23**, 147-148.

**Nippon**, one of the islands of Japan, **24**, 591.

**Nippur**, early Babylonian city; antiquity of, **1**, 338, 351, 626; home of god Bel, **1**, 342; excavation of, **1**, 349, 611.

**Nish** or **Nissa**, city of Servia; sieges of (1689), **24**, 395; (1690), **24**, 399.

**Nishapur**, city in Khorasan, Persia; foundation of, **8**, 80.

**Nissa**, see **Nish**.



- staufen in Italy, **9**, 82-83; driven out of Île-de-France, **11**, 16; allies of France against England, **11**, 104; invade Friesland, **13**, 287; growth of influence in England under Edward the Confessor, **18**, 131; incur enmity of the English, **18**, 132; characteristics of, **21**, 67-68; see also Norman Conquest.
- Norodom, king of Cambodia; accession (1860), **24**, 520.
- Norris, Henry (d. 1536), English courtier; trial in connection with Anne Boleyn, **19**, 166, 167.
- Norris, Sir Henry (1525?-1601), English courtier and diplomat, son of the preceding; warns Elizabeth against Mary, **19**, 311; intrigues with Huguenots (1568), **19**, 335, 337.
- Norris, Sir John (1547-1597), English soldier, favourite of Queen Elizabeth; assists Dutch in war against Spain, **13**, 517, 523; **19**, 410; president of Munster, **21**, 411; prosecutes war in Ireland, **21**, 414; **19**, 423; death, **19**, 423.
- Norris, Sir John (1689-1749), English naval officer; in war of allies against Peter the Great, **17**, 303.
- North, Francis (1637-1685), Baron Guilford, English statesman, keeper of the great seal; character, **20**, 307.
- North, Frederick, Lord North (1732-1792), 2nd earl of Guilford, English politician; chancellor of exchequer, **20**, 611; at head of the treasury, **20**, 615; recommends lightening of taxation of American colonies, **20**, 616; proposes measures for coercion of American colonists, **20**, 621; fall of administration, **20**, 638; in coalition ministry of 1783, **20**, 641; dismissal from office, **20**, 643.
- Northallerton (Battle of the Standard), battle of (1138), **18**, 243-245.
- Northampton, Henry Howard, Earl of (ca. 1539-1614), English politician; efforts of, towards accession of James I, **19**, 428; as minister of James I, **19**, 483.
- Northampton, town in England; battle of (1460), **18**, 575.
- Northampton, Assize of, see Assize of Northampton.
- Northampton, Treaty of (1328), **21**, 116.
- North Babylonia, see Agade.
- Northbrook, Baron, see Baring, Francis Thornhill.
- Northbrook, Thomas George Baring, 1st Earl of (1826-1905), English politician; viceroy of India (1872-1876), **22**, 205; sent to Egypt to examine financial situation, **24**, 462.
- North Carolina, a state of the United States; settlement of colony in (1630), **23**, 48; Cary's rebellion in (1710), **23**, 194; refuses obedience to parliament (1770), **23**, 236; ratifies United States Constitution (1789), **23**, 296; secedes (1861), **23**, 410; readmitted to Union (1868), **23**, 464.
- Northcote, Lord, British statesman; governor-general of Australia (1904), **21**, 672.
- Northcote, Sir Stafford Henry (1818-1887), 1st earl of Iddesleigh, English statesman; death, **21**, 648.
- North Dakota, a state of the United States; admitted to Union (1889), **23**, 483.
- Northern War (1700-1721), **16**, 371-398; **17**, 265-304.
- North Foreland, naval battle of (1666), **13**, 629; **20**, 247-248; see also Downs.
- North German Confederation, union of German states; birth of (1867), **15**, 498.
- Northmen, early Scandinavians; ravages of, in France, **7**, 575, 583; **9**, 65; **11**, 1-3, 8; devastations of, in Germany, **7**, 585-590; come to England, **18**, 660; origin and customs of, **18**, 67; continue invasions of England, **18**, 69; defeat Northumbrians and spread over England, **18**, 72; defeated at Æscesdune (871 A.D.), **18**, 73; invasions of, into Scotland, **21**, 13; invade Ireland, **21**, 345; see also Danes.
- Northumberland, Dukes and Earls of, see Dudley, Mowbray, Nevil, Percy.
- Northumbria, Kingdom of, a kingdom of Anglo-Saxon Britain; defeat of Scots, **18**, 46; supremacy of, **18**, 48-49; defeats Mercia (655 A.D.), **18**, 53; decline, **18**, 54; defeated by Picts (685 A.D.), **18**, 56; literature in, **18**, 165-167.
- North Virginia Company, see Plymouth Company.
- Northwest Boundary Dispute (Oregon Boundary) between United States and Great Britain, **23**, 371.
- Northwest Company ("Nor'westers"), a company for trading in the Canadian Northwest; organisation of (1787), **22**, 342; hostility to Hudson's Bay Company, **22**, 343; union with Hudson's Bay Company (1821), **22**, 343.
- Northwest Passage, a passage from the Atlantic to the Pacific through or to the north of the American continent; search for: Sebastian Cabot (1517?), **22**, 456; Frobisher (1576-1578), **19**, 457; **22**, 493; Davis (1585-1587), **19**, 457; Barentz (1595-1596), **13**, 548-549; Hudson (1609), **22**, 498-499.
- Northwest Territory, in American history that part of the United States north of the Ohio River, east of the Mississippi, and west of Pennsylvania; organisation (prohibition of slavery) (1787), **23**, 289; district of Indiana organised (1800), **23**, 316; Michigan territory organised (1805), **23**, 319; Illinois territory organised (1809), **23**, 319.
- Norumbega, name given by early explorers to an indefinite region on the Atlantic coast of North America, **22**, 533 note.
- Norway, main treatment see History of Scandinavia, volume **16**; legendary history, **16**, 1-32; age of the Vikings (-1050), **16**, 49-101; to the Union of Kalmar (1050-1397), **16**, 102-120; Union of Kalmar (1397), **16**, 204; aftermath of Union (1397-1559), **16**, 205-270; in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries (1559-1677), **16**, 345-369; in the eigh-

**Numitoria**, Roman matron, sister of Publius Numitorius, mother of Virginia (449 B.C.), **5**, 133-134, 136-137.  
**Numitorius**, Publius (449 B.C.), uncle to Virginia, **5**, 133-135, 137-138.  
**Nuncomar**, see Nandkumar.  
**Núñez, Rafael** (1825-1891), Colombian statesman; president of Colombia 1880-1882, 1884-1894, **23**, 603.  
**Nuños, Ægidius**, see Clement VIII, antipope.  
**Nur ad-Din** or **Noureddin** (ca. 1116-1173), sultan of Syria 1145-1173; invades Palestine, **8**, 228; reign of, **8**, 365; sends aid to Egypt against Christians, **8**, 369; death, **8**, 369.  
**Nuremberg**, a city of Bavaria, Germany; diets of (1323), **14**, 172; (1357), **11**, 133; (1522), **14**, 259; (1524), **14**, 259; at height of prosperity, **14**, 277; sieges of (1632), **14**, 355-366; (1795), **15**, 281.  
**Nuremberg, Peace of** (1532), a religious truce

between Charles V and the Protestants, **14**, 271.  
**Nushirvan**, see Chosroes, I.  
**Nusk** (Nusku), Phœnician divinity, **1**, 313.  
**Nyborg**, a seaport of Denmark; Swedes defeated near (1659), **15**, 139.  
**Nymphenburg**, Alliance of (1741), **15**, 168.  
**Nymphidius**, Sabinus, Roman prefect 68 A.D.; leads revolt against Nero, **6**, 222; absolute ruler, **6**, 225; death, **6**, 225.  
**Nymphius**, Samnite leader; betrays Neapolis to Romans (323 B.C.), **5**, 186.  
**Nymphodorus**, native of Abdera; makes alliance with Athens (431 B.C.), **3**, 534.  
**Nyon**, town in Switzerland on the lake of Geneva; Cæsar builds fortress at, **16**, 531; Roman colony founded at, **16**, 531.  
**Nysæus**, tyrant of Syracuse 352 B.C., nephew of Dion, **4**, 206.  
**Nystad, Peace of** (1721), a peace between Russia and Sweden, **16**, 397-398; **17**, 304.

- Oddo Arrighi**, head of Fifanti family in Florence; feud with Buondelmonte (1215) **9**, 88-89.
- Odenathus (Odhenat)** of Palmyra, Roman general; associate in empire with Gallienus (264 A.D.), **6**, 418-419; defeats Persians, **8**, 79; death, **6**, 422.
- Odin (Anglo-Saxon Woden)**, in Scandinavian mythology, chief of the gods; leads Goths to Sweden, **16**, 1-4; hero of Asgard, **16**, 13-17; in history, **16**, 17-22; worship, **16**, 27-29; said to have introduced runic alphabet into Scandinavia, **16**, 131.
- Odinkar, Hvide**, preacher of Christianity in Denmark (974 A.D.), **16**, 45.
- Odo (d. 958 A.D.)**, archbishop of Canterbury; revolts in Northumbria, **18**, 106.
- Odo**, count of Paris, see Eudes.
- Odo (d. ca. 1097)**, Norman prelate, bishop of Bayeux, earl of Kent and Hereford; at Hastings, **18**, 153; regent in England, **18**, 174; as a warrior, **18**, 189, 193, 194, 213; pardoned by William I, **18**, 199.
- Odo de St. Amand**, grand master of the Templars; falls in battle with Saladin (1178), **8**, 371.
- Odoacer (Odoacar, Ottokar)** (ca. 434-493 A.D.), Italian chieftain; conquers Rome, **6**, 616-618; **13**, 276; rule in Italy, **7**, 377-385; Theodoric defeats, **7**, 384; renounces Roman provinces in Spain, **10**, 18.
- Odomantes**, a Thracian people, **3**, 112.
- O'Donnell**, an Irish clan, **21**, 342.
- O'Donnell, Henry Joseph**, (1769-1834) count of Abisbal, Spanish soldier of Irish extraction; arrests conspirators against Ferdinand VII (1819), **10**, 383; negotiations with French and flight from Madrid (1823), **10**, 391.
- O'Donnell, Hugh Roe** (1571?-1602), Irish soldier; at battle of Yellow Ford (1598), **21**, 415; victorious at Ballaghboy, **21**, 417; death, **21**, 417.
- O'Donnell, John**, Irish radical; expelled from parliament (1902), **21**, 660.
- O'Donnell, Count Joseph**, Austrian finance minister (1810), **14**, 565, 566.
- O'Donnell, Leopoldo** (1809-1867), duke of Tetuan, Spanish soldier, son of H. J. O'Donnell; defeats Moroccans at Tetuan (1860), **24**, 473; attitude toward Isabella's ministers, **10**, 401.
- O'Donnell, Rory or Roderick** (1575-1608), created earl of Tyrconnel (1603), Irish patriot; flees to Rome, **21**, 418.
- O'Donoju, Don Juan** (1755-1821), Spanish diplomatist; viceroy of Vera Cruz, **23**, 623.
- O'Donovan Rossa**, see Rossa.
- Odoric, Saint** (ca. 1286-1331), Franciscan friar; in Tibet, fourteenth century, **24**, 504.
- Odoacar**, see Odoacer.
- Odrysiens**, ancient people of Thrace; origin, **3**, 112; alliance with Athens, **4**, 120; Philip destroys kingdom, **4**, 237; in Alexander's army, **4**, 277, 280; relations with Macedonia, **4**, 428, 441.
- Odsra ben Abdallah**, viceroy of Spain (722 A.D.), **8**, 198.
- Odyck**, Dutch plenipotentiary at Nimeguen (1678), **11**, 589.
- Odysseus**, Greek name for Ulysses, *q. v.*
- Odyssey**, Greek epic poem, celebrating Odysseus, ascribed to Homer; revised by commission of Pisistratus, **3**, 228; authorship, **3**, 76-77; **4**, 587; Thracian influence on, **4**, 17.
- Æcolampadius (Hausschein)** (1482-1531), German reformer at conference of Marburg, **14**, 267.
- Oeder, George L.** (1728-1791), German naturalist; lays out botanical garden near Copenhagen, **16**, 413; reform of public finances, **16**, 417.
- Ædipus**, legendary king of Thebes; celebrated in drama of Sophocles, **3**, 503.
- Æneis**, Attic tribe, **3**, 238, 274, 427.
- Ænomaus**, Greek gladiator; joins Spartacus (73 B.C.), **5**, 459.
- Ænophyta**, town in Boeotia; battle (456 B.C.), **3**, 428, 433.
- Ænotri**, Greek tribe; origin, **3**, 111.
- Æobazus**, Persian officer; in Thrace (479 B.C.), **3**, 378.
- Ætæans (Enianians)**, Greek tribe, **3**, 168.
- Ætosyrus**, Scythian deity; identified with Apollo, **2**, 406.
- Ofella, Lucretius** (d. 79 B.C.), Roman soldier, lieutenant of Sulla, **5**, 436, 446.
- Offa**, Anglo-Saxon king of Mercia 757-794 A.D.; reign, **18**, 59-61; establishes tax of "St. Peter's penny," **8**, 525.
- Offaly**, district in Ireland; English colonise (ca. 1550), **21**, 405.
- Og**, king of Bashan or Rephaim; conquered by Israelites, **2**, 67.
- Ogam**, early Celtic alphabet: in Irish mythology an invention of the god Ogham, **21**, 333.
- Ogdai** (d. 1241), khan of Mongols 1229-1241; reign, **24**, 285-288; war against Baghdad, **8**, 231.
- Oghuz**, tribe of Turks from which Ottomans are descended, **24**, 310.
- Ogier, Robert**, French martyr; victim of inquisition (1556), **13**, 393.
- Ogier le Danois**, see Holger Danske.
- Ogle, William**, guard of Edward II of England, **18**, 446.
- Oglethorpe, Sir James Edward** (1696-1785), English soldier and colonist; granted charter for colonisation of Georgia (1732), **23**, 61; founds settlement at Savannah (1733), **23**, 61; trouble of, with Spaniards, **23**, 62; besieges St. Augustine, **23**, 63; prevents Spanish attack on Georgia (1742), **23**, 63; returns to England, **23**, 64; later career and death of, **23**, 64.
- Ogul-Gaimish** (d. 1252), wife of Guyuk, Mongol khan, **24**, 289.
- Ogyges**, legendary king of Achaia, **3**, 182.
- O'Hara, Charles** (1740?-1802), English soldier in French war; taken prisoner by Napoleon (1793), **12**, 373.
- O'Higgins, Bernardo** (1776-1842), Chilean

**Oleg** (d. 977 A.D.), prince of the Drevlians; at war with Iaropolk, 17, 102.

**Olga**, Saint, regent of Russia 945-964; regency, 7, 237; 17, 99-101; accepts Christianity, 17, 99; visits Constantinople and is baptised, 7, 237; 17, 100; canonised, 17, 99.

**Olgerd** (fourteenth century), Lithuanian conqueror; extends Lithuanian power, 17, 151, 157.

**Olgiato**, Girolamo (fifteenth century), Italian nobleman; in conspiracy to assassinate Sforza, duke of Milan (1476), 9, 260, 364.

**Oliaros** or **Antiparos**, an island of the Cyclades; Phoenicians found colony at, 2, 274.

**Olinda**, Marquis of, see **Aranjo Lima**.

**Oliphant**, Sir William (d. 1329), Scottish patriot; defends Stirling Castle (1303-1304), 18, 421; 21, 79.

**Oliva**, town in West Prussia; Treaty of (1660), 16, 341; 24, 55.

**Olivarez**, Gasparo de Guzman, Count (1587-1645), Spanish statesman; becomes prime minister of Philip IV, 10, 266; treats with Richelieu for union of France and Spain against England, 19, 546; in conspiracy with Cinq-Mars, 10, 266; 11, 479; fall of, 10, 270-271.

**Olivenza**, town in Portugal; João of Portugal cedes to Spain, 10, 537.

**Oliver**, Andrew (1706-1774), American colonial official; house of, attacked by Stamp Act mob (1765), 23, 232; resigns office of Stamp agent, 23, 232.

**Ollivier**, Emile (1825-), French statesman; début as political orator, 13, 134; member of bench of "Five," 13, 135; ministry of, 13, 144-146; issues official memorial (1870), 15, 518.

**Olmütz** or **Olomouc**, city of Moravia; besieged by Frederick the Great, 15, 204; conference of (1850), 15, 10.

**Olney**, Richard (1835-), American lawyer and statesman; secretary of state under Cleveland (1895-1897), 23, 26; action in Venezuela boundary dispute (1895), 23, 599.

**Olpæ**, Greek town; battle of (426 B.C.), 3, 576.

**Olympia**, valley in Elis, containing sanctuary of Zeus; Pelops honoured at, 3, 107; as place of assembly for all Greece, 3, 174; temple at, 3, 479, 481; treasury at, 3, 184; statues, 3, 481, 484-488; 4, 66; treasures plundered, 4, 492; Mummius adorns temple, 4, 546; destroyed by Vandals, 4, 611; see also **Olympic Games**.

**Olympias**, wife of Philip II of Macedon and mother of Alexander the Great (d. 316 B.C.); Philip repudiates, 4, 251, 259; strife with Antipater, 4, 383, 433, 467; retirement in Epirus, 4, 434; intrigues of, 4, 475; allied with Eumenes, 4, 436, 478, 479; causes death of Arrhidæus, 4, 424, 440, 490; vengeance against supporters of Antipater, 4, 490; dominant in Macedonia, 4, 490; Cassander executes,

4, 441, 490; traditions concerning, 4, 219, 258, 259; character, 4, 219, 251, 263, 264, 345, 383, 424, 440.

**Olympiads**, origin of, 25, 667.

**Olympias** (third century B.C.), 4, 462.

**Olympic Games**, greatest ancient Greek festival; Lycurgus regulates, 3, 130, 137; quarrel concerning, 3, 150; Cylon visitor at, 3, 165; Myron contends in, 3, 184; origin and character, 3, 172-174; in honour of Hera, 3, 182; Orsippus contends in, 3, 185; Miltiades' success in, 3, 270; Peloponnesians celebrate, 3, 321, 337; Alcibiades competes at, 3, 585; 4, 31; Lacedæmonians excluded from, 3, 588; Arcadians claim jurisdiction of, 4, 189; influence of, on Greek life, 4, 591; ended, 4, 611.

**Olympieum**, temple at Athens, 3, 230.

**Olympiodorus**, Athenian captain (fifth century B.C.), 3, 360.

**Olympiodorus**, Athenian general; expels Macedonians (ca. 288 B.C.), 4, 504.

**Olympius**, Roman senator (408 A.D.); supersedes Honorius, 6, 549; administration of, 6, 555.

**Olynthiacs**, a series of orations delivered by Demosthenes, 4, 229.

**Olynthian War**, between Sparta and the Olyntho-Chalcidean league (383-379 B.C.), 4, 129-132.

**Olyntho-Chalcidian League**, league of cities in the Chalcidian peninsula; growing power of, 4, 129; Sparta attacks, 4, 129, 130; destroys Spartan army, 4, 131; dissolved (379 B.C.), 4, 132.

**Olynthus**, city in Chalcidice; heads Olyntho-Chalcidian league, *q. v.*, 4, 129; surrenders to Spartans (380 B.C.), 4, 132; resists Philip II of Macedon, 4, 221; destroyed by Philip (347 B.C.), 4, 229, 230.

**O'Mahoney**, John, an Irish conspirator; organises Fenian Brotherhood (1860), 21, 448.

**Omar** (I) ibn al-Khattab, second caliph 634-644; caliphate, 8, 150-167; conversion to Islam, 8, 116; decides succession to caliphate in favour of Abu Bekr, 8, 145; conquest of Persia, 8, 13-15, 151-155; conquest of Syria, 8, 156-159; receives submission of Jerusalem in person, 8, 157; conquest of Egypt, 8, 160-162; burning of library of Alexandria, 8, 163, 164; death, 8, 165; character and public works, 8, 165, 167; mosque of, in Jerusalem, 8, 166; institutions of, 8, 15, 167.

**Omar** (II) ibn Abdul-Aziz, Omayyad caliph 717-720; as governor of Medina, 8, 184; as caliph, 8, 186.

**Omar** (ninth century), bandit chief in Spain; in service of Navarrese, 8, 205.

**Omar Khayyam**, Persian poet, who wrote during reign of Malik Shah, 24, 492.

**Omar Pacha** (fifteenth century), Turkish soldier; in war with Venice (1477), 24, 331.

**Omar Pasha** (1806-1871), Turkish soldier; invades Rumania, 24, 149; in Montenegro, 24, 210, 211.

B.C.), **4**, 223, 239; consulted by Philip, **4**, 259; consulted by Romans, **5**, 85.

**Oran**, city of Algeria; Spanish garrison established at, **8**, 250; trade of, assisted by Charles V, **9**, 324; Ferdinand V of Castile storms (1509), **10**, 192.

**Orange**, Prince of, see William the Silent, prince of Orange, and William III, king of England.

**Orange Free State**, see Orange River Colony.

**Orangemen**, Irish Protestants; origin of (1789), **21**, 437.

**Orange River Colony** (formerly Orange Free State, a republic of South Africa); main treatment, **22**, 276-282; supremacy of English crown established in (1848), **22**, 267; abandoned to Dutch Boers (1854), **22**, 267; constituted as a republic (1854), **22**, 268, 277; Pretorius and Kruger raid, **22**, 277; diamonds discovered in, **22**, 279; administration of Reitz in, **22**, 279; relations with Kruger, **22**, 280-281; breaks with Great Britain, **22**, 281; annexed to British crown (1900), **22**, 313; constitution (1907), **21**, 670.

**Oratory (Rhetoric):**

American: Henry Clay, **23**, 359, 379; Patrick Henry, **23**, 232; Charles Sumner, **23**, 396-397; Daniel Webster, **23**, 360, 380; Webster-Hayne debate, **23**, 356-358.

English: Edmund Burke, **20**, 624; Chatham (1778), **20**, 630-631; Pitt, **20**, 640.

French: greatness of, in seventeenth century, **11**, 641, 642.

Greek: rhetors and sophists, **3**, 459-461; dominates civic life, **3**, 492; funeral orations, **3**, 494; becomes a fine art, **4**, 599; Pericles, **3**, 519-520, 535-538; conventional, **4**, 600; political power of, **4**, 601-603; see also Demosthenes.

Roman: Caius Gracchus, **5**, 373; Cicero's speech for Cornelius, **5**, 477; Cicero's Catiline oration, **5**, 486; Cicero on Roman orators, **5**, 643; Caesar, **5**, 460.

**Orbilius**, Pupillus (113-12 B.C.), Horace attends school of, **5**, 650.

**Orcheni**, Chaldean astronomers, **1**, 480.

**Orchies**, town in France; ceded to France (ca. 1304), **11**, 77.

**Ord**, Edward Otho Cresap (1818-1883), American soldier; blocks Lee's retreat from Richmond (1865), **23**, 451.

**Ordaz**, Diego de (ca. 1480-1533), Spanish soldier; relations of, with Cortes, **23**, 510.

**Ordinance of 1784**, act providing for the temporary government of the Northwest Territory, passed by American congress, **23**, 288.

**Ordinance of 1787**, the instrument providing for the government of the Northwest Territory, passed by American Congress, **23**, 289.

**Ordinances of July**, acts proclaimed by Charles X of France, during Polignac ministry, in July, 1830, **13**, 44.

**Ordóñez**, José, Uruguayan statesman; elected president of Uruguay (1903), **23**, 619.

**Ordoño I** (d. 866 A.D.), king of Leon 850-866; reign of, **10**, 42.

**Ordoño II** (d. 923 A.D.), king of Leon 914-923 A.D.; reign of, **10**, 44.

**Ordoño III** (d. 955 A.D.), king of Leon 950-955 A.D.; reign of, **10**, 44-45.

**Ordoño IV**, king of Leon ca. 960 A.D.; usurps the throne, **10**, 45.

**Ore Thing**, Norwegian assembly; elects monarchs, **16**, 92.

**Oregon**, western state of United States; Captain Gray discovers Columbia River in (1792), **23**, 18; John Jacob Astor establishes trading post in (1810), **23**, 18; boundary of, in dispute between England and United States (1846), **23**, 371-372; admitted as state (1859), **23**, 405; election of 1876 in, **23**, 475.

**Oregon Boundary Dispute**, see Northwest Boundary Dispute.

**O'Reilly**, Andrew (1742-1832), Irish soldier in service of Austria; defeated at Montebello (1800), **12**, 501; at Marengo, **12**, 502-503.

**Orellana**, Francisco de (ca. 1489-1546), Spanish voyager; accompanies Pizarro, **23**, 553; discovers river Amazon, **23**, 554.

**Orestes** (fifteenth century B.C.), legendary Greek hero; takes refuge in Athens, **3**, 82; in Æschylus' tragedy *Eumenides*, **3**, 422.

**Orestes** (fifth century A.D.), Illyrian general; Attila's ambassador to Constantinople (448 A.D.), **7**, 57-59; regency over Italy (475-476 A.D.), **6**, 615; death (476 A.D.), **6**, 616.

**Orestes**, king of Macedonia; death (ca. 399 B.C.), **4**, 213.

**Orestes**, C. Aurelius, Roman envoy to Corinth (ca. 146 B.C.), **4**, 542; **5**, 315.

**Orestes**, L. Aurelius, Roman consul 126 B.C.; campaign in Sardinia, **5**, 372.

**Orford**, Earls of, see Walpole and Russell.

**Orgetorix**, Helvetian general; death (ca. 62 B.C.), **16**, 530.

**Oribe**, Manuel (1802-1857), Uruguayan soldier and statesman; elected president of Uruguay (1835), **23**, 618.

**Original Men**, see Delawares, Tribe of.

**Orik**, see Ourique.

**Oriskany**, battle of (1777), **23**, 264.

**Oritæ**, ancient tribe of India; conquered by Alexander (325 B.C.), **4**, 369, 381.

**Orithya**, legendary queen of the Amazons; war with Athenians, **2**, 440.

**Orkhan**, first sultan of Turkey 1326-1359; lays foundations of empire, **7**, 312; reign of, **24**, 314-318.

**Orléans**, town in France; pillaged by Northmen (ninth century), **11**, 3; siege of (1428-1429), **11**, 190 seq.; **18**, 550 seq.; stronghold of Huguenots (1563), **11**, 359.

**Orléans**, Anne Marie-Louise d', see Montpensier.

**Orléans**, Antoine Marie Philippe d', see Montpensier.



**Oroetes**, Persian ruler (sixth century B.C.); death (519 B.C.), **2**, 607; becomes satrap of Phrygia and Lydia, **2**, 651.

**Orontes**, governor of Sardis; rebels against Cyrus (ca. 404 B.C.), **4**, 50.

**Orontobates**, satrap of Caria; defends Harlicanassus (384 B.C.), **4**, 292-293, 297.

**O'Rourke**, Tigernan, Irish chieftain twelfth century; avenges capture of wife, **18**, 279; **21**, 357, 366; defeats Dermot (1166), **18**, 280-281; **21**, 369; attacks Dublin, **21**, 374; submits to Henry II (1171), **21**, 375.

**Orpheus**, legendary Greek poet and musician; visits Egypt, **1**, 238, 285; grave of, at Dion, **4**, 213, 273.

**Orpheus of Crotona**, Greek writer; edits Homer (ca. 535 B.C.), **3**, 228.

**Orsba**, town in Russia; battle (ca. 1515), **17**, 187.

**Orseolo**, Pietro II, doge of Venice 991-1008 A.D.; administration, **9**, 29-32.

**Orsini**, a noble Guelph family of Rome; elevation of Pope Nicholas III, **9**, 114; rule, **9**, 151; expelled by Rienzi, **9**, 214.

**Orsini**, Bertoldo (d. 1353), Roman senator; appointed vicar at Rome by Clement VI, **9**, 213; killed by Roman populace, **9**, 226.

**Orsini (Des Ursins)**, Princess Anna Maria (1643-1722); influence over Maria Louisa of Spain, **10**, 282; cabals and subsequent disgrace, **10**, 292.

**Orsini**, Felice (1819-1858), Italian patriot; attempt on life of Napoleon III, **13**, 132-133; **9**, 603; **21**, 620.

**Orsini**, Giacinto, see Celestine III.

**Orsini**, Giovanni Gaetano, see Nicholas III.

**Orsini**, Niccolò, see Pitigliano.

**Orsova**, Old, town in Hungary; battle (1788), **17**, 405.

**Orthagoras** or **Andreas**, tyrant of Sicily; founds dynasty (665 B.C.), **3**, 184.

**Orthodoxy**, Feast of, religious festival in the Eastern Church; established at Constantinople (842 A.D.), **7**, 210.

**Ortoadistes**, Armenian king; attacked by Mithridates (ca. middle of second century B.C.), **8**, 51.

**Orus**, Egyptian deity, **1**, 231, 284.

**Orxines**, satrap of Pasargada; executed by Alexander (325 B.C.), **4**, 372-373.

**Osborne**, Sir Thomas, see Danby, Earl of.

**Oscans** or **Opici**, tribe in Italy; position, **5**, 49; subjugated by Samnites (ca. 423 B.C.), **5**, 179; participate in Latin War (340 B.C.), **5**, 184; decrees issued in Oscan language, **5**, 412.

**Oscar I** (1799-1859), king of Norway and Sweden 1844-1859; proposes alliance to Frederick VII of Denmark, **16**, 446; introduces reforms, **16**, 478; reign and death, **16**, 479.

**Oscar II** (1829-), king of Norway and Sweden 1872-; accession, **16**, 482; reign, **16**, 482-493; celebrates jubilee (1897), **16**, 493.

**Osceola**, chief of Seminoles; leads revolt in Florida (1835), **23**, 361.

**Osgood**, Samuel (1748-1813) American statesman; appointed postmaster-general (1789), **23**, 300.

**Oshima**, Japanese soldier; victorious at Sung-hwan (1894), **24**, 576.

**Osiander**, Andreas (1498-1550), German theologian; at Conference of Marburg (1529), **14**, 267.

**Osiris**, Egyptian god; worship of, **1**, 229, 232, 234, 312; **2**, 206; legends of, **1**, 229, 230, 231, 280-286.

**Osius** (256-ca. 358 A.D.), bishop of Cordova; combats heresies, **10**, 14.

**Osman I** or **Othman** (d. 1326), founder of Ottoman empire; reign, **24**, 312-314; birth, **7**, 311; prophetic dream, **24**, 312-313; conquests, **7**, 319; **24**, 313; death, **24**, 313, 314; character, **24**, 314.

**Osman II** (d. 1622), sultan of Turkey 1618-1622; reign, **24**, 374, 375.

**Osman III**, sultan of Turkey 1754-1757; reign, **24**, 412.

**Osman Digna** (ca. 1836-), general of the Mahdi in Sudan; wars with Egyptians and English, **21**, 646; **24**, 461.

**Osman Pacha** (d. 1584), Turkish soldier; in Persian war, **24**, 371, 372.

**Osman Pacha (Topal Osman)** (d. 1733), Turkish soldier; in war with Persians, **24**, 408.

**Osman Pacha** (ca. 1835-1900), Turkish soldier; defends Plevna, **17**, 603.

**Osman Yegen** (seventeenth century), Turkish general; retreats from Belgrade (1688), **24**, 395.

**Osmanli**, a Turk subject of the sultan of Turkey; see Turkey.

**Osnabrück**, city in Germany; plenipotentiaries assembled at (1643-1648), **14**, 382; peace concluded with Sweden (1648), **14**, 383.

**Ospak** (eleventh century), Norse viking; allies himself with Brian Boruma, **21**, 353.

**Osroes**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces (XXV).

**Ossory**, Earl of, see Butler, Piers.

**Osten**, Prokesch von, see Prokesch-Osten.

**Osten-Sacken**, Dmitri, Count of (1790-1881), Russian general; at siege of Sebastopol, **17**, 584.

**Ostend**, city in Belgium; siege (1601-1604), **13**, 538-539; captured by French (1745), **12**, 42; (1794), **12**, 380.

**Ostend Manifesto**, a declaration drawn up at Ostend and intended to settle the Cuban question (1854), **23**, 393.

**Ostermann**, Count Andrei Ivanovitch (1686-1747), Russian diplomat; vice-chancellor to Catharine I, **17**, 328; appointed member of regency for Peter II, **17**, 328; tutor of Peter II, **17**, 328; made head of cabinet (1730), **17**, 333; policy and intrigues under regency of Anna Leopoldovna, **17**, 345-346; imprisoned, **17**, 349; banished, **17**, 351.

**Ostermann-Tolstoy**, Alexander Ivanovitch (1770-1857), Russian soldier; at battle of Kulm (1813), **14**, 575.

- Otto**, "With the Arrow" (d. 1309), knight and minnesinger, **14**, 168.
- Ottocar II**, king of Bohemia 1253-1278; competes for imperial crown, **14**, 150; makes peace with Rudolf, **14**, 153; renews wars with Rudolf, **14**, 154; slain at battle of Marshfeld, **14**, 155.
- Ottocar**, see **Odoacer**.
- Ottoman Empire**, see **Turkey**.
- Oubril d'**, Russian envoy to Paris; concludes treaty with French plenipotentiary (1806), **17**, 451.
- Oudenarde**, a town in East Flanders, Belgium; besieged by Farnese (1592), **13**, 495; besieged by prince of Orange (1674), **11**, 584; victory of Marlborough and Prince Eugene at (1708), **11**, 623; **14**, 414; **20**, 477; captured by the French (1745), **12**, 42.
- Oudh**, a province of British India; early history, **2**, 494, 499, 543; ceases to pay tribute to Delhi (1720), **22**, 39; buys Korah and Allahabad from Hastings, **22**, 85; Hastings' exactions in, **22**, 98; annexed to British dominions (1856), **22**, 161; Canning issues proclamation to people, **22**, 198; mutiny in, **22**, 20'.
- Oudinot**, Nicolas Charles, duke of Reggio (1767-1847), French soldier; at battle of Zurich, **12**, 476; at Friedland, **12**, 560; at passage of Beresina, **12**, 594.
- Oudinot**, Nicolas Charles Victor (1791-1863), French soldier; captures Rome (1849), **9**, 597; **13**, 113.
- Ouriq**, town in Portugal; battle of (1139), **10**, 430.
- Outram**, Sir James (1803-1863), British soldier; success in Persian War, **21**, 618; reinforces Havelock at Cawnpore, **22**, 190; aids in the relief of Lucknow, **21**, 619; **22**, 191; remonstrates against Canning's proclamation, **22**, 199.
- Ouverture**, Toussaint l', see **Toussaint**.
- Ovando**, Nicolás de (ca. 1460-1518), Spanish governor of Haiti; refuses shelter to Columbus, **22**, 450; administration of, **22**, 535; murders Queen Anacaona, **22**, 538.
- Overbury**, Sir Thomas (1581-1613), English writer; murdered in Tower, **19**, 496.
- Ovid** (P. Ovidius Naso) (43 B.C.-17 or 18 A.D.), Roman poet; character of writings, **6**, 104; exiled to banks of Danube, **6**, 462; **24**, 126.
- Owen**, Sir John (1600-1666), royalist leader; saved by Hutchinson (1649), **20**, 92.
- Oxathres** (d. 324 B.C.), a Persian; Alexander kills, **4**, 376.
- Oxenstierna** (Oxenstjerna, Oxenstiern), Count Axel (1583-1654), Swedish statesman; made chancellor (1611), **16**, 311, 322; promotes settlement in America, **23**, 9; made regent, **16**, 329; remonstrates with Christina, **16**, 330; unites Protestant states in Treaty of Heilbronn (1633), **14**, 362; cedes fortress of Philippsburg to France, **11**, 468; makes treaty with imperials (1638), **14**, 374; sends army against Denmark, **16**, 359.
- Oxenstierna** (fifteenth century), Swedish archbishop; animosity against Charles Knutsson, **16**, 211, 213; rules Sweden, **16**, 214-215; resignation and death, **16**, 215.
- Oxford**, town in England; siege of (1141), **18**, 252; "Mad Parliament" held at (1258), **18**, 376-378; parliament of (1681), **20**, 299-300.
- Oxford**, Earls of, see **Harley** and **Vere**.
- Oxford**, Provisions of, set of articles passed in England by "Mad Parliament" (1258), **18**, 378.
- Oxford**, University of, in England; burns political works of Buchanan, Milton, and Baxter (1683), **20**, 305; James II attacks (1687), **20**, 388.
- Oxus**, ancient name for Amu Daria or Zihun, river of Central Asia; becomes boundary between Turkish and Arab territory, **8**, 155.
- Oxyartes** (d. ca. 311 B.C.), Bactrian chief; father-in-law of Alexander, **4**, 351; becomes satrap of Paropamisus, **4**, 366.
- Oxydracæ** (Sudracæ), Hindu nation subdued by Alexander (326 B.C.), **4**, 362-366.
- Oxylus** (tenth century B.C.), mythical king of Elis; made guardian of Olympus, **3**, 172; worshipped as a hero, **3**, 100; ancestor of Ætolians, **3**, 121, 122, 182.
- Oyama**, Marshal, Japanese soldier; at battle of Liau-yang (1904), **17**, 624; **24**, 659; at Shakhe River, **17**, 624; at Mukden, **24**, 661.
- Ozines** (d. 325 B.C.), Persian nobleman; executed by Craterus, **4**, 369, 371.
- Ozolian Locrians**, Greek tribe; lose Naupactus to Athenians (457 B.C.).

Paris; sacked by the populace of Paris (1848), **13**, 89.

**Palatinate**, a former German state; conquered by Spain (1621), **10**, 262; policy, **14**, 322-323; designs of Louis XIV of France on, **14**, 399; relations with James I of England, **19**, 504; rebellion in (1849), **15**, 456.

**Paleography**, see Writing and Inscriptions.

**Palermo**, city in Sicily; Hasdrubal besieges, **5**, 227; Normans besiege, **9**, 73; "Sicilian Vespers" at (1282), **9**, 113; Pedro III of Aragon crowned king of Sicily at, **9**, 113; **10**, 96; culture of, in twelfth century, **9**, 182; insurrection at, led by Guiseppe d'Alessi, **9**, 490; French defeat Dutch and Spanish off (1676), **9**, 491; **11**, 585; Philip V of Spain subdues (1718), **10**, 293; rises against Ferdinand II (1848), **9**, 592; Garibaldi takes (1860), **9**, 608.

**Palestine** ("Land of the Philistines") or Canaan, country in southern Syria; Assyrian invasion, **1**, 404; geography, **2**, 45-48; traditional Israelite invasion, **2**, 7-8, 66-71; extent of David's kingdom, **2**, 281; the two kingdoms of Judah and Israel, **2**, 106-107; Persian satrapy, **2**, 249; Greek kingdom of Syria, **2**, 135, 138, 146; Roman province of Judea, **2**, 165; Roman province extended, **2**, 172; Scythian invasion, **2**, 286; invaded by Tachus, king of Egypt, **2**, 292; desolated by the Romans (70 A.D.), **2**, 200; crusaders in, **2**, 304-306, 377; **8**, 328 seq., 351, 364, 383, 426, 448; use of silver and gold, **2**, 342; slavery, **2**, 343; total loss of Holy Land to Christians (ca. 1300), **8**, 454 seq.; subjugated by Selim I (1516), **24**, 339; see also Israel, Jews, Crusades.

**Pali**, ancient language of India; MS. extant, **2**, 542-543.

**Palikao**, Count of, see Cousin-Montauban, Antoine.

**Palikao**, town in China; battle of (1860), **13**, 138.

**Palladius** (ca. 367-ca. 431 A.D.), bishop of Helenopolis; missionary to Ireland, **21**, 338.

**Palladius**, Petrus, bishop of Zealand; presides at first Synod of Copenhagen (1537), **16**, 264.

**Pallas**, see Minerva.

**Pallas** (d. 63 A.D.), Roman freedman; favourite of Claudius, **6**, 168, 172, 176; saves Felix, governor of Judea, **2**, 174; Agrippina conspires with, **6**, 177, 184.

**Pallas**, mythical Greek prince, **3**, 157, 159.

**Pallavicini della Priola**, Emilio, Marquis of (1823-), Italian soldier; captures Garibaldi at Aspromonte, **9**, 613.

**Palm**, Johann Philip (1766-1806), bookseller of Nuremberg; shot by Napoleon's order, **14**, 539.

**Palm**, Ulrich von, German courtier; in conspiracy against King Albert I (1308), **14**, 163.

**Palma**, Cornelius, Roman governor of Syria (106 A.D.); conquers Arabia, **6**, 274.

**Palmary Synod**, Church convention at Rome in pontificate of Symmachus, **8**, 528.

**Palmella**, town in Portugal; battle of (1165), **10**, 431.

**Palmer**, Barbara, see Villiers.

**Palmer**, Roger, earl of Castlemain (1634-1705), English diplomatist; created earl, **20**, 243; minister to court of Rome, **20**, 386.

**Palmerston**, Henry John Temple, Viscount (1784-1865), British statesman; foreign secretary under Grey, **21**, 549; foreign secretary under Lord Russell, **21**, 606; removed from office, **21**, 607; home secretary in Aberdeen ministry, **21**, 614; prime minister (1855), **21**, 616; urges pursuance of war with Russia, **17**, 584; defeat and reinstatement (1857), **21**, 619-621; prime minister (1859), **21**, 623; relations with Gladstone, **21**, 625; attitude on the Schleswig-Holstein question, **21**, 628-630; death, **21**, 632.

**Palmyra** (Tadmor), ancient city in Syrian desert; under Odenathus and Zenobia, **6**, 418, 422-426.

**Palnatoke**, Danish chief; kills Harold Bluetooth (991 A.D.), **16**, 45.

**Palo Alto**, town in Texas, United States; battle of (1846), **23**, 372.

**Palus**, mythical ancestor of Palians, **2**, 444.

**Pambœotia**, ancient Bœotian festival, **3**, 187.

**Pammenes**, Theban captain; sent to Megalopolis (370 B.C.), **4**, 170.

**Pamphilus** (ca. 350 B.C.), Greek artist of Amphipolis, **3**, 491.

**Pamphylia**, ancient country in southern Asia Minor; main treatment, **2**, 386; revolts against Persia, **2**, 292; Croesus conquers, **2**, 449; Dorians in, **3**, 116, 120.

**Pamplona**, the capital of Spanish Navarre; siege of (1813), **10**, 369.

**Pan**, Greek god; worship in Athens, **3**, 271, 277; Egyptian worship, **1**, 224, 279, 282.

**Panætius** (180-111 B.C.), Greek stoic philosopher; teacher of Posidonius, **4**, 608.

**Panama**, Central American State, comprising the Isthmus of Panama; crossed by Balboa (1513), **10**, 205; Spanish settlement on, **23**, 507; independent (1859-1861), **23**, 602; re-united to Colombia, **23**, 602-603; declared independent (1903), **23**, 603; canal negotiations with United States, **23**, 491, 604 seq.

**Panama Canal**, history of, **23**, 604-605.

**Pan-American Congress**, a representative convention to consult about matters of common American interest, held at Washington (1889-1890), **23**, 483; repudiated by Chili, **23**, 611.

**Pan-American Exposition**, held at Buffalo, United States (1901), **23**, 491.

**Panasagorus**, legendary Scythian prince, **2**, 410.

**Panathenæa**, Athenian religious feast, **4**, 229, 495.

**Panciatichi**, Ghibelline family of Pistoia; feud with Cancellieri (1300), **9**, 119.

Papirius Cursor, see Cursor, Papirius.

Papius, Caius, Roman tribune of the plebs 65 B.C.; senate attacks Cæsar and Crassus through author of Lex Papia, 5, 479.

Pappenheim, Gottfried Heinrich, Count of, "Jack o' Scars" (1594-1632), German soldier; ancestry and character, 14, 335; subdues peasant revolt, 14, 335; at siege of Magdeburg, 14, 348-351; intrepidity at Lützen, 14, 357, 360; death, 14, 361.

Papus, Lucius Æmilius, Roman consul 225 B.C.; defeats Gauls at Telamon, 5, 236.

Papyri; Turin papyrus, 1, 67, 74, 92, 98, 257; tale of *The Two Brothers*, 1, 73; Harris papyrus, 1, 74; Ebers papyrus, 1, 91; papyrus found at Saqqarah (1893), 1, 101; Prisse papyrus, 1, 101, 103, 258, 264, 265; Egyptian records, 1, 209, 251; description of manufacture and use, 1, 257-259; tale of *The Castaway*, 1, 259-262; papyrus bibliography, 1, 300; see also Archæology, Inscriptions.

Paqurakhubuni, country mentioned on Assyrian monuments, 1, 389.

Parætacene, Persian tribe; subdued by Alexander the Great, 4, 339.

Parabiago, town near Milan, Italy; battle of (1339), 9, 242.

Paraguay, South American republic; settlement, 23, 566-568; becomes independent of Spain and is ruled by Francia, 23, 596; history since 1840, 23, 620; relations with Bolivia, 23, 613; war with Brazil, 23, 660.

Paraguayan War, see Triple Alliance, War of the.

Paralatae or Scoloti, Scythian tribe; origin, 2, 404.

Paralus, Athenian galley, 3, 640.

Para'se or Bara'se, a country in Babylonia; subdued by Alusharshid, king of Kish (ca. 4200 B.C.), 1, 357.

Paravæi, Macedonian tribe; furnishes troops to Sparta, 3, 561.

Pardakowski, a town in Finland; reduced by Gustavus of Sweden, 17, 403.

Pardo, Manuel (1834-1878), president of Peru; administration, 23, 606.

Paré, Ambroise (1517-1590), French surgeon; saved from massacre of St. Bartholomew, 11, 374.

Parikanians, Persian tribe; home of, 2, 568; in army of Xerxes, 3, 303.

Parikshit, East Indian king (1200 B.C.); reign, 2, 476.

Paris, capital and chief city of France; at time of Julian, 6, 488; pillaged by Northmen, 11, 3; 13, 85; bishops hold council at (846), 11, 10; besieged by Otto II of Germany, 11, 19; affiliated with Hanseatic League, 11, 95; insurrections in, 11, 157-158, 168; free constitution restored by John the Fearless, 11, 166; massacre of Armagnacs in, 11, 175; besieged by Joan of Arc, 11, 203-204; under English domination, 11, 220; assaulted by Henry of Navarre, 11, 393; capitulates (1814), 10, 372; 12, 611;

15, 321; 17, 487; occupied by the allied armies, 13, 11; scene of Revolution of 1830, 13, 44; civil war breaks out in (1848), 13, 99; international congress meets at (1856), 13, 130; taken by the Germans (1871), 13, 163, 171, 176; death rate during siege of (1871), 12, 352; the commune of 1871 in, 13, 183.

Paris, Treaties of: (1763), 12, 79; 20, 600; 23, 223; (1814), 15, 322-323; (1815), 12, 643-644; (1849), 24, 150; (1856), 15, 14; 16, 479; 17, 636-640; 21, 617; 24, 201.

Paris, University of, development of, 11, 45; intervenes in war between d'Armagnac and John the Fearless, 11, 168; makes Alexander V pope, 11, 168; influence of, on French life, 11, 184; influence of, at Council of Constance, 11, 185-186; 14, 201; under foreign control, 11, 220.

Paris and Helen, story of, 3, 76, 79-80.

Paris Brothers, The four, French bankers under Louis XV; fraudulent practices of, 12, 11, 25.

Paris Wedding, see St. Bartholomew.

Parish, Sir Woodbine (1796-1882), British diplomat; signs treaty by which England acknowledged Argentine independence (1825), 23, 592.

Parkany, town in Hungary; battle of (1683), 14, 397; 24, 64, 390.

Parker, Alton Brooks (1852-), American jurist; Democratic nominee for president of United States (1904), 23, 493.

Parker, George, see Macclesfield.

Parker, Sir Hyde (1738-1807), English naval commander; in battle with Dutch fleet off Doggerbank (1781), 20, 637; at battle of Copenhagen (1801), 12, 512; 16, 421; at Boulogne, 12, 515; in war with Holland, 14, 12; commands expedition against Danes, 21, 461.

Parker, Matthew (1504-1575), archbishop of Canterbury; under Elizabeth, 19, 279; persecutes Puritans, 19, 345; death, 19, 451.

Parker, Sir Peter (1721-1811), English admiral; makes unsuccessful attack on Charleston (1776), 23, 255; takes Newport, 23, 259.

Parker, Samuel (1640-1687), English prelate, bishop of Oxford; James II tries to force election as president of Magdalen College, 20, 388.

Parker, Thomas, see Macclesfield.

Parkes, Sir Henry (1815-1896), Australian statesman, premier of New South Wales, 22, 241; champions Australian federation, 22, 255; presides at Sidney convention (1891), 22, 255.

Parliament, see Government.

Parma, city of Italy; revolt of (1247), 9, 96; insurrection in (1831), 9, 586; battle of (1734), 12, 29.

Parma and Piacenza, Duchies of, become independent of papacy (1544), 9, 464; at war with the Barberini (1644), 9, 493; Don Charles takes possession of (1731), 9, 532; annexed to the Lombard pos-

Norway:  
Venstre (National Party), **16**, 480.  
Rome:  
Factions of the Circus, **7**, 69.  
Scotland:  
Covenanters, **21**, 293-295.  
Spain:  
Carlists, **10**, 395-397.  
Christinos, **10**, 396-397.  
Sweden:  
Hats and Caps (seventeenth century), **16**, 401-402, 404-406.  
United States:  
American, see "Know-Nothings."  
Anti-Federalists, **23**, 291-293.  
Anti-Nebraska Men, **23**, 395.  
Barnburners, **23**, 377.  
Constitutional Union (1860), **23**, 407.  
Copperheads (1861-1866), **23**, 449.  
Democrats, **23**, 302, 355.  
Federalists, **23**, 291-292, 329, 353-354.  
Free-Soil, **23**, 378.  
Greenback, **23**, 478.  
"Half-breeds, **23**, 479.  
"Hunkers," **23**, 378.  
"Know-Nothing," **23**, 395.  
Liberal Republicans (1872), **23**, 469.  
Liberty, **23**, 378.  
Loyalists, see Tories.  
"Mugwumps," **23**, 480.  
Prohibition, **23**, 478.  
Republican, **23**, 396.  
Republicans (old), see Anti-Federalist and Democrats.  
Sons of Liberty (1775), **23**, 232.  
"Stalwarts," **23**, 479.  
Tory, **23**, 236-245.  
Whigs, **23**, 367, 385, 389.  
Whigs (Revolutionary), **23**, 236.  
Partition Treaties: (1.) two treaties concluded between France, England, and the Netherlands for the settlement of the Spanish succession (1698 and 1700), **10**, 276; **13**, 644-645; **20**, 459-460; (2.) treaties dividing Poland among the powers; (1772), concluded between Austria, Prussia, and Russia, **14**, 455; **24**, 86; (1793), concluded between Russia and Prussia, **24**, 91; (1795), between Austria, Prussia, and Russia, **24**, 99.  
Partnership Emperors, inaugurated by Diocletian (286 A.D.), **6**, 433.  
Partukka, Median kingdom; asks help of Esarhaddon, **2**, 584.  
Paru, Elamite prince; seeks aid of Assurbanapal, **1**, 429; revolts from Assyrians (657 B.C.), **1**, 432.  
Parvati, Hindu goddess; identified with Kali, **2**, 546.  
Parysatis, queen of Darius II 423-404 B.C.; evil influence of, **2**, 618, 643; controls kingdom, **2**, 630; aids Cyrus the Younger, **4**, 23, 50-51; seeks vengeance on Tissaphernes, **4**, 94.  
Pasagardæ, an Iranian tribe; settle in Persia, **2**, 560; revolt against Astyages (ca. 555 B.C.), **2**, 578; ruling tribe at Persian court, **2**, 569, 640, 642, 655; slain by Alexander (ca. 350 B.C.), **2**, 598.

Pascal, Blaise (1623-1662), French philosopher and geometrician; joins the Jansenists, **11**, 548; invents city omnibus, **11**, 549; characterisation of, **11**, 639.  
Paschal I, pope 817-824; as primicerius of Holy See conspires against Leo III (799 A.D.), **8**, 563.  
Paschal (II) Rainerius, pope 1099-1118; supports rebellion against Henry IV, **7**, 655, 657, 659.  
Paschal III (Guido of Crema), pope 1164-1168; recognised as pope by Frederick Barbarossa, **14**, 101; rivalry with Alexander III, **8**, 606.  
Pashwan Oglu, see Pasvan.  
Paskevitch, Ivan Fedorovitch (1782-1856), count of Erivan, prince of Warsaw, Russian general; victorious at Ielisevopol and Etchmiadzine, **17**, 543; made commander-in-chief of Russian army, **17**, 548; expedition in the Caucasus, **17**, 553.  
Pasquier, Étienne Denis, Duke of (1767-1862), chancellor of France; French deputy at capitulation of Paris (1814), **17**, 487; retires from Talleyrand ministry (1815), **13**, 14; member of Chambre Introuvable (1815), **13**, 19.  
Passarge, Doctor, German explorer: leads expedition in Africa (1893), **15**, 560.  
Passarowitz, town in Servia; **24**, 206; Peace of, **14**, 421; **24**, 196, 406.  
Passau, city in Bavaria; Treaty of, **11**, 342; **14**, 311.  
Passerino de' Bonacossi (d. 1328), tyrant of Mantua; death, **9**, 156.  
Passero, Cape, modern name of Pachynum; battle of, **20**, 521.  
Passover, Jewish festival, **2**, 6-7, 118, 207.  
Passy, Frederick (b. 1822), French political economist; receives Nobel prize (1901), **16**, 493.  
Pasvan Oglu, pasha of Widdin; heads rebellion of janissaries against Ebnet Bekri (1787), **24**, 198; revolts against sultan (1805), **17**, 459.  
Patagonia, a region in South America; Amerigo Vespucci discovers (1503), **10**, 486.  
Patay, a village in France; battle of (1429), **11**, 201; **18**, 554.  
Paterculus, Caius Vellius (19 B.C.-31 A.D.), Roman soldier and historian; lauds Tiberius, **6**, 62.  
Paterini or Patarins, heretical sect related to the Manichæans; Florentine Ghibellines stigmatised as, **9**, 89; persecuted in Milan (ca. 1230), **9**, 91.  
Paterson, William (1658-1719), Scotch promoter and financier; connection with Darien colony, **21**, 316.  
Patiala, state in Punjab, India; rajah quells revolt of Ambala (1857), **22**, 189.  
Patiskoria, see Patusharra.  
Patissier, Charles Joseph, marquis of Bussy-Castelnau; see Bussy.  
Patkul, Johann Reinhardt (1660-1707), Livonian patriot, emissary of Peter the Great



**Payridon**, president of Argentine Republic (1816), **23**, 591.

**Pazzi**, family of Florence; conspire against the Medici, **9**, 365-366.

**Peace Conferences and Congresses**, see Congresses.

**Peace of Monsieur**, see Monsieur, Peace of.

**Peachtree Creek**, a tributary of the Chattahoochee River, Georgia; Confederates defeated at, by Sherman (1864), **23**, 444.

**Peacrum**, Edmund (d. 1615), English clergyman; trial of, for treason, **19**, 500; death of, **19**, 500.

**Pea Ridge**, a place in Arkansas; Confederates defeated at battle of, by General Curtis (1862), **23**, 427.

**Pearson**, William, English naval officer; commands the *Serapis* in the fight with John Paul Jones (1778), **23**, 273.

**Peasants' War or Peasant's Revolt**, The, insurrection of peasants in southern Germany (1524-1525), **14**, 259-265; **16**, 655.

**Pecquigny**, John de (d. 1359), French noble; partisan of Charles of Navarre, **11**, 132.

**Pedanius Secundus**, prefect of Rome under Nero (54-68 A.D.); murdered by slaves, **6**, 361.

**Pedius**, Quintus, lieutenant of Cæsar; granted a triumph (45 B.C.), **5**, 569; Roman consul (43 B.C.), **5**, 617-618.

**Pedrarías**, see Avila, Pedro Arias de.

**Pedraza**, Manuel Gomez (1788-1851), Mexican soldier and politician; elected president of Mexico (1828), **23**, 624; deposed, **23**, 624; recalled and restored to office (1832), **23**, 624.

**Pedro II**, king of Aragon 1196-1213; succeeds Alfonso II, **10**, 93; supports the count of Toulouse, **8**, 462; the Albigenses and, **10**, 94; **11**, 53; death, **8**, 462; **10**, 94; **11**, 53.

**Pedro III**, king of Aragon 1276-1285; tranquilises realm, **10**, 95; proclaimed king of Sicily, **9**, 113; **10**, 96; deprived of kingdoms by Martin IV, **8**, 617; war with French, **10**, 96-98; death, **10**, 98.

**Pedro IV**, king of Aragon 1336-1387; disregards Salic Law, **10**, 100; pacifies Aragon and Valencia, **10**, 101; subdues Balearic Islands, **10**, 103; character of, **10**, 104; internal reforms of, **10**, 105.

**Pedro I** (1798-1834), emperor of Brazil 1822-1831; proclaimed, **10**, 543; **23**, 657; renounces crown of Portugal, **10**, 546; appoints Dom Miguel regent of Portugal, **10**, 547.

**Pedro II** (1825-1891), emperor of Brazil 1831-1888; reign, **23**, 657, 658, 659; **10**, 548, 550; deposed, **23**, 662, 663.

**Pedro (I) "the Cruel"** (1334-1369), king of Castile and Leon 1350-1369; character at accession, **10**, 73-74; puts to death mistress of his father, **10**, 74; enamoured of Maria de Padilla, **10**, 75; marries Blanche de Bourbon, **10**, 76; imprisons Blanche de Bourbon, **10**, 77; mock marriage with Juana de Castro, **10**, 78; copes with rebellion, **10**, 78-79; wars against Aragon, **10**, 80; murders Fadri-

que of Santiago, **10**, 80-82; puts to death Leonora, dowager queen of Aragon, **10**, 83; murders Blanche de Bourbon, **10**, 84; war with Henry of Trastámara, **10**, 84; relations with Edward the Black Prince, **10**, 86; **18**, 480-481; regains throne, **10**, 87; quarrels with Edward the Black Prince, **10**, 88; ally of Muhammed V of Granada, **10**, 89; defeated at Cordova, **10**, 89; defeated at Montiel, **10**, 90; Bertrand du Guesclin captures, **10**, 91; **11**, 147-149; Henry of Trastámara kills, **10**, 91; **11**, 149; estimate of, **10**, 91-92.

**Pedro I** (1320-1367), king of Portugal 1357-1367; reign of, **10**, 446-448; revenges death of Inês de Castro, **10**, 446; enforces laws, **10**, 447; character of, **10**, 447.

**Pedro II** (1648-1706), king of Portugal 1683-1706; plots against Alfonso VI, **10**, 517-518; regent, **10**, 518; ends war with Spain, **10**, 518; decline of Portuguese power in India, **10**, 519; succeeds Alfonso VI, **10**, 519.

**Pedro III**, king of Portugal 1777-1786; consort of Maria I; joint rule with Maria, **10**, 534; death, **10**, 536.

**Pedro IV**, king of Portugal, see Pedro II, emperor of Brazil.

**Pedro V** (1837-1861), king of Portugal 1853-1861; succeeds Maria II, **10**, 556; reign of, **10**, 557; relations with Napoleon III, **10**, 557; death, **10**, 557.

**Pedro II**, king of Sicily 1337-1342; **9**, 232.

**Pedro** (d. 1449), duke of Coimbra; regent for Alfonso V of Portugal, **10**, 465; wisdom of his administration, **10**, 466; victim of conspiracy, **10**, 467; defeated and slain, **10**, 467.

**Peel**, Arthur Wellesley (1829-), son of Robert Peel, speaker of the house of commons since 1884; decides Bradlaugh question, **21**, 644.

**Peel**, Jonathan (1799-1879), English soldier and politician, brother of Robert Peel; opposes English Reform Act, **21**, 633.

**Peel**, Sir Robert (1788-1850), reforms in the criminal law (1823), **21**, 528; anti-Catholic leader, **21**, 532; police reforms, **21**, 539; opposes repeal of Test Acts, **21**, 539; opinion on Catholic question, **21**, 541; opposes reform bill, **21**, 554; opposes reform bill of 1832, **21**, 560; first ministry, **21**, 571; moderator in dispute between houses of parliament, **21**, 576; eulogy on William IV, **21**, 581; requested to form ministry, **21**, 592, 599; opposes penny post, **21**, 597; second ministry (1841-1846), **21**, 600; Irish policy, **21**, 601; temporary resignation (1845), **21**, 603; free trade, **21**, 604; closing speech of ministry, **21**, 605; advocates Lord John Russell's ministry, **21**, 611; death, **21**, 611.

**Pegu**, town in British Burma; battle of (1856), **22**, 161.

**Peiho Fortifications**, at mouth of River Peiho, China; battle (1859), **21**, 626.

Dorians (1104 B.C.), **3**, 115-117; supremacy of Sparta in (ca. 885), **3**, 128-151; rise of Thebes (ca. 371), **4**, 126-153; conquest of, by Rome (146 B.C.), **4**, 542-546.

Pelops, Greek legendary character, **3**, 107, 157.

Pe-lu, see Sungaria.

Pelusium, see Farmah.

Pemaquid, town in Maine; first permanent settlement in Maine (1625), **22**, 636; captured by French (1690), **23**, 185; (1696), **23**, 189.

Pemaquid, Peace of, treaty between colonists of Massachusetts and eastern Indian tribes (1625), **22**, 636; **23**, 188.

Pemberton, John Clifford (1814-1881), American soldier in Confederate service; at battle of Champion Hill, **23**, 441; besieged by Grant in Vicksburg, **23**, 441.

Pembroke, Aymer de Valence, Earl of (d. 1324); sent by Edward to put down rebellion in Scotland, **18**, 423; **21**, 89; repulses Bruce at Perth, **18**, 423; left by Edward II in command in Scotland (1307), **18**, 431; defeated at Loudoun Hill, **21**, 93; defeats and captures Piers Gaveston (1312), **18**, 432.

Pembroke, Richard de Clare, Earl of, "Strongbow" (d. 1177), English warrior; agrees to aid Dermot MacMurrough, **18**, 280; **21**, 368; lands in Ireland, **18**, 280; **21**, 371; captures Waterford and Dublin, **18**, 281; **21**, 371, 372; marries daughter of Dermot, **18**, 281; **21**, 372; assumes kingship of Leinster, **18**, 281; **21**, 373; Henry I humiliates, **18**, 281; **21**, 374, 377; yields sovereignty to Henry I, **18**, 281; **21**, 374; governor of English conquests in Ireland, **18**, 282; revolts against, **18**, 282; **21**, 375, 376; death of, **18**, 283; person and character, **21**, 371 note.

Pembroke, Richard Marshal, Earl of (d. 1234), English baron; leader of barons against Henry's foreign favourites, **18**, 372 note; murder, **18**, 372.

Pembroke, Thomas Herbert, Earl of (d. 1733), English naval officer; made lord high admiral (1702), **20**, 482.

Pembroke, William Herbert, Earl of (d. 1570), English baron; swears support to Lady Jane Grey (1553), **19**, 229; espouses cause of Mary, **19**, 231; opposes Wyatt (1554), **19**, 238.

Pembroke, William Marshal, 1st Earl of (1146-1219), English baron; attempts to relieve Château Gaillard, **18**, 334; becomes King John's surety, **18**, 345; at Runnymede, **18**, 346, 347; named in Magna Charta, **18**, 627; regent and guardian of Henry III, **18**, 363; policy during regency, **18**, 365; defeats count of Perche at Lincoln (1217), **18**, 365-366; death, **18**, 368.

Pembroke, Earl of, see Tudor, Jasper.

Pemmo, duke of Friuli ca. 701-ca. 744; reign, **7**, 449-450.

Peña, Luis Saenz (ca. 1830-), Spanish-American statesman; president of Argentina 1891-1895, **23**, 617.

Penal Transportation: the American colonies and the convict transportation system, **22**, 582-584; political convicts in Virginia under James II, **23**, 134; Maryland forbids importation of felons, **23**, 136; British criminals sent to New South Wales (1787), **22**, 235; penal colony established in New South Wales (1824), **22**, 238; convict colonists in Van Diemen's Land, **22**, 242-244; convict settlement in Queensland, **22**, 249; convicts sent to Western Australia, **22**, 249; convict agitation in Cape Colony, **22**, 268.

Penates, Roman household gods, **5**, 68.

Penda (ca. 575-654 A.D.), king of Mercia 627-654 A.D.; reign, **18**, 49-53.

Pendleton, George Hunt (1825-1889), American lawyer and reformer; Democratic nominee for vice-president (1864), **23**, 450; introduces civil service reform bill, **23**, 479.

Pendleton Civil Service Act (1864), a bill to reform the civil service, passed by the congress of the United States, **23**, 479.

Penelope, in Greek legend wife of Odysseus, **3**, 91, 96, 97.

Penestæ or Penests, Thessalian serfs; general conditions of, **3**, 190; **4**, 162.

Peninsular Campaign, in American history, name given to McClellan's campaign against Richmond, Va. (March-July, 1862), **23**, 430-432.

Peninsular War, campaigns of the allied forces of Spain, Portugal and England against the French in the Spanish peninsula (1808-1814); main treatment, **10**, 336-374, 537-541; **12**, 582; **21**, 474-478.

Penjdeh, oasis in Russian Turkestan; battle (1885), **17**, 617.

Penn, William (1644-1718), founder of Pennsylvania; early life, **23**, 34-37; obtains West New Jersey, **23**, 30; one of proprietors of East New Jersey, **23**, 32; obtains grant of Pennsylvania, **23**, 32; proclamation to colonists, **23**, 33; makes treaty with Indians, **23**, 38-40; founds Philadelphia, **23**, 41; boundary dispute with lord Baltimore, **23**, 136; advice to duke of York gains charter of liberties for New York, **23**, 154; later years, **23**, 45-46.

Pennsylvania, state of the United States; Hudson anchors in Delaware Bay (1609), **22**, 499; Swedes settle Tinicum (1643), **23**, 10; Dutch of New Netherlands conquer (1655), **23**, 17-18; West India Company transfers to Amsterdam (1663), **23**, 22; surrendered to duke of York (1664), **23**, 26; Charles II grants to William Penn, **23**, 32; Philadelphia settled (1683), **23**, 41; royal province (1693-1694), **23**, 45; adopts new form of government (1696), **23**, 45; Penn grants "Charter of Privileges" (1701), **23**, 45; concludes treaty with the Six Nations (1743), **23**, 168; trading posts established on the Ohio (1750), **23**, 200; Mason and Dixon's line (1761), **23**, 43;

**Perceval, Spencer** (1762–1812), English statesman, premier 1809–1812, **21**, 477.

**Perctarit**, king of Lombards 671–686 A.D., **7**, 445–446.

**Percy, Sir Henry** (1272?–1315), nephew of earl of Warrenne and Surrey; in war against Wallace (1297), **18**, 410; **21**, 71, 73; opposes Bruce in Scotland, **21**, 89, 91; retreats to England, **21**, 92.

**Percy, Henry** (1299?–1352), lands restored by Treaty of Northampton, **21**, 116; at battle of Neville's Cross (1346), **21**, 139.

**Percy, Henry**, 1st earl of Northumberland (d. 1408), English nobleman; instrumental in dethroning Richard II, **18**, 506, 507; defeats Scots at Homildon Hill, **18**, 522; **21**, 163; in revolt against Henry IV, **18**, 523 seq.; death, **18**, 525.

**Percy, Henry** (Harry Hotspur) (1364–1403), son of 1st earl of Northumberland; recovers Berwick from the Scots (1378), **18**, 487; at battle of Otterburn, **18**, 501; **21**, 156, 159; operations against Welsh insurgents, **18**, 518; at battle of Homildon Hill, **18**, 522; **21**, 163; in rebellion against Henry IV, **18**, 522 seq.; second rebellion against Henry and flees to Scotland (1405), **18**, 524; death, **18**, 524; **21**, 164.

**Percy, Henry** (1446–1489), 4th earl of Northumberland; joins his forces to army of Richard III, **18**, 623; refuses to take part in battle of Bosworth Field (1485), **18**, 624; enforces taxation for Henry VII, **19**, 26.

**Percy, Hugh** (1742–1817), 2nd duke of Northumberland; at battle of Concord, **23**, 242.

**Percy, Sir Ralph**, son of 1st earl of Northumberland; taken prisoner at battle of Otterburn, **21**, 158.

**Percy, Thomas** (d. 1572), 7th earl of Northumberland, English politician; conspires against Elizabeth, **19**, 339; execution, **19**, 349.

**Percy, Thomas** (d. 1606), steward of earl of Northumberland; in Gunpowder Plot, **19**, 478.

**Percy, Thomas**, earl of Worcester (d. 1403), joins Henry IV (1399), **18**, 506; in revolt against Henry IV (1403), **18**, 523; taken prisoner and executed, **18**, 524.

**Perdicaris**, Ion, American, seized by Raisuli, **24**, 475.

**Perdiccas I**, alleged founder of Macedonian monarchy, **3**, 96; **4**, 211, 212.

**Perdiccas II** (d. ca. 413 B.C.), king of Macedonia; extends territory, **3**, 444; incites Chalcidians and Bottiaians to revolt from Athens, **3**, 445; makes peace with Athens, **3**, 534; forced to alliance with Athens, **3**, 581; persuaded by Nicias to ally with Athens, **3**, 582.

**Perdiccas III** (d. 359 B.C.), king of Macedonia, brother of Philip; causes assassination of Ptolemæus (364 B.C.), **4**, 214; joins Athens and resists Illyrians, **4**, 214, 215; advised by Plato, **4**, 215.

**Perdiccas** (d. 321 B.C.), general of Alexander the Great; kills Pausanias (336 B.C.), **4**, 252; at assault on Thebes, **4**, 270–271; commands division of phalanx, **4**, 278–279; marriage, **4**, 377; addresses council at Babylon, **4**, 423; receives Alexander's signet, **4**, 423, 424; guards body of Alexander, **4**, 425; career after death of Alexander, **2**, 386; **4**, 425–436, 475–476, 553; invades Egypt, **4**, 435, 563–564; death, **4**, 435, 476; estimate, **4**, 433.

**Peredeo**, Lombard warrior; induced by Rosamund to murder Alboin (573 A.D.), **7**, 438.

**Père Duchesne**, Parisian revolutionary journal, edited by Hébert; attacks Moderates, **12**, 335.

**Péréfixe**, Hardouin de Beaumont de (1605–1671), tutor of Louis XIV, **11**, 494.

**Perego**, Leo da, Dominican monk; introduces inquisition at Milan, **9**, 91.

**Pereiaslavl**, city of Russia; stormed by Greeks (972 A.D.), **17**, 101; besieged (1521), **17**, 189.

**Perennis**, prætorian prefect 183–186 A.D.; conspires against Commodus and is murdered, **6**, 379.

**Pereyra**, French revolutionist; execution (1794), **12**, 336.

**Perez**, Antonio (1539–1611), Spanish politician; secretary of Philip II of Spain, **10**, 253; persecutions of, **10**, 253–254; De Castro's estimate of, **10**, 255–256.

**Perez**, José Joaquin (b. 1800), president of Chili 1861–1871; administration, **23**, 610.

**Perez**, Juan de Marchena (fifteenth century), Spanish monk; befriends Columbus, **22**, 425.

**Perez**, Santiago (1830–), Colombian politician, president of New Granada 1874–1876; begins civil war, **23**, 602.

**Pergamus**, kingdom of Asia Minor; rivalled by Pontus, **2**, 375; wars with Philip V, **5**, 297; becomes Roman province, **2**, 385, 419; **5**, 382.

**Periander**, tyrant of Corinth 625–585 B.C.; conquers Epidaurus, **3**, 183; administration at Corinth, **3**, 191; terminates feud between Athens and Mytilene, **3**, 225; as one of the "Seven Sages," **3**, 210; character, **3**, 191.

**Pericanii**, nomad tribe in Asia; follow army of Cyrus, **2**, 655.

**Pericles** (495–429 B.C.), Athenian orator and statesman; rules imperial Athens, **3**, 448–464; judicial and constitutional reforms, **3**, 454–459, 550–551; attacks the Areopagus, **3**, 245, 420–423; foreign policy, **3**, 426, 458, 527, 566; encourages colonisation, **3**, 450; ostracises Thucydides, **3**, 452; opposes Sparta, **3**, 517, 519–521, 524, 543; leads army to Megara, **3**, 531–532; charges against, **3**, 463, 464, 518, 529, 543–546, 549, 550; policy reversed by The Thirty, **4**, 3; revival of science under, **4**, 33; main principle of, **4**, 71; compared with Epaminondas, **4**,

**6**, 303; watchword of, **6**, 327; reign, **6**, 377, 382-383; deified by Severus, **6**, 386.

**Pertinax**, Helvius (d. 212 A.D.), son of Emperor Pertinax; killed by Caracalla, **6**, 392.

**Peru**, a country on coast of South America; conquered for Spain (1533-1534) by Pizarro, **23**, 536-561; empire of the Incas, **23**, 537; revolt against Spain (1780, 1814), **23**, 577, 585 seq.; Spaniards defeated at Ayacucho (1824), **23**, 587; republican government organised by Castilla (1845), **23**, 606; at war with Chili (1879), **23**, 607; political history (1880-1899), **23**, 607-609; relations with Bolivia, **23**, 613.

**Perugia**, ancient city of Etruria, capital of modern Italian province, Perugia; stormed by the Swiss guard of Pius IX (1859), **9**, 605.

**Peruzzi**, Florentine trading firm; lends money to Edward III of England, **9**, 159.

**Pescadores**, islands in Strait of Formosa; ceded to Japan (1895), **24**, 578.

**Pescara**, Ferdinand Francesco d' Avalos, Marquis of (ca. 1490-1525), Italian soldier, general of Charles V; conspires for crown of Two Sicilies, **9**, 449-450; captures Francis I at Pavia, **9**, 448; **11**, 317.

**Pescennius Niger**, see Niger.

**Peschiera**, town in northern Italy; siege of (1848), **14**, 642.

**Pesmes**, ballads of Servia, **17**, 89.

**Pestel**, Paul (1794-1826), Russian agitator; leads Southern Alliance, **17**, 512; author of *Russian Truth*, **17**, 512; condemned to death, **17**, 539.

**Pestilence**, see Plague.

**Pestrucci**, Achille, assassin in pay of Guise; murders Coligny (1572), **11**, 374.

**Petalism**, Syracusan system of banishment, **3**, 251; see also Ostracism.

**Petasebast** (820 B.C.), king of Egypt, **1**, 174.

**Petadius**, Tiberius, Roman soldier; usurps imperial title (729 A.D.), **7**, 206.

**Petchenegs**, nomadic Turkish people; encroach on Danube lands (ca. 800 A.D.), **24**, 130; invade Russia (ca. 900 A.D.), **17**, 97-98; in Bulgaria, **24**, 163, 167, 168.

**Peter** (969 A.D.), king of Bulgaria 927-969; reign, **24**, 164-167; refuses aid to Nicephorus, **7**, 233.

**Peter I**, of Lusignan (d. 1369), king of Cyprus; at war with Genoese, **9**, 267.

**Peter I**, prince of Montenegro 1782-1830; reign of, **24**, 208.

**Peter II**, prince of Montenegro 1830-1851; reign of, **24**, 209.

**Peter (I) Alexeievitch**, "the Great" (1672-1725), czar of Russia 1682-1725; main treatment, **17**, 249-327; childhood of, **17**, 251-253; asserts control, **17**, 253 seq., 254; military reforms of, **17**, 255; negotiations with Rumania, **24**, 144; takes Azov from Turks, **17**, 256-257; **24**, 402; repudiates Eudoxia, **17**, 257; schemes of conquest, **17**, 258; Strelitz

conspiracy, **17**, 258-259; travels, **17**, 259, 265; studies machinery and industry, **17**, 260 seq.; supports Augustus of Saxony as heir to Polish throne, **17**, 260, 261; engages foreigners in his service, **17**, 264; executes rebels, **17**, 265; enters upon Northern War against Sweden, **16**, 371-372; **17**, 265; **24**, 68; intrigues in Poland, **24**, 73-74; reverse at Narva, **16**, 373-376; **17**, 266-267; victory near Dorpat, **17**, 268; military success and foundation of St. Petersburg, **17**, 269-272; renewed hostilities, **17**, 272-273; gains possession of all Ingria, **17**, 273; summons international assembly for intervention in affairs of Poland, **17**, 275; revolt of the Cossacks, **17**, 278; defeats Charles XII at Pultowa, **17**, 280; **24**, 383-387; concludes defensive alliance with Prussia, **17**, 281; acknowledges marriage with Catherine, **17**, 281; war with Turkey, **17**, 281-283; **24**, 405-406; forced to restore Azov in Treaty of Pruth, **17**, 284; forms league with Brandenburg, Hanover, and Denmark against Sweden, **17**, 285; gains possession of Pomerania, **17**, 286; naval victory over Swedes at Åland, **17**, 286; at zenith of power, **17**, 287-289; second European trip of, **17**, 289-294; disinherits Czarevitch Alexis, **17**, 294 seq.; lays foundation of Academy of Sciences, **17**, 294; treatment of Rasolniks, **17**, 301; deprives clergy of power of death penalty, **17**, 302; exposes imposture of the weeping image, **17**, 302; renews hostilities with Sweden, **17**, 302, 304; dictates terms at Treaty of Nystad, **16**, 397-398; **17**, 304; as an administrator, **17**, 304-309; church and aristocracy, **17**, 309-311; abolishes old order of nobility, **17**, 311; commerce with the East, **17**, 311; war with Persia, **17**, 312-314; last years, **17**, 317; infidelity of Catherine, **17**, 315-316; death, **17**, 317; estimates of, **17**, 318-326.

**Peter (II) Alexeievitch** (1715-1730), czar of Russia 1727-1730; reign of, **17**, 328-331; involved in War of Quadruple Alliance, **17**, 329; death, **17**, 329.

**Peter (III) Feodorovitch** (Charles Peter Ulrich) (1728-1762), czar of Russia 1762; education of, **17**, 353-354; accession of, **16**, 402; **17**, 360; invests Catherine with domains, **17**, 360-361; seeks possession of Schleswig, **17**, 361; allies himself with Frederick the Great, **15**, 222; **17**, 361; abolishes secret chancery, **17**, 361-362; emancipates nobility, **17**, 362; military reforms, **17**, 362; claims theocratic authority, **17**, 362, 363; acts of imprudence, **17**, 363; plots against, **17**, 364-367; ousted by Catharine, **17**, 367-368; signs abdication, **17**, 368; death, **15**, 223; **17**, 369.

**Peter Feodorovitch** (The False Peter) (d. 1607), Russian impostor; becomes regent of Russia (1606), **17**, 231; execution of (1607), **17**, 232.



by marriage with Raymond Berengar IV (1150), 10, 59, and note.

**Petronius, Caius**, "Elegantiae Arbiter" (d. 66 A.D.), Roman courtier, author and consul; favourite of Nero, 6, 205; opens his veins, 6, 205; "Satires" (reputed) of, 6, 105, 106.

**Petronius, Publius**, Roman governor; legate of Syria, 6, 162; ordered to erect statue of Caligula (41 A.D.), 2, 171; 6, 162.

**Petronius Maximus**, Roman emperor (455 A.D.); birth and position, 6, 596, 599; Valentinian and, 6, 596, 597, 599, 600; becomes emperor and marries Eudoxia, 6, 600; flight and death, 6, 600.

**Petropavlovsk**, Russian warship; sinking of (1904), 24, 658.

**Petrov, Anton**, Russian peasant (d. 1861); heads revolt in Kazan, 17, 594; shot, 17, 595.

**Petrus de Vineia**, see Vineia, Petrus de.

**Pettigrew, James Johnston** (1828-1863), American soldier in Confederate service; at battle of Gettysburg, 23, 439.

**Petty, Sir William** (1623-1687), English scientist; creates science of political arithmetic, 20, 352; investigations into agricultural wages, 20, 354; founds Royal Society of Dublin (1683), 21, 437.

**Petty, William**, marquis of Lansdowne and earl of Shelburne, see Shelburne, Earl of.

**Petty-Fitzmaurice**, marquis of Lansdowne, see Lansdowne, Marquis of.

**Peucestas**, officer of Alexander the Great; commands army in Egypt (331 B.C.), 4, 319.

**Peucestas**, somatophylax of Alexander the Great; Alexander's shield-bearer, 4, 363, 364; satrap of Persia (ca. 331 B.C.), 4, 436.

**Peucetii**, Italian tribe, 3, 111.

**Pevensey**, town in Sussex, England; William II of England besieges Odo in, 18, 213, 214.

**Pexodarus**, last native prince of Caria, 2, 386.

**Peyronnet, Charles Ignace**, Count of (1778-1854), French politician; in Louis XVIII's cabinet, 13, 28; presents bill to destroy liberty of press, 13, 37; arrested, 13, 57, 58.

**Pezet, Juan Antonio** (1810-1879), Peruvian statesman; succeeds to presidency on death of Ramon (1863), 23, 606; retires to England (1865), 23, 606.

**Pfaffenbrief, The**, Swiss confederation adopts, 16, 579.

**Pfaffenhofen**, town in Bavaria; armistice of (1796), 14, 514.

**Pflug, Julius** (1499-1564), German ecclesiastic; in conference for union of Catholics and Protestants, 14, 305.

**Phæax**, Athenian naval commander; sent to aid of Leontini (422 B.C.), 3, 595.

**Phædra**, legendary daughter of Minos and wife of Theseus, 3, 108.

**Phædras**, one of the "Thirty Tyrants," 4, 2.

**Phædrus** (ca. 1-60 A.D.), Roman writer, 6, 106, 160.

**Phæneas** (second century B.C.), Ætolian envoy to Romans, 4, 532.

**Phagita, Cornelius**, Cæsar kidnapped by (82 B.C.), 5, 596-597.

**Phagspa Lodoi Gyaltsan**, Buddhist lama in Tibet (1270), 24, 509.

**Phalæcus** (d. ca. 338 B.C.), son of Onomarchus and leader of Phocians; continues war on Thebes, 4, 231; treason of, 4, 231, 232.

**Phalain, Madame de** (eighteenth century), mistress of Dubois, 12, 23.

**Phalanx, Macedonian**, formation of infantry devised by Philip of Macedon; formation, 4, 220; suggested by Epaminondas, 4, 154, 220, 254; superiority over Theban phalanx at Chæronea, 4, 245, 246; Alexander's use of, 4, 278, 321; compared with Roman legion, 4, 398.

**Phalanx, Roman**, 5, 111.

**Phalanx, Theban**, at Leuctra, 4, 220; at Chæronea, 4, 245, 246.

**Phalaris** (ca. 549 B.C.), tyrant of Agrigentum; cruelty, 3, 177; 4, 580.

**Phalces** (d. ca. 1000 B.C.), Dorian leader; invades Sicily, 3, 119.

**Phaleus**, a Corinthian; founds Epidamnus (627 B.C.), 3, 440.

**Phanariots**, see Fanariots.

**Phanes of Halicarnassus**, Greek captain; submits to Cyrus, 2, 599; his children slain (524 B.C.), 2, 601.

**Phanomachus**, Athenian general; takes Potidæa (430 B.C.), 3, 544.

**Phaon**, freedman of Nero; protects emperor (68 B.C.), 6, 223.

**Pharamond**, legendary king of Franks 420-428 A.D.; legend of, 7, 463-464.

**Pharaoh of the Oppression**, Egyptian king; identified with Ramses II, 1, 73.

**Pharaoh of the Exodus**, Egyptian king; identified with Menepthah, 1, 31, 73; pursues the Israelites (1270 B.C.), 2, 61.

**Pharax**, proxenus for Thebes in Sparta, 4, 113.

**Pharax**, Lacedæmonian naval commander; coöperates with Dercyllidas against Persians (398 B.C.), 4, 85.

**Pharisees**, Jewish sect; origin and beliefs, 2, 160-162; schools of, 2, 179, 201; oppose Asmoneans (ca. 108 B.C.), 2, 26, 162; control kingdom (ca. 78 B.C.), 2, 26; adaptability of, 2, 28.

**Pharnabazus** (d. ca. 370 B.C.), Persian satrap of Bithynia; policy with Dorians and Athenians, 2, 618; relations with Greeks, 4, 82-108, 115-117; treatment of Athenian envoys (408 B.C.), 4, 23; orders assassination of Alcibiades (404 B.C.), 4, 24; attacks Spartan fleet, 2, 291; aids rebuilding of Long Walls, 3, 426; 4, 117; favour of, courted by Spartans, 3, 618, 619, 630; defeated by Egyptians (394 B.C.), 2, 623, 628, 649.

**Pharnabazus** (d. 331 B.C.), Persian admiral; commands fleet against Alexander, 2, 295; 4, 305, 316-317.

**Pharnaces I**, king of Pontus 190-156 B.C.; captures Sinope (183 B.C.), 2, 388.



**Philip II** (382–336 B.C.), king of Macedon 359–336 B.C., father of Alexander the Great; main treatment, **4**, 208–255; as hostage at Thebes, **4**, 154, 181; rise of Macedonia under, **4**, 208 seq., 215 seq.; military organisations of, **4**, 216–217, 220, 245–246, 254; court of, **4**, 217–218; accession to throne, **4**, 227; conquers Illyrians and Thracians, **24**, 156; destroys Olynthus, **4**, 230; in Sacred War against Phocians, **4**, 227, 230–232; elected to Amphictyonic Council, **4**, 232; makes peace with Athenians, **4**, 232; besieges Perinthus and Byzantium, **4**, 238; war against Locrians, **4**, 239; defeats Athenian and Theban army at battle of Chæronea, **4**, 245; subdues Peloponnesians, **4**, 249; nominated leader of Greeks in expedition against Persia, **4**, 250; death, **4**, 251–253; character, **4**, 218, 253–255; wives and mistresses of, **4**, 255, 259, 434; compared with Alexander the Great, **4**, 257.

**Philip (III) Arrhidæus** (d. 317), king of Macedon, an imbecile, natural son of Philip II; birth, **4**, 424; tool of Meleager, **4**, 424, 426; proclaimed king (323 B.C.), **4**, 424, 425, 431; Perdiccas takes possession of, **4**, 427; marries Eurydice, **4**, 475; put to death by Olympias, **4**, 439, 440, 490.

**Philip IV** (d. 296 B.C.), king of Macedon (ca. 297 B.C.), son of Cassander; death, **4**, 452.

**Philip V** (229–179 B.C.), king of Macedon, 220–179 B.C.; early life and character, **4**, 462, 526; wars in Greece, **4**, 527, 530; poisons Aratus, **4**, 528; negotiations with Hannibal, **4**, 528; **5**, 260, 263, 296; wars with Rome, **4**, 529–536; **5**, 296–302; death, **4**, 537; **5**, 302.

**Philip I**, of Portugal, see **Philip II**, of Spain.

**Philip II**, of Portugal, see **Philip III**, of Spain.

**Philip III**, of Portugal, see **Philip IV**, of Spain.

**Philip (I) "the Handsome"** (1478–1506), king of Castile 1504–1506; marriage, **14**, 237; reign, **10**, 178–185; concludes alliance with Louis XII of France, **10**, 180; enters Spain, **10**, 181; rule in Netherlands, **13**, 366; death, **10**, 185; **13**, 366; characterisation, **10**, 185.

**Philip II** (1527–1598), king of Spain (I, of Portugal), 1556–1598; main treatment, **10**, 233–260; marries Mary Tudor (1554), **10**, 234; **11**, 346; at battle of St. Quentin (1557), **10**, 238; **11**, 347; at war with France, **10**, 239–240; **19**, 259–260; concludes with France Treaty of Câteau-Cambrésis (1559), **11**, 348; **13**, 382; supports Guise party in France (1562), **11**, 357; harasses Venetian commerce, **9**, 324; Italian wars of, **9**, 468–472; marries Elizabeth, daughter of Henry II, of France, **10**, 240; **13**, 381; proclaimed monarch of North America (1565), **22**, 550; marries Anne of Austria (1572), **13**, 427; rule in, and struggles of, with the Low Countries, **10**, 240–244; **11**, 361; **13**, 381–384, 385–386, 390–

394, 402, 425, 485–486; **14**, 308; prepares armada against England (1588), **10**, 244–246; **11**, 385; **13**, 524–525; acquires crown of Portugal (1580), **10**, 246, 500–501; leaves instructions to Philip III, **10**, 507; signs Peace of Ver- vins (1598), **11**, 405; death, **10**, 257; **13**, 532; **19**, 420; condition of Spain under, **10**, 257–258; characterisation of, **10**, 235–237, 259–260.

**Philip III** (1578–1621), king of Spain (II, of Portugal) 1598–1621; accession, **10**, 262; Italian policy, **9**, 482; reign in Portugal, **10**, 508; rule in Low Countries, **13**, 533, 540, 541, 546; death, **10**, 262.

**Philip IV** (1605–1665), king of Spain (III, of Portugal) 1621–1665; accession, **10**, 263; **13**, 570; decline of Spain under, **10**, 263–266; Catalan insurrection under, **10**, 267; rule in Portugal, **10**, 508–512; death, **10**, 271; **13**, 631; characterisation, **10**, 266, 271.

**Philip V** (1683–1746), king of Spain 1700–1746; accession of, **10**, 277, 280; **11**, 601–612; **13**, 644; **14**, 405; main treatment of reign, **10**, 280–301; marries Maria Louisa of Savoy (1701), **10**, 282; at war with England (1703), **10**, 285 seq.; invests Barcelona, **10**, 286; at war with Portugal (1707), **10**, 288, 520; flees his capital, **11**, 621; recalled to Madrid (1710), **10**, 289; victorious at Brihuega, **10**, 289; re-established as king (1713), **14**, 416; marries Princess Elizabeth Farnese, **9**, 530; **10**, 292; attacks Sicily (1718), **10**, 293; accedes to Quadruple Alliance, **9**, 530, 532; abdicates (1724), **10**, 294; claims Austrian inheritance (1740), **14**, 426; death, **10**, 300.

**Philip**, king of Sweden (1080), **16**, 188.

**Philip**, son of Amyntas; commands under Alexander the Great (334 B.C.), **4**, 278.

**Philip** (second century B.C.), a Phrygian; appointed governor of Judea, **2**, 143; regent for Antiochus Eupator, **2**, 151.

**Philip**, tyrant of Thebes; assassinated (379 B.C.), **4**, 136–138.

**Philip** (first century A.D.), a Jew; at siege of Jerusalem, **2**, 185.

**Philip**, son of Menelaus; commands Thessalian cavalry under Alexander the Great (334 B.C.), **4**, 279, 324.

**Philip of Alsace** (d. 1195), count of Flanders 1168–1195; legislation, **13**, 314, 315; captures Floris III of Holland, **13**, 290; vice-regent of Jerusalem, **8**, 371.

**Philip of Anjou**, see **Philip V**, king of Spain.

**Philip of Croton** (fifth century B.C.), son of Butacides; venerated for his beauty, **8**, 484.

**Philip** (ca. 1177–1208), duke of Swabia and son of Frederick Barbarossa; strife for Holy Roman Empire, **14**, 112; murdered by Otto of Wittelsbach, **8**, 611.

**Philip Augustus**, see **Philip II**, of France.

**Philip van Marnix**, of Sainte Aldegonde, see **Sainte Aldegonde**.

**Philip Herod**, see **Herod**, **Philip**.

**Phillip**, Captain Arthur, governor of New South Wales 1788-1792; administration, **22**, 236.

**Phillips**, Lionel (1849-), South African financier and mine owner; chairman of Johannesburg reform committee (1895), **22**, 298; trial and condemnation of, **22**, 298.

**Phillips**, Wendell (1811-1884), American orator and abolitionist, **23**, 394.

**Phillips**, William (1731-1781), British soldier; sent against Maryland and Pennsylvania, **23**, 278.

**Philo**, Q. Publilius, Roman consul and dictator 339 B.C.; laws of, **5**, 185; war with Samnites (321 B.C.), **5**, 189, 190.

**Philocharis**, Tarentine orator; causes attack on Roman ships (282 B.C.), **4**, 584; **5**, 199.

**Philocles**, Athenian general; death of, after Ægospotami (405 B.C.), **3**, 639.

**Philocles**, Athenian general; in command at Munychia (324 B.C.), **4**, 418; exiled, **4**, 482.

**Philocrates** (fourth century B.C.), Athenian orator; envoy from Athens to Philip, **4**, 231-234.

**Philocrates**, Peace of, **4**, 237.

**Philæti**us, legendary slave of Ulysses; character, **3**, 96.

**Philolaus** (fifth century B.C.), Greek philosopher; law code of, **3**, 187; library of, **3**, 473.

**Philometor**, see Ptolemy VI.

**Philopator**, see Seleucus IV and Ptolemy IV.

**Philopœmen** (ca. 252-183 B.C.), Greek general; efforts in Achæan League against Romans, **4**, 529, 533; political theories, **4**, 534; killed by Romans, **4**, 535.

**Philos**, see Pepi I.

**Philosophy**: Chaldaean, **1**, 563-564; *The Evolution of Greek Philosophy* (an essay by Dr. Hermann Diels, **4**, xiii; Athens the centre of Greek philosophy, **3**, 506; Greek philosophy in Egypt and Phœnicia, **2**, 302-303; Greek philosophy borrowed by Romans, **5**, 24; Roman stoicism, **6**, 308-313; influence of stoicism on Christianity, **6**, 641; opposition of early Christians to the pagan philosophy, **6**, 630-631; union of Christianity and Greek philosophy, **6**, 633-634; early Christian speculation, **6**, 639; Arabian philosophy derived from the Greek, **8**, 20-21; its growth under the Abbassids in Persia, **24**, 490; its influence on mediæval scholasticism, **8**, 277-278; the times of Abelard, **11**, 45; influence of the crusades on scholasticism, **14**, 92; scholastic philosophy in Italy, **9**, 181, 185; the rise of mysticism, **14**, 92; Huss and the mediæval scholasticism, **8**, 635; rise of the rationalist philosophy in France, **11**, 404; Descartes, **11**, 637-639; Francis Bacon, **19**, 525-526; Spinoza, **13**, 591-592; Locke, **20**, 499-500; the materialistic philosophy of France in the eighteenth century, **12**, 117; German philosophy in the eighteenth century, **15**,

349 seq.; Kant, **15**, 351; Jacobi, **15**, 352; Fichte, **15**, 352; Hegel, **15**, 353; Schelling, **15**, 353; Schopenhauer, **15**, 353 seq.; for Hindu philosophy, see Religion (A), Brahmanism, Buddhism; for Chinese, see Confucius, Mencius, Lao-Tse.

**Philotas** (d. 330 B.C.), Macedonian soldier; commands cavalry under Alexander the Great, **4**, 279, 297; commands royal guard, **4**, 324, 342; accused of conspiracy, death, **4**, 342-344; ability of, **4**, 404.

**Philoxenus** (fourth century B.C.), Macedonian tax-collector in Asia Minor; efforts against Greece, **4**, 418-419.

**Philpot**, John, London alderman; captures sea-rovers (1378), **18**, 486.

**Phinehas**, son of Eli, the high priest; slain, **2**, 75.

**Phintias**, Greek tyrant of Agrigentum 278 B.C., **4**, 510.

**Phintys**, woman disciple of Pythagoras, **3**, 476.

**Phips**, William (1651-1695), colonial governor of Massachusetts, **23**, 171; expedition against Quebec, **23**, 163; expedition against Port Royal, **23**, 187; summoned to England, **22**, 177.

**Phlegyæ**, mythical Greek people, **3**, 105, 113.

**Phliasians**, Greek tribe, **3**, 371.

**Phocæans**, Ionian people of Phocæa, Asia Minor; rivals of Phœnicians, **2**, 309, 311; colonise Spain, **10**, 5.

**Phocas**, emperor of the East 602-610 A.D.; in rebellion against Maurice, **7**, 151; reign, **7**, 155.

**Phocion** (ca. 402-317 B.C.), Athenian soldier and statesman; at siege of Salamis in Cyprus, **2**, 292-293; at Naxos, **4**, 143; in Eubœa, **4**, 229; at siege of Byzantium, **4**, 238; commands fleet in Hellespont, **4**, 245; urges peace with Macedonia, **4**, 230, 266, 273, 410-412, 414, 463, 474; aids Harpalus, **4**, 418; defeats Macedonians near Marathon, **4**, 468; execution, **4**, 483-485.

**Phocis**, ancient state of central Greece; land and people, **3**, 28, 188; relations with Athens, **3**, 428-434, 580, 642; in Persian wars, **3**, 320-323, 328, 337-338, 359, 363; sacred wars (ca. 450 B.C.), **3**, 432; (357 B.C.), **4**, 227, 232; relations with Sparta, **3**, 426, 432, 524; **4**, 96, 108, 109, 141, 144, 155; in Amphictyonic League, **3**, 168; relations with Thebes, **4**, 96, 144, 158, 166, 172, 232; conquered by Macedonia, **4**, 227, 233, 240, 243, 271, 379; in Ætolian League, **4**, 518.

**Phœbidas**, Spartan general; in Olynthian War (383 B.C.), **4**, 130-131, 247.

**Phœnicia**, ancient maritime country of Syria; main treatment, **2**, 241-368; relations with Egypt, **1**, 129, 136, 138, 312-313; Semitic origin, **2**, 259; Sidon, the first city, **2**, 255; early maritime activity, **1**, 184, 379; **2**, 274; supremacy of Tyre, **2**, 279; as Persian satrapy, **2**, 289 seq., 593, 597, 608, 616, 626, 657;

**5**, 210; in Social War against Rome, **5**, 412, 435.

**Pichegru**, Charles (1761–1804), French soldier; part in French Revolution, **12**, 358–359; assumes command of army of the Rhine, **12**, 366; defeats Clerfayt, **12**, 377; takes Ypres, Bruges, and Ostend, **12**, 380; drives duke of York back to the sea, **12**, 383; conquers Holland, **12**, 383–386; **14**, 19, 509; returns to Paris, **12**, 393; turns traitor, **12**, 408; at head of royalists, **12**, 445–446; in conspiracy against Napoleon, **12**, 533–535; strangled in prison, **12**, 535.

**Pickering**, Timothy (1745–1829), American soldier and statesman; opposes President Adams' French policy (1799), **23**, 315.

**Pickering**, Sir William (1516–1575), suitor of Queen Elizabeth (1560), **19**, 296.

**Pickett**, George Edward (1825–1875), American soldier; leads charge of Confederate troops at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 439; surrender of, **23**, 450.

**Pickett's charge**, see Gettysburg, battle of.

**Picquart**, Colonel J. C. A., French soldier; defends Dreyfus (1895), **13**, 196.

**Picquigny**, town in France; Treaty of, between France and England (1475), **18**, 601.

**Picton**, Sir Thomas (1758–1815), British soldier; at Badajoz (1812), **10**, 364; at battle of Waterloo (1815), **12**, 627, 628; death, **12**, 629.

**Pictor**, Fabius, see Fabius Pictor.

**Picts** or Cruithne, a race of people who formerly inhabited a part of Scotland; origin, **18**, 25; **21**, 6; invade Roman provinces in Britain, **18**, 26; overrun Britain, **18**, 28, 32; defeated by Egrith, **18**, 55; defeat Northumbrians, **18**, 56.

**Picus Cærianus** (d. 218 A.D.), Roman governor of Arabia; killed by Elagabalus, **6**, 396.

**Piedmont**, a government in the northwestern part of Italy; made a duchy, **9**, 503; under Louis XIV, **9**, 506–508; conquest by Napoleon Bonaparte, **9**, 550; **12**, 425; allies expel French, **9**, 559; second conquest by Napoleon, **9**, 564; insurrection of constitutionalists in, **9**, 584; constitution granted to, **9**, 592; in War of Italian Independence, **9**, 604–606; **13**, 135; **14**, 643; **15**, 15.

**Pieng-an** or Ping Yang, city in Korea; battle of (1894), **24**, 558; Japanese at (1904), **17**, 623.

**Pierce**, Franklin (1804–1869), 14th president of the United States; elected president, **23**, 389; administration, **23**, 390–401; repeal of Missouri Compromise, **23**, 391; attitude towards Kansas-Nebraska Bill, **23**, 392; the Gadsden Purchase, **23**, 392.

**Pierce**, John (seventeenth century), English colonial proprietor; attempts to plant rival colony at Plymouth, **22**, 633.

**Pierola**, Nicholas de (1839–), Peruvian politician; assumes dictatorial powers

(1879), **23**, 607; in war with Chili, **23**, 607; presidency of (1895–1899), **23**, 609.

**Pierpont**, Francis H. (1814–1899), American political leader; elected provisional governor of West Virginia (1861), **23**, 420; government recognised in Virginia, **23**, 461.

**Pierre**, Isambert de la, Augustine monk; devotion to Joan of Arc (1431), **11**, 218.

**Pietrasanta**, town in Italy; siege of (1484), **9**, 383.

**Pietro Bey**, see Mauromichales.

**Pietro Nicco d'Andorno**, see Andorno.

**Pigot**, Lord (d. 1777), administration at Madras, **22**, 90; confinement and death, **22**, 91.

**Pigott**, Richard (ca. 1828–1889), Irish forger and adventurer; exposed by *London Times*, **21**, 649; flight and suicide, **21**, 649.

**Pilate**, Pontius (Latin Pontius Pilatus), Roman procurator of Judea 26–36 A.D.; offends the Jews (33 A.D.), **2**, 168; **6**, 140; condemns Jesus of Nazareth to death (33 A.D.), **2**, 169.

**Pilgrimage of Grace**, insurrection (1536) in Lincolnshire and Yorkshire, **19**, 178–179.

**Pilgrimages**, see Crusades.

**Pilgrim Fathers**, the founders of Plymouth colony (1620), **19**, 490; see also Pilgrims.

**Pilgrims**, religious organisation in England; formation of church of (1592), **22**, 616; persecuted in England, **22**, 618; emigrate to Holland (1608), **22**, 619; life in Holland, **22**, 621; plan to settle in America, **22**, 622; make compact with merchants and receive overtures from Dutch, **22**, 624; voyage to America, **22**, 625; landing at Plymouth (1620), **22**, 626; make compact and explore country about Plymouth, **22**, 628; conclude treaty with Massasoit, **22**, 631; privations, **22**, 633; growth and government of colony, **22**, 634 seq.; dealings with New Netherlands, **23**, 6.

**Pillersdorf**, Austrian statesman; minister of interior (1848), **14**, 630.

**Pillnitz**, Declaration of, a convention between Emperor Leopold II and Frederick William of Prussia against French Revolution (1791), **12**, 245; **14**, 503; **15**, 269.

**Pillow**, Gideon Johnson (1806–1878), American soldier; commands Confederate army at battle of Belmont (1861), **23**, 425; escapes from Fort Donelson, **23**, 426.

**Pilsen**, city in Bohemia; Wallenstein makes compact with army leaders at (1634), **14**, 363.

**Pilltown**, town in Ireland; battle of (1462), **21**, 392.

**Pilumnus**, Roman rustic deity; invoked at weddings, **6**, 350.

**Pinches**, Theophilus Goldridge (1856–), English orientalist; translator of Babylonian version of the creation, **2**, 219.

- 219, 220; achieves sovereignty (570 B.C.), **3**, 222-224; foreign policy, **3**, 225; benevolent rule, **3**, 226; character, **3**, 202, 219.
- Piso**, Athenian; becomes one of "The Thirty Tyrants" (404 B.C.); oppresses citizens, **4**, 2 seq.
- Piso Cæsonius, Lucius Calpurnius**, consul 58 B.C.; becomes father-in-law of Cæsar, **5**, 503, 577.
- Piso, Caius Calpurnius** (d. 65 A.D.), leader in conspiracy against Nero, **6**, 202-203.
- Piso, Cneius Calpurnius** (d. ca. 66 B.C.); joins Catiline's conspiracy, **5**, 481.
- Piso, Cneius Calpurnius** (d. 19 A.D.), governor of Syria; accused of poisoning Germanicus, **6**, 136, 137.
- Piso, Lucius**, consul 58 B.C.; plunders Greece, **4**, 547.
- Piso, Lucius Calpurnius**, Roman consul 148 B.C.; commands against Carthaginians, **5**, 308.
- Piso Frugi, Caius Calpurnius** (d. ca. 57 B.C.), son-in-law of Cicero; accused by Vettius, **5**, 503.
- Piso Frugi, Lucius Calpurnius**, consul 133 B.C.; conquers slaves in Sicily, **5**, 324, 365.
- Piso Licinianus, Lucius Calpurnius** (d. 69 A.D.); becomes co-regent of Galba, **6**, 226.
- Piso, Lucius Calpurnius** (d. ca. 260 A.D.); proclaimed emperor in Thessaly, **6**, 419.
- Pisselen, Anna de**, see Étampes.
- Pissuthnes**, Persian satrap of Lydia; revolt (418 B.C.), **2**, 562, 618, 619.
- Pistes**, Edict of, provides for census of men bound to military duty (863 A.D.), **11**, 6.
- Pistoia or Pistoria**, town in Italy; Catiline defeated at (62 B.C.), **5**, 491; stronghold of nobles, **9**, 119; feud of the Neri and Bianchi in (1300), **9**, 120; taken by Castruccio (1325), **9**, 137; captured by Florentines (1328), **9**, 151-152; invested by Castruccio, **9**, 152.
- Pitcairn, John** (ca. 1740-1775), British officer; in battle of Lexington, **23**, 241.
- Pithon** (d. 316 B.C.), son of Crateas; attends council of Alexander's generals (323 B.C.), **4**, 392, 423, 424; guardian of Alexander's sons, **4**, 564; suppresses revolt in Khorasan, **4**, 431, 432; deserts Perdiccas in Egypt, **4**, 563.
- Pitigliano, Niccolo Orsini**, Count of (1442-1510), Italian general; commands Venetian army, **9**, 432.
- Pitris**, in Hindu belief, the spirits of the departed; discussion of, **2**, 530, 533.
- Pitt, John** (1756-1835), 2nd earl of Chatham, English soldier; in expedition against Walcheren, **12**, 576; in Canada, **23**, 244.
- Pitt, William** (1708-1778), 1st earl of Chatham; English Whig statesman and orator; main treatment of, **20**, 567-632; rise of, **20**, 567-568; marriage of, **20**, 575; in the Newcastle ministry, **20**, 575; eloquence of, **20**, 578; as minister of war (1756), **20**, 583-585; relation of, to French and Indian Wars in America (1758), **23**, 214; aids Frederick of Prussia, **15**, 204; **20**, 584; administration of, as prime minister, **20**, 587; resignation of (1761), **20**, 597; opposes peace with France (1763), **20**, 600; asked to form ministry (1765), **20**, 604, 605; declines to take office, **20**, 605; opposes Stamp Act (1766), **20**, 606-608; in Grafton ministry (1766), **20**, 609; created earl of Chatham (1766), **20**, 608; forms new ministry (1766), **20**, 609; favours cause of the American colonies, **20**, 621, 623, 630; **23**, 240; relations of, with South America, **23**, 598; last speech and death of, **20**, 630-632; characterisation of, **20**, 632.
- Pitt, William** (1759-1806), English Whig statesman, son of William Pitt, first earl of Chatham; assists in attack on North ministry (1782), **20**, 638; becomes chancellor of the exchequer (1782), **20**, 638; conflict with Fox, **20**, 640; resigns office (1783), **20**, 641; proposes parliamentary reform, **20**, 641, 645; opposes Fox's India Bill, **20**, 442; appointed prime minister (1783), **20**, 643; great struggle in parliament against coalition, **20**, 643-644; financial measures of, **20**, 644-647; India Bill of, passed (1784), **20**, 645; establishes the sinking fund, **20**, 646; consolidates system of taxation, **20**, 647; position in regard to the regency, **20**, 647-648; at height of power, **20**, 649; opposes Fox's motion for abolition of religious tests (1790), **20**, 651; policy of, **21**, 452; calls out militia (1792), **21**, 453; dismisses the French ambassador (1793), **21**, 454; the directing spirit of the coalition against France (1793), **12**, 363; resignation of (1801), **21**, 460; recalled to office (1804), **21**, 465; death of, **21**, 470; speech on Canada, **22**, 330.
- Pittacus** (652-569 B.C.), one of Seven Wise Men of Greece; replies to Croesus, **2**, 449; made dictator of Mytilene (ca. 612 B.C.), **3**, 177; slays Phrynon, **3**, 225.
- Pittheus**, son of Pelops and king of Troezen; appealed to by Ægeus, **3**, 157.
- Pitti, Lucas**, wealthy Florentine; made gonfalonier (1458), **9**, 358; ambition and rule, **9**, 361-362.
- Pittsburg**, city of United States; formerly Fort Pitt, **23**, 216.
- Pittsburg Landing**, see Shiloh.
- Pius II** (Æneas Sylvius Piccolomini) (1405-1464), pope 1458-1464; on state of Europe in 1453; policy as pope, **7**, 358; preaches against Turks, **8**, 641; his inconsistency, **8**, 643; his account of coronation of Emperor Frederick III, **14**, 218-220.
- Pius IV** (Giovanni Angelo de' Medici) (1499-1565), pope 1559-1565; his peaceful policy, **9**, 471-472.
- Pius V** (Michele Ghisleri) (1504-1572), pope 1566-1572; strengthens church, **9**, 472-473; creates Cosmo de' Medici, grand duke of Tuscany, **9**, 477; entrusts to the



**Plantagenet**, Edward, earl of Warwick, see Warwick.

**Plantagenet**, George, duke of Clarence, see Clarence.

**Plantagenet**, John, duke of Bedford, see Bedford.

**Plantagenet**, Lionel, duke of Clarence, see Clarence.

**Plantagenet**, Margaret, see Salisbury, Countess of.

**Plantagenet**, Richard (1209-1272), earl of Cornwall, younger brother of Henry III of England; leads military expedition into France, **18**, 370; leads seventh crusade, **8**, 432-433; obtains money for eighth crusade, **8**, 435; elected emperor of Germany (1257), **14**, 127-128; **18**, 375-376; return to England, **18**, 378-379; at battle of Lewes, **18**, 381.

**Plassey** or **Plassi**, place in India; battle (1757), **22**, 59-61.

**Plata**, Rio de la, see Rio de la Plata.

**Plata**, Salvador, Spanish-American revolutionist; leads insurrection in New Granada (1781), **23**, 577.

**Plataea** or **Plataeæ**, in ancient geography city in Boeotia, Greece; battle (479 B.C.), **3**, 362-373; attacked by Thebans (431 B.C.), **3**, 522-523; siege (429-427 B.C.), **3**, 554-560; destroyed by Thebes (ca. 372 B.C.), **4**, 150.

**Platen**, Peter John Bernard, Count (1766-1830), governor-general of Norway, **16**, 475 seq.

**Plato**, originally Aristocles (429 or 427-347 B.C.), Greek philosopher; main treatment, **4**, 598-602, 609-612; in Egypt, **1**, 622; leaves Athens, **4**, 48; condemns Peace of Antalcidas, **4**, 127; sold as slave by Dionysius, **4**, 205; instructs Dionysius the Younger of Sicily, **4**, 205; advises Perdicas III, **4**, 215; establishes school in the Academy, **4**, 223; *Apologia* of, **3**, 460; *De Republica* and *De Legibus* of, **4**, 47.

**Platof**, **Platov** or **Platow**, Matvei Ivanovitch, Count (1751-1818), Russian general; harasses French army, **12**, 593, 596.

**Platt**, Thomas Collier (1833-), American politician; United States senator (1881), resigns, **23**, 479.

**Platte** country, in American history name given to territory now comprising approximately states of Kansas and Nebraska; bill for organisation of (1854), **23**, 391.

**Plattsburg**, city in New York, U. S. A.; battle (1814), **23**, 334.

**Plautianus**, Lucius (or Caius) Fulvius (d. 203 A.D.), Roman prætorian prefect; influence, **6**, 388-389; death, **6**, 389.

**Plautilla**, Fulvia (d. 211 A.D.), daughter of Plautianus; marriage, **6**, 388-389; banishment and death, **6**, 389.

**Plautius Proculus**, Caius, see Proculus.

**Plautus** or **Plautus Asinius**, Titus Maccius (254-184 B.C.), Roman comic poet, **5**, 358.

**Plaza**, Leonidas, Spanish-American soldier

and statesman; elected president of Ecuador (1901), **23**, 615.

**Plebeians**, the common people of Rome; Ancus Marcius increases number by Latin captives, **5**, 79; Servius Tullius divides conquered lands among commons, **5**, 82; divided into tribes and classes, **5**, 82; Lucius Tarquinius the Tyrant takes away privileges of, **5**, 84; condition at beginning of republic, **5**, 123-129; Canuleian law legalises marriage with patricians (445 B.C.), **5**, 140-141; condition at beginning of fourth century B.C., **5**, 169-170; Licinian Rogations provide for a plebeian consul, **5**, 170-172; summary of struggle with patricians, **5**, 638-640.

**Plectrudis**, wife of Pepin of Heristal; supports claims of Theudwald against Charles Martel (714 A.D.), **7**, 487-489.

**Plehve**, Viatscheshav Constantinovitch von (d. 1904), Russian minister of interior; assassinated, **17**, 625.

**Pleisse**, river in Saxony; battle of the (1813), **15**, 317.

**Pleisswitz**, Treaty of, armistice concluded with Napoleon by the Russians and Prussians (1813), **17**, 484.

**Pleminius**, Quintius (d. 204 B.C.), Roman proprætor in Bruttium (205 B.C.); cruelty in Locri, **5**, 283.

**Pleskov**, see Pskov.

**Plessis**, Armand de, see Richelieu.

**Plessis-les-Tours**, ruined castle near Tours, France; treaty concluded at (1581), **13**, 490.

**Plesthiev**, Michel, Russian envoy to Turkey (1512), **24**, 337.

**Plettenberg**, Walter or Gautier of (ca. 1500), grand master of Livonia; ally of Alexander of Lithuania against Ivan the Great, **17**, 180.

**Pleurias**, king of Illyria (fourth century B.C.); in battle with Philip of Macedon (337 B.C.), **4**, 250.

**Plevna**, town in Bulgaria; siege (1877), **17**, 603; **21**, 640; **24**, 152.

**Pliny the Elder** (Caius Plinius Secundus) (23-79 A.D.), Roman naturalist; death, **6**, 251, 253.

**Pliny the Younger** (Caius Plinius Cæcilius Secundus) (62-113 A.D.), Roman author; chosen friend of Trajan, **6**, 269; correspondence with Trajan, **6**, 276-277; treatment of dependents, **6**, 364.

**Plistoanax**, king of Sparta 458-408 B.C.; invades Attica, **3**, 434; banished from Sparta, **3**, 434; recalled, **3**, 582.

**Ploërmel**, town in France; battle (1352), **11**, 126.

**Plotina**, Pompeia, wife of Emperor Trajan; virtues of, **6**, 268; conceals death of Trajan, **6**, 280.

**Plots and Conspiracies**:  
 Amboise conspiracy of 1560, **11**, 353-354.  
 Babington conspiracy (1586), **19**, 361-363.  
 Barclay-Fenwick plot (1696), **20**, 453-504.  
 Bedmar's conspiracy (1618), **9**, 516-517.



**Poggibonzi**, town in Italy; Florentines routed at, by papal forces (1479), **9**, 373.

**Pogonatus**, see Constantine IV.

**Point St. Ignace**, former Jesuit outpost in the northern part of the United States; Marquette builds chapel at, **23**, 73.

**Pointis**, Jean Bernhard Louis Desjean, Baron of (1645-1707), French naval officer; takes Cartagena, New Granada, **11**, 608.

**Poischwitz**, village in Prussian Silesia; armistice of (1813), **12**, 603.

**Poisson**, see Pompadour.

**Poitiers**, city in France; Clovis defeats Alaric near (507 A.D.), **10**, 18; Charles Martel defeats Saracens near (also known as the battle of Tours) (732 A.D.), **7**, 496; **8**, 199; **10**, 37; university founded at, **11**, 220; victory of the English near (1356), **11**, 130-132; **13**, 351; **18**, 473-475.

**Poitiers**, Diana of, see Diana of Poitiers.

**Poitou**, early province of France; location, **11**, 13; Louis VII acquires (1137), **11**, 33; united to France, **11**, 51, 74; ceded to England by Treaty of Brétigny (1360), **11**, 141; re-conquered by France, **11**, 152.

**Poir**, Walter de, see Tyrrel, Walter.

**Pokanokets** or Wampanoags, tribe of American Indians under King Philip; in war against colonists (1675), **23**, 146.

**Poland**, formerly a kingdom of Europe, now a province of Russian empire; main treatment, **24**, 1-123; earliest years, **24**, 1-40; legendary kings, **24**, 2; Mieczyslaw I founds monarchy (ca. 800 A.D.), **24**, 2; foundation of House of Piasts (842 A.D.), **24**, 6; prosperity under Boleslaw (999-1025), **24**, 9; extinction of dynasty of Piasts, **24**, 30-37; under Casimir the Great (1330-1370), **24**, 33-37; union with Hungary, **24**, 37-39; zenith and decline (1382-1696), **24**, 40-66; Lithuania united to (1386), **24**, 41; attacked by Turks (1498), **24**, 337; Livonia acquired by (1561), **24**, 46; crown becomes elective, **24**, 48; cedes Livonia to Sweden (1660), **24**, 55; cedes territory to Russia (1667), **24**, 55; Turkish campaign against (1672), **24**, 59, 388; extinction of kingdom (1696-1796), **24**, 67-101; conquest of, by Sweden (1701-1706), **16**, 376-377; **24**, 69-72; political decadence in, during eighteenth century, **24**, 76; first partition of (1772), **15**, 239 seq.; **24**, 86; second partition of (1793), **15**, 272; **24**, 88 seq.; insurrection in, under Kosciusko (1794), **24**, 91-98; third partition of (1795), **15**, 273 seq.; **24**, 99; partial restoration and final dissolution (1796-1863), **24**, 102-123; attitude of Napoleon towards, **24**, 104; Napoleon forms grand duchy of Warsaw (1807), **24**, 105; placed under Russian rule by Treaty of Vienna (1815), **24**, 108; constitution granted by Russia to (1815), **17**, 518

seq.; **24**, 108; national association against Russia (1830), **24**, 114; revolution in, against Russia (1831), **15**, 403; **24**, 116; French petition in favour of (1848), **13**, 97; extinction of republic of Cracow in, **24**, 121; insurrection against Russia (1863-1866), **15**, 20; **24**, 125 seq.

**Rulers:**

Mieczyslaw I 962-992, **24**, 8-9.

Boleslaw the Great 992-1025, **24**, 9-11.

Mieczyslaw II 1025-1034, **24**, 11-13.

Casimir I 1041-1058, **24**, 13-16.

Boleslaw II 1058-1082, **24**, 16-20.

Wladislaw I 1082-1102, **24**, 20-23.

Boleslaw IV 1102-1139, **24**, 23-27.

Wladislaw II 1139-1146, **24**, 27-28.

Boleslaw IV 1146-1173, **24**, 29-30.

Mieczyslaw III 1173-1177, **24**, 30.

Casimir II 1177-1194, **24**, 30-31.

Lesko (The White) V 1194-1201.

Mieczyslaw III (rest.) 1201-1202.

Lesko V (rest.) 1202-1227.

Boleslaw V 1227-1279.

Lesko (The Black) VI 1279-1289.

(Period of anarchy 1289-1295.)

Premislaw II 1295-1296.

Wladislaw (Lokietek) III 1296-1300 (dep.), **24**, 31.

Wenceslaw I 1300-1305.

Wladislaw III (rest.) 1305-1333, **24**, 31-32.

Casimir III, the Great 1333-1370, **24**, 32-37.

Louis 1370-1382, **24**, 37-39.

Hedwig 1382-1386, **24**, 40-41.

Hedwig and Wladislaw V 1386-1389, **24**, 41.

Wladislaw V, 1399-1433, **24**, 41-42.

Wladislaw VI 1433-1444, **24**, 42.

Casimir IV 1445-1492, **24**, 42-44.

John Albert 1492-1501, **24**, 44-45.

Alexander 1501-1506, **24**, 45.

Sigismund I 1507-1548, **24**, 45-46.

Sigismund II 1548-1572, **24**, 46-47.

Henry of Valois 1573-1575, **24**, 49.

Stephen Bathori 1575-1586, **24**, 49-51.

Sigismund III 1587-1632, **24**, 51-53.

Wladislaw VII 1632-1648, **24**, 53-54.

John Casimir V 1648-1669, **24**, 54-57.

Michael Wieznawieski 1668-1673, **24**, 57-60.

John (III) Sobieski 1674-1696, **24**, 60-66.

Frederick Augustus I, elector of Saxony (1697-1704 dep.), **24**, 67-70.

Stanislaus I, Leszcynski 1704-1709, **24**, 70-73.

Frederick Augustus I (rest.) 1709-1733, **24**, 73-75.

Frederick Augustus II 1734-1763, **24**, 75-77.

Augustus III (Stanislaus II, Augustus, comte de Poniatowski) 1764-1795 (abdicates), **24**, 77-100.

**Pole**, John de la (d. 1487), earl of Lincoln, nephew of Richard III of England; declared heir to throne, **18**, 620; Henry VII ignores pretensions of, **19**, 14; assists Lambert Simnel, **19**, 23; death, **19**, 23.

**Polymnastus** (d. 644 B.C.), Greek poet; a guest in Sparta, **3**, 150.

**Polyphron** (d. 369 B.C.), brother of Jason; becomes ruler of Thessaly, **4**, 164.

**Polysperchon** (d. ca. 300 B.C.), Macedonian general; commands phalanx, **4**, 279, 324; sent to Macedonia, **4**, 383; succeeds Antipater as regent (319 B.C.), **4**, 436-439, 477; wars of, **4**, 440-445, 478-490, 493, 497.

**Polysperchon**, Macedonian noble family; at court of Pella, **4**, 217.

**Pombal**, Sebastião José de Carvalho e Mello, Marquis of (1699-1782), Portuguese statesman; power of, **10**, 523-531; relations with Jesuits, **10**, 524-525, 527-528, 529-530; **12**, 81; prosecution, **10**, 535; economic reforms under, **10**, 531, 532, 533; characterisation, **10**, 531-533; death, **10**, 535.

**Pomerania**, province of Prussia; revolt, **24**, 12; Casimir I of Poland tranquillises, **24**, 15; submits to Duke Vladislav I of Poland, **24**, 21; at war with Boleslaw III of Poland, **24**, 25; passes to Duke Vladislav II of Poland, **24**, 27; overrun by Knights of St. Mary, **24**, 31.

**Pomeroy**, Seth (1706-1777), American soldier; appointed general of Minute Men, **23**, 241; at Bunker Hill, **23**, 246.

**Pompadour**, Antoinette Poisson, Marquise de (1721-1764), mistress of Louis XV of France; antecedents, **12**, 40, 51; character and talents, **12**, 50; attitude toward royal family, **12**, 81, 82; first meeting with Louis XV, **12**, 40; influence in art, **12**, 52, 53; ascendancy over Louis, **12**, 53; real ruler of France, **12**, 50, 51; ministers to Louis' debaucheries, **12**, 54, 55; persecutes writers of lampoons, **12**, 56; conflict with Jesuits, **12**, 60, 61, 72, 81; enmity toward Frederick the Great, **12**, 54, 71; **14**, 437; Maria Theresa cajoles, **12**, 70; plots against, **12**, 71; death, **12**, 82; estimate of expenditures of, and for, **12**, 81.

**Pompeia**, granddaughter of Q. Pompeius Rufus, and wife of Julius Cæsar; divorced (61 B.C.), **5**, 497.

**Pompeia Paulina** (first century A.D.), wife of Seneca, **6**, 203, 204.

**Pompeianus**, Claudius Quintianus, Roman senator; paramour of Lucilla, daughter of Marcus Aurelius, **6**, 379; attempts life of Commodus (183 A.D.), **6**, 379.

**Pompeianus**, Tiberius Claudius, Roman legate and consul; marries daughter of Marcus Aurelius (169 A.D.), **6**, 296, 379.

**Pompeianus**, prefect of Rome 408 A.D., proposes to deliver Rome from Goths by magic, **6**, 553.

**Pompeii**, ancient city in Italy; destruction of (79 A.D.), **6**, 250-254.

**Pompeius Magnus**, Cneius (ca. 80-45 B.C.), eldest son of Pompey the Great by his third wife Mucia; character and abilities of, **5**, 554, 567; menaces Cicero, **5**, 545, 554; joins Cato in Africa, **5**, 554;

retreats to Balearic Islands, **5**, 562, 566; head of forces in Spain, **5**, 562, 566; defeated at Munda, **5**, 567, 568; flight and death, **5**, 568.

**Pompeius Magnus**, Sextus (75-35 B.C.), younger son of Pompey the Great by his third wife Mucia; escapes after Munda, **5**, 568; exploits in Sicily, **5**, 621, 624, 626; league with Antony, **5**, 625-627; treachery of, to Antony, **5**, 633; triumvirs assign territory to, **5**, 626; defeats Octavius at Tauromenium, **5**, 627, 628; defeated by Agrippa, **5**, 628; death, **5**, 628.

**Pompeius**, Quintus, Roman consul and general; consul (141 B.C.), **5**, 317; campaign in Spain, **5**, 317; censor (131 B.C.), **5**, 368.

**Pompeius Rufus**, Quintus, Roman consul 88 B.C.; joins Sulla, **5**, 423; massacred (87 B.C.), **5**, 427.

**Pompeius Rufus**, Quintus, Roman tribune of the plebs (52 B.C.); harangues mob over body of Clodius, **5**, 512; charged with burning senate house, **5**, 514.

**Pompeius Strabo**, Cneius (d. 87 B.C.), father of Pompey the Great, Roman consul and general; in Social War, **5**, 413, 414, 417; consul (89 B.C.), **5**, 417; receives triumph **5**, 417; instigates mutiny against Pompeius Rufus, **5**, 427; appealed to by senate for aid against Marius, **5**, 428; life saved by son, **5**, 428; death, **5**, 428.

**Pompeius**, nephew of Emperor Anastasius; revolt of (532 A.D.), **7**, 72, 73.

**Pompey "the Great"** (Cneius Pompeius Magnus) (106-48 B.C.), Roman politician and general; saves his father's life, **5**, 428; joins Sulla, **5**, 435; executes Carbo, **5**, 442; lieutenant of Catulus, **5**, 457; in Sertorian War, **5**, 458, 459; **10**, 8; in insurrection of Spartacus, **5**, 461; consul (70 B.C.), **5**, 461, 462; rivalry with Crassus, **5**, 463, 464; subdues Cilician pirates, **5**, 464-467; closes Mithridatic Wars, **5**, 472-473; takes Jerusalem and enters Holy of Holies, **2**, 163; **5**, 474; reduces Syria, **2**, 302; **4**, 552, 561; receives triumph, **5**, 497-499; in first triumvirate, **5**, 501-502; aids Cicero, **5**, 504-507; second consulate of (55 B.C.), **5**, 508-509; sole consul (52 B.C.), **5**, 513-514; marriages, **5**, 503, 504, 514 note; rupture with Cæsar, **5**, 529-532; abandons Italy, **5**, 534; prepares for war in Macedonia, **5**, 536; defeats Cæsar at Dyrrachium, **5**, 537-540; overthrown at Pharsalia, **5**, 541, 542; flight and death, **4**, 576; **5**, 542, 543; estimate of, **5**, 543.

**Pomponne**, Simon Arnauld, Marquis de (1618-1699), French statesman; becomes minister of foreign affairs, **11**, 541; negotiates with England, **11**, 611.

**Ponce de Leon**, Juan (1460-1521), Spanish soldier; life, **22**, 469-471; governor of Porto Rico, **22**, 470; discovers Florida, **22**, 470; death, **22**, 470.

**Porter, David** (1780–1843), American naval officer; captures *Alert*, **23**, 335.

**Porter, David Dixon** (1813–1891), American admiral; at taking of New Orleans (1862), **23**, 429; in Red River expedition, **23**, 444; captures Fort Fisher, **23**, 446.

**Porter, Fitz-John** (1822–1901), American soldier; at battle of Gaines' Mill, **23**, 431; joins Pope's army in Northern Virginia (1862), **23**, 432; at second battle of Bull Run, **23**, 432.

**Porteous Riots**, in Edinburgh (Sept. 7th, 1736), **20**, 548–549.

**Port Hamilton**, harbour in Korea; temporarily occupied by England (1885), **24**, 557.

**Portland, Dukes and Earls of**, see Bentinck.

**Portland Point**, peninsula in Dorset, England; battles of (840 A.D.), **18**, 69; (1653), **13**, 618–619.

**Porto Bello**, port on the Isthmus of Panama; captured and destroyed by Admiral Vervén (1739), **10**, 299; **20**, 555.

**Porto Cale**, see Terra Portucalensis.

**Portocarrero, Louis de** (1629–1709), Spanish cardinal; favours Austria for Spanish Succession, **14**, 405.

**Porto Rico**, island of West Indies, belonging to the United States; Ponce de Leon made governor of (1509), **22**, 469; occupied by American troops (1898), **23**, 489; government provided for (1900), **23**, 490.

**Port Royal**, now Annapolis, town in Nova Scotia; settlement (1604), **22**, 555; captured by English (1624), **22**, 637; captured by Phips (1690), **23**, 187; retaken by French (1691), **23**, 188; recaptured by English and named Annapolis (Oct. 6th, 1710), **23**, 193.

**Port Royal**, locality in South Carolina; settlement by Ribault (1562), **22**, 547; English colony established (1670), **23**, 51, 53; captured by Union forces in American Civil War (1861), **23**, 423.

**Port Royal des Champs**, Cistercian abbey near Paris, headquarters of Jansenists; destruction of (1709), **11**, 548–549.

**Portsmouth, Duchess of**, see Quérouaille.

**Portsmouth, Peace of**, **17**, 650; **24**, 663.

**Portugal**, kingdom in Europe; main treatment, **10**, 425–561; early history to João I, **10**, 425–451; period of glory and discovery, **10**, 452–488; fall, captivity and the revolution, **10**, 489–513; João IV to João VI, **10**, 514–543; nineteenth century in, **10**, 544–561; chronology, **10**, 628–635; bibliography, **10**, 650–655.

**Porus** (d. 321 B.C.), king of India; wars with Alexander, **4**, 357–362; writes to the conqueror, **4**, 372.

**Pory, John** (ca. 1570–ca. 1635), English pioneer in America; establishes plantations on the York and James Rivers (1620), **22**, 585.

**Posadas, Gervasio Antonio de** (1757–1832), Argentine politician; elected dictator of Argentine Republic (1813), **23**, 591.

**Poseidon**, see Neptune.

**Posen**, province of Prussia; ruled by Mieczyslaw of Poland (1139), **24**, 27; annexed by Prussia (1793), **24**, 91; Napoleon enters (1806), **24**, 104.

**Posharevatz**: see Passarowitz.

**Posidonius**, a Spartan; at Plataea (497 B.C.), **3**, 371–372.

**Posidonius** (ca. 135–50 B.C.), Greek Stoic; life, **4**, 608; describes Britain, **18**, 8.

**Posnania**, town in Poland; sacked by Premislav of Bohemia (ca. 1040), **24**, 14.

**Posse, Count Arvid**, Swedish premier 1880–1884; introduces army bill, **16**, 488.

**Postage Stamps**, first use of, **21**, 598.

**Postal Service**; in England in seventeenth century, **20**, 345; penny postage established (1840), **21**, 597, 598; established in France by Louis XI, **11**, 275.

**Postma**, Dutch minister; founds sect of Doppers in Transvaal (1858), **22**, 284.

**Postumia**, wife of Servius Sulpicius; Caesar's intrigue with (ca. 60 B.C.), **5**, 590.

**Postumius, Aulus**, Roman dictator ca. 510 B.C.; commands at Lake Regillus, **5**, 93.

**Postumius, Lucius**, Roman proprætor; opposes Gauls (295 B.C.), **5**, 198; ambassador to Tarentines, **5**, 199, 200.

**Postumius, Spurius**, Roman consul 321 B.C.; captured by Samnites, **5**, 188, 190.

**Postumius**, legate of Caesar; sent to Italy (49 B.C.), **5**, 538.

**Postumus, Marcus Cassianus Latinus** (d. 267 A.D.); commands in Gaul, **6**, 415; proclaimed emperor (260 A.D.), **6**, 418–419.

**Potato War**, see Succession, War of the.

**Potchefstroom**, town in South Africa; siege of (1881), **22**, 291.

**Potemkin, Prince Gregory Alexandrovitch** (1736–1792), Russian statesman; conspires against Peter III, **17**, 364–365; destroys Zaparogian Republic, **17**, 387; rise to power (1775), **17**, 389–391; directs massacre of Tatars, **17**, 395; controls favourites of Catherine II, **17**, 393, 397, 398; schemes for a Greek empire, **17**, 396; employs Suvarov, **17**, 396, 406, 409; characterisation, **17**, 411–412.

**Pothinus** (d. 48 B.C.), Egyptian eunuch; procures Pompey's death, **5**, 542, 549.

**Potidæa** fights Athens, **3**, 444.

**Potitus, Lucius Valerius**, consul 449 B.C.; legislation of, **5**, 138–140.

**Potocki, Ignatius** (1751–1809), Polish statesman; seeks to free Poland from Russia, **17**, 418.

**Potomac**, Army of the, principal Federal army in American Civil War; organised by General McClellan (1862), **23**, 433.

**Potosi**, a department of Bolivia; silver discovered in (1545), **23**, 552.

**Pottawattomie Massacre**, organised by John Brown (1856), **23**, 398.

**Pottawattamies**, American Indian tribe; join Pontiac's conspiracy (1763), **23**, 224.

**Potter, Louis de** (1786–1859), Belgian writer and revolutionist; banishment of (1830), **14**, 50.

Prescott, William (1726-1795), American soldier; commands colonial forces at battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 246-247.

President, American frigate; captured (1815), **23**, 340.

Presidential Succession Act (1886), a measure fixing the order of succession to the presidency of the United States, **23**, 481.

Press, Printing:

Brazil: first printing press and first newspaper (1808), **23**, 656.

Canada: suppression of *Le Canadien* (1809), **22**, 331.

Denmark: censorship of press abolished by edict of Christian VII (1770), **16**, 416.

England: Caxton in England, **18**, 599; legislation of the reign of Richard III concerning printing, **18**, 619-620; growing power of the press in England (early seventeenth century), **20**, 3-4; newspapers in England (1685), **20**, 345-346; arrests for publishing parliamentary debates (1771), **20**, 617-618; Napoleon demands suppression of hostile London newspapers (1802), **21**, 462; restrictions upon periodical literature (Six Acts, 1820), **21**, 511; penny newspaper stamp-tax (1836), **21**, 580; unification of paper duties, relieves publishers, **21**, 580.

France: encouragement given to art of printing by Louis XI, **11**, 275; printing presses of Lyons (sixteenth century), **11**, 329; liberty of the press (1814), **13**, 229; granted by Charles X (1824), **13**, 37, 232; war with the press (1830), **13**, 44-45; under Louis Napoleon, **13**, 213.

Germany: Gutenberg invents process of printing books with movable type, **14**, 330; **9**, 11, 355; increased freedom of press under Frederick II, **15**, 158-159.

India, British: the Vernacular Press Acts, **22**, 216.

Poland: first printing-press at Cracow (1474), **24**, 43; activity of printing (fifteenth century), **24**, 47.

Russia: letterpress printing introduced (reign of Ivan the Terrible), **17**, 198; restraints upon press modified during reign of Alexander II, **17**, 607.

Switzerland: influence of press in securing reform of cantonal oligarchies (1830-1832), **17**, 37.

Turkey: position of press in, **24**, 435.

United States: printing suppressed in colonial Virginia, **23**, 125, 133; printing presses suppressed in New York (1685), **23**, 156; the prosecution of John Zenger a printer of colonial New York, **23**, 166-167; radicalism of political writing during last decade, eighteenth century, **23**, 306; Sedition Act (1799), aimed at radical publications, **23**, 314; influence and treatment of abolition publications, **23**, 361.

Pressburg, see Presburg.

Press-gang disturbance, in Boston (1747), **23**, 198.

Prester John or Priest John, mythical emperor believed in the Middle Ages to have had

dominions in Africa or Asia; sought for by Portuguese explorers, **10**, 476-479; nation of, the Kerait, absorbed by Kirghizes, **24**, 300.

Preston, William Campbell (1794-1860), United States senator and president of University of South Carolina; prominence in politics, **23**, 363.

Preston, town in Lancashire, England; Cromwell defeats Scottish Royalists at (1648), **20**, 65; **21**, 295; Jacobites defeated at (1715), **20**, 509.

Prestonburg, locality in Kentucky; battle of (1862), **23**, 425.

Prestonpans, town in Scotland; battle of (or battle of Pinkey) (1745), **20**, 563; **21**, 324.

Pretender, the Old, see Stuart, James Francis Edward.

Pretender, the Young, see Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir.

Pretoria, city in South Africa; convention of (1881), **22**, 292; Peace of (1902), **21**, 660; **22**, 317.

Pretorius, Andras, Boer pioneer; expels British magistrates, **22**, 276; conducts raid into Orange Free State, **22**, 277; defeats Dingaan, **22**, 283; induces British to sign Sand River convention (1852), **22**, 283.

Pretorius, Matthias Wessels (1827-1901), South African Boer statesman; summons meetings which choose first representative assembly in the Transvaal (1856), **22**, 283; president of Patchefstroom assembly (1856), **22**, 284; seeks to bring about fusion of Transvaal and Orange Free State, **22**, 284; intrigues against President Boshof of Orange Free State, **22**, 284; invades Orange Free State, **22**, 284; elected president of Orange Free State (1860), **22**, 285; resigns presidency of Transvaal, **22**, 285; re-elected president of Transvaal (1864), **22**, 285; proclaims extension of Transvaal to north of Vaal River, **22**, 286.

Prevesa, seaport in Albania, Turkey; battle of (1538), **24**, 353.

Prevost, Sir George (1767-1816), British soldier; defeated at battle of Plattsburg (1814), **23**, 334.

Prexaspes (fifth century B.C.), Persian naval commander; in Xerxes' expedition against Greece (480 B.C.), **3**, 304.

Priam, legendary king of Troy; reign, **3**, 78-79; aided by Memnon, **2**, 398; Alexander sacrifices to, **4**, 283.

Priapatius, see Arsaces IV.

Price, Richard (1723-1791), English publicist; criticises British constitution, **20**, 630.

Price, Sterling (1809-1867), American soldier; in Mexican War, **23**, 373; as Confederate general in opening campaign of Civil War, **23**, 421; in campaign of 1862, **23**, 434.

Pride, Thomas (d. 1658), English parliamentary officer; "purges" house of commons, **20**, 69-72.



the Hebrew woman, **2**, 208; Greek influence on, **4**, 609.

**Providence**, city in Rhode Island, U. S.; founded by Roger Williams (1636), **23**, 96.

**Provisional Government**, The, revolutionary government of France from February 24th to May 4th, 1848; formation, **13**, 85-87; first decrees, **13**, 89; at odds with the rabble, **13**, 88, 89; guarantees employment to masses, **13**, 90; forms "Garde Mobile," **13**, 91; establishes "National Workshops," **13**, 92; convokes national assembly, **13**, 94-96.

**Proxenus**, Theban noble (d. 401 B.C.); in service of Cyrus, **4**, 52; invites Xenophon to Cyrus' court, **4**, 52.

**Proxenus**, in Greek history, a representative of a state in another city or state, somewhat resembling in duty and office the modern consul, **3**, 518, **4**, 151.

**Prusias I**, king of Bithynia 237-192 B.C., **2**, 387.

**Prusias II** (180-149 B.C.), king of Bithynia, **2**, 387; delivers Hannibal to Romans, **5**, 300.

**Provisions of Oxford**, see Oxford, Provisions of.

**Prussia**, principal state of the German empire; main treatment, **15**, 106-565; foundation of the North Mark (ca. 930), **15**, 106, 107; conquered by Teutonic order (1230-1283), **8**, 460; **15**, 107; under houses of Bavaria and Luxemburg (1319-1411), **15**, 108; under Ascanian house (1134-1319), **15**, 108; Brandenburg becomes part of dominions of Frederick VI of Nuremberg (1411), **15**, 108; reign of John Sigismund (1608-1619), **15**, 109-111; united with Brandenburg (1618), **15**, 109; during Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), **15**, 109-128; under the "Great Elector" (1640-1688), **15**, 131-144; becomes a kingdom (1701), **15**, 144-146; reign of Frederick William I (1713-1740), **15**, 146-154; under Frederick the Great (1740-1786), **15**, 155-256; acquires West Prussia (1772), **15**, 240-242; gains part of Pomerania (1720), **15**, 149; acquires Silesia (1742), **15**, 174, 243, 244; during the Seven Years' War (1756-1763), **15**, 189-231; during the Revolutionary epoch (1786-1815), **15**, 257-332; acquires further Polish territory (1793 and 1795), **15**, 272-274; overrun by Napoleon (1806-1813), **12**, 550-554; **15**, 293-309; in War of Liberation (1813-1815), **12**, 599-642; **15**, 309-332; restored by Congress of Vienna (1815), **15**, 323-326; in German confederation (1815-1866), **15**, 362-495; in Schleswig-Holstein Wars (1848-1850), **15**, 445-451; in Danish War (1864), **15**, 484-486; in war with Austria (1866), **15**, 487-495; in North German confederation (1867-1871), **15**, 496-529; in Franco-Prussian War (1870-1871), **15**, 514-529; hegemony of, in German Empire (1871-), **15**, 496-565.

Rulers:

ELECTORS OF BRANDENBURG.

Frederick I (1415-1440), **15**, 108.

Frederick II (1440-1470), 108.

Albert "Achilles" (1470-1486), 108.

John "Cicero" (1486-1499), 108.

Joachim (I) "Nestor" (1499-1535), 108, 109.

Joachim II (1535-1571), 109.

John George (1571-1598), 109.

Joachim Frederick (1598-1608), 109.

John Sigismund (1608-1619), 109-111.

George William (1619-1640), 111-128.

Frederick William, "the Great Elector" (1640-1688), 132-144.

Frederick III (1688, becomes King Frederick I of Prussia, 1701), 144, 146.

KINGS OF PRUSSIA.

Frederick I (1701-1713), 144-146.

Frederick William I (1713-1740), 146-154.

Frederick (II) "the Great" (1740-1786), 154-256.

Frederick William II (1786-1797), 257-282.

Frederick William III (1797-1840), 282-409.

Frederick William IV (1840-1861), 410-481.

Regency of Prince William (1858-1861), 474-481.

William I (1861-1888), 481-542.

Frederick III (1888), 542, 543.

William II (1888-), 543-565.

Pruth, river in eastern Europe; battle of the (1711), **17**, 283 seq., 285.

Pruth, Peace of, treaty between Russia and Turkey (1711), **17**, 283 seq.; **24**, 405.

Prynne, William (1600-1669), English Presbyterian lawyer, pamphleteer and statesman; trial and imprisonment, **19**, 571 seq.; release, **19**, 583; speaks to assembly, **20**, 70.

Psammenitus, see Psamthek III.

Psamtek I or Psammetichus, king of Egypt 666-611 B.C.; main treatment, **1**, 180-186; makes rule legitimate by his marriage, **1**, 181, 186; makes alliance with Ionians and Carians, **1**, 181; throws off Assyrian yoke, **1**, 186; encourages commerce, **1**, 182; Egyptian and Libyan soldiers desert to Ethiopia, **1**, 182; restores Thebes, **1**, 183, 187; besieges Ashdod, **1**, 183, 186.

Psamthek II or Psammis, king of Egypt 596 B.C.; reign, **1**, 186, 188.

Psamthek III or Psammenitus, king of Egypt 528 B.C.; defeated by Cambyses, **1**, 191; **2**, 601.

Psamut, king of Egypt 380-379 B.C., **1**, 76, 194; **2**, 622.

Pseudo-Antoninus, see Elagabalus.

Pseudo-Demetrius, see Dmitri, the False.

Pseudo-Isidorian Decretals, see False Decretals.

Pseudo-Philippus, see Andriscus.

Pskov or Pskoff, capital of the province of Pskov, Russia; siege of (1502), **17**, 180.



consul with Junius Brutus, **5**, 88-90; revives secular games, **6**, 100.

**Public Safety, Committee of**, a dictatorship of nine persons, appointed in Paris (1793); organised, **12**, 299, 333, 339; decree against Lyons, **12**, 369; reorganised, **12**, 389; in insurrection of the 1st Prairial, **12**, 394; suspended, **12**, 397.

**Public Weal, War of the**, a civil war between Louis XI of France and the Nobles (1465), **11**, 250-252.

**Publicani**, a name given to the Cathari, *q. v.*

**Publilia**, second wife of Cicero, **5**, 621.

**Publilian Laws**, in Roman history, (1) proposed by Publius Volero, increasing plebeian power, **5**, 131; (2) proposed by Publius Philo, regarding election of censors, plebiscites, and approval of proposed laws, **5**, 185.

**Publius Philo**, Roman consul and dictator (339? B.C.); proposes Publilian Laws, **5**, 185.

**Publius Volero**, Roman tribune (473 B.C.); increases plebeian power, **5**, 131.

**Pucelle, La**, see Joan of Arc.

**Pu Chun**, appointed heir-presumptive to Chinese throne (1900), **24**, 566.

**Pückler, Count Frederick** (d. 1867), Prussian minister, **15**, 474.

**Pudi-ilu**, king of Assyria ca. 1350 B.C., **1**, 374.

**Puebla**, town in Mexico; besieged by French (1863), **13**, 138.

**Pueyredon, Juan Martin** (ca. 1780-1845), Spanish-American soldier and politician; at Montevideo, **23**, 579.

**Pufendorf, Samuel von** (1632-1694), German jurist; advocates separation from Austria, **15**, 129.

**Pugatshev, Jemeljan** (1720-1775), Russian soldier; pretends to the crown, **17**, 386; executed, **17**, 387.

**Puisaye, Count Joseph** (1754-1827), French soldier; leader of royalists in Brittany, **12**, 404, 405, 406.

**Puisey or Pudsey, Hugh de** (1125-1195), English ecclesiastic; quarrel with William of Longchamp (1189), **18**, 314.

**Pul**, see Tiglathpileser III.

**Pulaski, Count Casimir** (1747-1779), Polish soldier in American service; defends Charleston, S. C., **23**, 271; killed in assault on Savannah, **23**, 271.

**Pulcheria** (399-453 A.D.), Byzantine empress 414-453 A.D.; regency with Theodosius, **7**, 42-60; proclaimed empress, **7**, 60.

**Pulista**, see Pursta.

**Pullus, Lucius Junius**, Roman consul 249 B.C.; loses fleet, **5**, 231.

**Pultava**, see Pultowa.

**Pulteney, William** (1684-1764), earl of Bath, English statesman; Whig leader, **20**, 493, 541; speech against Excise Bill, **20**, 542.

**Pultowa**, town in Russia; battle of (1709), **17**, 280.

**Pultusk**, town in Poland; battles of (1703), **16**, 377; (1806), **12**, 555; **17**, 451.

**Pu-lan-tien**, town in Manchuria; occupied by the Japanese (1904), **24**, 658.

**Pulu**, see Tiglathpileser III.

**Pungun-ila**, king of Babylon, **1**, 363.

**Punic Wars or Carthaginian Wars**, three wars waged between Rome and Carthage:

(1) 264-241 B.C.: sea-fights at Mylæ and Ecnomus, invasion of Africa by Regulus, battle of the Ægatian Islands, **5**, 215-233.

(2) 218-201 B.C.: Hannibal in Spain, Hannibal's invasion of Italy, battle of Cannæ, Marcellus in Syracuse, Hasdrubal in Italy, Scipio in Spain and Africa, battle of Zama, **5**, 238-295.

(3) 149-146 B.C.: attack on Massinissa, destruction of Carthage by Scipio, **5**, 305-314.

**Punitz**, town in Posen, Prussia; battle of (1704), **24**, 71.

**Punjab or Panjab**, district in northwestern India; name and geography, **2**, 485, 486; early peoples, **2**, 481, 504; languages of, Aryan, **2**, 490; invaded by Persians (512 B.C.), **2**, 609; conquered by Alexander, **2**, 503; **4**, 360, 362; Sikh wars and annexation to British India (1849), **22**, 150, 151, 153, 158; mutiny (1857), **22**, 172.

**Punt**, legendary country, placed by some authorities on coast of Africa; legends concerning, **1**, 108-110; tributary to Egypt, **1**, 140, 141.

**Punta Arenas**, colony of Chili, on straits of Magellan; founded (1843), **23**, 610.

**Pupienus Maximus, Marcus Clodius** (d. 238 A.D.), Roman emperor 238 A.D.; wars with Maximin, **6**, 411.

**Puqudu**, Aramæan tribe, **1**, 400.

**Puranas**, collection of Hindu legends; as sources of history, **2**, 35, 496, 505.

**Puritans**, name given to the followers of Calvin's teaching in England, including Presbyterians and Independents; under Henry VIII, **19**, 186; increase in England, **19**, 343; persecuted under Elizabeth, **19**, 344, 451; **22**, 615; hearing before James I (Hampton Court Conference), **19**, 475; character and customs, **19**, 493; **20**, 228; under Charles I, **19**, 558, seq. 566; status under Cromwell, **20**, 226; at time of the Restoration, **20**, 227-230; in Holland, **13**, 569, 569 note; **22**, 621-622; **23**, 2; pilgrims to America, **22**, 622 seq.; effect on New England, **22**, 648-651; in Maryland, **22**, 607.

**Pursta or Pulista**, an Asiatic tribe; repulsed by Egypt, **2**, 273.

**Puru**, an Indian people, **2**, 490.

**Purukhumi**, tribe of Syria; subdued by Tiglathpileser I (ca. 1100 B.C.), **2**, 395.

**Pushkin, Alexander Sergeyevitch** (1799-1837), Russian poet; founds literary club, **17**, 516; recalled from exile by Nicholas I, **17**, 539.

**Putnam, Israel** (1718-1790), American soldier; at Bunker Hill, **23**, 246.

## Q

Qarqar, town in Syria near the Orontes; battle of (854 B.C.), **1**, 387; **2**, 284.

Qobt, see Coptos.

Quadi, German tribe; wars with Rome, **6**, 290, 296-298; migrations of, **6**, 519, 547.

Quadratus, Caius Volusenus, military tribune in Cæsar's army in Gaul, **18**, 9.

Quadratus, Ummidius, Roman proconsul in Syria 51-60 A.D., administration of, **6**, 186.

Quadratus, Ummidius (d. 183 A.D.), Roman noble; conspires against Commodus, **6**, 379.

Quadrigarius, Quintus Claudius, Roman historian (b. ca. 100 B.C.), **5**, 644.

Quadruple Alliance, The, a league formed against Spain (1718) by Great Britain, France, Austria, and the Netherlands; origin of, **9**, 531; **10**, 293; Victor Amadeus assents to, **9**, 531; Philip V of Spain accedes to, **10**, 294.

Quadruple Treaty, The, a league formed (1834), against Dom Miguel of Portugal and Don Carlos of Spain; object of, **10**, 396.

Quadruple Treaty, The, concluded at London (1840); settles Egyptian affairs, **24**, 453-454.

Quakers, a religious sect; origin, **20**, 164; persecution in England, **20**, 164, 245; bill for the relief of, **20**, 530; banished from Virginia, **22**, 598; relation to Puritans, **23**, 3; persecution in New England, **23**, 117-119, 141, 145, 147; Virginia legislates against, **23**, 124; in North Carolina, **23**, 51; settle in West New Jersey, **23**, 30; in French and Indian War, **23**, 213.

Quantz, Johann Joachim (1697-1773), German musician; instructs Frederick the Great, **15**, 252.

Quartering Act, an English parliamentary enactment requiring the American colonies to billet British soldiers; effect of, in America, **23**, 232, 234; expires, **23**, 237; introduced anew, **23**, 239.

Quatre-Bras, place in Belgium; battle of (1815), **12**, 625; **15**, 329.

Que, see Cilicia.

Quebec, a province of Canada; ceded to Great Britain, **23**, 223.

Quebec, city in Canada; founded by Champlain (1608), **22**, 322, 556; captured by English under Admiral Kirke (1629), **22**, 323; Phips' expedition against (1690), **23**, 186-188; Walker's expedition against (1711), **23**, 166, 193-194; besieged by Wolfe, **23**, 217; battle of, **20**,

589; **23**, 219-222; surrenders to English (1759), **22**, 637; **23**, 222; besieged by Arnold (1776), **23**, 250.

Quebec Act, a parliamentary measure designed to prevent Quebec from uniting with the other colonies; passed by parliament (1774), **22**, 326; **23**, 239.

Queen Anne's War, the American phase of the War of the Spanish Succession (1702-1714); main treatment, **23**, 190-194; relation to European war, **23**, 183.

Queensland, British colony in Australia; penal settlement at, **22**, 249; opened to free settlers, **22**, 249; made an independent colony, **22**, 250.

Queenston, or Queenstown, Ontario, Canada; British victory at (1812), **23**, 333.

Quercia, Jacopo della (ca. 1378-1442), Italian sculptor; criticism of, **9**, 394.

Quéroutille, Louise Renée de (1649-1734), duchess of Portsmouth and Aubigny (Madame Carwell), mistress of Charles II; duchess (1672), **20**, 232, 273; discloses religious belief of Charles II, **20**, 311.

Quesada, see Ximines.

Quetlavaca (d. 1521), Mexican emperor, repels Spaniards, **23**, 523.

Quia Emptores, statute of Edward I forbidding subinfeudation in England, **18**, 428; text, **22**, 352.

Quiberon, town in France; battle of (1795), **12**, 405-406.

Quiberon Bay, an arm of the bay of Biscay; naval battle of (1759), **12**, 78.

Quiéret, Hugh (d. 1340), French admiral; defeated at Sluys, **11**, 104-106.

Quierzy, Edict of, issued by Charles the Bald to formulate rules for the government of Gaul (877 A.D.), **11**, 6.

Quinctianus, Afranius (d. 65 A.D.); conspires against Nero, **6**, 203.

Quincy, Josiah (1744-1775), American patriot and lawyer; at Boston massacre (1770), **23**, 237.

Quincy, Josiah (1772-1846), American statesman and orator; opposes war of 1812, **23**, 338.

Quinet, Edgar (1803-1875), French philosopher and politician; banished from France (1852), **13**, 124; returns from exile (1870), **13**, 163.

Quinquegentiani, African tribe; subdued by Maximian (297 A.D.), **6**, 436.

Quintanilla, Alonzo de, comptroller of the treasury of Castile; befriends Columbus (1487), **22**, 421; induces Isabella to recall Columbus, **22**, 427.

Quintana, Manuel, president of Argentina, **23**, 617.

## R

- Ra**, Egyptian sun god; worship of, **1**, 139, 219-221; name adopted by Egyptian kings, **1**, 119.
- Raab**, royal free city of Austro-Hungary; siege of (1849), **14**, 656.
- Rabelais**, François (ca. 1495-1553), French humorist and writer; estimate of, **11**, 331, 423-425.
- Rabiah**, tribe of Arabs; descent, **8**, 16, 107.
- Rabirius**, Caius, Roman senator; falsely accused of murder (64 B.C.), **5**, 479.
- Rabna**, town in Asia Minor; battle of (twelfth century), **14**, 95.
- Rabshakeh**, The, title of Assyrian general-in-chief; subdues Tabal (732 B.C.), **1**, 394; attacks Jerusalem, **1**, 410; ordered to levy troops, **1**, 426.
- Rachel**, wife of Jacob; legend of, **2**, 58; **3**, 96.
- Racine**, Jean Baptiste (1639-1699), French tragic poet; characterisation and criticism of, **11**, 644-645.
- Raclawice**, village in Russian Poland; battle of (1794), **24**, 93.
- Racovitza**, Fanariot ruler in Wallachia 1741-1744; rule of, **24**, 145.
- Rada**, Juan de (ca. 1490-1542), Spanish cavalier; conspires against Pizarro (1540), **23**, 555; assassinates Pizarro (1541), **23**, 556-557.
- Radagaisus** or **Radagais** (d. 406 A.D.), leader of army of Vandals and other tribes; capture and execution, **6**, 546.
- Radbod**, see **Ratbod**.
- Radcliffe**, James (1689-1716), earl of Derwentwater, English Catholic nobleman; defeated at Preston, **20**, 509; impeached, **20**, 511; executed, **20**, 512.
- Radcliffe**, Thomas, see **Sussex**, Earl of.
- Radcot**, town in England; battle of (1387), **18**, 500.
- Radetzki**, Feodor (1820-1890), Russian general; at siege of Shipka Pass, **17**, 604; at battle of Kezanlik, **17**, 605.
- Radetzky**, Joseph Wenzel, Count (1766-1858), Austrian field-marshal; at battle of Custozza (1848), **9**, 599; **14**, 644; saves Lombardo-Venetia, **14**, 641-644; **15**, 8; campaign against Sardinia (1849), **14**, 658-659; at battle of Novara, **14**, 659; grants armistice to Sardinia, **14**, 660; death, **15**, 14.
- Radhi**, caliph of Baghdad 934-940; reign of, **8**, 219-220.
- Radisson**, Pierre Esprit, French trader; visits Wisconsin (1658), **23**, 66.
- Radlu Negru**, "Rudolf the Black," prince of Transylvania; founds Wallachia (1290), **24**, 130.
- Radom Confederation**, confederation formed to prevent reforms in Polish constitution (1768); dissolution of, **17**, 378.
- Radomir**, Gabriel (d. 1014), Bulgarian king; resists Byzantines, **7**, 246.
- Radoslav**, see **Stephen III**.
- Radowitz**, Joseph Maria von (1797-1853), Prussian politician and general; retirement from office, **15**, 457.
- Radul** (d. 1507), successor to Vlad the Impaler in Wallachia; deposed, **24**, 133.
- Radul** (d. 1522), monk; elected ruler of Wallachia, **24**, 136.
- Radul** (d. 1532), prince of Wallachia; submits to Turks (1524), **24**, 136.
- Radzin**, Stenka (d. 1671), Cossack leader; depredations of, in Russia, **17**, 246.
- Rædwald** (d. ca. 617 A.D.), a king of East Anglia; rule of, **18**, 46.
- Rafael**, see **Raphael**.
- Raffles**, Sir Thomas Stamford (1781-1826), English colonial governor; appointed lieutenant-governor of Java, **22**, 125.
- Raghib Pacha** (d. 1763), Turkish grand vizir; administration of, **24**, 412-413.
- Raginbert** (d. 701 A.D.), duke of Turin; seizes Lombard throne, **7**, 446.
- Raginfrid**, major-domus of Neustria; wars of (714-720 A.D.), **7**, 488-490.
- Raglan**, Herbert of, see **Somerset**, Edward.
- Raglan**, Lord, see **Somerset**, Fitzroy James Henry.
- Ragman Roll**, a collection of parchments containing names of those who submitted to Edward I, **21**, 67; given up to Scots, **21**, 116.
- Ragnachar** (Ragnachas) (d. 509 A.D.); Frankish ruler; holds court at Cambray, **7**, 468, 475; slain by Clovis, **7**, 476.
- Ragnar Lodbrok** (d. 794 A.D.), traditional king of Denmark; reign, **16**, 36, 39-40; invades England, **18**, 71; death of, **11**, 2; **16**, 40; **18**, 71.
- Ragusa**, Duke of, see **Marmont**.
- Rahl**, Colonel, Hessian officer in British service; killed at Trenton (1776), **23**, 260.
- Railways**, see **Transportation**.
- Raimund**, see **Raymond**.
- Rainald**, Count de Chatillon (d. 1187), French knight and crusader; marries Constantia, **8**, 364; becomes vice-regent of Jerusalem, **8**, 371; breaks truce with Saladin, **8**, 373; death of, **8**, 374.
- Raisuli**, bandit chief; seizes an American citizen, **24**, 475.
- Rajmahal Kols**, Hindu tribe; of Dravidian origin, **2**, 488.
- Rajputana**, Hindu state; invaded by Scyth-

- Ramses VIII, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty, **1**, 171.
- Ramses IX, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty, **1**, 159, 210.
- Ramses XIII, king of Egypt; last king of twentieth dynasty, **1**, 74.
- Ramusi, tribe of India, **2**, 488.
- Randolph, Edmund Jennings (1753-1813), American statesman; in constitutional convention, **23**, 291; refuses to sign Federal constitution, **23**, 293; appointed attorney-general in Washington's cabinet, **23**, 300.
- Randolph, Edward (ca. 1620-1694), English colonial official; secretary of Sir Edmund Andros, **23**, 159, 170; presents claims against Massachusetts, **23**, 149-150; serves writs of *quo warranto* against Rhode Island and Connecticut, **23**, 151.
- Randolph, Peyton (1723-1775), American statesman and patriot; president of Continental Congress, **23**, 247.
- Randolph, Sir Thomas (ca. 1525-1590), a British diplomat; minister at Edinburgh, **19**, 299.
- Randolph, Sir Thomas (d. 1332), earl of Moray, Scotch nobleman, nephew of Robert Bruce; joins Bruce, **21**, 89; submits to king of England, **21**, 90; takes Bruce's banner, **21**, 92; captured by Scots, **21**, 95; known as "great earl of Moray," **21**, 95; takes castle of Edinburgh, **21**, 97; at Bannockburn, **21**, 99-100; at battle of Berwick, **21**, 106-107; invades England, **21**, 108; becomes regent of Scotland, **21**, 109; at battle of Biland Abbey, **21**, 113; ambassador to Rome and France, **21**, 113; his regency, **21**, 129-130; death, **21**, 130.
- Randolph, Thomas (d. 1332), earl of Moray, son of the preceding; killed at Dupplin Muir, **21**, 130.
- Randon, king of the Alamanni; captures Mogontiacum (368 A.D.), **6**, 519.
- Randon, Count Jacques Louis César Alexandre (1795-1871), French general; policy in Mexico, **23**, 634; administration in Africa, **24**, 484.
- Ranfurly, Uchter John Mark Knox, 5th Earl of (1856-), British colonial administrator; appointed governor of New Zealand (1897), **22**, 261.
- Rangoon, city of British India; occupied by British, **22**, 134; surrender (1856), **22**, 161.
- Ranji Singh (1780-1839), Indian prince; relations with Afghanistan and Great Britain, **22**, 151; obtains Koh-i-nur and Kashmir, **22**, 151; death, **22**, 152.
- Rantgar, a Frisian; assassinates Grimwald (714 A.D.), **7**, 487.
- Rantzau, John, Count (1492-1565), Danish general; commands army in invasion of Ditmarsh, **16**, 346.
- Rantzau, Henry, Count (1526-1598), Danish general and governor of Holstein; receives Tycho Brahe, the philosopher, **16**, 354.
- Rantzau-Ascheberg, Hans, Count, Danish nobleman; liberates his serfs (1739), **16**, 414.
- Rantzau-Ascheberg, Schack Karl, Count (1717-1792), Danish general; in conspiracy against Struensee, **16**, 418.
- Ranuccio I (d. 1622), duke of Parma and son of Alessandro Farnese; reign, **9**, 497.
- Ranuccio II (1640-1694), duke of Parma; rule, **9**, 498.
- Raoul (d. 1822), French revolutionist; execution, **13**, 27-28.
- Rape of the Sabines, in Roman legend, the seizing of Sabine women to provide wives for the first citizens of Rome, **5**, 63-66.
- Raphael, or Rafael, or Raffaello, Santi or Sanzio (1483-1520), Italian painter, **9**, 403-405.
- Raphia or Rapi khu, in ancient geography, a city of Palestine; battles of (720 B.C.), **1**, 398; (217 B.C.), **2**, 136.
- Rapp, Count Jean (1772-1821), French soldier; celebrates with Napoleon, re-establishment of concordat, **12**, 511; at battle of Austerlitz, **12**, 547.
- Rappahannock, river in Virginia; Lee concentrates army at Fredericksburg on, **23**, 436.
- Rareh or Rares, Peter, ruler of Moldavia 1527-1547; reign, **24**, 137.
- Raritans, North American Indian tribe; at war with Dutch (1641), **23**, 10.
- Rasgrad, town in Bulgaria; siege of (1810), **17**, 466.
- Rashevka, town in southern Russia; battle of (1709), **17**, 279.
- Rashid, caliph of Baghdad 1135-1136; administration, **8**, 227.
- Rasières, de, see Razier, de.
- Raskolinks, religious sect in Russia; treatment of, by Peter the Great, **17**, 301.
- Rasles, Sebastian (d. 1724), French Catholic missionary in New England; with the Canabas in Maine, **23**, 81; death, **23**, 196.
- Raspe, Henry (d. 1247), landgraf of Thuringia; elected rival emperor for throne of Germany, **14**, 117.
- Rassam, Hormuzd (1826-), Turkish Assyriologist; British agent for exploration in Assyria, **1**, 604.
- Rastatt or Rastadt, Congress of: (1.) (1713-1714), held for putting end to war between Austria and France, **14**, 417; (2.) (1797-1799), held for purpose of arranging questions at issue between France and the Empire, **14**, 524; **15**, 283.
- Rastatt, Peace of (1714), treaty between France and Austria, **11**, 627; **14**, 417.
- Rastko, son of Stephen Nemanya, see Sava, Saint.
- Ratbod (Radbod), king of Frisians 697-719 A.D.; subdued by German tribes, **7**, 486; recovers independence, **7**, 488; at war with Germans, **7**, 489; conquered by Pepin, **13**, 276; refuses baptism, **13**, 276; death, **7**, 491.
- Ratchis, king of Lombardy 744-749 A.D.; becomes reigning duke of Friuli, **7**, 456; succeeds to throne of Lombardy, **7**, 509;

Rebu, Egyptian name for Libyans, *q. v.*  
 Récamier, Mme. Jeanne Françoise Julie Adélaïde Bernard (1777-1849), a celebrated leader of society in France during the Consulate and Empire; influence of, **12**, 390.  
 Recared I (d. 601 A.D.), king of West Goths 586-601; expels Franks from Gaul, **10**, 22; reign, **10**, 23-24.  
 Recared II, king of West Goths 621 A.D.; reign, **10**, 24.  
 Recesuinto (d. 672 A.D.), king of the West Goths 653-672; reign, **10**, 25.  
 Rechabites, a division of Kenites, **2**, 18.  
 Rechberg, Count Johann Bernhard von (1806-1899), Austrian minister; policy towards Holstein, **15**, 22.  
 Rechiarus (d. 456 A.D.), king of the Suevi; defeated by Theodoric, **6**, 604.  
 Reconcentrados, persons corralled into camps by Spaniards during civil war in Cuba, **23**, 487.  
 Reconciliation of Delft (1428), treaty between Jacqueline of Holland and Philip of Burgundy, **13**, 347.  
 Reconstruction, in American history, a name given to the policy pursued by the Federal government towards the Southern States after the Rebellion; Lincoln's plan of, **23**, 454 seq.; under Andrew Johnson, **23**, 459 seq.; first act of (1867), **23**, 463; under President Grant, **23**, 467 seq.; under President Hayes, **23**, 476; closing act of (1896), **23**, 486.  
 Recueil des Ordonnances, French state records; (1370), quoted, **11**, 151.  
 Red Crown, Kings of the, ancient rulers of the Delta in Egypt, **1**, 66.  
 Redjib Pasha (d. 1632), Turkish soldier; instigates insurrection against Murad IV, **24**, 375-377.  
 Red River Expedition, Federal campaign in Louisiana, led by General Banks (1864), **23**, 444.  
 Reeder, Andrew Horatio (1807-1864), American lawyer and politician; appointed governor of Kansas territory (1854), **23**, 395; becomes an adherent of "free-state" cause, **23**, 395; removed from office by President Polk, **23**, 395; elected as delegate to congress (1855), **23**, 395; indicted for treason by pro-slavery state government, **23**, 397.  
 Rees-ap-Griffith (twelfth century), king of South Wales; raises revolt against Henry II (1165), **18**, 270.  
 Referendum, adoption of initiative in Switzerland (1891), **17**, 46; successful working of in South Australia, **22**, 246-247.  
 "Reflections on the Revolution in France," a work by Edmund Burke published in 1790; immediate effect and lasting influence of, **20**, 651-652.  
 Reformation, religious movement of sixteenth century which led to establishment of Protestantism:  
 America: Reformation furnishes early settlers of New Amsterdam, **23**, 19; see Pilgrims and Puritans.

Bohemia: beginnings of reform, **14**, 197-198; rise of John Huss, **14**, 198; doctrines of Huss, **14**, 199; council of Constance (1414-1418), **14**, 202 seq.; trial and death of Huss, **14**, 202-206; popular discontent, **14**, 207-208; ecclesiastical interference, **14**, 208-209; Taborites, Calixtines, Adamites, and other sects, **14**, 209; Ziska leads peasants in war with Germans, **14**, 210; Bohemians invade Germany, **14**, 210-211; Thirty Years' War breaks out (1618), **14**, 331; Jesuits driven out, **14**, 332; Roman Catholicism restored, **14**, 334, 335.  
 Denmark: attitude of Christian II towards Reformation, **16**, 249-250; condition of clergy, **16**, 250-251; diet of Odense (1527), **16**, 252-254; diet of Copenhagen (1536), **16**, 262 seq.; Bugenhagen of Wittenberg called to complete reform, **16**, 264-265.  
 England: Wycliffe, forerunner of Reformation, **18**, 494-495; persecution of Lollards under Henry IV, **18**, 520-521; persecution under Henry V, **18**, 527-528; under Henry VIII (1527-1547), independence of English church established, **19**, 96-205; early resistance of Henry to Reformation, **19**, 97-100; negotiations with pope concerning divorce, **19**, 106 seq.; parliament opposes church abuses (1530-1531), **19**, 122-123; circulation of Tyndale's translation of Bible, **19**, 123-124; attitude of universities and people to king's divorce, **19**, 125-128; king's attitude toward pope not influenced by favour towards Reformation, **19**, 126; Henry VIII abolishes first fruits' tax, **19**, 131-132; separation from Rome (1534), **19**, 144 seq.; enforcement of oath recognising king's supremacy, **19**, 146 seq.; execution of Fisher and More, **19**, 152-156; dissolution of monasteries, **19**, 159 seq.; English editions of Bible (1526-1538), **19**, 180; statute of "six articles" upholds Roman Catholic doctrines, **19**, 184 seq.; under Edward VI (1547-1553), **19**, 206-229; status of Reformation at death of Henry VIII, **19**, 206-207; progress of Reformation during protectorate of Somerset, **19**, 208 seq.; influence of Cranmer, **19**, 209, 224-225; trial of Gardiner and Bonner, **19**, 222; promulgation of forty-two articles of religion, **19**, 225-226; under Queen Mary (1553-1553), **19**, 233-266; reaction in favour of Catholicism, **19**, 234 seq.; imprisonment of Ridley, Cranmer and other Protestants, **19**, 235; exile of Peter Martyr and other foreigners, **19**, 235; submission to Rome (1554), **19**, 244-245; active persecution of Protestants, **19**, 246 seq.; execution of Latimer and Ridley, **19**, 252-253; execution of Cranmer, **19**, 254-258; heretical books burned at Oxford, **19**, 259; review of persecu-



"Regale," in France, the right of the king to certain revenues from the church, **11**, 544.

Regalianus, Q. Nonius, Roman soldier; revolts against Gallienus (263 A.D.), **6**, 419.

Regebelos, see Negal-ushezib.

Regensburg, German name for Ratisbon, *q. v.*

Regicides, the judges who took part in the condemnation of Charles I of England; trial and execution (1660), **20**, 235-236; in America, **23**, 140.

Regillus, Lake, in Italy; battle of (ca. 496 B.C.), **5**, 93-95.

Regillus, M. Æmilius, a Roman; nominated as consul (214 B.C.), **5**, 262.

Regina, concubine of Charlemagne, **7**, 531.

Regingar, duke of Lorraine ca. 900 A.D., **7**, 593, 595-596.

Règlement organique, Rumanian constitutional document (1834), **24**, 148.

Regnier, General, see Reynier, Jean Louis.

Regulus, M. Atilius (d. ca. 250 B.C.), Roman consul and soldier; defeats Carthaginians at Ecnomus, **5**, 221-222; captured by Carthaginians, **5**, 223; embassy to Rome and death, **5**, 228-230.

Regulus, P. Memmimus, Roman consul 31 A.D., **6**, 151.

Reh, deputy to Hesse-Darmstadt chamber (1848), **15**, 438.

Rehnskjold, Carl Gustav, Count of (1651-1722), Swedish soldier; defeats Saxons under Schulenberg at Fraustadt (1706), **16**, 377; success arouses jealousy of Charles XII, **16**, 377; rivalry of, with Levenhaupt, **16**, 384; in Russian campaign of 1707-1708, **17**, 279; in chief command at battle of Pultowa (1709), **16**, 384-387; **17**, 280.

Rehoboam, son of Solomon, king of Judah 953-922 B.C.; division of the kingdom, **2**, 14; reign, **2**, 17, 105-106.

Reichenbach, town in Silesia; Treaties of (1790), **14**, 497; (1813), **17**, 484.

Reichensperger, Peter (1810-1892), German politician; forms confessional Catholic party, **15**, 534.

Reichstadt, François Charles Louis Napoléon Bonaparte, Duke of (1811-1832), son of Napoleon I; career, **14**, 589-594; **12**, 588 note.

Reid, George Houston (1845-), Australian statesman; promotes federation (1895), **22**, 255-257.

Reid, Robert Gillespie, Canadian capitalist and railway constructor; operations in Newfoundland 1893-1898, **22**, 347-348.

Reid, Whitelaw (1837-), American journalist; nominated for vice-president by Republican party (1892), **23**, 483.

Reign of Terror, The (1793-1794), period of the French Revolution, made terrible by the excesses of the Revolutionary Tribunal; tribunal organised, **12**, 312; main treatment, **12**, 325-354.

Reille, Honoré Charles Michel Joseph, Count (1775-1860), French soldier; at battle of Waterloo, **12**, 627, 628.

Reintjes (eighteenth century), Dutch admiral; at battle of the Texel (1797), **15**, 282.

Reinach, Count von, German soldier; commands garrison in siege of Breisach (1638), **14**, 377-378.

Reitz, S. W., president of Orange Free State 1889-1895; elected, **22**, 279; forms Afrikaner Bond, **20**, 280, 281; treaty with Kruger, **20**, 295.

Religion:

(A) CREEDS AND MYTHOLOGY.

Assyro-Babylonian: main treatment, **1**, 515-533; relations with other countries, **1**, 313-317; polytheism, **1**, 515 seq; cosmogony, **1**, 519, 523; story of creation, **1**, 520-523; omens, **1**, 524-525; epic of Gilgamesh, **1**, 525-530; Ishtar's descent into Hades, **1**, 530-531; life after death, **1**, 531-532; Babylonian worship described by Herodotus, **1**, 474.

Principal deities:

Adar (connected with Saturn), **1**, 517.

Allatu (ruler over hades), **1**, 523, 530 seq.

Anu (special deity of Erech), **1**, 313, 520, 521, 527.

Annunaki (messengers of destruction), **1**, 523.

Anunit (deity of Agade), **1**, 342.

Apsu ("ocean"), **1**, 313, 520, 522.

Aruru, **1**, 526; **2**, 220.

Asshur (chief Assyrian deity), **1**, 371; **2**, 20, 389, 395, 397.

Bel (member of divine triad, originally patron of Nippur), **1**, 342, 351, 352, 499, 517, 518, 526 seq.

Ilu (chief god of Nineveh, confounded with Asshur), **1**, 517; **2**, 352.

Ishtar (corresponding to Venus), **1**, 372, 435, 517, 526 seq., 530 seq., 619; **2**, 389, 424.

Marduk (leader of Babylonian gods), **1**, 517, 521 seq.

Mylitta, **1**, 477, 478, 485-486; **2**, 350.

Nabu (connected with Mercury), **1**, 517, 616.

Namtar (pestilence), **1**, 523.

Nergal (god of underworld), **1**, 517, 523.

Ramman (weather god), **1**, 517.

Shamash (sun god), **1**, 499, 517, 526.

Sin (moon god), **1**, 517, 525, 526.

Tammuz, **1**, 527, 529, 530-531.

Tasmit (goddess of wisdom), **1**, 518.

Zarpanit, **1**, 518.

Babism: **24**, 494.

Bogomiles: **24**, 165-166.

Brahmanism: main treatment, **2**, 525-535; the Vedas, **2**, 529-530; transmigration, **2**, 533-535; analogy of Brahmanism to Egyptian worship, **1**, 197, 448; in Nepal, **24**, 511.

The deities:

Agni (god of fire), **2**, 530.

Brahma (member of triad), **2**, 203, 529, 530.

Chandra (moon), **2**, 530.

Dhanvantari (god of medicine), **2**, 530.

Dharma (god of justice), **2**, 530.

Indra (air), **2**, 527, 530, 535.

Kali (goddess of life and death), **2**, 546.

principles of law in Islam, **8**, 294-304; revelation of mission to Mohammed, **8**, 115; acquaintance of Mohammed with Jewish and Christian religion, **8**, 113; early attitude of Mohammed towards Jewish religion, **8**, 118; Mecca the centre of Islam, **8**, 23; Mohammedan articles of belief, **8**, 261 seq.; practices, **8**, 262 seq.; pilgrimage, **8**, 267 seq.; the Holy War, **8**, 270 seq.; Mohammedan prohibitions, **8**, 271; change in spirit after Hegira, **8**, 119 seq.; Mohammedan sects, **8**, 168, 220 seq.; religious orders, **24**, 334; democracy of Islam, **24**, 435; laws of Islam influenced by Roman law, **8**, 296; institutions influenced by Persia, **8**, 298; influence of Islam on old religion of Persia, **24**, 488; tolerance of Mohammedans, **7**, 188, 208, 356; **8**, 211, 326.

Phœnician religion: main treatment, **2**, 349-352.

The deities:

Anat, **2**, 270.

Astarte (Ashtoreth, Ishtar), **1**, 61, 119, 187, 313, 315.

Belit, **1**, 312.

Beruth, **2**, 349.

Eliun, **2**, 349.

Melkarth, **2**, 350, 351.

Moloch, **2**, 71, 129, 350; **4**, 202, 310, 580, 581.

Roman religion: earliest times, **5**, 51, 53, 57, 71; institutions of Numa, **5**, 79; religious books of Numa, **5**, 107; rites performed only by patricians, **5**, 169; the indigenous gods of Rome, **5**, 350-354; worship of Penates, **5**, 68-69; Greek religion in Rome, **5**, 24; **6**, 115; worship of emperors, **6**, 12; monotheism in Rome, **6**, 405; preparedness of the Roman world for Christianity, **6**, 640-641; for the deities, see under Greek religion above; also Janus, Augurs.

Scandinavian mythology: main treatment, **16**, 13-29; Christianity, **16**, 58-59.

The deities:

Baldur, **16**, 15, 21, 22-27.

Bragi (god of Poetry), **6**, 59.

Frey, **16**, 14, 21.

Freya, **16**, 15, 21.

Freyn, **16**, 15.

Frigg, **16**, 14, 24.

Heimdall, **16**, 15, 21.

Hel, **16**, 25-26.

Hermod, **16**, 25.

Hertha (goddess of the earth), **6**, 59.

Loki, **16**, 25.

Njord, **16**, 14, 15, 17, 20, 122.

Odin (Woden, Tuisko), **6**, 59; **16**, 13-17, 19, 21, 27-29, 122.

Skadi, **16**, 17, 20.

Thor (Thonar), **6**, 59; **16**, 15, 21, 121, 125.

Tyr (god of war), **6**, 59.

Ve, **16**, 14, 15.

Vitir, **16**, 14, 15.

Shintoism (in Japan), **24**, 579, 581, 594-595.

Sumerian: influence on Babylonian, **1**, 521.

Sun worship: in Egypt, **1**, 61, 139, 221, 235; in Phœnicia, **2**, 350; in Greece, **3**, 107; in Rome (fourth century A.D.), **6**, 499.

Taoism (in China), **24**, 530.

Zoroastrianism: main treatment, **2**, 566-567, 634-641; restored in third century A.D., **6**, 401.

#### (B) NATIONAL RELIGIOUS AND CHURCH HISTORY.

Arabia: ancient Arab religion, **8**, 9 seq., 104 seq.; Christianity in, before Mohammed, **8**, 10; religion at the coming of Mohammed, **8**, 111 seq.; spread of Mohammedanism, **7**, 492; **8**, 16-22, 145-174; **24**, 293; Christians driven out of Arabia by Omar, **8**, 165; treatment of Christians under Omayyads and Abbasids, **8**, 325 seq.; revolt of the Wahhabees, **24**, 450.

Austria: under Ferdinand I, **14**, 316-317; sympathy with Protestantism, **14**, 332; concordat of 1855, **15**, 467; revocation of concordat, **15**, 34; new church regulations (1874), **15**, 47.

Bosnia: religious dissensions, **24**, 215.

Bulgaria: introduction of Christianity, **24**, 161; patriarchate established, **24**, 164; Bogomiles, **24**, 165-166; during Byzantine supremacy (1018-1186), **24**, 168; under Asen II, **24**, 173; supremacy of Greek church, **24**, 176, 177; exarchate established (1870), **24**, 177; controversy concerning state church, **24**, 217.

Byzantine Empire: dissensions among Christian sects (Nestorius), **2**, 376; church in time of Heraclius, **7**, 171, 178, 179; controversies under Constantine II, **7**, 183-184; edicts against image-worship, **7**, 204-206; the Iconoclastic movement, **7**, 207-210, 218, 451; separation of Greek and Latin churches, **7**, 250.

China: Confucius, **24**, 525 seq.; Chinese sects, **24**, 529; Buddhism, **24**, 530; Taoism, **24**, 530; progress of Christianity, **24**, 547.

Egypt: (ancient), see Section A; (medieval), advent of Christianity, **1**, 64; Mohammedanism, **1**, 81; **8**, 160-162; the Jacobites, **8**, 161; revolt of the Mahdi, **24**, 460-461.

England: religion of the ancient Britons, **6**, 169, 189-190; **18**, 4-6; changes under Roman rule, **18**, 18; Christianity in Roman Britain, **18**, 23-24; Christianity among Anglo-Saxons, **18**, 42-45; the mission of Augustine, **18**, 43, 44; introduction of Christianity into Northumberland, **18**, 48-49; differences between Celtic and Roman church in Anglo-Saxon England settled at Council of Whitby, **18**, 54; the supremacy of Dunstan, **18**, 107-111; Norman influence in English church under Edward the Confessor, **18**, 131; consecration of Westminster Abbey, **18**,

20, 423 seq.; occasional conformity bill (1703), 20, 472; Schism Act (1714), 20, 491; bill for relief of dissenters (1718), 20, 521; Quakers' Relief Bill (1722), 20, 530; failure of Jew Bill (1753), 20, 572; Catholic emancipation question in Great Britain, 21, 531; repeal of the Test Act (1828), 21, 539-540; Catholic Relief Bill (1829), 21, 541; the Tractarian movement, 21, 611; the Bradlaugh Question (1880), 21, 644.

Finland: early religion, 17, 86 seq.; Christianity, 16, 290 seq.

France: church in ninth century, 11, 13; church in eleventh and twelfth centuries (monastery of St. Denis and Abbot Suger), 11, 35 seq.; Abélard and St. Bernard, 11, 40-45; religious revolution in favour of women, 11, 46; the Albigensian crusade, 11, 51-54; religion under St. Louis, 11, 58-67; contest between Philip IV and Pope Boniface VIII, 11, 77-82; the destruction of the Templars, 11, 83-84, 86; University of Paris and Council of Constance (1414-1418), 11, 184-186; trial of Joan of Arc, 11, 206-213; relations of Louis XI with church, 11, 249 seq.; Concordat (1516), 11, 309-310; introduction of Protestant ideas, 11, 331-332; religious persecutions, 11, 339-340; Lutheranism and Calvinism, 11, 341; the religious wars, 11, 350-394; the massacre of Saint Bartholomew, 11, 370-378; Edict of Nantes, 11, 405-407; uprising of Huguenots against Louis XIII, 11, 445 seq.; Huguenot power broken at Rochelle, 11, 452 seq.; Sorbonne reorganised, 11, 474; church under Richelieu, 11, 475 seq.; suppression of papal power under Louis XIV, 11, 544; Protestants, 11, 545-546; revocation of Edict of Nantes, 11, 546-547; text, 11, 660; Jesuits, 11, 548; pulpit in time of Bossuet, 11, 641; banishment of Jesuits (1764), 12, 80-81; church attacked by Voltaire, 12, 112; religious ideas of Voltaire and Rousseau, 12, 117; property of clergy absorbed (1789), 12, 223-225; the worship of reason, 12, 331-332; sect founded by Robespierre, 12, 338-339; controversy over clergy in La Vendée, 12, 374 seq.; religious liberty declared (1795), 12, 412; pope deposed by French, 12, 458-459; Concordat (1801), 12, 511-512; 13, 240; Napoleon's policy, 12, 523; Jesuits and the "congregation," 13, 25-26; Jesuits attack university, 13, 28; ordinances against Jesuits (1828), 13, 40; rôle played by religion in revolutions of 1830 and 1848, 13, 93; pope reinstated by France (1849), 13, 113; church and education, 13, 113; religious ordinances (1851), 13, 121; religious struggle between republicans and conservatives (1876), 13, 189-190; legislation against Jesuits (1879), 13, 192;

Dreyfus affair in clerical struggle, 13, 197; hatred of collectivists for church, 13, 216; Separation Law (1907), 13, 242.

Germany: spread of Christianity under Pepin, 7, 486; religion of the Saxons, 7, 524-525, 540; 18, 44; Charlemagne forces Saxons to accept Christianity, 7, 540-544; Charlemagne and the papacy, 7, 542-546; importance of church for unity of Charlemagne's empire, 7, 548-550; Louis the Pious and the church, 7, 557-558, 560; Lothair and the church, 7, 578-579; Rimbart spreads Christianity among Danes and Swedes, 7, 581; Otto the Great and the pope, 7, 615-617; conversion of Bohemians and Poles, 7, 623; struggle of Otto III with church, 7, 624-625; relation of empire to Italy at end of Henry II's reign, 7, 628-629; Henry III controls popes, 7, 640-643; "truce of god," 7, 644; struggle between Henry IV and the papacy, 7, 648-652; Henry V and war of investitures, 7, 656, 659; religious enthusiasm caused by crusades, 14, 92; crusade of Conrad III, 14, 93-95; Frederick Barbarossa and papacy, 14, 97 seq.; pope obtains capitulation from Otto IV, 14, 112-113; contest of Frederick II with papacy, 14, 114-118; conquest of Prussia by Teutonic knights, 8, 460; 15, 107; Prussian crusade, 14, 118-119; Flagellants, 14, 125, 180; religious movements in Bohemia, 14, 197-199; John Huss, 14, 198-199, 202-207; Council of Bâle, 14, 212; Frederick III and church, 14, 218 seq.; dominance of papal authority (fifteenth century), 14, 228-230; Luther and the Reformation, 14, 248-288; Counter-Reformation, Council of Trent (1545-1563), 14, 282, 304, 317; Smalkaldic War, 14, 289 seq.; the "Interim," 14, 305-308; Treaty of Passau (1552), 14, 311-312; religious peace of Augsburg, 14, 313; Ferdinand I and pope, 14, 316-318; Calvinism and Lutheranism, 14, 319; attitude of Maximilian II towards religious disputes, 14, 318-319; Protestant and Catholic Leagues, 14, 322-326; Thirty Years' War, 14, 329 seq.; religious disputes in Bohemia lead to breaking out of Thirty Years' War, 14, 331-332; Roman Catholicism restored to Bohemia, 14, 334; Peace of Westphalia declares religious equality, 14, 384; conditions in middle of seventeenth century, 15, 130; dissolution of Jesuits, 14, 456-458; toleration of Frederick the Great, 15, 157 seq.; treatment of dissenters in Prussia, 15, 238, 239; clerical reforms of Joseph II, 14, 466-468; Protestantism in Bohemia, 14, 468-469; Jews, 14, 469-470; ecclesiastical policy of Joseph II, 14, 474-477; reaction to strict dogma in Prussia, 15, 260 seq.; effect of rationalism on Christianity, 15, 342; religious dissensions in nineteenth century,

236; progress of Reformation, **19**, 283-284; laws against heresy, **21**, 237; martyrdom of George Wishart (1546), **21**, 242; of Walter Myln (1558), **21**, 250; the first covenant, **21**, 249; Catholicism overthrown (1560), **21**, 257; Presbyterianism established, **21**, 258; the "Black Acts" (1584), **21**, 278; Episcopacy established in Scotland, **21**, 291; resistance to Episcopacy (Episcopal War), **19**, 573-577; **21**, 292-294; Solemn League and Covenant, **21**, 294; condition under protectorate, **20**, 146-147; Rescissory Act (1661), **21**, 298; Scotland after the Restoration, **21**, 298 seq.; persecution by "letters of intercommuning," **21**, 303; Cameronians founded, **21**, 306; the Test Act, **21**, 306; Presbyterianism re-established in Scotland (1690), **21**, 311; the free church, **21**, 611.

Servia: influence of religion on fate of country (1459), **24**, 195; independent patriarchate abolished, **24**, 196, 197; present status of, **24**, 206.

Siam: purity of Buddhism, **24**, 514.

South Africa: Doppe sect founded in Transvaal, **22**, 284.

Spain: Christianity introduced, **7**, 543; **10**, 11-14; Suevi adopt Christianity, **10**, 20; heresies, **10**, 14; persecution of the Jews by the Goths, **10**, 34-35; expulsion of the Jews (1492), **10**, 157-161; persecution of the Moors, **10**, 161-163; the inquisition, **10**, 584-598.

Switzerland: the old Helvetians, **16**, 533; independent attitude towards papacy (fourteenth century), **16**, 567-568; Zwingli and the troubles of the Reformation, **16**, 624-635; Helvetic confession of Faith, **16**, 632; Calvin and Geneva, **16**, 639-642; temporal influence of clergy, **16**, 640; conditions at outbreak of Thirty Years' War, **16**, 644; after the war, **16**, 656; fanatical movements, nineteenth century, **17**, 27; religious dissensions and the war of the Sonderbund, **17**, 38-43; expulsion of Jesuits, **17**, 39.

Tibet: pre-Buddhist religion, **24**, 506; contact with Islam, **24**, 269; religious customs, **24**, 506-507; theocratic government, **24**, 507-508.

Turkey: religion of primitive Turks, **24**, 262; Nestorian Christianity accepted by Kerait Turks (1000), **24**, 268; conversion to Mohammedanism, **24**, 270, 312; influence of Islam on unity of empire, **24**, 313; religious organisation, **24**, 334.

United States: religion as a factor in North American colonisation, **22**, 532; influence on America of Protestant movement in Europe, **22**, 547; ecclesiastical organisation introduced in Virginia, **22**, 586; tolerance in Virginia, **22**, 598; assimilation of Puritans and Separatists in Massachusetts, **22**, 616; church of the Pilgrims, **22**, 616 seq.;

intolerance in Massachusetts in time of Roger Williams, **23**, 90-92; first synod in America, **23**, 100; the Antinomian controversy in Massachusetts, **23**, 101; persecution of Baptists and Quakers in New England, **23**, 117 seq.; theocratic government in Massachusetts, **23**, 141, 142, 143; contrast of Catholics and Protestant missions to Indians, **23**, 82; Christianising of New England Indians, **23**, 146, 149; Andros introduces Episcopacy in New England, **23**, 156 seq.; the rigid code of conduct in Massachusetts, **23**, 177 seq.; act of Toleration (1649) in Maryland, **22**, 602; overthrow of Catholics in Maryland, **23**, 137, 138; toleration in New Amsterdam, **23**, 19; persecution of Catholics in New York, **23**, 167; repression of Catholics in English colonies in King William's War, **23**, 186; Rhode Island revokes anti-Catholic statutes (1784), **23**, 290; growth of religious liberty after the Revolution, **23**, 290; support of a church system made voluntary in Connecticut (1818), **23**, 347; Protestant schism on slavery question, **23**, 385.

Rembrandt (Rembrandt Hermanzoon van Rijn or Ryn) (1607-1669), Dutch painter; estimate, **13**, 603-605; death, **13**, 608.

Remi, see Rheims.

Remorius, see Ramorino.

Remus, Roman legendary character, brother of Romulus, **5**, 61-63.

Rémusat, Claire Elisabeth Jeanne Gravier de Vergennes, Countess of (1780-1821), attendant of Empress Josephine; at Napoleon's court, **12**, 538.

Rémusat, Count François Marie Charles de (1797-1875), French politician and writer; exiled, **13**, 124.

Renaissance or Revival of Learning, name applied to transition from mediæval to modern methods of study and thought.

England: introduction of printing, **18**, 599; Elizabethan period, **19**, 455-468.

France: time of Louis XI (art of printing introduced into France), **11**, 275; time of Louis XII, **11**, 303; time of Francis I, **11**, 303; châteaux built; college of France founded, **11**, 328-330; (Rabelais, Calvin, Montaigne, etc.), **11**, 326, 331, 423-431.

Germany: invention of printing, **9**, 355; first German universities founded, **14**, 198; reform of penal codes, **14**, 279.

Italy: first awakening (Dante, Petrarch, Boccaccio), **9**, 178-203; (Nicholas of Pisa, Cimabue, Giotto), **9**, 203-210; Medicean period (Brunelleschi, Masaccio, Filippo Lippi, Donatello, Leonardo, etc.), **9**, 352-361, 391-398; age of Michelangelo (Michelangelo, Leonardo, Raphael, etc.), **9**, 398-405; (Ariosto, Macchiavelli), **9**, 405-407.

Netherlands: universities founded, **13**, 591; (Spinoza and Descartes), **13**, 591-592; (golden age of literature), **13**, 593-598; (golden age of art; Rubens, Van-

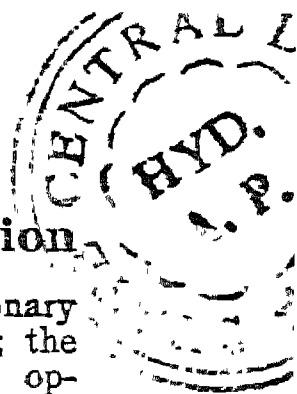
## Restoration

431

- Restoration, The, (1) in English history, the return and restoration of Charles II (1660), **20**, 222; (2) in French history, the return of the Bourbons to power (1814), **12**, 618; also (1815), **13**, 9; (3) in Jewish history, the return of the Jews to Palestine (537 B.C.), **2**, 127.
- Retief, Peter (d. 1837), Boer pioneer in South Africa; leads Cape Colony Boers into Natal (1837), **22**, 267, 318; death, **22**, 318.
- Retz, Albert de Gondi, Count de (1522-1602), share in massacre of St. Bartholomew, **11**, 371.
- Retz, or Rais, or Raiz, Gilles de Laval, Baron de (1396-1440), French marshal; at deliverance of Orleans, **11**, 198; crimes, **11**, 226-227.
- Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondi, Cardinal de (1613-1679), French politician and author; author of *Mémoires*, **11**, 491; on day of barricades, **11**, 500-501, 504; attitude toward Mazarin, **11**, 505, 507-508, 510; last years, **11**, 514.
- Reuben, Israelite tribe; location in Canaan, **2**, 52, 67, 70.
- Reuda, chieftain of the Scots; leads migration of Irish into Britain, **21**, 7, 337.
- Reuel, see Jethro.
- Réunion, formerly Isle de Bourbon, island in Indian Ocean; discovered (1513), **10**, 486; French colonisation of, **22**, 45.
- Reunion, Chambers of (Chambres de Réunion), special courts established (1680) by Louis XIV, **11**, 593.
- Reunion, Wars of, names sometimes applied to wars waged by allied powers against France, because of action taken by the Chambers of Reunion of 1680, **11**, 596 seq.
- Reuss, Henry, Prince of (d. 1841), Austrian soldier; guards Bavarian frontiers, **17**, 485.
- Reuter, Fritz (1810-1874), German dialect poet; imprisonment, **15**, 408.
- Reutlingen, city in Germany; battle (1377), **14**, 189.
- Reval or Revel, city in Finland; founded (1219), **16**, 161.
- Revelation, Book of, or Revelation of St. John the Divine, last book of New Testament, **2**, 176.
- Reventlow, Count Fritz, prior of convent of Preetz; demands governmental reforms (1847), **15**, 446.
- Revenue, see Taxation.
- Revere, Paul (1735-1818), American patriot; arouses Massachusetts towns to oppose British march to Concord (1775), **23**, 241.
- Reviczki, Count Adam, chancellor of Hungary (ca. 1825); saves Hungarian constitution, **14**, 611.
- Revival of Learning, see Renaissance.
- Revocation of the Edict of Nantes (Oct. 22nd, 1685), proclamation of Louis XIV annulling Edict of Nantes; main treatment, **11**, 546-547; effects of, **13**, 642; **14**, 398-399.

## Revolution

- Revolution, American, or Revolutionary War, main treatment, **23**, 230-283; the Stamp Act passed (1765), **23**, 231; opposition to Stamp Act in America, **23**, 232-233; "Stamp Act Congress" meets, **23**, 233; repeal of the Stamp Act (1766), **23**, 234; legislation in parliament of 1767 (Tea Act, Quartering Act, etc.), **23**, 234-235; quartering of British troops in Boston (1768), **23**, 235; Boston massacre (1770), **23**, 236-237; burning of the *Gaspee*, **23**, 237; Boston tea party, **23**, 238-239; Boston Port Bill and abrogation of Massachusetts charter, **23**, 239; Gen. Gage appointed governor of Massachusetts, **23**, 239; first Continental Congress (1774), **23**, 240; Lexington and Concord, **23**, 241-244; Ticonderoga and Crown Point, **23**, 245; battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 246-247; second Continental Congress, **23**, 247; Washington chosen to command Continental army (1775), **23**, 248; siege of Boston, **23**, 248-250; Declaration of Independence signed, **23**, 252; British repulsed at Charleston, **23**, 255; battle of Long Island, **23**, 255-256; British success in the Jerseys, **23**, 259; battles of Trenton and Princeton, **23**, 260-263; Burgoyne's campaign and battle of Saratoga, **23**, 263-265; battles of Brandywine and Germantown, **23**, 266; British occupy Philadelphia, **23**, 266; Valley Forge and the French alliance, **23**, 267-268; British evacuate Philadelphia, **23**, 268; battle of Monmouth, **23**, 268; British successes in the South and North, **23**, 271; naval encounters; Paul Jones, **23**, 272-273; campaign in the South under Gates, **23**, 274-275; Arnold's treason, **23**, 275-276; General Greene in the South, **23**, 277-279; surrender of Yorktown, **23**, 279; evacuation of New York (1783), **23**, 281; treaty of peace signed, **23**, 281.
- Revolution, French, see French Revolution.
- Revolutionary Tribunal (1793-1795), a tribunal of state, democratic in form, which concerned itself with the state trials during the French Revolution; composition of, **12**, 313; conducts Danton's trial, **12**, 337; condemns Robespierre, **12**, 345; abolished, **12**, 389; characterisation of, **12**, 353-354.
- Revolution, Hungarian (1848-1849), see Hungarian Insurrection.
- Revolution in Spanish South America, see South American Revolution.
- Revolution of July, French revolution which overthrew Charles X (1830); main treatment, **13**, 44-53.
- Revolution of 1688 or English Revolution, in English history, the revolution which overthrew James II and established William and Mary on the throne; main treatment, **20**, 394-419.
- Revolution of 1848, French revolution of February, 1848, which overthrew the government of Louis Philippe; main





Rhynberg, town in Flanders; siege of (1586), **13**, 521.  
 Riachuelo, port in Brazil; battle (June 11th, 1865), **23**, 660.  
 Riall, Phineas or Phinehas (1775-1851), English soldier; at battle of Lundy's Lane or Bridgewater, **23**, 334.  
 Riario, Girolamo (d. 1488), Italian noble; in Pazzi conspiracy, **9**, 365-370.  
 Riazan, Russian principality (eleventh century), **17**, 118; conquered by Tatars (1235), **17**, 135, 136.  
 Ribagorza, district in Spain; reconquered from Moors (1065), **10**, 51.  
 Ribault or Ribot, Jacques (1520-1565), French soldier and colonist; explores Florida (1562), **22**, 547; discovers St. John's River, **22**, 547; establishes Fort Carolina, **22**, 547; second voyage (1564), **22**, 548; attacked by Menendez, **22**, 550; loses fleet, **22**, 550; colonists massacred, **22**, 550, 551.  
 Ribbonism in Ireland; origin of (seventeenth century), **21**, 437.  
 Ribot, Alexandre Félix Joseph (1823-1891), French statesman; premier (1895), **13**, 196; confirms Franco-Russian alliance (1895), **17**, 614.  
 Ricardis, queen of Charles III of France; undergoes ordeal by fire (ca. 885 A.D.), **7**, 589.  
 Ricardos, Don Antonio (1727-1794), Spanish soldier; captures Bellegarde, **10**, 315.  
 Ricasoli, Baron Bettino (1809-1880), Italian statesman, premier of Italy 1860-1861 and 1866-1867; first premiership, **9**, 612; second premiership, **9**, 616.  
 Ricci, Florentine family; feud with the Albizzi (fourteenth century), **9**, 329-333.  
 Riccio, David. see Rizzio.  
 Rice, cultivation of, introduced in South Carolina (ca. 1710), **23**, 59.  
 Rich, Robert, see Warwick.  
 Richard (I) "the Lion-Hearted" ("Cœur de Lion") (1157-1199), king of England and duke of Normandy; main treatment, **18**, 305-328; revolts against his father, Henry II, **18**, 285; joins Philip Augustus against Henry II, **11**, 47; **18**, 288; seizes royal treasures, **18**, 305; accession to English and Norman dominions, **18**, 306; prepares for crusade, **8**, 381; **18**, 307; persecution of Jews under, **18**, 308, 309; quarrels with Philip Augustus, **8**, 386; **18**, 309, 310; in Sicily, **8**, 386; **11**, 48; **18**, 310; marries Berengaria, **8**, 387; **18**, 310; cruelty to French knights, **7**, 246 note; acknowledges Guy of Lusignan king of Jerusalem, **18**, 311; at siege of Acre, **8**, 388-392; **18**, 311; dissensions with Philip Augustus, **8**, 388-390; **11**, 48; **18**, 311; tears down banner of Leopold of Austria, **8**, 392; **14**, 110; massacres Saracens, **8**, 392; **11**, 48; **18**, 312; retreats from Jerusalem, **8**, 394, 395; abandons Holy Land, **8**, 396; **18**, 312; taken prisoner by Leopold of Austria, **8**, 406; **18**, 313, 314; fabled discovery of, by Blondel, **8**, 406; efforts in England

to effect release of, **18**, 316; trial of, before German diet, **14**, 110, 111; **18**, 317; ransomed, **18**, 318, 319; England during crusade of, **18**, 314; returns to England, **18**, 319; John submits to, **18**, 320; war against Philip, **19**, 320, 321; government of England during absence in Normandy, **18**, 321-323; death, **11**, 49; **18**, 323; character, **7**, 246 note; **8**, 381, 404; **18**, 305, 324; compared with Charles XII of Sweden, **18**, 324; exploits, **8**, 393, 394, 397-402, 404; **18**, 312, 318.  
 Richard II (1366-1400), king of England 1377-1399, son of the Black Prince; main treatment, **18**, 485-514; appointed successor by Edward III, **18**, 483; coronation, **18**, 485; in Peasant's Revolt, **18**, 490-492; marries Anne of Bohemia, **18**, 497; Flemings offer to recognise, as king of France, **11**, 156; **18**, 497; campaign against Scots, **18**, 498; declares Roger, earl of March, his successor, **18**, 498; favourites of, expelled by Lords Appellant, **18**, 500; assumes direction of affairs, **18**, 501; invades Ireland, **18**, 501; **21**, 388, 389; marries Isabella, **18**, 502; misrule and despotism, **18**, 503; treacherous revenge upon Gloucester, **18**, 502; second expedition to Ireland, **18**, 505; **21**, 388, 389; banishes Hereford and Norfolk, **18**, 505; imprisoned by duke of Lancaster (Hereford), **18**, 506; deposed, **18**, 507; parliament decrees perpetual imprisonment of, **18**, 516; probable manner of death, **18**, 519; body of, exposed in London, **18**, 517; legends regarding fate, **18**, 507, 508, 519; tomb opened, **18**, 519; character, **18**, 485, 499, 509.  
 Richard III (1452-1485), king of England 1483-1485; main treatment, **18**, 605-626; at battle of Tewkesbury, **18**, 597; marries Anne Nevil, **18**, 599, 600; opposes Treaty of Picquigny, **18**, 601; arrests king's uncles, **18**, 607; seizes Edward V, **18**, 607, 608; assumes title of protector, **18**, 608; orders execution of Hastings, **18**, 609; gains possession of Edward's young sons, **18**, 609; attacks legitimacy of nephews, **18**, 610-612; accession of, **18**, 613, 614; murders nephews, **18**, 615, 616; suppresses Buckingham's revolt, **18**, 615-618; title of, confirmed by parliament, **18**, 618; enlightened legislation of, **18**, 618-620; imputed intention of, to marry Elizabeth of York, **18**, 621; treatment of Edward IV's family, **18**, 620; suspected of causing death of his queen, **18**, 621; declares earl of Lincoln his heir, **18**, 620; overthrown at Bosworth Field, **18**, 622-625; person and character of, **18**, 606, 607, 614, 625-626.  
 Richard, duke of Gloucester, see Richard III.  
 Richard, duke of York, see York.  
 Richard (I) "the Fearless," duke of Normandy 942-996, son of William Longsword, **11**, 18.

- Rijp, Jan Corneliszoon, Dutch navigator; discovers Spitzbergen (1596), **13**, 548.
- Rimmon, an Assyro-Babylonian divinity; identified with Ramman, **1**, 313, 314.
- Rimnik, battle of; fought at Martinesti, a town on the river Rinnuk in Rumania (1789), **17**, 408.
- Rim Sin or Arioch (Eri-Aku), king of Babylon (ca. 2340 B.C.), **1**, 363.
- Rinaldo, bishop of Ostia, see Alexander IV pope.
- Ringsted, Diet of, called by Valdemar III of Denmark (1349), **16**, 182.
- Rinuccini, Giambattista, Italian prelate; legate in Ireland (1645), **21**, 422.
- Rio Branco, José Maria de Silva Paranhos, Viscount of (1819-1880), Brazilian statesman; career, **23**, 661.
- Rio de Janeiro, capital of Brazil; Duguay-Trouin sacks, **10**, 520; revolt at (1893), **23**, 664 seq.
- Rio de la Plata, province of South America; separated from Paraguay (1620), **23**, 567; provisional government of, established (1810), **23**, 591.
- Rio de la Plata or La Plata, river in South America; discovered by Amerigo Vespucci (1501), **10**, 486.
- Rio Grande do Sul, southern state of Brazil; revolts in (1835-1845), **23**, 658, 659.
- Rio Seco or Medina de Rio Seco, town in Spain; battle of (1809), **10**, 339.
- Riparii, see Ripuarian Franks.
- Ripon, city in England; armistice of (1640), **19**, 581; **21**, 293.
- Ripon, town in Wisconsin, U. S. A.; first meetings of republican party held at, **23**, 396.
- Ripon, Frederick John Robinson, Viscount Goderich, 1st Earl of (1782-1859), English statesman; made premier of England (1827-1828), **21**, 535; colonial secretary (1830), **21**, 549; created earl (1833), **21**, 567.
- Ripon, George Frederick Samuel Robinson, Marquis of (1827-), English statesman; viceroy of India (1880), **22**, 212, 222.
- Ripperdá, Jan Willem, Duke de (1680-1737), Spanish adventurer and diplomat; career, **10**, 295, 296.
- Ripuarian Franks, branch of the Frankish people; origin of appellation, **7**, 459, 460; territory of, **7**, 462, 475; elect Clovis king, **7**, 475.
- Ripunjaya (d. 800 B.C.), Indian king, **2**, 476.
- Rishis, Hindu sacred poets, **2**, 491.
- Rising (Rysingh), Johann Claesson, governor of New Sweden; takes Fort Casimir (1651), **23**, 17.
- Ristich, Yovan, Servian statesman; heads regency (1889), **24**, 294.
- Ritchie, Charles Thompson (1838-), an English politician; retires from chancellorship of exchequer in Balfour ministry (1903), **21**, 662.
- Ritter, Freiherr von, negotiates cession of part of Bavaria to Austria (1777), **14**, 459.
- Riva Aguéro, José (1783-1858), Peruvian politician; elected president of Peru, **23**, 586; deposed, **23**, 587.
- Rivadavia, Bernardino (1780-1845), president of Argentine Republic, **23**, 616.
- Rivaud de la Raffnière, Olivier Macoux (1766-1839), French general; at Marengo, **12**, 502.
- Rivera, José Fructuoso (1790-1854), Uruguayan soldier and politician; wins battle of Rincon de Haedo, **23**, 595; president of Uruguay, **23**, 617.
- Rivers, Earls of, see Woodville.
- Rivière, Henri Laurent (1827-1883), French naval commander; killed, **13**, 197.
- Rivière, Charles François de Rifferdeau, Duke of (1763-1828), adviser of Charles X of France (1824), **13**, 35.
- Rivoli, town near Turin, Italy; battle of (1797), **12**, 438; **14**, 513.
- Rivoli, Duke of, see Masséna, André.
- Rixa, regent of Poland (1034-1041), **24**, 13.
- Rizpah, wife of Saul, **2**, 84, 85, 96.
- Rizzio or Riccio, David (d. 1566), favourite of Mary Queen of Scots; secretary of Mary, **19**, 301; **21**, 266; influence over Mary, **19**, 301, 303; murdered, **19**, 303; **21**, 266; character, **19**, 301.
- Roanoke, Lost Colony of (1585-1589), **22**, 558-563.
- Roas (Ruas, Rugilas) (375 A.D.), Hunnic chief, uncle of Attila, **7**, 46, 48.
- Robber Council or Synod, see Ephesus, Council of.
- Robe, British colonial official; becomes governor of South Australia (1845), **22**, 246.
- Robenhausen, town in Switzerland; lakewellings discovered at, **16**, 522, 523.
- Robert I, king of France 922-923 A.D., son of Robert the Strong; proclaimed king, **11**, 15; death, **11**, 16.
- Robert (II) "the Pious" (971-1031), king of France 996-1031, son of Hugh Capet; coronation, **11**, 23; forced to put away his wife Bertha, **11**, 24; character, **11**, 24.
- Robert, king of Germany, see Rupert.
- Robert d'Abrissel, see Arbrissel.
- Robert of Anjou, "the Wise" (1275-1343), king of Naples; accession, **9**, 231; ambitious designs, **9**, 231; assumes Guelf leadership, **9**, 130, 231; dictator of Florence, **9**, 131, 231; Pope John XXII a creature of, **9**, 131; defends Genoa, **9**, 132, 231; obtains Lucca from Florentines, **9**, 161; death, **9**, 232.
- Robert I, king of Scotland, see Bruce, Robert.
- Robert (II) "the Stewart" (1316-1390), king of Scotland, founder of the house of Stuart; character, **21**, 134; acknowledges Baliol, **21**, 135; aids in restoring David II, **21**, 136, 137; regency, **21**, 134-137; at Neville's Cross, **21**, 140; restored to regency, **21**, 140; Edward III tries to exclude from succession, **21**, 141, 145; submits to David, **21**, 145; accession (1371), **21**, 149; reign, **21**, 149-160; infirmities and death, **21**, 160; ancestry, **21**, 150.
- Robert III, king of Scotland 1390-1406, eldest son of Robert II; earldom of Car-

- 258; leads Commune, **12**, 266; deputy in National Convention, **12**, 273, 281; replies to charges, **12**, 284, 287; urges king's execution, **12**, 289, 291; desirous of saving the queen, **12**, 316; "dictatorship," **12**, 301, 333-339; foreign policy, **12**, 379; fall, **12**, 341-344; execution, **12**, 345; estimates, **12**, 300-301, 346, 349.
- Robin Hood (twelfth century), English outlaw and popular hero; story of, **18**, 324-327.
- Robinson, Charles S. (1818-1894), first governor of Kansas; election, **23**, 395; arrested for treason, **23**, 398.
- Robinson, Frederick John, earl of Ripon, see Ripon.
- Robinson, George, marquis of Ripon, see Ripon.
- Robinson, Sir Hercules, Baron Rosnead (1824-1897), British colonial governor; appointed governor of New South Wales, **22**, 240; becomes High Commissioner of South Africa, **22**, 270; warns British subjects against Jameson, **22**, 299; commands disarmament at Johannesburg, **22**, 299.
- Robinson, John (1575-1625), English Puritan minister; career in England, **22**, 617-619; leads Pilgrim fathers to Holland, **19**, 490; **22**, 621.
- Robinson, Sir John (1839-), British colonial statesman; leads agitation for responsible government in Natal, **22**, 319; becomes premier of Natal (1893), **22**, 319.
- Robinson, Sir John Beverley (1791-1863), Canadian lawyer and politician; leader of "Family Compact" party in Upper Canada (1828-1838), **22**, 334.
- Robsart, Amy (1532?-1560), wife of earl of Leicester, **19**, 297.
- Roca, Julio A. (1843-), Argentine soldier and politician; becomes president (1880, 1898), **23**, 617.
- Rocafuerte, Vicente (1783-1847), statesman of Ecuador; becomes president (1834), **23**, 614.
- Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Count of (1725-1807), French general; takes command of French forces in America, **20**, 629; co-operates with Washington in capture of Yorktown, **23**, 279; at close of American Revolution, **23**, 289; commands constitutionalists in French Revolution (1791), **12**, 250.
- Roche de Rien, La, see La Roche de Rien.
- Roche or Roque, Francis de la, see Roberval.
- Rocheport, Henri, viscount de Luçay (1830-), French politician; member of provisional government of Third Republic (1870), **13**, 162.
- Rochefoucauld, La, see La Rochefoucauld.
- Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, La, see La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt.
- Rochejacquelein, La, see La Rochejacquelein.
- Rochelle, La, see La Rochelle.
- Roches, Peter des (d. 1238), bishop of Winchester, English prelate; appointed guardian of Henry III, **18**, 368; misgovernment of, **18**, 372.
- Rochester, Lawrence Hyde, Earl of (1641-1711), English statesman; head of treasury, **20**, 297; Halifax opposes, **20**, 307; president of council, **20**, 308; court commissioner of James II, **20**, 384, 385; dismissed from office of treasurer, **20**, 387; fall of, **20**, 390; dismissed, **20**, 480; heads Tories, **20**, 485; death, **20**, 485.
- Rochester, Francis Atterbury, Bishop of (1662-1732), English prelate; editor of *History of the Rebellion*, **20**, 531; leader of high-church party, **20**, 531; committed to Tower, **20**, 531; banishment and death, **20**, 532.
- Rochester Castle, in England; siege of (1088), **18**, 214; siege of (1215), **18**, 350.
- "Rock of Chickamauga," sobriquet of General George H. Thomas, **23**, 442; see Thomas.
- Rockingham, Charles Watson Wentworth, Marquis of (1730-1782), English statesman; first ministry 1765-1766, **20**, 605-609; second ministry, March-July, 1782, **20**, 638; death, **20**, 638.
- Rocoux, a village in Belgium; battle of (1746), **12**, 42; **14**, 433.
- Rocroi, a town in France; battle of (1643), **11**, 489-491; **13**, 581.
- Roderic (d. 711 A.D.), last king of Visigoths in Spain; romance with Florinda, **8**, 191; **10**, 31; defeated at Xeres (711 A.D.), **7**, 493-494; **8**, 192-193; **10**, 36; death, **8**, 193.
- Roderick, king of Brevi (twelfth century A.D.); joins combination against Dermot MacMurrough, **21**, 367; defeats MacMurrough, **21**, 369; makes peace with MacMurrough, **21**, 370; submits to Henry II, **21**, 375; concludes treaty with Henry II, **21**, 376.
- Rodney, Sir George Brydges (1718-1792), English admiral; meets Admiral De Grasse in the West Indian seas, **12**, 138; given command of fleet and destroys Spanish fleet, **20**, 628; disconcerts De Guichen's plan for attack on New York, **20**, 629; takes island of St. Eustatius, **20**, 637; defeats De Grasse in the West Indies, **20**, 639.
- Rodrigo de Bivar, see Cid.
- Rodriguez, José Gaspar, see Francia.
- Rodwald (d. 652 A.D.), king of Lombards; assassinated, **7**, 445.
- Roe, legendary Scandinavian king, **16**, 12 note; builds Roeskilde and conquers Anglo-Saxon provinces, **16**, 38.
- Roederer, Pierre Louis (1754-1835), French statesman and publicist; advises Louis XVI to retire to National Assembly, **12**, 261.
- Roeskilde, a town of Denmark; Peace of (1658), **16**, 339; Treaty of (1658), **16**, 341, 363.
- Rogensalm, battle of (1789), **17**, 402.
- Roger I (1031-1101), grand count of Sicily and brother of Robert Guiscard; conquers Sicily, **9**, 72-73.

in Austro-Russian war, 17, 400; concludes treaty at Erfurt, 17, 465; negotiates settlement of Polish dispute between Russia and France, 17, 469.

Römer or Roemer, General (d. 1740), German soldier in battle of Mollwitz, 15, 162 seq.

Rome, city of; foundation, 5, 70 seq.; early walls and drains, 5, 105, 575; early religion, 5, 107; sack and burning (390 B.C.), 5, 159 seq.; constitution under monarchy, 5, 107-111; first silver coinage (268 B.C.), 4, 585; equalisation of orders, 5, 173; pestilences, 5, 173, 178, 198; games and spectacles in, 5, 287, 294; 6, 94-97; social conditions, 5, 340-346; Italians admitted to citizenship, 5, 372; taken by Sulla (88 B.C.), 5, 423; corruption, 5, 359, 452-453; riots of Claudius and Milo, 5, 513; aqueducts improved by Agrippa, 6, 40-41; 7, 388, 389; rebuilt by Augustus, 6, 81-82; free distribution of corn, 6, 91-94; the great fire (64 A.D.), 6, 199-202; fire in, 6, 249, 252, 321-323; wall built (third century A.D.), 6, 408; importance as religious centre (312 A.D.), 8, 521; taken by Alaric, 6, 552; saved from Attila by Pope Leo the Great, 6, 593; sacked by Vandals (455), 6, 598 seq.; decay of, between Lombards and Greeks, 7, 444-445; end of Byzantine authority in (800), 7, 219; revival of glory (800), 9, 21; attacked by Saracens (847), 8, 566, 567; threatened by Mohammedans (876), 8, 576; taken by Henry IV of Germany (1084), 9, 75; sacked by Normans, 9, 76; revolution under Arnold of Brescia (1143-1155), 9, 38; constituted a republic under Innocent III, 9, 86; pontifical court transferred to France (1305), 8, 619, 623; university of, founded (1303), 9, 183; early history of university, 9, 183; under Rienzi, 9, 211 seq.; capture and sack by the French under Constable de Bourbon (1527), 9, 452; 11, 323-324; 14, 266; annexation to France (1809), 12, 572; republic revived and suppressed by French (1849), 9, 595, 597; 13, 112-113; taken from pope (1870), 9, 621 seq.; made capital of Italy (1871), 9, 624.

Rome, main treatment, 5 entire, 6 entire, 7, 361-457; *The World Influence of Early Rome*, an essay on, 5, 1-11; *The Scope and Development of Early Roman History*, an essay on, 11-25; Chapter I, Land and People, 43-58; Chapter II, Early Legends of Rome—Æneas and Romulus (ca. 753-716 B.C.), 58-75; Chapter III, Legendary History of the Kings (ca. 716-510 B.C.), 75-85; Chapter IV, Banishment of the Kings—Criticisms of Monarchical History (ca. 510 B.C.), 85-103; Chapter V, Civilisation of the Regal Period (ca. 753-510 B.C.), 103-121; Chapter VI, The First Century of the Republic (510-391 B.C.), 121-154; Chapter VII, The Invasion of the Gauls

and its Sequel (391-351 B.C.), 154-178; Chapter VIII, The Conquest of Central Italy (423-280 B.C.), 178-201; Chapter IX, The Completion of the Italian Conquest (281-265 B.C.), 201-215; Chapter X, The First Punic War (326-218 B.C.), 215-241; Chapter XI, First Half of the Second Punic War (218-211 B.C.), 241-269; Chapter XII, Close of the Second Punic War (210-202 B.C.), 269-296; Chapter XIII, The Macedonian and Syrian Wars and the Third Punic War (200-131 B.C.), 296-327; Chapter XIV, Civilisation at the End of the Period of Conquest, 327-359; Chapter XV, The Gracchi and their Reforms (137-121 B.C.), 359-381; Chapter XVI, The Jugurthine and Other Wars (123-101 B.C.), 381-401; Chapter XVII, The Beginning of Civil Strife (102-88 B.C.), 401-420; Chapter XVIII, Marius and Sulla (92-82 B.C.), 420-442; Chapter XIX, The Dictatorship of Sulla (81-79 B.C.), 442-457; Chapter XX, The Rise of Pompey (78-61 B.C.), 457-475; Chapter XXI, The Conspiracy of Catiline (67-61 B.C.), 475-501; Chapter XXII, Cæsar and Pompey (60-50 B.C.), 501-528; Chapter XXIII, Cæsar at War with Pompey (60-48 B.C.), 528-544; Chapter XXIV, From Pharsalia to the Death of Cato (48-46 B.C.), 544-560; Chapter XXV, The Close of Cæsar's Life (46-44 B.C.), 560-588; Chapter XXVI, Character of Cæsar, 588-609; Chapter XXVII, Last Days of the Republic (44-29 B.C.), 609-637; Chapter XXVIII, State of Rome, 637-653; *From the Gracchi to Cæsar*, an essay by Prof. H. F. Pelham, 654-674; *The Early Roman Empire*, an essay on, 6, 1-15; Chapter XXIX, The Empire and the Provinces (15 B.C.-14 A.D.), 25-56; Chapter XXX, The German People and the Empire (16 B.C.-19 A.D.), 56-78; Chapter XXXI, The Age of Augustus: Aspects of its Civilisation (30 B.C.-14 A.D.), 78-116; Chapter XXXII, The Last Years of Augustus: Tiberius, Caligula, and Claudius (14-54 A.D.), 133-184; Chapter XXXIV, Nero: Last Emperor of the House of Cæsar (54-68 A.D.), 184-225; Chapter XXXV, Galba, Otho, Vitellius and the Three Flavians (68-96 A.D.), 225-267; Chapter XXXVI, The Five Good Emperors: Nerva to Marcus Aurelius (96-180 A.D.), 267-307; Chapter XXXVII, The Pagan Creeds and the Rise of Christianity, 307-329; Chapter XXXVIII, Aspects of Civilisation of the First Two Centuries of the Empire, 329-377; Chapter XXXIX, A Half Century of Decline: Commodus to Alexander Severus (161-235 A.D.), 377-406; Chapter XL, Confusion Worse Confounded: The Second Half of the Third Century of Empire (235-285 A.D.), 406-433; Chapter XLI, New Hope for the Empire: The Age of Diocletian and Constantine (286-337 A.D.), 433-466; Chapter XLII, The



**Rossignol, Jean Antoine** (1759–1802), French Jacobin; arrest, 12, 334; defeat by Vendéans (1793), 12, 376; assails Directory, 12, 421; participation in affair of 18th Fructidor (September 4th, 1797), 12, 447.

**Rostiof**, king of Finns; prophecy of, 16, 27.

**Rostoptchin, Count Feodor** (1765–1826), Russian politician and general; becomes friend of Napoleon, 17, 436; disgrace, 17, 441; at Moscow at entry of French, 12, 589; instigates burning of Moscow, 12, 590.

**Rostovtsev, J. T.** (d. 1860), Russian soldier and statesman; executes emancipation of Russian serfs, 17, 587.

**Rotfred** (d. 966 A.D.), prefect of Rome; assumes government, 8, 585.

**Roth, Hieronymus** (d. 1678), Prussian statesman; opposes elector of Prussia, 15, 140.

**Rothari** (d. 652 A.D.), Lombard king; codifies laws, 7, 443, 445.

**Rothenthurm**, town in Switzerland; battle of (1798), 17, 24.

**Rothsay, David Stewart, 1st Duke of** (1378–1401), son of Robert III of Scotland; death, 21, 163.

**Rothiére, La**, see La Rothière.

**Rothrad** (ninth century), French ecclesiastic, bishop of Soissons; reinstated by Nicholas I, 8, 571, 574.

**Rothschild, Baron Lionel Nathan** (1808–1879), English banker and politician; admitted to parliament, 21, 621.

**Rotrou, Jean de** (1609–1650), French dramatist; helps to found French Academy, 11, 633.

**Rotterdam**, city in the Netherlands; states general assemblies at (1575), 13, 456; English and Scottish exiles meet at (1685), 20, 364.

**Rouen**, city of France; surrenders to Philip II (1204), 11, 50; 18, 355; insurrection in, 12, 159; siege of (1418–1419), 11, 176–177; 18, 538–540; Joan of Arc put to death at (1431), 11, 217–218; 18, 556; restored to France (1449), 11, 238; surrenders to the duke of Guise (1562), 11, 358; resists Henry IV of France (1592), 11, 401.

**Rouget de Lisle, Claude Joseph** (1760–1836), author of *La Marseillaise*, 12, 260 note.

**Rough Riders, The**, American volunteer corps in Spanish war (1898), 23, 488.

**Rouher, Eugène** (1814–1884), French statesman; member of Bonapartist ministry, 13, 114.

**Roundheads**, members of Puritan or Parliamentary party during English Civil War; party name comes into use, 19, 613.

**Roumania**, see Rumania.

**Round Table, Knights of the**, see Knights of the Round Table.

**Rousseau, Jean Jacques** (1712–1778), Swiss-French philosopher; main treatment, 12, 113–115; relations with encyclopædists, 12, 63; decree of arrest issued against, 12, 87; works destroyed, 17, 6.

**Roussillon**, city of France; battle of (1794), 10, 315.

**Roussillon, Edict of** (1564), issued by Charles IX of France to regulate calendar, 11, 360.

**Rouvier, Maurice** (1842–), French statesman; premier (1887), 13, 193; (1905–1906), 13, 199.

**Roux, Jacques**, official at execution of Louis XVI; refuses king's last request, 12, 294.

**Rovigo, Duke of**, see Savary.

**Roxane** (d. 311 B.C.), Bactrian princess; married to Alexander, 4, 351; kills Statira and Drypetis, 4, 431; taken to Europe, 4, 435; murdered, 4, 441, 493.

**Roxburgh, Castle of**, in Scotland; capture of (1313), 11, 97; siege of (1460), 21, 188.

**Roxelana (Khurrem)** (1505–1557), favourite wife of Suleiman I; power of, 24, 356–357.

**Roy, Count Antoine** (1764–1847), French statesman; member of Martignac ministry (1828), 13, 39.

**Royal George**, English man-of-war; loss of (1782), 20, 639.

**Royalists**, in English history, the supporters of Charles I and Charles II during Civil War and the Commonwealth, known also as Cavaliers; main treatment, 20, 1–221.

**Royal Society, The**, founded in London (1660), 20, 351; influence on society, 20, 351–353.

**Royal Society of Dublin**, founded (1683), 21, 437.

**Royer-Collard, Pierre Paul** (1763–1845), French philosopher and statesman; member of *Chambre Introuvable*, 13, 19; oratory of, 13, 36; liberal leader in chamber of deputies, 13, 37.

**Ruas**, see Roas.

**Rubens, Peter Paul** (1557–1640), Flemish painter; estimate, 13, 599–603.

**Rubicon**, river in Italy; crossed by Cæsar (49 B.C.), 5, 532–534.

**Rubrius**, Roman knight; charged with perjury (15 A.D.), 6, 143.

**Rubrius Rex**, Roman citizen; conspires against Cæsar (44 B.C.), 5, 584.

**Rubu**, Aramæan tribe; attacked by Assyria, 1, 400.

**Rudagi** (tenth century A.D.), Persian poet; school of, 24, 491.

**Rudini, Antonio di, Marquis of** (1839–), Italian statesman; first ministry of (1891–1892), 9, 632; second ministry of (1896–1898), 9, 633.

**Rudolf or Rudolph (I) of Habsburg** (1218–1291), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1273–1291; birth and ancestry, 14, 149; extends Habsburg dominions, 14, 149; elected emperor, 14, 129, 150; 16, 542; campaign against Bâle, 14, 150; 16, 542; bestows privileges on Swiss cantons, 16, 542, 543, 547, 549, 550; war with Ottocar II, 14, 150–156; confirms charters granting Italian territory to church, 9, 111, 112; closing years of reign, 14, 156, 157; story of the baker's wife and, 14, 157, 158; person and character, 14, 157, 158; 16, 542; death, 14, 157.



- Charles I, **20**, 39; naval command in Civil War, **20**, 122-123; in English service against the Dutch, **20**, 246-248, 279; **13**, 624, 625.
- Rupert, Saint (seventh century); establishes diocese of Salzburg, **8**, 532.
- Rupert (d. 1135), German scholar, and abbot of Deutz; elaborates scientific mysticism, **14**, 92.
- Rupilius, P., Roman consul 132 B.C.; suppresses slave revolt in Sicily, **5**, 324-325; secures legislation for Sicily, **5**, 326.
- Ruprecht, see Rupert.
- Rurik (d. 879 A.D.), a Scandinavian adventurer; founds monarchy in Russia, **17**, 95-96; death, **17**, 96.
- Rus, see Kiev, principality of.
- Rusas or Ursa (eighth century B.C.), king of Urartu; in league against Sargon, **1**, 398-400.
- Rush, Richard (1780-1859), American statesman and diplomatist; in negotiations leading up to the declaration of the Monroe Doctrine, **21**, 525.
- Russell, Charles, Lord Russell of Killowen (1832-1900), British jurist and politician; conducts cross-examination at Pigott trial, **21**, 649.
- Russell, Edward, earl of Oxford (1653-1727), English admiral; signs invitation to William of Orange (1688), **20**, 405; joins William of Orange in Holland, **20**, 407; reads queen's despatch to officers, **20**, 435; wins battle of La Hogue (1692), **20**, 436; attempted impeachment of, **20**, 460.
- Russell, John, duke of Bedford (1710-1771), English statesman; opposes plan for a colonial army in America (1745), **23**, 197; recommends punishment of Massachusetts colonists, **20**, 606.
- Russell, John, first earl Russell, known as Lord John Russell (1792-1878), English statesman; advocates parliamentary reform, **21**, 521, 550-554, 560; secures repeal of Test Acts, **21**, 539; enters Grey's ministry, **21**, 549; advocates tithes for Ireland, **21**, 573; proposes Municipal Reform Bill, **21**, 575; introduces Bill for General Registration of births, deaths, and marriages, **21**, 579; eulogises William IV, **21**, 581; ministry, **21**, 606-612; opposes Romeward movement, **21**, 611; resignation (1852), **21**, 612; in Aberdeen ministry, **21**, 614; plenipotentiary to conference at Vienna, **21**, 617; foreign secretary in Palmerston's second ministry, **21**, 623; Italian policy (1859-1860), **21**, 627, 628; acknowledges Southern states as belligerents, **21**, 630; second ministry, **21**, 632; character, **21**, 596.
- Russell, William, lord deputy to Ireland (1594), **19**, 423.
- Russell, William, Lord Russell (1639-1683), English statesman; leader of the "Country Party" in parliament (1675), **20**, 281; member of council under Temple's scheme of government (1679), **20**, 293; execution, **20**, 304.

- Russia, main treatment, **17**, 71-662; Introduction, *The Intellectual Development of Russia*, by A. S. Rappoport, **17**, 71-78; Chapter I, early history (to 1054 A.D.), 79-116; Chapter II, the period of the principalities (1054-1224 A.D.), 117-132; Chapter III, the time of Tatar domination (1235-1462 A.D.), 133-165; Chapter IV, from Ivan the Great to Ivan the Terrible (1462-1584 A.D.), 166-212; Chapter V, the century after Ivan the Terrible (1584-1682 A.D.), 213-248; Chapter VI, Peter the Great (1684-1725 A.D.), 249-326; Chapter VII, Catherine I to Peter III (1725-1762 A.D.), 327-371; Chapter VIII, the age of Catherine the Great (1762-1796 A.D.), 372-425; Chapter IX, Russia in the Napoleonic epoch (1796-1815 A.D.), 426-498; Chapter X, Alexander I, mystic and humanitarian (1801-1825 A.D.), 499-532; Chapter XI, the reign of Nicholas I (1825-1855 A.D.), 533-577; Chapter XII, Alexander II, the czar liberator (1855-1881), 578-609; Chapter XIII, reaction, expansion, and the war with Japan (1881-1906 A.D.), 610-629; *The Duma and the Outlook in Russia*, by A. S. Rappoport, **17**, 630-635; documents relating to Russian history, **17**, 636-658; **24**, 680-681; bibliography, **17**, 661-670; history in outline, **17**, 671-680; see **Russo-Turkish Wars**, and **Russo-Japanese War**; for Napoleon's invasion, see **12**, 566-598; for Poland, see **24**, 1-123.
- Rulers: Ivan (III) the Great 1462-1505, **17**, 166-181.
- Vassili Ivanovitch 1505-1533, 181-192.
- Ivan (IV) the Terrible 1533-1584, 192-212.
- Feodor Ivanovitch 1584-1598, 213-221.
- Boris Godunov 1598-1605, 222-226.
- The time of the troubles, 1605-1613, 226-237.
- House of Romanov:
- Michael Romanov 1613-1645, 237-243.
- Alexis 1645-1676, 243-247.
- Feodor Alexiévitich 1676-1682, 247-248.
- Ivan V and Peter the Great 1682-1689, 249-253.
- Peter the Great (alone) 1689-1725, 253-326.
- Catherine I 1725-1727, 327-328.
- Peter II 1727-1730, 328-330.
- Anna Ivanovna 1730-1740, 331-340.
- Ivan VI 1740-1741, 341-350.
- Elizabeth 1741-1762, 350-360.
- Peter III Jan. 5th-July 19th, 1762, 360-371.
- Catherine (II) the Great 1762-1796, 372-425.
- Paul I 1796-1801, 426-442.
- Alexander I 1801-1825, 443-532.
- Nicholas I 1825-1855, 533-577.
- Alexander II 1855-1881, 578-609.
- Alexander III 1881-1894, 610-617.
- Nicholas II 1894-, 617-629.
- Russo-Japanese Treaty** (1907), **24**, 680.
- Russo-Japanese War**, a war begun (1904) by Japan to enforce the promised evacuation

## S

- Sa, Mem or Men, de** (ca. 1500–1572), Portuguese soldier; administration as governor-general of Brazil (1558–1572), **23**, 654.
- Saad**, Arab leader; defeats Persians at Kadisiya (637 A.D.), **8**, 97–98.
- Saadians**, Sheurfa dynasty in Morocco, **24**, 469.
- Saalfeld**, town in Saxe-Meiningen, Germany; battle of (1806), **15**, 294.
- Saa-nekht** (ca. 1400 B.C.), king of Egypt, **1**, 140.
- Saarbrücken**, city in Prussia; battle of (1870), **13**, 150.
- Saaveora**, General, Chilian soldier; in war with Peru (1879–1880), **23**, 607.
- Sabaco**, see Shabak.
- Sabæans**, an Arabian people, inhabitants of Yemen, **8**, 5.
- Sabba** (sixteenth century), monk of Mount Athos; learning of, **17**, 190.
- Sabbatai-Zevi** (1626–1676), Jewish pretended Messiah; converted to Islam, **24**, 392–393.
- Sabbath**, holy seventh day of the Jews; observance, **2**, 131, 132, 145, 147, 206.
- Sabellians**, ancient people of Italy; main treatment, **5**, 49; rivalry with Volscians, **5**, 143–144; religious customs, **5**, 178.
- Sabellius** (third century A.D.), Græco-Roman philosopher and churchman, **8**, 521.
- Sabina** (d. 137 A.D.), wife of Emperor Hadrian, **6**, 280.
- Sabina of Bavaria** (sixteenth century), wife of Count Egmont of Holland, **13**, 386.
- Sabines**, ancient people of central Italy; origin, **5**, 49, 178; rivalry with Etruscans, **3**, 6; called Quirites, **5**, 62; rape of the, **5**, 63–66; wars with Romans, **5**, 65–66, 79, 81, 142, 150; religion of, **5**, 73, 350; see also Samnites.
- Sabinianus**, pope 604–606 A.D.; unpopularity, **8**, 539.
- Sabinianus or Sabinian**, Roman general in reign of Constans; in war with Sapor (359 A.D.), **6**, 480–481.
- Sabinus, Cornelius**, prætorian tribune; slays Caligula (41 A.D.), **6**, 162.
- Sabinus, Flavius**, brother of Emperor Vespasian; assassination (69 A.D.), **6**, 229–230.
- Sabinus, Julius**, chief of Lingones; rebels against Rome (69 A.D.), **6**, 242.
- Sabinus, Ostorius**, Roman knight; accuses Soranus (66 A.D.), **6**, 205.
- Sabinus, Poppæus**, Roman consul 9 A.D.; appointed commander of Moesia, **6**, 138.
- Sabinus, Titius** (d. 28 A.D.), Roman knight; Sejanus plots against, **6**, 144, 147.
- Sabita**, ancient Libyan tribe, **1**, 168.
- Sabugal**, town in Portugal; battle of (1811), **10**, 541.
- Sabutai Bahadur**, Mongolian general of Jenghiz Khan; in China (1241), **24**, 279; invades Russia (1219), **17**, 135; conquers Kalka and defeats Bulgarians, **24**, 283; conquests in Europe, **24**, 287, 288; death, **24**, 289.
- Sacæ**, in ancient history, a nomadic people in Central Asia; subjugated by Persia, **2**, 591, 613, 629; **3**, 287; subjugated by Alexander the Great, **4**, 381.
- Sacchetti, Franco** (ca. 1335–ca. 1400), Italian author; criticism of, **9**, 202.
- Sacerdos, Carsidius**, Roman prætor 37 A.D.; banishment, **6**, 155.
- Sacheverell, Henry** (ca. 1672–1724), English churchman and Tory; brings about Marlborough's downfall, **11**, 625; trial (1710), **20**, 482–483.
- Sachs, Hans** (1494–1576), German poet; in Reformation, **14**, 278–279.
- Sackett's Harbor**, a lake port of New York, United States; battle of (1813), **23**, 333.
- Sackville, Sir Edward**, 4th Earl of Dorset (1590–1652); threatens Felton, Buckingham's assassin, **19**, 556.
- Sackville, George**, Viscount Sackville, known also as Lord George Germain (1716–1785), English general; traitorous conduct at battle of Minden (1759), **12**, 77; **15**, 213; dismissed from army, **20**, 589; suspected as author of Junius letters, **20**, 612.
- Sackville, Thomas**, Lord Buckhurst and Earl of Dorset (1536–1608), English poet; announces result of trial to Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 368; ambassador to Netherlands, **13**, 523, 524; characterisation of, as dramatist, **19**, 463.
- Saco**, city in Maine; inhabitants acknowledge jurisdiction of the proprietary (1636), **22**, 636; first general court meets at (1640), **22**, 637.
- Sacred Band**, band of 300 Thebans organised against Sparta; commanded by Pelopidas, **4**, 142, 144, 156; at battle of Chæroneia (338 B.C.), **4**, 243, 245.
- Sacred Wars**, wars waged by members of Amphictyonic League in defense of shrine of Delphi; against Crissa (ca. 590 B.C.), **3**, 169–170; Sparta expels Phocians from Delphi (ca. 448 B.C.), **4**, 432; Philip against the Phocians (358–346 B.C.), **4**, 227–232; against Amphissa (339–338 B.C.), **4**, 240.
- Sacriportus**, ancient locality in Italy; battle of (82 B.C.), **5**, 435.

**Sainte-Aulaire**, Louis Clair de Beaupoil, Count of (b. 1778), French writer and diplomatist; member of "*Chambre In-trouvable*," 13, 19.

**Sainte-Chapelle** (Holy Chapel), chapel in Palais de Justice, Paris; built by Louis IX for reception of relics (1248), 7, 300-301.

**Sainte-Geneviève**, church in Paris; school of, in twelfth century, 11, 45.

**Ste. Ménehould**, town in France; Treaty of (1614), 11, 436.

**Saint Eric's Lag**, code of laws compiled by Saint Eric, king of Sweden (twelfth century), 16, 189.

**Saintes**, town in France; sacked by Hastings, 11, 4; battle of (1242), 11, 59; 18, 373.

**St. Eustatius**, island in the West Indies; captured by English (1781), 14, 11.

**Saint-Fargeau**, Louis Michel Lepelletier de, see Lepelletier.

**St. Gall**, city in Switzerland; commerce in middle ages, 16, 581, 582; in strife with Appenzell (1405), 16, 581-584.

**St. Gall**, abbey and monastery of; ancient literature preserved by, 16, 536; secularised (1529), 16, 632.

**St. Gall**, Prince-Abbots of, jurisdiction and titles of, 16, 615, 658; strife with subjects, 16, 581-583; allied with Swiss Confederation (ca. 1500), 16, 615.

**St. George**, Bank or Company of, a Genoese financial institution; foundation and administration (1402), 9, 265; acquires Sarzana, 9, 383.

**St. George**, Company of, Italian military organisation (fourteenth century), 9, 251.

**St. George**, Knights of, see Teutonic Order.

**Saint-Germain**, Claude Louis, Count of (1707-1778), French soldier and statesman; reorganises army, 12, 129.

**St. Germain-en-Laye**, town near Paris; Treaties of: (1570), 11, 365; (1654), 23, 180; (1679), 15, 142.

**St. Gotthard**, town in Hungary; battle of (1664), 11, 566; 24, 386.

**St. Gotthard**, Pass of the, pass over the St. Gotthard Alps; Suvarov's retreat over (1799), 12, 476; seized by men of Uri (1847), 17, 41.

**St. Helena**, island in the South Atlantic; discovery of, 10, 486; Napoleon's exile in, 12, 644-646.

**Saint Hilaire**, Barthélemy, see Barthélemy Saint-Hilaire.

**Saint-Hilaire**, Joseph (1766-1809), French soldier; at Austerlitz, 12, 546; killed, 12, 573.

**St. James**, Order of, established in Castile (twelfth century), 8, 465.

**St. Jean d'Angely**, town near La Rochelle, France; siege of (1621), 11, 446.

**St. Jean-de-Luz**, town in France; battle of (1794), 10, 315; Peace of, 10, 268.

**St. John**, Henry, see Bolingbroke, Viscount.

**St. John**, Knights of, see Hospitalers.

**St. John**, Oliver (1598-1673), English judge and politician, member of Cromwell's house of lords; in Short Parliament. 19,

578; draws up bill for abolition of episcopate, 19, 600.

**St. Julien**, Treaty of (1533), treaty of peace between Geneva and the Savoyard nobles, 16, 637.

**Saint-Just**, Antoine (1767-1794), French revolutionist; denounces Danton, 12, 336 and note; member of committee of public safety, 12, 338; at battle of the Lines of Weissenburg, 12, 358; mission to Rhine, 12, 366, 378, 380; fall, 12, 341-344.

**St. Leger**, Colonel, in mutiny of English officers in Madras (1807), 22, 124.

**St. Leger**, Sir Anthony (1496?-1559), English soldier; lord deputy in Ireland under Elizabeth and Edward VI, 21, 400, 402.

**St. Leger**, Barry (1737-1789), British soldier; defeated by Americans at battle of Oriskany (1777), 23, 264.

**Saint Lusson**, Simon François Daumont, Sieur de, French commander in Canada (1671), 23, 66, 72.

**Saint-Mahé**, battle of (1293), 18, 405.

**St. Maixent**, town in France; siege of (1440), 11, 231-232.

**St. Malo**, seaport in France; siege of (1377), 18, 486.

**Saint-Marc Girardin** (1801-1873), French journalist; attacks Polignac and his colleagues, 13, 41.

**St. Mark**, Church (Basilica) of, Venetian cathedral; construction, 8, 476; rebuilt, 9, 32.

**St. Mary**, Knights of, see Teutonic Order.

**St. Mary's**, city in Maryland, U. S. A.; established (1634), 22, 600.

**St. Mary's Falls**, see Sault Saint Marie.

**St. Michael**, Order of; Louis XI of France founds (1469), 11, 263; duke of Brittany refuses, 11, 263.

**St. Nicholas**, Fort of, in the Caucasus; siege of (1839), 17, 554.

**St. Ouen**, Declaration of (May 2nd, 1814), issued by Louis XVIII, promising a constitution to the French people, 12, 619.

**St. Petersburg**, capital of Russia; founded (1702), 17, 269-271; growth, 17, 286, 287; inundations, 17, 525, 526.

**St. Petersburg Protocol** (1826), agreement between England and Russia, 14, 588.

**St. Petersburg**, Treaties of; (1772), 17, 379; (1805), 17, 445.

**St. Philip**, Castle of, fortress in Minorca; siege of (1756), 20, 579-580.

**St. Pierre**, island off the south coast of Newfoundland; ceded to France (1748), 23, 199.

**Saint Pierre**, Eustache de, French hero; devotion at Calais (1347), 18, 466, 467.

**St. Pierre le Moûtier**, city in France, Joan of Arc takes (1429), 11, 204.

**Saint Pol**, Louis de Luxembourg, Count of (1418-1475); punished by Charles VII, 11, 233; made constable by Louis XI, 11, 253.

**Saint-Pol**, Waleran de Luxembourg-Ligny, Count of (1355-1440), governor of Paris, 11, 168.

**Salic Laws**, a collection of Frankish laws, **7**, 463-464.

**Salinator**, Marcus Livius, Roman consul 219 B.C. and 207 B.C.; first consulship, **5**, 274; defeats Hasdrubal at the Metaurus, **5**, 274-277; triumph of, **5**, 278; imposes tax on salt, **5**, 339.

**Salins**, town in France; surrenders to royal troops (1668), **11**, 570.

**Salisbury**, James Cecil, 3rd Earl of (d. 1683), English statesman; committed to tower, **20**, 284.

**Salisbury**, Margaret Plantagenet, Countess of (d. 1541); imprisonment and execution, **19**, 186-187.

**Salisbury**, Robert Arthur Talbot Gascoyne Cecil, 3rd Marquis of, Viscount Cranborne, (1830-1903), English statesman; leaves Derby ministry on question of reform, **21**, 633; British representative to Conference of Constantinople, **21**, 640; secretary of state for foreign affairs, **21**, 641; plenipotentiary to Congress of Berlin, **21**, 641; leader of conservative party, **21**, 647; becomes premier (1885), **21**, 647; resigns (Jan. 1886), **21**, 648; second premiership (July 1886-1892), **21**, 648-649; resists Home Rule question, **21**, 648; elementary education made free, **21**, 648; third ministry (1895-1902), **21**, 651-660.

**Salisbury**, Robert Cecil, 1st Earl of, see Cecil, Sir Robert.

**Salisbury**, Thomas de Montague or Montacute, 4th Earl of, see Montague, Thomas de.

**Salivahana**, legendary Hindu prince of southern Behar (Bahar) (1st century B.C.), **2**, 498.

**Salle**, La, see La Salle.

**Salles**, Jean Baptiste (d. 1794), French revolutionist; favours decree of inviolability, **12**, 246; spokesman for Gironde, **12**, 291; execution, **12**, 391.

**Sallust** (Caius Sallustius Crispus) (86-34 B.C.), Roman historian; tribune (52 B.C.), **5**, 513; proconsul of Numidia, **5**, 561; estimate, **5**, 644.

**Sallust**, praetorian prefect of Julian (ca. 360 A.D.); counsels Julian, **6**, 503; declines emperorship, **6**, 510, 516; ambassador to Persian king, **6**, 512.

**Salluvians**, Gallic tribe; at war with Rome, **5**, 373.

**Salmon Falls**, town in New Hampshire; attacked by French and Indians in King William's War (1690), **23**, 186.

**Salome**, see Alexandra.

**Salomon**, bishop of Constance (ca. 917 A.D.), **7**, 597-598.

**Salter**, William, English Lollard clergyman; first victim burned under the *Statute de Heretico Comburendo* (1401), **18**, 521.

**Saltonstall**, Sir Richard (1586-1658), English-American colonist; becomes interested in Massachusetts Bay Colony, **22**, 640.

**Salutati** or **Salutato**, Coluccio de (1330-1406), Italian humanist; estimate, **9**, 202.

**Salvador**, often called San Salvador, Central American state; resists Iturbide (1823), **23**, 648; revolts (1827), **23**, 649; joins

Central American republic (1895), **23**, 651.

**Salvia** or **Salvius**, Johann Adler, Swedish envoy; at Peace of Westphalia (1648), **14**, 383.

**Salviati**, Francesco (fifteenth century), Italian prelate; in Pazzi conspiracy (1478), **9**, 366-369.

**Salvidienus**, Q. Rufus (first century B.C.), Roman soldier; companion of Octavius, **5**, 613; conspires against Augustus, **6**, 121.

**Salvius** (Tryphon), heads slave revolt in Sicily (102 B.C.), **5**, 399-400.

**Salza**, Hermann von (ca. 1170-1239), German knight; aids Duke Henry of Breslau, **14**, 119.

**Salzburg**, Austro-Hungarian town; captured by Wrede (1809), **14**, 563.

**Saman**, Asad ben, sons of, found Samanid dynasty (819 A.D.), **8**, 217.

**Samanids**, Persian dynasty, reigning in Transoxania at end of ninth and during tenth century; claim descent from Sassanids, **24**, 490; foundation of authority, **8**, 217-218; overthrow Saffarids, **8**, 218; rule over Khorasan, Tabarestan, and Sidjistan, **8**, 219, 222; fall, **8**, 223.

**Samaria**, ancient division of Palestine; colonised by Esarhaddon, **2**, 128; assists Alexander, **2**, 134; becomes independent (ca. 63 B.C.), **2**, 163; allotted to Archelaus, **2**, 167; **6**, 139; annexed to Rome (17 A.D.), **6**, 140; middle province of Palestine under Romans, **2**, 46; under Agrippa (41-44 A.D.), **6**, 30.

**Samaria**, ancient city of Palestine; built by Omri (tenth century B.C.), **2**, 107; worship of Baal at, **2**, 107; besieged by Ben-Hadad, **2**, 108; besieged by Shalmaneser IV and taken by Sargon (722 B.C.), **1**, 397; **2**, 114-115; fortifications of, destroyed by Ptolemy I (ca. 312 B.C.), **2**, 301; restored by Herod, **2**, 166.

**Samaritans**, people of mixed descent, living in Samaria after fall of kingdom of Israel; religion, **2**, 115, 128, 173; relations to Jews, **2**, 128, 130, 173.

**Samarkand** or **Samarand**, city in Turkestan; conquers Jenghiz Khan (1220), **24**, 282.

**Samdan**, Assyrian prototype of Hercules; original of Samson legend, **2**, 74.

**Sameas**, Jewish elder; urges punishment of Herod (ca. 41 B.C.), **2**, 164; favoured by Herod, **2**, 166.

**Samgunu** (d. ca. 664 B.C.), Aramæan prince; death, **1**, 430.

**Sammuramat**, see Semiramis.

**Sammonicus**, Q. Serenus (d. 212 A.D.), Roman author and bibliophile; library, **6**, 347.

**Samnites**, Italian tribe; origin and migrations, **5**, 49, 144, 178-180; alliance with Pyrrhus, **4**, 510; **5**, 203-208; aid Hannibal, **5**, 258; renew Roman allegiance, **5**, 272; treatment by Romans, **5**, 412, 428; in Social War, **5**, 412-428; in second civil war, **5**, 434-438; see also Samnite Wars.



- land; battle of (1444), 11, 236; 16, 591-592.
- Sankt Jacob on the Sihl**, battle of, see Sihl.
- Sankt Gallen**, see St. Gall.
- San Marino**, state in Italy; independence recognised, 9, 471; Alberoni seizes, 9, 541; the last Italian republic, 9, 579.
- San Martin, José de** (1778-1850), Spanish-American soldier; in war for independence in South America, 23, 582, 585-586, 610.
- San Pedro de Gormaz**, town in Spain; battle of (919 A.D.), 10, 44.
- San Roman, Miquel**, president of Peru (1860), 23, 606.
- San Salvador**, name given first West Indian island discovered by Columbus; discovery, 22, 432.
- San Salvador, Republic of**, see Salvador.
- Sanskrit Literature**, see Literature, Indo-Aryan.
- Sans Souci**, palace at Potsdam, Prussia; life of Frederick the Great at, 15, 247-249.
- San Stefano, Treaty of** (1878) proclaims independence of Slav countries, 15, 49; 17, 606; 21, 641; 24, 178.
- Santa Anna, Antonio Lopez de** (1795-1876), president of Mexico; breaks Spanish influence in Mexico, 23, 624; defeated and captured at battle of San Jacinto, 23, 366; elected president, 23, 624; defends Vera Cruz against French, 23, 624; deposed and exiled, 23, 625; return and reappointment as president, 23, 625; defeated by General Taylor at Buena Vista, 23, 372, 625; defeated at pass of Cerro Gordo, 23, 374, 625; loses city of Mexico, 23, 375; last dictatorship (1853-1855), 23, 628; resigns and leaves country, 23, 628; character, 23, 626-627.
- Santa Cruz**, Spanish town on island of Tenerife; Nelson attacks, 10, 318.
- Santa Cruz, Andres** (1794-1865), South American soldier and statesman; in wars of revolution, 23, 584, 587; elected president of Peru (1831), 23, 612; work and influence in Peru, 23, 612.
- Santa Fé**, capital of New Mexico; founded, 22, 552.
- Santals**, East Indian tribe, 2, 488.
- Santa Lucia**, locality in Italy; battle of (1848), 9, 599; 14, 643.
- Santa Maria**, ship in fleet of Columbus; voyage of, 22, 428.
- Santa Maria a Monte**, fortress in Tuscany; taken by Guelfs under Novello, 9, 148.
- Santander, Francisco de Paula** (1792-1840), New Granadan soldier and politician, 23, 590.
- Santarem**, town in Portugal; taken by Alfonso VI (1093), 10, 428; battle of (1184), 8, 465.
- Santa Sophia**, cathedral of, at Constantinople; building of, 7, 79, 80; description of former splendours, 7, 80, 81.
- Santerre, Antoine Joseph** (1752-1809), French revolutionist and soldier; leads rabble bearing petition to king, 12, 253-254; directs attack on Tuileries, 12, 260; opposes assembly, 12, 272; conducts Louis XVI to execution, 12, 294; opposes Directory, 12, 421; rallies opposition to Napoleon (1799), 12, 485.
- Santiago de Chile**, capital of Chile; foundation of (1541), 23, 552.
- Santiago de Cuba**, city in Cuba; captured by Americans (1898), 23, 489.
- Santo Domingo**, island of, see Haiti.
- Santo Domingo**, capital of Dominican Republic; founded (1496), 22, 448.
- Santos, Maximo**, president of Uruguay (1882); misgovernment of, 23, 618.
- Saphedin or Saifad-Din** (d. 1218), brother of Saladin and leader of Saracens; negotiates with Richard, 8, 394; sends horses to Richard during battle, 8, 400; establishes empire in Syria, 8, 410; heads forces of Syria and Egypt, 8, 411; concludes peace for six years with Christians, 8, 422; offers to renew peace, 8, 423; death, 8, 426.
- Sapieha Rozynckil**, Polish soldier; assists Dmitri (1608), 17, 233; besieges monastery of the Trinity, 17, 234.
- Sapienza**, island in Greece; battle of (1354), 9, 266.
- Sapor I or Shapur**, king of Persia ca. 240-ca. 273 A.D.; invades Mesopotamia, 6, 412; conquests, 6, 417-418; 8, 78-79.
- Sapor II**, king of Persia 310-ca. 381 A.D.; pre-natal coronation, 6, 467; character, 8, 80; persecutes Christians, 8, 81; defeats Constantius, 6, 467-468; invades Mesopotamia, 6, 479-481; Julian's campaigns against, 6, 499-508; defeats Romans, 6, 511-514.
- Sapor III**, king of Persia ca. 384-389 A.D.; reign and death, 8, 83.
- Sapor** (seventh century A.D.), commander of Armenians; assumes title of emperor (665 A.D.), 7, 186.
- Saracco, Guiseppe** (1821-), Italian statesman; ministry of, 9, 633.
- Saracens**, name given by mediæval Christians to Arab followers of Mohammed and later to Mohammedans in general; origin of name, 8, 4; conquer Syria, 8, 146-149, 156-159; in Phœnicia, 2, 303 seq.; conquer Persia, 8, 151-155; conquer Egypt, 8, 160-162; in North Africa, 2, 325-328; 8, 191 seq.; invade Spain, 7, 493-494; 8, 192 seq.; 10, 36 seq.; overrun Gaul, 7, 495; 8, 198 seq.; defeated at Tours, by Charles Martel (732 A.D.), 7, 496; 8, 199; 10, 37; defeated in Burgundy (737 A.D.), 7, 498; wars with Charlemagne, 7, 542, 553; conquer Portugal, 10, 427; decline of power in Spain, 8, 233 seq., 463-465; kingdoms of Ghassan and Hira, 7, 121; wars with Eastern Empire: (under Heraclius), 7, 169, 179-182; (under Constans), 7, 184-186; (under Constantine), 7, 187-189; (under Justinian), 7, 190-194; (under Anastasius II), 7, 194; (under Constantine V), 7, 211-212, 213; (under Nicephorus), 7, 231-232; (under Joannes Zimisces), 7, 241-242; sieges of Constantinople (672 A.D.), 7, 187-188;



**Saturnius, Lucius Appuleius**, Roman tribune (102 B.C.), in alliance with the Roman consul Marius, **5**, 402; obtains renewal of tribunate, **5**, 403; conspiracy of, **5**, 404.

**Saturnius II**, soldier of Gaul; proclaimed emperor of Alexandria (ca. 278 B.C.), **6**, 430; death, **6**, 430.

**Satyrus**, commander of insurgents in Sicily (101 B.C.); defeated by Romans, **5**, 400.

**Sauchieburn**, locality in Scotland; battle of (1488), **21**, 197.

**Saucourt**, village in France; battle of (881 A.D.), **7**, 586.

**Saul** (eleventh century B.C.), first king of the Hebrews 1055–1033 B.C.; elected king, **2**, 77; reign, **2**, 78–79; relations with David, **2**, 79–83; death, **2**, 83.

**Saulcy**, Louis Félicien Joseph Caignart de (1807–1880), French archæologist, **1**, 609.

**Sault Sainte Marie** or **Saint Mary's Falls**, rapids in St. Mary's River, between Lakes Superior and Huron; French establish settlements on, **23**, 66, 72.

**Saulx-Javannes**, see **Javannes**.

**Saumarez**, James, 1st Baron de (1757–1836), British admiral of French extraction; attacks French at Algeciras, **12**, 513.

**Saumur**, town in France; plot, **13**, 26–27.

**Sauran**, Franz, Count (1760–1830), Austrian statesman; finance minister, **14**, 565.

**Sauria**, town in Acarnania, **4**, 492.

**Saurometæ** or **Sauromatians**, see **Sarmatians**.

**Sauvage**, Jean, French merchant; reconnoiters White Sea (ca. 1586), **17**, 227.

**Sava**, Saint (Rastko) (d. 1237), father of Serbian national church, **24**, 190.

**Savage**, John (d. 1586), English conspirator; in Babington conspiracy, **19**, 361–362; trial and execution, **19**, 363.

**Savage's Station**, place in Virginia; battle of (1862), **23**, 432.

**Savannah**, city of United States; founded (1733), **23**, 61; taken by British, **23**, 271; unsuccessful attempt to regain, **23**, 271.

**Savaron**, Jean (1550–1622), French soldier; speech in states general of 1614, **11**, 437.

**Savary**, Anne Jean Marie René, duke of Rovigo (1774–1833), French soldier; watches for Duke de Berri, **12**, 534; has Duke d'Enghien executed, **12**, 535; mission to Russia, **17**, 450; commands corps in campaign of Eylau and Friedland, **17**, 452; as minister in St. Petersburg, **17**, 462, 463.

**Savile** or **Saville**, George, marquis of Halifax (1630–1695), English statesman; ambassador of Charles II to Louis XIV, **20**, 276; joins Temple's ministry, **20**, 293; character, **20**, 293–294; opposes violence of Shaftesbury, **20**, 297; oratory in Exclusion Bill debate, **20**, 299; lord privy seal, **20**, 306, 420; urges liberal treatment of colonies, **20**, 306 seq.; rivalry with Rochester, **20**, 307–309; president of the council, **20**, 360; dis-

missed from council, **20**, 382; opposition to James II, **20**, 382, 385, 411, 412; offers crown to William and Mary, **20**, 415; retires from office, **20**, 428; death, **20**, 458.

**Savile**, Sir George, English politician; moves for repeal of obsolete anti-Catholic penalties (1778), **20**, 635; presents petition against unconstitutional power of the crown (1780), **20**, 633; motion in regard to royal pensions, **20**, 634; house of, attacked during Gordon riots (1780), **20**, 635.

**Savoie-Carignan**, see **Lamballe**, **Princesse de**.  
**Savona**, city in Italy; fortified by French (ca. 1529), **11**, 325; enforced residence of Pius VII (1809–1812), **12**, 575.

**Savonarola**, Girolamo (1452–1498), Italian reformer; at death-bed of Lorenzo de' Medici, **9**, 388; arouses Florentines against Medici, **9**, 412; career at Florence, **9**, 421–424; death, **9**, 424.

**Savoy**, Dukes of, see **Humbert**.

**Savoy**, House of, reigning house of Italy; main treatment, **9**, 502–511; relations with dukes of Mantua and Gonzaga, **9**, 499; continual progress, **9**, 580.

**Savoy**, former duchy of Italy, **9**, 502–511; treaty with France (1562), **11**, 348 note; alliance with Venice (ca. 1616), **9**, 515; in War of Spanish Succession, **9**, 528–530; internal changes during latter half of eighteenth century, **9**, 540–541; restored to king of Sardinia (1815), **9**, 579; ceded to France (1860), **9**, 607.

**Savoy**, Charles Emmanuel, see **Charles Emmanuel**.

**Savoy**, Eugène, Prince of, see **Eugène**.

**Sawyer**, Sir Robert (d. 1692), English lawyer; acts with Somers as counsel for the seven bishops (1688), **20**, 398.

**Saxe**, Count Maurice de or **Maurice of Saxony** (1696–1750), marshal of France; attempts to secure Courland, **17**, 329–330; in First Silesian War, **12**, 37; takes command of army in war of Austrian Succession, **12**, 39; engagement to Anna Ivanovna, **17**, 329; in Second Silesian War, **12**, 40 note, 40–45; **14**, 434; **20**, 562; private life, **12**, 56–57.

**Saxe-Hildburghausen**, Ernst Friedrich Karl, Duke of (1748–1780); in Seven Years' War, **15**, 200, 202.

**Saxo Grammaticus** (thirteenth century), Danish historian, **16**, 4, 158.

**Saxons**, people formerly inhabiting northern part of Germany; learn shipbuilding from Romans, **6**, 434; invade Britain, **6**, 526; invade Gaul, **6**, 547; join Lombards in invasion of Italy, **7**, 435; abandon Italy for Gaul, **7**, 439, 441; their influence on language of Britain, **7**, 441; aggregation of tribes, **7**, 458; hatred of Franks, **7**, 459, 491, 505; defeated by Charles Martel, **7**, 491, 499; defeated by Pepin the Short, **7**, 505, 509, 516, 518; the Saxon War (772–804 A.D.), **7**, 524–525, 540–541, 543–544; institutions and character, **7**, 540; **18**, 33–35; religion.

- Schele von Schelenburg, George Victor Friedrich Dietrich, Baron** (1771-1844), Hanoverian statesman; efforts at accession of Ernest Augustus, **15**, 405.
- Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von** (1775-1854), German philosopher; influence, **15**, 353.
- Schemiophris**, see **Sebek-neferu-Ra**.
- Schenectady**, city in New York; French and Indians massacre inhabitants (1690), **23**, 162.
- Schenk, Martin** (d. 1590), Dutch soldier; exploits and death, **13**, 526.
- Schérer, Barthélemy Louis Joseph** (1747-1804), French soldier; replaces Kellerman (1795), **12**, 409; appointed to command, **12**, 470; defeated at Magnano (1799), **12**, 471; resigns from Directory, **12**, 472.
- Schertlin, Sebastian** (sixteenth century), German soldier; campaign in Bavaria (1546), **14**, 293; commands at Augsburg, **14**, 298.
- Scheveningen**, battle of, see **Texel**.
- Schill, Ferdinand von** (1776-1809), Prussian soldier; efforts against Napoleon (1807), **12**, 567; seeks to aid Austria, **15**, 306; death, **12**, 575; **15**, 306.
- Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von** (1759-1805), German poet; career and influence, **15**, 347 seq.
- Schism, The Great**, division between Latin and Greek churches; started by strife between Ignatius and Photius (857 A.D.), **8**, 568; development, **8**, 569 seq.
- Schism Act** (1714), measure to force conformity to church of England; passage of, **20**, 491; opposition to, **20**, 492.
- Schism of the West, The Great** (1378-1417), the division between parties in Roman Catholic church adhering to different popes; causes and result, **8**, 630 seq.; **9**, 249 seq.; **11**, 185.
- Schlagintweit, Hermann von** (1826-1882), German scientist; explores in Dardistan, **2**, 490.
- Schleswig**, northern part of Schleswig-Holstein (*q. v.*).
- Schleswig-Holstein**, a province of Prussia; union with Denmark (1454), **14**, 221; organisation under Christian VIII of Denmark, **15**, 443 seq.; Frederick of Denmark becomes king of (1848), **15**, 446; again subjugated by Denmark (1851), **15**, 458; succession in, settled by London protocol (1852), **15**, 458; relations with Germany and Denmark (1863-1866), **15**, 21 seq.; see also **Schleswig-Holstein Wars**.
- Schleswig-Holstein Wars**, (1), with Denmark (1848-1850), **15**, 447-451; **16**, 439-441; (2), Austria and Prussia against Denmark (1864), **15**, 484-485; **16**, 444, 449.
- Schlettstadt**, town in Alsace-Lorraine; siege of (1870), **13**, 169.
- Schley, Winfield Scott** (1839-), American naval officer; in Spanish-American War, **23**, 488, 489.
- Schliemann, Heinrich** (1822-1890), German archaeologist; excavations in Asia Minor, **2**, 429, 434; **3**, 39-44, 54, 77; **4**, 625.
- Schlüsselburg**, formerly known as **Nöteborg**, town of Russia; siege of (1702), **17**, 269; name changed, **17**, 270.
- Schmerling, Anton von** (1805-1893), Austrian statesman; reforms of, **15**, 1<sup>r</sup>, 20; secures liberty of the press, **15**, 20.
- Schmoller, Gustav** (1838-) German political economist; influence of his theories, **15**, 537.
- Schoeman, General**, Boer soldier; opposes raid of Pretorius into Orange Free State (1854), **22**, 277, 284-285.
- Schofield, John McAllister** (1831-), American general; in the Atlanta campaign (1864), **23**, 444; at battle of Franklin, **23**, 445.
- Scholastic Philosophy**, mediæval system of deductive thought; influence of Arabs on, **8**, 277; growth of, in Italy, **9**, 181, 184; school of Gerbert (1000), **11**, 40; in the Middle Ages, **7**, xix-xxi; **11**, 184; three schools of Paris, **11**, 45; great philosophers of University of Paris (1100-1270), **11**, 73; opposes freethinkers and Jews, **11**, 41; Abélard and Bernard (1115-1150), **11**, 41-45; champions of, and the Augsburg confession (1530), **14**, 270.
- Schomberg, Friedrich von**, duke of Schomberg (1615-1690), Protestant soldier of German birth; campaigns of, in Portugal, **10**, 516-517; commands English troops for invasion of Holland, **11**, 579; campaign in Netherlands, **11**, 588; restores Liège to French influence, **11**, 597; campaign of, in Ireland, **20**, 425; killed at battle of the Boyne (1690), **11**, 602; **20**, 426.
- Schomberg, Henri, Count of** (1575-1632), French marshal; in French war with Spain (1630), **11**, 461.
- Schomberg, Tich de**, German officer in the service of Henry IV of France; at battle of Ivry, **11**, 398, 399.
- Schomburgk, Sir Robert** (1804-1865), German traveller; marks boundary between British Guiana and Venezuela (1841), **23**, 598.
- Schönbrunn, Treaty of**, also called **Treaty of Vienna**, a treaty concluded between Napoleon I and Francis I of Austria (1809), **12**, 577; **14**, 558, 560; **17**, 466; **21**, 474.
- Schopenhauer, Arthur** (1788-1860), German philosopher; philosophy of, **15**, 353-354.
- Schouten, Willem Cornelis**, Dutch navigator; discovers Cape Horn (1616), **13**, 574.
- Schreiner, William P.**, premier of Cape Colony; administration (1898-1900), **22**, 274; attempt to conciliate British and Boers, **22**, 275.
- Schubert, Christian Friedrich Daniel** (1739-1791), German poet; characterisation of, **15**, 340.
- Schulenberg, Adolf Friedrich, Count von** (1685-1741), Prussian general; at battle of Mollwitz, **15**, 162, 164.

United States: John Fitch's steamboat (1787), **23**, 286; progress in electricity (Edison and Bell), **23**, 478.

See also Agriculture, Archæology, Architecture, Astronomy, Education, Inventions, Manufactures, Mathematics, Medicine, Philosophy.

Scipio Calvus, Cn. Cornelius (d. 212 B.C.), Roman consul 222 B.C.; war with Insubrians, **5**, 237; campaigns in Spain, **5**, 244, 249, 259, 268.

Scipio, Lucius Cornelius, "Asiaticus," brother of Africanus Major; legate in Spanish War, **5**, 279, 281, 283; in African War, **5**, 284; as consul (190 B.C.), directs Asiatic war, **5**, 298-299.

Scipio, L. Cornelius Asiaticus, Roman consul, 83 B.C.; in war with Sulla, **5**, 435.

Scipio, L. Cornelius "Barbatus," Roman consul 298 B.C.; in Samnite war, **5**, 194-196.

Scipio, P. Cornelius (d. 212 B.C.), Roman consul, father of Africanus Major; campaigns against Carthaginians in Spain, **5**, 242, 244, 249, 259, 268.

Scipio Africanus Major, Publius Cornelius (ca. 234-185 B.C.), Roman soldier and statesman; saves his father's life, **5**, 249; tribune in the army, **5**, 257; elected proconsul, **5**, 278; wrests Spain from the Carthaginians, **5**, 281; **10**, 7-8; returns to Rome, **5**, 283-284; invades Africa, **5**, 284; defeats Hannibal at Zama, **5**, 287; triumph in Rome, **5**, 293; campaigns in Greece and Asia, **5**, 298-299; absolute power, **5**, 337; trial and death in retirement, **5**, 301; character, **5**, 278, 302.

Scipio Æmilianus Africanus Minor, P. Cornelius (ca. 185-129 B.C.); friendship for Polybius the historian, **5**, 304 note, 308, 313, 315; attains military distinction as a tribune, **5**, 307; made consul, **5**, 308; siege and destruction of Carthage, **5**, 309-314; **2**, 325; siege of Numantia, **5**, 320; **10**, 8; marriage, **5**, 360; civil dissensions and death, **5**, 366-371; character, **5**, 319-320, 371, 653.

Scipio Nasica, P. Cornelius (d. ca. 170 B.C.), son of Cn. Scipio; chosen by the Senate as the "best citizen of Rome," **5**, 284.

Scipio Nasica Corculum, P. Cornelius, Roman senator (150 B.C.); opposes destruction of Carthage, **5**, 305.

Scipio Nasica Serapio, P. Cornelius, Roman consul 138 B.C.; opposes reforms of Gracchus, **5**, 364-367.

Scipio, Q. Metellus Pius (96-46 B.C.), Roman consul; accused of bribery, **5**, 511, 514; against Cæsar in the Civil War, **5**, 539, 545, 554-556; defeat at Thapsus and death, **5**, 556, 556 note.

Sclerena, mistress of the Byzantine emperor Constantine (X) Monomachus (1030); invested with title of Augusta, **7**, 250.

Scolotæ or Scoloti, a Scythian tribe; see Scythians.

Scopas (b. ca. 420 B.C.), Greek sculptor, builds temple at Tegea (396 B.C.), **3**, 482.

Scopas, Ætolian leader in Egyptian army

(ca. 202 B.C.); defeated by Antiochus the Great of Syria, **2**, 302; **4**, 558.

Scotland, main treatment, **21**, 1-327; Chapter I, early history to the death of Macbeth (80-1058 A.D.), **21**, 1-22; Chapter II, from Malcolm Canmore to David I (1058-1153), 23-44; Chapter III, last Celtic kings (1153-1286), 45-61; Chapter IV, days of Wallace (1286-1305), 62-82; Chapter V, Robert Bruce (1305-1331), 83-127; Chapter VI, David II and the Balliols (1329-1371), 128-148; Chapter VII, accession of the Stuarts, (1371-1424), 149-169; Chapter VIII, royalty *versus* nobility (James I to James III), (1424-1487), 170-201; Chapter IX, James IV and Flodden Field (1488-1513), 202-225; Chapter X, James V and Mary Stuart (1513-1567), 226-266; Chapter XI, crown against kirk (James VI), (1567-1625), 267-290; Chapter XII, the gradual union with England (1603-1707), 291-327; for Alexander II and the disputed succession (late thirteenth century), see **18**, 399-404; for Edward I of England and his invasions of Scotland, see **18**, 406-412; 419-425; for Edward II and Scotland and the battle of Bannockburn, **18**, 431, 432-436; for Edward III and Scotland, **18**, 448-450; 454-455, 464-465; for Richard II and Scotland, **18**, 497-498; Henry IV and Scotland, **18**, 521-522; for rivalry between Elizabeth and Mary Queen of Scots, see **19**, 281-291; for history of Mary Queen of Scots, see **19**, 292-327; for Charles Edward, the pretender in Scotland, see **20**, 562-566.

Scots or Scoti, a gaelic tribe of Ireland; origin and settlement in Scotland, **18**, 25-26; **21**, 1, 3, 7, 333-334; called Milesians, **21**, 7; see Dalreudins.

Scott, John, see Eldon, Lord.

Scott or Scot, Sir Michael (d. 1292), Scotch author; renowned in Scotland as a magician and necromancer, **21**, 124.

Scott, Sir Walter (1771-1832), Scottish novelist and poet, **21**, 327.

Scott, Walter Francis, duke of Buccleuch; see Buccleuch.

Scott, Winfield (1786-1866), American soldier; at battle of Lundy's Lane (Bridgewater), **23**, 334; in frontier warfare, **23**, 361; defeats Santa Anna at battle of Cerro Gordo (1847), **23**, 374; whig candidate for president (1852), **23**, 389; refuses to join Secessionists, **23**, 417; retired from command, **23**, 430.

Scott-Moncrieff, Sir Colin Campbell (1836-), English colonial officer; reforms in Egypt, **24**, 463.

Scotus, Duns, see Duns Scotus.

Scotus, Johannes, see Erigena.

Scourge of God, The, name to Attila, (*q. v.*).

Scracimir, Ivan (fourteenth century), joint ruler of Bulgaria; rules over Widdin, **24**, 174; defeated at battle of Nikopoli (1396), **24**, 175.

Scribonia, wife of Augustus Cæsar; divorced (39 B.C.), **6**, 116; exile, **6**, 118.

Segimund, (first century A.D.), German prince and priest, son of Segestes; taken captive to Rome, **6**, 71, 76.

Segrave, John de (1256–1325), English soldier; sent with an army into Scotland and defeated near Roslin (1303), **18**, 420; **21**, 78.

Segrave (Seagrave), Nicholas de (1238–1295), 1st baron Segrave; fights for Montfort at Lewes, **18**, 381.

Séguier, Pierre (1588–1672), French statesman, chancellor of France; on Day of the Barricades, **11**, 500; estimate, **11**, 529; remodels legislative system, **11**, 540.

Séguir, Count Philippe Paul (1780–1873), French soldier; at battle of Ulm, **12**, 544.

Séguir d'Aguesseau, Count Louis Philippe de (1753–1830), French politician; Marie Antoinette secures appointment as marshal of France, **12**, 139.

Sehathor, king of Egypt (ca. 1600 B.C.), **1**, 118.

Sehested, town in Germany; battle (1813), **16**, 431–432.

Seidlitz or Seydlitz, Friedrich Wilhelm von (1721–1773), Prussian cavalry leader; at battle of Rossbach (1757), **15**, 202; at battle of Zorndorf (1758), **15**, 206; at siege of Spitzberg (1759), **15**, 216.

Seif, son of Yezen, Arabian chief; liberates Yemen from Abyssinian rule (605 A.D.), **8**, 110.

Seignelay, Marquis of, see Colbert, Jean Baptiste.

Seine-port, see Simport.

Sejanus, Ælius (d. 31 A.D.), favourite and minister of Emperor Tiberius; quells mutiny of soldiers, **6**, 133; character, **6**, 143; intrigues against Tiberius and family, **6**, 144–148; fall, **6**, 151–154.

Seker-nefer-ka (Necherophes), king of Egypt ca. 3900–ca. 3872 B.C., **1**, 92, 93.

Sekhent-neb-Ra, king of Egypt (ca. 1635 B.C.), **1**, 124, 125.

Sekhet, Egyptian goddess, **1**, 112.

Sékigahara, town in Japan; battle (1600), **24**, 589.

Selby, city in England; royalists routed at (1644), **20**, 22.

Selden, John (1584–1654), English jurist and Orientalist; joins in protest to James I, **19**, 508; defends liberty of the subject, under Charles I, **19**, 545; opposes orders of Charles I, **19**, 559.

Seleucia, ancient city near the Tigris, see Ctesiphon.

Seleucids or Seleucidæ, royal dynasty in Syria 312–ca. 65 B.C.; main treatment, **4**, 552–561; Jews under, **2**, 25–26, 135–146; relations to Parthians, **8**, 53 seq.; see also names of individual kings.

Seleucus (I) Nicator (ca. 358–280 B.C.), Macedonian general, founder of Seleucid dynasty in Syria; reign, **2**, 138; **4**, 552–555; chiliarch in Alexander's army, **4**, 279; marriage, **4**, 377; receives chiliarchy of Perdiccas at Alexander's death, **4**, 428; rise to prominence, **4**, 441, 443; ruler of Parthians, **8**, 49; war with Antigonos, **4**, 443, 444, 491, 564–565; conquers Baby-

lonia (312 B. C.), **4**, 492, 553; sends ambassador to Chandra Gupta, **2**, 504; takes title of king, (306 B.C.), **4**, 446, 496, 554; with allies overthrows Antigonos at Ipsus (301 B.C.), **4**, 449–450, 498, 503; **2**, 301; war with Demetrius Poliorcetes, **2**, 302; alliance with Demetrius, **4**, 450; takes Demetrius prisoner, **4**, 454, 500, 504–505; builds Antioch, **4**, 554; fortifies Seleucia, **1**, 480; war with Lysimachus, **4**, 555; extent of empire, **4**, 455, 499, 500, 506, 554–555; murdered by Ptolemy Ceraunus, **4**, 456, 506.

Seleucus (II) Callinicus, king of Syria 246–227 B.C.; reign, **2**, 138; **4**, 557; seizes throne by aid of Laodice, **4**, 557, 570; wars with Ptolemy and Antiochus, **2**, 136; **4**, 557, 570–571; **8**, 54; death, **4**, 557.

Seleucus (III) Ceraunus, king of Syria 227–224 B.C.; reign, **2**, 138; **4**, 557.

Seleucus (IV) Philopator (Soter), king of Syria 187–176 B.C.; reign, **2**, 138–139; **4**, 559.

Seleucus (VI) Epiphanes, king of Syria 96–ca. 95 B.C.; reign, **4**, 561.

Self-denying Ordinances (1645), in English history, a measure intended to remove inefficient commanders from the army, **20**, 27.

Selim I (ca. 1465–1520), sultan of Turkey 1512–1520; reign, **24**, 338–339; rebellion against Bayazid II, **24**, 337; conquers Syria, **2**, 307; war with mamelukes, **24**, 444; conquest of Egypt, **24**, 444–446; buys rights to caliphate, **24**, 445; organises government of Egypt, **24**, 446; makes Barbarossa beyler-bey of Africa, **24**, 477; coalition of European princes against, **19**, 75; character, **24**, 338, 339.

Selim II, the "Sot" (d. 1574), sultan of Turkey 1566–1574; reign, **24**, 367–370; before accession, **24**, 357; accession, **24**, 367; collision with Russians, **24**, 367–368; conquest of Cyprus, **24**, 368–369; battle of Lepanto, **24**, 368; death, **24**, 369.

Selim III (1761–1808), sultan of Turkey 1789–1807; reign, **24**, 422–424; continues war with Austria and Russia, **17**, 406 seq.; **24**, 422; treaty of Jassy, **17**, 410–411; French sympathies of, **24**, 423; attempts to remodel army, **17**, 459; **24**, 423–424; hesitates between alliance with France or Russia, **17**, 459–460; unites with allied powers against France, **24**, 424; influenced by French to declare war against Russia, **17**, 460; **24**, 424; deposition, **17**, 461; **24**, 424.

Selim at-Teumi (sixteenth century), chief of Tholeba Arabs in North Africa; invites corsairs to Algiers, **24**, 476.

Seljuks, Turkish dynasty, reigning in central and western Asia in eleventh, twelfth and thirteenth centuries, founded by Toghrul or Toghril Bey, grandson of Seljuk; main treatment, **2**, 377–378; **8**, 225–227; **24**, 311; Toghrul establishes his authority in Baghdad, **8**, 224; conquests of Alp Arslan, **2**, 377; **7**, 258 note; capture of Jerusalem, **2**, 377; **7**, 258 note; sultanate of Iconium and Rum established, **2**, 377;



**Separation Law** (1905), **13**, 198; text, **13**, 242.  
**Sepoy Mutiny**, see **India, British**.  
**September Convention**, treaty between France and Italy (1804); terms of, **9**, 613; Victor Emmanuel attempts to enforce, **9**, 620.  
**September Laws (Fieschi Laws)**, (1835), a bill restricting press and jury in France, **13**, 65.  
**September Massacres**, a series of murders by French Revolutionists (1792); preparations for, **12**, 269; details, **12**, 270 seq.; Carlyle's description of, **12**, 273; Ternaux's account of, **12**, 276; effect in England, **21**, 452.  
**Septembrists**; 1. Instigators of the September Massacres *q. v.*; 2. Partisans of Portuguese Constitution of 1822, **10**, 554.  
**Septennial Act** (1716), act prolonging to seven years the possible duration of English parliament, **20**, 512-514.  
**Sequani**, Gallic tribe; in wars with Cæsar, **5**, 514, 515.  
**Sequeira, Diogo Lopes de**, Portuguese navigator; discovers Malacca and Sumatra (1509), **10**, 486.  
**Serapis**, Egyptian divinity, worship of, **1**, 63, 653; temple of, at Babylon, **5**, 653; Vespasian's attitude towards, **6**, 232.  
**Serban Cantacuzenus**, prince of Wallachia 1679-1688; achievements and death, **24**, 143.  
**Serbs**, a Slavic people, natives of Servia; origin, **24**, 187; settle in Servia, **24**, 187; relation to Croats, **24**, 188.  
**Serena** (d. 408), niece of Theodosius I; married to Stilicho, **6**, 538; **7**, 30; becomes mother-in-law of Honorius, **6**, 543; executed by senate, **6**, 552.  
**Serenus**, bishop of Marseilles; forbids image worship (599 A.D.), **7**, 207.  
**Serfdom**:  
 Crusades, effect of, on enfranchisement of lower classes, **8**, 405.  
 England: in pre-Roman Britain, **18**, 4; in Anglo-Saxon period, **18**, 158-159, 161; effect of Norman conquest on peasant class, **18**, 211; the Statute of Labourers (1349), **18**, 469-471; conditions of English peasantry (fourteenth century), **18**, 488; Wat Tyler's revolt, **18**, 489-494; influence of Wycliffe, **18**, 494-495; Jack Cade's rebellion (1450), **18**, 566-569.  
 Europe (in general): middle ages, serfs and villains, **8**, 489 seq; middle ages, condition of peasants, **8**, 491 seq.  
 France: decline under Louis X (1314-1316), **11**, 90.  
 Germany: ancient, **18**, 34; condition of peasants in reign of Frederick Barbarossa, **14**, 99; in twelfth and thirteenth centuries, **14**, 140 seq.; peasants in Germany (middle ages), **8**, 496; emancipation of the serfs (1807), **15**, 304-305; text of the edict of emancipation, **15**, 592-594.  
 Poland: under Casimir the Great, **24**, 33; agrarian reforms of Stein, in Prussian Poland, **24**, 117; emancipation of

peasants, **24**, 117; oppression of peasants in Austrian Poland, **24**, 117-118.  
 Russia: attachment of serfs to the soil (sixteenth century), **17**, 218-219; liberation of peasants in the Baltic provinces (1816-1818), **17**, 505; peasant insurrections in Russia in 1824, **17**, 527 seq.; emancipation of serfs (1861), **17**, 586-593; effects of emancipation, **17**, 593.  
 Switzerland: condition of the peasants (middle ages), **8**, 496 seq.  
 Turkey: the rayahs (serfs) under Suleiman I (sixteenth century), **24**, 362; the rayahs under Köprili Zade Mustapha, **24**, 397.  
**Sergius I** (d. 701 A.D.), pope 687-701; pontificate of, **8**, 542.  
**Sergius II** (d. 847 A.D.), pope 844-847; pontificate of, **8**, 566, 567.  
**Sergius III** (d. 913 A.D.), pope 904-911; pontificate of, **8**, 579.  
**Sergius IV**, pope 1009-1012, **8**, 508.  
**Sergius** (ca. 560 A.D.), Byzantine courtier; appointed governor of Pentapolis, **7**, 126; defeat, **7**, 127.  
**Seringapatam or Srirangapatam**, town in Mysore, India; siege of (1792), **22**, 111-112; captured by English (1799), **22**, 114-115.  
**Serrano y Dominguez, Francisco** (1810-1885), duke de la Torre, Spanish soldier and statesman; joins revolutionists, **10**, 401; becomes president of provisional ministry (1868), **10**, 402; becomes regent (1869), **10**, 407; second ministry (1872), **10**, 409; establishes military dictatorship (1874), **10**, 415; relations with Europe, **10**, 416.  
**Serrão, Francisco**, Portuguese navigator; discovers Molucca Islands (1512), **10**, 486.  
**Serre, Hercule, Count of** (1776-1824), French statesman; member of the *Chambre In-trouvable*, **13**, 19.  
**Serranus Gavianus, Sextus**, Roman tribune 57 B.C.; opposes Cicero, **5**, 506.  
**Sertorius, Quintus** (d. 72 B.C.), Roman general; supports Marius, **5**, 427, 429; withdraws to Spain, **5**, 435; **10**, 8; governs Spain, **5**, 458-459; negotiates with Mithridates, **5**, 459, 467.  
**Sérurier, Jean Mathieu Philibert** (1742-1819), French marshal; at battle of Loano, **12**, 409; relations with Napoleon, **12**, 425, 483; at battle of Castiglione, **12**, 434.  
**Servan, Joseph** (1741-1808), French politician; establishes federal camps at Paris (1792), **12**, 252; decree of, **12**, 258; restored to office, **12**, 267.  
**Servia**, kingdom in the Balkan peninsula; main treatment, **24**, 187-206; origin and early history, **24**, 187-189; Nemanya dynasty, **24**, 189-193; decline and fall of empire, **24**, 193-195; under the Turks, **24**, 195-198; insurrection; Kara George, **24**, 198-201; new administrative regulations in, **24**, 201-203; becomes kingdom under Milan Obrenovich, **24**, 203; rivalry of Austria and Russia, **24**, 204; reign and murder of Alexander, **24**, 204-



- 424; diplomacy of, during Civil War, **23**, 22; advises Lincoln in regard to emancipation, **23**, 435; influences President Johnson's reconstruction policy, **23**, 460; diplomatic note in regard to withdrawal of French from Mexico (1866), **23**, 634.
- Sewall, Jonathan (1766-1839), Canadian jurist, chief justice of Lower Canada 1808-1838; impeachment of, **22**, 332.
- Sexburga (d. 673 A.D.), queen of Wessex 672 A.D.; reign, **18**, 63.
- Sexby, Edward (d. 1658), English soldier; intrigues against Cromwell, **20**, 162; issues tract against Cromwell, **20**, 168; imprisonment and death, **20**, 169.
- Sextius, Publius, Roman prætor 53 B.C.; aids Cicero, **5**, 506; defended by Cicero, **5**, 508; convicted of bribery, **5**, 513.
- Seymour, Charles (1661-1748), duke of Somerset; proposes treasurership for Shrewsbury, **20**, 495; summons privy councillors, **20**, 496; master of the horse, **20**, 507.
- Seymour, Edward (ca. 1506-1552), duke of Somerset, earl of Hertford, brother of Jane Seymour, uncle of Edward VI; invades Scotland (1544), **21**, 241-242; sacks Edinburgh (1544), **21**, 241; influence over Henry VIII, **19**, 207; created duke of Somerset (1547), **19**, 207; made Protector, **19**, 208; at battle of Pinkie, **19**, 220; **21**, 244; strife with his brother Thomas, **19**, 211-214; his fall and execution (1549), **19**, 216-218.
- Seymour, Edward (1539-1621), earl of Hertford, son of the Protector; marries Lady Chatherine Grey (1560), **19**, 293.
- Seymour, Sir Edward (1633-1708), English politician; partisan of William of Orange, **20**, 408.
- Seymour, Sir Edward Hobart (1840-), English admiral; leads Peking relief force (1900), **24**, 568.
- Seymour, Frederick Beauchamp Paget, Baron Alcester (1821-1895), English admiral; bombards Alexandria (1882), **24**, 460.
- Seymour, Lord Henry, English admiral; opposes Spanish armada (1588), **19**, 396.
- Seymour, Horatio (1810-1886), American politician; Democratic candidate for president (1868), **23**, 466.
- Seymour, Lady Jane (ca. 1510-1537), third queen of Henry VIII of England; as lady-in-waiting of Anne Boleyn, **19**, 164; marriage, **19**, 176; death, **19**, 179.
- Seymour, Sir Michael (1802-1887), British admiral; bombards Canton at command of Sir John Bowring (1857), **21**, 618.
- Seymour, Thomas, Lord Sudely (1508?-1549), English admiral; marries Catherine Parr, widow of Henry VIII, **19**, 211; aspires to marriage with Elizabeth, **19**, 211-212; relations with the princess Elizabeth, **19**, 212-213; treason charges against, **19**, 213; execution, **19**, 214.
- Seymour, William, Duke of Somerset (1588-1660), marriage to Arabella Stuart, **19**, 495.
- Sforza, Ascanio, brother of the duke Lodovico; restored to Milan (ca. 1481), **9**, 375.
- Sforza, Bianca, daughter of Duke Galeazzo Maria Sforza; marries Emperor Maximilian I, **14**, 237.
- Sforza, Francesco (1401-1466), Italian soldier and duke of Milan, 1450-1466, son of Giacomuzzo Sforza, **9**, 236; supports Ferdinand I of Naples, **9**, 238; in service of Visconti, **9**, 283, 286; as duke of Milan, **9**, 258-259, 265; friendship for Cosmo de' Medici, **9**, 362.
- Sforza, Francesco Maria (1492-1535), duke of Milan 1522-1535; tyranny of the Spanish, **9**, 447; treats with France, betrayed by Pescara, **9**, 449-450; surrenders to Spaniards, **9**, 451; **11**, 323; duchy restored by Charles V, **9**, 457; **14**, 268.
- Sforza, Galeazzo Maria (1444-1476), duke of Milan 1466-1476, **9**, 259-260, 362; assassinated, **9**, 364-365.
- Sforza, Giacomuzzo Attendolo (ca. 1369-1424), Italian soldier, favourite of Joanna of Naples; surname, and early life, **9**, 235; military achievements and death, **9**, 236.
- Sforza, Giovanni Galeazzo (1468-1494), duke of Milan 1476-1481, **9**, 375, 382.
- Sforza, Lodovico, "Il Moro" (d. 1510), duke of Milan, 1481-1499; becomes sole ruler of Milan, **9**, 375, 387; at war with Venice, **9**, 380, 381-383; seeks the intervention of France, **9**, 239, 410; acquires Genoa, **9**, 386; patronises Leonardo da Vinci, **9**, 396; in alliance for defence of Italy against Charles VIII of France, **9**, 420; deprived of duchy by Louis XII, **9**, 425; **11**, 297; betrayal by the Swiss, **9**, 427; **16**, 616 note; imprisoned in France, **9**, 427; **11**, 298.
- Sforza, Massimiliano (d. 1530), duke of Milan 1512-1515; restored to duchy, **9**, 437; **14**, 243; **16**, 617; abdication after battle of Marignano, **9**, 445.
- Shabak, king of Ethiopia; acquires supremacy (728 B.C.), **1**, 176-177; attacks Assyria, **1**, 398, 409.
- Shabatz, **24**, 199, 202, 206.
- Shackamaxon, Treaty of (1683), between William Penn and Indians, **23**, 38.
- Shad-i-mulk, mistress of Khalil Mirza; influence on Khalil (1405), **24**, 302.
- Shadrach Case (1851), fugitive slave case in United States history, **23**, 388.
- Shafter, William Rufus (1835-), American soldier; in command at siege of Santiago de Cuba (1898), **23**, 489.
- Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 1st Earl of (1621-1683), also known as Lord Ashley, English statesman and politician; created Baron Ashley, **20**, 234; commissioner at trial of the regicides, **20**, 236; member of Cabal ministry, **20**, 264; created earl of Shaftesbury, **20**, 275 note; lord-chancellor, **20**, 277; secret leader of opposition to Charles II, **20**, 280; committed to Tower, **20**, 284; becomes lord-president of the council, **20**, 293; resignation, **20**, 297; charged with treason, **20**, 302; lord proprietary

- lish statesman; secretary of state in Grafton ministry (1766), **20**, 609; in Rockingham's ministry, **20**, 638; becomes premier, **20**, 638; concludes peace with American colonies, **20**, 638-640; resignation, **20**, 640.
- Shelby, Isaac (1750-1826), American soldier; at battle of King's Mountain (1780), **23**, 277.
- Shem, see Semites.
- Shemiaka, Dmitri (d. 1453), prince of Galicia; seizes grand principedom, **17**, 158-160; death, **17**, 160.
- Shenandoah Valley, valley in Virginia; scene of Jackson's campaign of 1862, **23**, 430-431; Sheridan's campaign in (1864), **23**, 449.
- Sheol, the Hebrew Hades, **2**, 100.
- Shepherd Kings, see Hyksos.
- Shepherd's Calendar, The, poem by Edmund Spenser, **19**, 465.
- Shepley, George Forster (1819-1878), American soldier and jurist; appointed military governor of Louisiana, **23**, 458.
- Shepstone, Sir Theophilus (1817-1893), British soldier and colonial official; sent into Transvaal, **22**, 288; proclaims annexation of Transvaal by British crown (1877), **21**, 642; **22**, 288.
- Sher Ali or Shere Ali (1825-1879), amir of Afghanistan 1863-1878; main treatment, **24**, 503; succession to throne, **22**, 207; provokes war with England, **22**, 207-208; defeat and death, **21**, 641; **22**, 208; **24**, 503.
- Sher Ali Khan, sirdar of Kandahar; resigns his rule (1881), **22**, 209.
- Sheremetrev or Scheremetjev, Count Boris Petrovitch (1652-1719), Russian soldier; at siege of Azov (1695), **17**, 256; battle of Narva (1700), **16**, 373; wins battle of Dorpat, **17**, 268; victorious at Humolova and Marienburg, **17**, 268; takes Gaditch (1709), **17**, 279; in battle of Pultowa, **16**, 384.
- Sheridan, Philip Henry (1831-1888), American soldier; in command of Federal cavalry in Wilderness campaign (1864), **23**, 446 seq.; commands Federal forces in Shenandoah Valley campaign (1864), **23**, 448 seq.; defeats Early at Winchester, **23**, 449; at battle of Cedar Creek (1864), **23**, 449; at battle of Five Forks (1865), **23**, 450; blocks Lee's retreat from Richmond, **23**, 451.
- Sheridan, Richard Brinsley (1751-1816), English dramatist and statesman; joins parliamentary attack on North ministry (1781), **20**, 638; under-secretary of state in Rockingham coalition ministry (1782), **20**, 638; joins in attack on Pitt ministry (1783), **20**, 643; as one of the managers of Warren Hastings' impeachment trial, **20**, 650; in "All-the-Talents" ministry (1806), **21**, 470.
- Sheriffmuir, plateau in Scotland near Stirling; battle of (1715), **20**, 510; **21**, 324.
- Sherifs, dynasty in Morocco; origin of (sixteenth century), **8**, 252.
- Sherman, John (1823-1900), American statesman; as secretary of treasury labours for resumption of specie payment (1879), **23**, 477; author of Sherman Silver Act of 1890, **23**, 482.
- Sherman, Thomas West (1813-1879), American general; reduces forts Walker and Beauregard, and Port Royal (1861), **23**, 422.
- Sherman, William Tecumseh (1820-1891), American soldier; at battle of Shiloh (1862), **23**, 428; forces Confederates to evacuate Haines Bluff, **23**, 441; in battles around Chattanooga, **23**, 442-443; appointed commander-in-chief of the Federal armies in the West, **23**, 443; battle of Kenesaw Mountain, **23**, 444; commands Federal army in Atlanta campaign, **23**, 444-445; begins march from Atlanta to the sea (1864), **23**, 445; captures Atlanta (1864), **23**, 445; enters Savannah (1864), **23**, 445; final campaign in the Carolinas (1865), **23**, 446; defeats Wade Hampton at Columbia, S. C. (1865), **23**, 446; defeats Johnston at battle of Bentonville (1865), **23**, 446; Johnston's army surrenders to (1865), **23**, 451.
- Sherman Law (1890), act passed by American Congress for purchase and coining of silver, **23**, 482; purchase clause of, repealed (1893), **23**, 485.
- Sheshbazzar, see Zerubbabel.
- Shiites or Shi'ahs, a division of Mohammedans; distinguished from Sunnites, **8**, 173; revolt against Omayyads (ca. 724 A.D.), **8**, 187.
- Shikoku, one of islands of Japan, **24**, 591.
- Shiloh, locality in Tennessee; battle of (also called battle of Pittsburg Landing) (1862), **23**, 428.
- Shimei, a Benjamite (d. ca. 970 B.C.); relations with David, **2**, 95-97, 100.
- Shimonoseki or Simonoseki, Treaty of (1895), treaty between China and Japan; negotiated, **24**, 559, 578; provisions of, **24**, 655.
- Shinar, see Sumer.
- Shins (Rom), a Hindu tribe; origin, **2**, 490.
- Shintoism, **24**, 579, 581.
- Shipka Pass, a pass in the Balkans; Turks attack Russians at (1877), **17**, 604.
- Ship-money, a tax levied in England originally on seaports and trading towns, later extended to entire kingdom; first levy (1630), **19**, 568-570; second levy (1639), **19**, 577; (1640), **19**, 580; its abandonment promised by Charles I, **19**, 578; king breaks his promise regarding, **19**, 580; judges declaring it lawful, punished, **19**, 584; declared contrary to laws and statutes of realm, **19**, 598.
- Shippen, William (1673-1743), English politician; Jacobite leader in House of Commons (1727-1733), **20**, 541.
- Ships, Shipbuilding:
- Assyro-Babylonia: general character of ships, **1**, 491-494; regulations concern-

- 560-561; independence by convention between England and France (1896), **24**, 517; chronology, **24**, 686.
- Siaposh, see Kaffirs.
- Siaoush Pasha (d. 1687), vizir under Suliman II; killed by janissaries, **24**, 391.
- Sibas, see Sivaïtes.
- Siberia, Russian possession in Asia; discovery (1533) and annexation, **17**, 197-198.
- Siberian Railway, railway built by Russia, crossing Siberia from west to east—as a stimulus to Russian expansion, **17**, 619; China agrees to protect, **17**, 621-622.
- Sibittibili, king of Byblus; pays tribute to Tiglathpileser III of Assyria (ca. 738 B.C.), **2**, 284.
- Siburtius or Sibyrtius, Macedonian officer under Alexander the Great; appointed governor of Gedrosia, **4**, 369.
- Sibylline Oracles, supposed prophecies of the Sibyls; resemblance to teaching of Heraclitus, **3**, 493.
- Sibylline Books, in Roman mythology, nine books offered by the Sibyl to Tarquin the Proud; legend, **5**, 84, 98; law respecting their keepers, **5**, 171; controlled by chief pontiff, **5**, 402; their orders, **5**, 257, 284, 301; burned (83 B.C.), **5**, 435; apocryphal books condemned and burned, **6**, 293, 307.
- Sicambri, see Sugambri.
- Sicani, Italic tribe; settle western Sicily, **2**, 316; **3**, 200, 591; supposedly related to Iberians, **10**, 2.
- Sicanus, Syracusan general; assists in defense against Athenians (415 B.C.), **3**, 603.
- Sicard, Roch-Ambroise Cucurron, Abbé (1742-1822), French philanthropist; escapes execution, **12**, 271.
- Sicarii, Jewish assassins; cause disorders in Jerusalem (ca. 60 A.D.), **2**, 174.
- Sicels, or Siceliotas, or Siculi, Sicilian tribe, **2**, 316, 320; **3**, 220, 591; **10**, 2.
- Sicharbas (Sichæus), Tyrian high priest; slain by Pygmalion (ca. 800 B.C.), **2**, 259, 308-309.
- Sicilian Vespers, name applied to the massacre of the French in Sicily by the Sicilians (1282), **7**, 314; **9**, 112-114; **10**, 96; **11**, 74; **14**, 130.
- Sicilies, Kingdom of the Two, see Two Sicilies.
- Sicily, an island in the Mediterranean, belonging to Italy, at several periods an independent kingdom; Phœnician colonisation in, **2**, 277, 312-313, 322, 331; Greek colonisation in, **3**, 192, 200-201; at war with Athens, **3**, 591-616; Roman successes in, against Carthaginians, **2**, 319-321; the tyrants in (410-337 B.C.), **4**, 202-207; under Agathocles (317-289 B.C.), **4**, 578-583; Pyrrhus invades (277 B.C.), **4**, 510; **5**, 208; events of the First Punic War in (264-241 B.C.), **5**, 215-221, 224-226, 230, 231, 232, 233; annexed to Rome (241 B.C.), **4**, 530; fall of Syracuse (212 B.C.), **5**, 264-265; Servile wars in, **5**, 322-326, 399-400, 460-461; Alaric conquers (ca. 410 A.D.), **6**, 564; conquered by Eastern empire, **7**, 107, 418, 440; captured by Saracens, **7**, 222 note, 249 note; conquered by Normans (1061-1090), **9**, 63, 64, 72-73; conquered by Henry VI (1194), **8**, 412; **9**, 82; conquered by Charles of Anjou (1266), **9**, 109; at war with Pedro III of Spain (ca. 1276), **10**, 95-96; separated as kingdom of Sicily from kingdom of Naples (1282), **9**, 113; as a separate kingdom (1282-1435), **9**, 232; reunited with Naples (1435), **9**, 237; Juan of Navarre inherits (1458), **9**, 237; again united with Naples (1503), **9**, 428; Spanish rule in, **9**, 490-491; made a separate kingdom by Treaty of Utrecht (1713), **9**, 529; reunited with Naples under Austrian rule (1720), **9**, 532; as a separate kingdom under English protection (1806-1815), **9**, 570, 572-574; Congress of Vienna reunites with Naples (1815), **9**, 579; rebels against Naples (1848), **9**, 594; see also Two Sicilies, Kingdom of the.
- Sickingen Franz von (1481-1523), German knight; relations of, with Charles V, **14**, 251.
- Sickles, Daniel Edgar (1825-) American soldier and politician; at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 438-439.
- Siculi, see Sicels.
- Sicyon, city of Peloponnesus, Greece; situation, **3**, 30; settled by Dorians (1100 B.C.), **3**, 119; art of, **3**, 488; revolution in, **3**, 184, 185; enters Argive confederacy, **3**, 120; joins Achæan League (249 B.C.), **4**, 518; prosperity of, **4**, 519; freed from Macedon, **4**, 519; territories of, ravaged (221 B.C.), **4**, 527-529.
- Siddartha, see Sarvathasiddha.
- Sidetes, see Antiochus VII.
- Sid al-Battal (d. 729 A.D.), Arabian soldier; wars with Eastern Empire, **7**, 204.
- Sidi Ahmed, bey of Tunis; attempts to Europeanise country (ca. 1850), **24**, 485.
- Sidi Ali (sixteenth century), Turkish admiral; defeated by Portuguese (1553), **24**, 346; conquers Aden, **24**, 354; literary works of, **24**, 354.
- Sidi Muhammed (d. 1859), bey of Tunis 1858-1859; attempted reforms of, **24**, 485.
- Sidi Muhammed (d. 1873), sultan of Morocco 1859-1873; reign, **24**, 273.
- Sidi Okba, see Achbar ben Nafi.
- Sidicines, Italian tribe; war with Samnites, **5**, 180-183.
- Sidmouth, Henry Addington, 1st Viscount (1757-1844), English statesman; becomes premier and chancellor of exchequer (1801), **21**, 460; arranges Peace of Amiens with France (1802), **21**, 461; failure of his policy of retrenchment (1802), **21**, 462; prepares for renewal of hostilities with France, **21**, 462-463; retires from premiership in favour of Pitt (1804), **21**, 465; in "All-the-Talents" ministry (1806-1807), **21**,

- make tool of, **24**, 52, 53; character, **24**, 53.
- Sigismund**, duke of Austria, cousin of Emperor Frederick III; imports Armagnacs against Swiss, **16**, 591; driven from Swiss dominions (1467), **16**, 592, 593; mortgages Alsace to Charles the Bold (1469), **16**, 594.
- Sigismund**, John, see John Sigismund.
- Sigrid the Proud**, Swedish princess; marries Sweyn, king of Denmark (ca. 995 A.D.), **16**, 66; conspires against King Olaf of Norway, **16**, 65.
- Sigtryggr** (d. 1042), Danish king of Dublin; joins insurgents of Leinster against Brian, king of Ireland (1014), **21**, 352.
- Sigurd Ring**, king of Denmark 736-750 A.D.; at battle of Bravalla, **16**, 38 seq.; reign, **16**, 39.
- Sigurd Snogoje**, "Snake eye," king of Denmark 794-803 A.D.; reign, **16**, 40.
- Sigurd I**, joint ruler of Norway 1103-1130, son of Magnus III; accession, **16**, 105; becomes sole ruler (1122), **16**, 106; pilgrimage to Jerusalem, **16**, 106 seq.; spreads Christianity, **16**, 106; death, **16**, 107.
- Sigurd II**, king of Norway 1136-1155; reign, **16**, 108-109.
- Sigurd**, son of Magnus V; claims crown of Denmark (1202), **16**, 113 seq.
- Sigurd**, chief of the Orkney jarls; ally of Sigtryggr (1014), **21**, 353 seq.
- Sigurd Jarl**, of the court of Hakon the Good in Norway; at assembly of Trondhjem (940 A.D.), **16**, 53; death, **16**, 55.
- Sihl**, stream in Switzerland, battle at the (1443) **16**, 590.
- Sikhim**, a state of British India; figures in question of boundary between Tibet and India (1890), **24**, 509.
- Sikhs**, religious sect in India; doctrine, **22**, 150; persecution by Mohammedan rulers, **22**, 150 seq.
- Sikh Wars**, two wars between the British and the Sikhs; first war (1845-1846), **22**, 153 seq.; Treaty of Lahore, **22**, 156; second war (1848-1849), **22**, 157 seq.; final defeat, **22**, 158.
- Si-Lala** (nineteenth century), Algerine rebel; defeated, **24**, 485.
- Silanus**, Ambracian soothsayer; summoned by Cyrus the Younger (401 B.C.), **4**, 55.
- Silanus**, D. Junius, Roman consul 62 B.C., stepfather of Brutus; at trial of Catiline, **5**, 489, 493.
- Silanus**, Lucius Junius, a Roman; Agrippina drives to suicide (49 A.D.), **6**, 176.
- Silanus**, M. Junius (d. 196 B.C.), Roman soldier; legate of Scipio in Spain, **5**, 281.
- Silanus**, M. Junius, Roman consul 109 B.C.; defeated by Cimbrians, **5**, 393.
- Silanus**, M. Junius, Roman consul 19 A.D., father-in-law of Caligula; suicide, **6**, 164.
- Silesian Wars**, three wars prosecuted by Frederick the Great against Austria for the possession of Silesia; (1.) (1740-1742), **12**, 36-37; **14**, 427-430; **15**, 161-174 (battles of Mollwitz and Chotusitz); (2.) (1744-1745), **12**, 40-42; **14**, 432-434; **15**, 178-182 (battles of Hohenfriedberg, Sorr, and Kesselsdorf); 3. (1756-1763), see Seven Years' War.
- Silesia**, region of central Europe; surrendered to Casimir I of Poland (eleventh century), **24**, 15; ravaged by Bohemians, **24**, 22; ruled by Duke Wladislaw II of Poland, **24**, 27; effect on, of Mongolian incursions, **14**, 118; incorporated with Bohemia (1355), **24**, 36; Casimir III of Poland triumphs over, **24**, 36; ceded to Frederick the Great (1742), **12**, 37; **14**, 432; **15**, 174; reforms in, under Frederick the Great, **15**, 243-244.
- Silhouette**, Etienne de (1709-1767), French statesman; career and policy, **12**, 89-90.
- Silingi**, Silingians, branch of the Vandals in Spain, **6**, 570, 598; **10**, 15.
- Silistria**, town in Bulgaria; Russians defeated at (1773), **24**, 418; taken by the Russians (1810), **17**, 466; siege of (1854), **17**, 564.
- Silius**, Caius, Roman consul 13 A.D.; invades land of Chatti, **6**, 75; suicide, **6**, 144-145.
- Silius**, son of the consul Silius; paramour of Messallina ca. 48 A.D., **6**, 171, 173-174.
- Silo**, Q. Pompædus (d. 88 B.C.), chief of Marsians in Social War; advances upon Rome, **5**, 411; defeats Cæpio, **5**, 415; slain, **5**, 417.
- Silures**, a British tribe; conquests of, **18**, 3; conquered by the Romans, **6**, 169, 189; **18**, 13-14.
- Silver**, ratio to gold in antiquity, **2**, 339; object of Phœnician commerce, **2**, 331, 339; used as money in antiquity, **2**, 340-342; medium of exchange in ancient India, **2**, 520; price at Athens, **3**, 214; mines, at Laurium, **3**, 449; use in Greek sculpture, **3**, 486; use as currency in Sparta, **4**, 78; discovered at Potosi, **23**, 552; discovery of, at Broken Hill, N. S. W., **22**, 241.
- Silverius**, pope 536-540 A.D.; mysterious fate of, **8**, 530.
- Silvester II** (Gerbert) pope 999-1003; introduces use of Arabic figures, **8**, 278; pontificate of, **8**, 590; **11**, 40.
- Silvester III** (John, bishop of Sabina), anti-pope 1044-1046; disputes with two others, **8**, 591.
- Silvius Postumus**, mythical ancestor of the Alban Silvii; legend of, **5**, 61, 99.
- Simancas**, town in Spain; battle of (934 A.D.), **10**, 44.
- Simcoe**, John Graves (1752-1806), British soldier and colonial governor; administration of, in Upper Canada, **22**, 330-331.
- Simeon**, tribe of Israel, **2**, 70, 106.
- Simeon**, first emperor of Bulgaria 893-927; education, **24**, 162; wars with Byzantines, **24**, 163, 164; extent of dominion, **24**, 164; death, **24**, 164.
- Simeon the Proud**, grand-prince of Russia 1341-1353; reign, **17**, 147.
- Simeon**, Saint, see Stephen I of Servia.
- Simeon**, patriarch of Jerusalem; rouses interest in crusades (1095), **8**, 330.



**Sisinius**, pope 708 A.D.; successor of John VII, **8**, 543.

**Sispis**, see **Teispes**.

**Sistella**, in Spain; battle of (1795), **10**, 316.

**Sistine or Sixtine Chapel**, papal private chapel in the Vatican; decorations by Michelangelo, **9**, 401.

**Sisymbria**, mother of Darius Codomannus; captured at Issus (333 B.C.), **4**, 303.

**Sita**, mythical Indian heroine; mystical presents to, **2**, 520.

**Sitalces** (d. 424 B.C.), king of the Thracian tribe of the Odrysians; aids Athens, **3**, 534, 544, 561; extent of empire, **3**, 581; **24**, 156.

**Sitalces**, Thracian general of Alexander; murders Parmenion (326 B.C.), **4**, 370; in Ecbatana, **4**, 383.

**Sitavorok or Zsitvatorok, Peace of** (1606); establishes important diplomatic relations between Turkey and the rest of Europe, **14**, 327; **24**, 374.

**Sittius, Publius**, Roman commander; aids Caesar in Africa (46 B.C.), **5**, 561.

**Siva (Shiva)**, the third god of the Hindu triad; worship of, **2**, 529, 545-546, 547.

**Sivaji** (1627-1680), a chief of the Konkan, in the northern section of the Western Ghats; rule and character, **22**, 35-37, 38.

**Siward** (d. 1055), earl of Northumberland 1041-1055; rule, **18**, 139.

**Six Articles, Act of** (1539), in English history an act "abolishing diversity in opinions" in the English church, **19**, 184-185.

**Six Nations, The**, see **Iroquois**.

**Sixtus, or Xystus, I, Saint**, pope ca. 119-ca. 129 A.D., **8**, 503.

**Sixtus, or Xystus, II, Saint**, pope 257-258 A.D., **8**, 503.

**Sixtus III, Saint**, pope 432-440 A.D., **8**, 504.

**Sixtus IV (Francesco Albescola della Rovere)** (1414-1484), pope 1471-1484; nepotism of, **9**, 239; joins Naples in war against Milan and Florence, **9**, 239; plots against Lorenzo de' Medici, **9**, 365-370; attempts to involve Swiss in his Italian disputes, **16**, 605; makes peace with Florence, **9**, 377-378; summary of pontificate, **8**, 643.

**Sixtus V (Felice Peretti)** (1521-1590), pope 1585-1590; main treatment, **9**, 478-480; places statue of St. Peter on Trajan's column, **6**, 280; restores column of Aurelius, **6**, 301; refuses to compromise with Henry IV of France, **11**, 400; promises aid to Spanish armada, **19**, 389.

**Skalitz**, town in Bohemia; battle of (1866), **15**, 489.

**Skanda Gupta** (d. 470 A.D.), king in India; rules over 100 kings, **2**, 498-499; overthrown, **2**, 499-500.

**Skanderbeg**, see **Scanderbeg**.

**Skeffington, Sir William** (d. 1535), called "The Gunner," British statesman; lord deputy of Ireland, **21**, 398; reappointed lord deputy, **21**, 399.

**Skelton, Bevil** (fl. 1661-1692), English minister to France (1688); recalled by James II, **20**, 406.

**Skerrett, Colonel**, British soldier; in Peninsular War (1812), **10**, 365.

**Skierniewice or Skierniewice**, town of Russian Poland; Three Emperors' League reconstituted at (1844), **17**, 614.

**Skiold or Skjold**, in Norse mythology, the son of Odin and a mythical king of Denmark; marries Gefion, **16**, 15; colonises Zealand, **16**, 21; conquers Saxons, **16**, 37.

**Skioldungs**, descendants of Skiold, who ruled in Denmark and Sweden, **16**, 21, 34, 35, 37.

**Skobelev, Mikhail** (1844-1882), Russian soldier; at siege of Plevna, **17**, 603-604; at battle of Kezanlik, **17**, 605; in campaign against Turcomans, **17**, 615.

**Skopin-Shuiski, Michael Vasilievitch, Prince** (1587-1610), Russian soldier; defeats Bolotnikov, **17**, 231; death, **17**, 235.

**Skotkonung**, see **Olaf (the Lap King)**.

**Skrjinetzski or Skrzynecki, Jan Boncza** (1786-1860), Polish commander; in Polish insurrection of 1830-1831, **17**, 547.

**Skule** (d. 1241), Norwegian noble, half-brother of Inge II; conflict with Hakon V, **16**, 115.

**Skupshtina**, national assembly of Servia; composition of, **24**, 203.

**Slaghöök, Didrik** (d. 1522), Swedish bishop; instigates massacre at Stockholm, **16**, 230; appointed governor of castle of Stockholm, **16**, 234; elected primate of Sweden, **16**, 235; death, **16**, 236.

**Slankamen**, town in Austria-Hungary; battle of (1691), **14**, 398; **24**, 400.

**Slaughter-House Cases** (1869), cases brought before the Supreme Court of the United States, the decision of which limited the scope of the fourteenth amendment to the Constitution; interpretation of (1873), **23**, 469.

**Slavery and Slave-trade:**

**America:** introduction of slavery in Spanish colonies, **22**, 536-537; see also under **United States**.

**Assyro-Babylonia:** contract tablets, referring to slaves, **1**, 496-497; regulations concerning slaves, **1**, 502, 513.

**Brazil:** attempt at emancipation, **23**, 658; efforts at suppression of slave trade, **23**, 659; emancipation, **23**, 662.

**Ecuador:** emancipation, **23**, 614.

**Egypt:** in ancient Egypt, **1**, 88, 112, 128, 131, 139; mamluke corps recruited from slaves, **9**, 319, 321; **24**, 443; slave trade in middle ages, **9**, 319, 322.

**Germany:** ancient times, **18**, 34.

**Great Britain:** English rebels transported as slaves, **20**, 376; abolition, advocated by Wilberforce, **20**, 650; movement for abolition in British West Indies, **21**, 527-528; Emancipation Act (1833), **21**, 568.

**France:** slavery abolished throughout French dominions (1848), **13**, 104.

**Greece:** early times, **3**, 39, 83, 96; Sparta, **3**, 129; Crete, **3**, 196; Athens, **3**, 212, 214; Aristotle on slavery, **4**, 264; value of Greek slaves, **2**, 344.



**Smit, Nicholas**, Boer general, storms Majuba Hill (1881), **22**, 291.

**Smith, Adam** (1723-1790), Scottish political economist; theory of wealth, **12**, 117; defends navigation acts, **21**, 610.

**Smith, Andrew Jackson** (1815-1897), Union general in American Civil War; at battle of Nashville, **23**, 446.

**Smith, Charles Ferguson** (1807-1862), American general; in assault upon Fort Donelson (1862), **23**, 426.

**Smith, Edmund Kirby** (1824-1893), American soldier in Confederate service; at battle of Bull Run, **23**, 423; in campaign of 1862 in Kentucky and Tennessee, **23**, 434; surrender, **23**, 451.

**Smith, George** (1840-1876), English Assyriologist; explorations of, **1**, 610, 621.

**Smith, Sir Harry George Wakelyn** (1788-1860) governor of Cape Colony 1848-1850; defeats Boers of Orange River sovereignty (1848), **22**, 267, 277.

**Smith, John** (1790-1824), British missionary in West Indies; charged with inciting slave revolt (1823), **21**, 528.

**Smith, John** (1579-1631), English explorer and historian; settlement of Jamestown (1607), **19**, 489; **22**, 568-571; adventures among the Indians (rescue by Pocahontas), **22**, 573-575, 576; explorations, **22**, 573, 576, 611-612; as president of London Company, **22**, 575-577; return to England, **22**, 578, 578 note.

**Smith, Joseph** (1733?-1790), English officer; at battle of Trincomalee (1767), **22**, 75.

**Smith, Sir Thomas** (1558?-1625), treasurer of London Company (1607), **22**, 568; resigns, **22**, 581.

**Smith, Sir Thomas** (1512-1577), English diplomatist; negotiates French treaty, **19**, 349.

**Smith, Thomas**, colonial governor of South Carolina (1694); introduces cultivation of rice, **23**, 59.

**Smith, William Farrar** (1824-1903), American Union general; at battle of Chattanooga, **23**, 442.

**Smith, Sir William Sidney**, often called Sir Sidney Smith (1764-1840), English naval officer; at battle of Acre (1799), **12**, 478; concludes agreement with Kléber, **12**, 512; operations in Portuguese waters (1806), **23**, 656.

**Smolensk, Principality of**, a mediæval principality of Russia (1054), **17**, 118.

**Smolensk, ancient city in Russia**; sieges of (1513), **17**, 187; (1609-1610), **17**, 234, 236; battle of (1812), **12**, 587-588; **17**, 472.

**Sneferu** (d. 3733 B.C.), king of Egypt; reign, **1**, 98, 100; conquers Sinai peninsula, **1**, 68; **2**, 265; worship of, **1**, 187.

**Snorre or Snorro Sturleson or Sturluson** (1179-1241), Icelandic sage; promulgates laws, **16**, 124.

**So**, see **Shabak**.

**Soæmias, Julia** (d. 222 A.D.), mother of the emperor Elagabalus; proclaims her son

emperor (218), **6**, 394-395; in Roman senate of women, **6**, 404.

**Sobieski, John**, see **John (III) Sobieski**.

**Sobraon**, small place in the Punjab, British India; battle of (1846), **22**, 155.

#### Social Conditions:

**Albania**: **24**, 213-214.

**Avars**: **24**, 129.

**Bohemia**: fourteenth century, **14**, 195-197; communistic movement, **14**, 208.

**Arabia**: ca. 500 A.D., **8**, 4-8, 107-109; epic period, **8**, 286-293; thirteenth century, height of civilisation, **8**, 18-22, 271 seq.

**Assyro-Babylonian**: **1**, 460 seq.

**Austro-Hungary**: early Hungarian, **14**, 549; Austrian progress under Francis I, **14**, 594-596; conditions preceding revolution of 1848, **14**, 605, 608-609; conditions in 1849, **15**, 3-4.

**Bosnia**: nineteenth century, **24**, 216.

**Bulgaria**: ca. 500 A.D., **24**, 157; intellectual decline and asceticism, **24**, 165; the Turkish rule, **24**, 175-176; present conditions, **24**, 186.

**Egypt**: ancient, **1**, 208 seq.

**England**: among early Britons, **18**, 3-4; social organisation among the Anglo-Saxons, **18**, 158-163; at time of Norman conquest, **18**, 211-212; violence and misery under Stephen, **18**, 255; court of Henry II, **18**, 293; Norman development, **18**, 296-298, 302-304; under Richard I, **18**, 326; Wales under Edward I, **18**, 396; wretchedness under Edward II, **18**, 436-437; chivalry under Edward III, **18**, 452-454; age of Chaucer, **18**, 476; licentiousness of clergy, **18**, 484; popular discontent under Richard II, **18**, 488-489; life during Wars of the Roses, **18**, 558-560; court of Edward IV, **18**, 599; life under Henry VII, **19**, 48-53; splendour of Henry VIII, **19**, 62; age of Elizabeth, **19**, 455-468; life under James I, **19**, 480-482; **19**, 518-522; time of Charles I, **19**, 571; **20**, 1-4, 215-216, 227; the Restoration, **20**, 297, 312-316; life in 1685, **20**, 318-358; age of Anne, **20**, 503-504; gin riots in reign of George II, **20**, 547-548; love of pageantry (1835), **21**, 577.

**France**: fêtes of Charles VI, **11**, 160; (fifteenth century), suffering of the people; the dance of the dead, **11**, 183; nobility, church, and commonalty in fifteenth century, **11**, 225 seq.; the court of Catherine de' Medici, **11**, 384; time of Louis XIV, (1) the middle class, **11**, 542, 543; (2) the court, **11**, 550; (3) the country, **11**, 562; (4) crime of poisoning, **11**, 556; under Louis XV, (1) the people, **12**, 3-8; (2) court degeneracy, **12**, 30, 54; age of Voltaire, **12**, 111 seq.; metamorphosis during the Revolution, **12**, 204, 298, 311-312, 389-390, 416, 420; court of Napoleon I, **12**, 538-539; conditions in 1830, **13**, 55-56; the people in 1848, **13**, 79, 89.

colonies compared, **23**, 67-68; theatricals in Massachusetts, **23**, 199; after the Revolution, **23**, 286-287; North and South in 1850, **23**, 384-386; at outbreak of Civil War, **23**, 416-420.

**Social**, or **Marsic**, War (90-88 B.C.), a war between Rome and the greater part of her Italian allies, **5**, 413-419.

**Social Wars** (1) (ca. 357-355 B.C.), a war in which Athens was defeated by Byzantium, Chios, Cos, and Rhodes, **4**, 77, (2) (220-217 B.C.), a war between the Achæan and Ætolian Leagues, **4**, 526-528.

#### Socialism:

Australia: influence of labour party in parliament, **22**, 253-254.

Belgium: progress of socialism towards close of nineteenth century, **14**, 56-57.

England: international workingmen's association founded at London (1864), **15**, 500.

France: socialistic movements under Louis Philippe, **13**, 56-57; socialistic philosophies (Saint Simon, Fourier, Cabet, Leroax, Louis Blanc, Proudhon), **13**, 204-206; national workshops and working classes, **13**, 206 seq.; latest socialism in France, **13**, 216-218.

Germany: work of Lassalle, von Schweitzer, and Marx, **15**, 500; International Social Democratic party founded (1869), **15**, 533; fourth estate and social democracy, **15**, 536; German socialists find refuge in Switzerland, **17**, 46; socialist law (1890), **15**, 543-544; progress of socialism under William II, **15**, 547-548; elections (1907), **15**, 565.

Holland: at end of nineteenth century, **14**, 66-67.

Italy: state ownership of railways, **9**, 631; increasing influence of (1900-1903), **9**, 634.

New Zealand: socialistic laws, **22**, 261-262.

Poland (Austrian): unrest created by, **24**, 118.

Switzerland: government ownership, **17**, 46-47.

**Socrates** (ca. 470-399 B.C.), Greek philosopher; education and private life, **4**, 31; religion and philosophy, **4**, 34-36; character, **4**, 39, 45; in battle of Delium, **3**, 580; advised by Aspasia, **3**, 463; family and income, **3**, 466-467; prosecution, **4**, 36-38; last hours and death, **4**, 38-44.

**Socrates**, Macedonian captain of cavalry at Granicus (334 B.C.), **4**, 286.

**Soczawa**, town in Poland; battle of (1676), **24**, 62.

**Soderini**, Pietro, gonfalonier of Florence 1502-1512; appointed to office, **9**, 430; deposed, **9**, 437.

**Soffarids**, see **Saffarids**.

**Sofic Dynasty**, see **Sufic**.

**Sofrim** (ca. 200 B.C.), Jewish writers; labours, **2**, 137.

**Sofrites**, schismatic sect of North Africa; wars (seventh century), **24**, 468.

**Sofronii**, Bishop, precursor of Bulgarian literary revival of nineteenth century, **24**, 176.

**Sogdiana** or **Sogdiane**, see **Transoxiana**.

**Sogdianus** (d. 423 B.C.), king of Persia; de-throned, **2**, 618.

**Sohæmus**, Armenian prince; expelled from Armenia (162 A.D.), **8**, 73.

**Soissons**, city in France; battles of (486 A.D.), **7**, 468; (923), **11**, 15; bishops and barons meet at (1143), **11**, 37; council assembled against Abélard at, **11**, 43; captured by Charles VI (1414), **11**, 169.

**Soissons**, Charles de Bourbon, Count of (1566-1612), the youngest son of Louis I, prince of Condé; at battle of Coutras, **11**, 385-387.

**Soissons**, Louis de Bourbon, Count of (1604-1641), French nobleman; forms league with Gaston of Orleans to assassinate Richelieu, **11**, 469; revolt and death of, **11**, 472.

**Sokia**, Moslem dynasty; reigns in Timbaktu (fifteenth century), **24**, 471.

**Soldiers of Christ**, see **Brothers of the Sword**.

**Solebay**, battle of, see **Southwold**.

**Solemn League and Covenant**, see **Covenant**.

**Soleure**, French name of Solothurn (*q. v.*).

**Soleyman**, see **Solomon**.

**Solferino**, village of Italy; battle of (1859), **9**, 605; **13**, 136; **15**, 16.

**Solicinium**, Roman name for Salzburg; battle of (368 A.D.), **6**, 519.

**Solis**, Juan Diaz de (ca. 1-70-1513), Spanish navigator; discovers Yucatan (1508), **22**, 468.

**Solomon** or **Soleyman**, king of Israel ca. 970-ca. 930 B.C.; reign, **2**, 99-105; marries daughter of Pharaoh, **2**, 102; subjugates Canaanites, **2**, 69, 102-103; builds temple, **2**, 210; alliance with Hiram, **2**, 104, 279, 282, 283; expedition to Ophir and India, **2**, 104, 489; legends concerning, **2**, 78, 283.

**Solon** (638-559 B.C.), Athenian lawgiver; life, **3**, 209-213; visits Egypt, **1**, 622; adopts Egyptian law, **1**, 190; advises Croesus, **2**, 450; laws, **3**, 207-221, 241, 418, 420; **4**, 18; wisdom, **4**, 594; poems, **3**, 208-209, 495.

**Solothurn** or **Soleure**, city in Switzerland; defeats Austrians (1318), **16**, 565-566; desires confederation (1377), **16**, 607; joins union of cities (1385), **16**, 575; admitted as canton (1481), **16**, 609-610; resists French (1798), **17**, 23.

**Soltikov**, Count Peter (ca. 1700-1772), Russian field-marshal; in Seven Years' War, **15**, 212; **17**, 356.

**Solway Moss**, district in England on the Scottish border; battle of (1542), **21**, 239; **19**, 195.

**Solyman**, see **Suleiman**.

**Solymi** or **Milyans**, Lycian tribe; described by Herodotus, **2**, 418; in Homeric geography, **3**, 87.

**Somatophylax**, title borne by generals of Alexander the Great's personal staff, **4**, 423.

Sorcery, see Witchcraft.

Sorel, Agnes (ca. 1409–1450), beautiful Frenchwoman, mistress of Charles VII, **11**, 230.

Soris, king of Egypt ca. 3766–ca. 3737, **1**, 100.

Sos, see Sotitates.

Sosibius (third century B.C.), Egyptian statesman; instigates murder of Magas, **4**, 572.

Sosicles, citizen of Corinth; sent as deputy to Sparta (ca. 494 B.C.), **3**, 256–257.

Sosigenes, Greek or Egyptian astronomer; aids in preparation of the Julian calendar (46 B.C.), **5**, 574.

Sosistratus or Sosistratos (d. 314 B.C.), tyrant of Syracuse; expelled by a revolution, **4**, 578–579.

Sosthenes (d. 279 B.C.), Macedonian officer; obtains supreme direction of affairs in Macedonia, **4**, 458, 506; death, **4**, 458, 506.

Sostratus (d. 327 B.C.), Macedonian of noble birth, page to Alexander the Great; joins conspiracy against Alexander, **4**, 353–354.

Sotades (ca. 280 B.C.), Greek poet; death, **4**, 569.

Soter, see Antiochus I, Demetrius I, Ptolemy I and VIII.

Soter, name applied by Josephus to Seleucus (IV) Philopater *q. v.*

Soter (d. 177 A.D.), bishop of Rome ca. 168–177 A.D., **8**, 503.

Sothel, Sothell or Southwell, Seth, colonial governor of North Carolina 1683–1689, of South Carolina 1690–1691; governor of North Carolina, **23**, 52; governor of South Carolina, **23**, 58.

Sotitates (Sos), Gallic tribe; at war with Romans (55 B.C.), **5**, 521.

Soto, Hernando or Fernando de (ca. 1500–1542), Spanish soldier and explorer; career in Peru, **22**, 476; **23**, 544; explorations in North America, **22**, 477–481; death and burial, **22**, 481–484.

Soubise, Benjamin de Rohan, Seigneur de (1583–1642), French Protestant general; commands garrison at Soubise, **11**, 446; attacks Blavet, **11**, 450.

Soubise, Charles de Rohan, Prince de (1715–1787), French general; commands second French army in Germany, **12**, 73; **15**, 200; at battle of Rossbach, **12**, 74; **15**, 202; at battle of Landwehrhagen, **12**, 76.

Soudan, see Sudan.

Souham, Joseph (1760–1837), French general; at Dunkirk, **12**, 364.

Soulé, Pierre (1802–1870), French-American politician; minister to Spain, **23**, 390; conduct at Madrid, **23**, 393; Ostend manifesto and, **23**, 393.

Soulis, Sir William de, hereditary butler of Scotland; in conspiracy against Bruce (1320), **21**, 111.

Soult, Napoléon Hector (1801–1857), French politician and diplomat; ministry, **13**, 71–72.

Soult, Nicolas Jean de Dieu (1769–1851), duke of Dalmatia, French marshal; at battle of Zürich, **12**, 476; commands

division of army for invasion of England, **12**, 533; at battle of Austerlitz, **12**, 546; at battle of Jena, **12**, 552; at battle of Eylau, **12**, 557; **17**, 452; at battle of Heilsberg, **17**, 454; at battle of Friedland, **12**, 561; defeats General Belvedere in Spain, **10**, 342; at battle of Reynosa, **10**, 342; takes Corunna and Ferrol, **10**, 349; appointed governor of Portugal, **10**, 349; takes Oporto, **10**, 349, 540; evacuates Oporto, **10**, 350, 540; at battle of Albuera, **10**, 357; **12**, 582; attempts to relieve siege of Pamplona, **10**, 369; retreats before Wellington, **10**, 371.

Souphis, see T'er-sa.

Sourdis, Henri de (1593–1645), French prelate; becomes archbishop of Bordeaux (1629); in war with Spain, **11**, 461.

Sousa or Souza, Martin Affonso de (ca. 1500–1564), Portuguese coloniser; explores coast of Brazil, **23**, 654.

Sousa, Thome' de (ca. 1510–1563), Portuguese administrator; first governor-general of Brazil (1549–1553), **23**, 654; founds San Salvador, **23**, 654.

South Africa, main treatment, **22**, 265–320; discovery of Cape of Good Hope, **10**, 475–477; **22**, 265; Cape Colony ceded to England by Holland (1815), **22**, 266; English attempt settlement of Natal (1824–1828), **22**, 276, 318; abolition of slavery (1834), **22**, 267; "Great Trek" (1835–1836), **22**, 267, 276–282, 318; Republic of Natal organised (1839), **22**, 267; Natal annexed to Cape Colony (1843), **22**, 267, 318; Transvaal organised (1852), **22**, 267, 283; Sand River Convention (1852), **22**, 283; Orange Free State organised (1854), **22**, 268, 277, 283; discovery of diamonds (1867), **22**, 269; discovery of gold (1868), **22**, 286; (1871), **22**, 287; (1884), **22**, 319; British annexation of Transvaal (1877), **22**, 288–290; first Boer War (1880–1881), **22**, 270, 279, 290–292; Jameson Raid (1895), **22**, 297 seq.; second Boer War (1899–1902), **22**, 303–317, 319–320; Chinese labour (1904–1907), **21**, 670.

South African War, see Boer Wars.

South American Revolution, the series of wars by which the Spanish colonies of South America became independent; main treatment, **23**, 581–596.

Southampton, seaport in Hampshire, England; burned by Normans, **11**, 104.

Southampton, Henry Wriothesley, 3rd Earl of (1573–1624), English soldier and politician, friend of Shakespeare; conspiracy with earl of Essex, **19**, 425; arrest and trial, **19**, 426; promotes Weymouth's voyage to New England, **22**, 565; becomes treasurer of Virginia, **22**, 585; induces company to confirm privilege of general assembly in Virginia, **22**, 586; character, **22**, 586.

Southampton, Thomas Wriothesley, 4th Earl of (d. 1667), English statesman; appointed treasurer, **20**, 234.

- Utrecht (1713); text, **11**, 664-674; **14**, 416 seq.; effect in America, **23**, 182.
- Sparta** (Lacedæmon), Greek city and state; origin (ca. 1000 B.C.), **3**, 118; ethnology, **3**, 62, 101-103, 124, 128-129, 577; characteristics of people, **3**, 139-140, 413, 568-569; institutions of Lycurgus (ca. 885 B.C.), **3**, 128-142; government, **3**, 131-132, 138; army, **3**, 137, 141, 278, 321-322; **4**, 67, 102, 158, 161; manners and customs, **3**, 130-139, 141-142; **4**, 591-592; Messenian Wars (764-580 B.C.), **3**, 143-151; Persian Wars, **3**, 320-329, 357-371; **4**, 63-64, 103, 120; Peloponnesian War, **3**, 508-646; supremacy in Greece (480-371 B.C.), **4**, 66-77; degeneracy, **4**, 77-82; relations with Asia (400-394 B.C.), **4**, 82-86, 91-103; war with Elis, **4**, 86-90; Theban War, **4**, 135-201; revival under Cleomenes (232 B.C.), **4**, 523-524; war with Macedon (221-216 B.C.), **4**, 526; alliance with Rome (208 B.C.), **4**, 528-533.
- Spartacus** (d. 71 B.C.), Thracian slave and gladiator at Rome; heads insurrection, **5**, 460-461.
- Speedwell**, ship which sailed with the *Mayflower* from England (1615); abandons voyage, **22**, 625-626.
- Speicher**, mountain pass in Switzerland; battle (May 14th, 1403), **16**, 582.
- Speier** (Speyer, Spire, Spires), Bavarian town; first diet (1526), **14**, 266; new diet (1529), **14**, 266; third diet of (1543), **14**, 277; burned (1689), **11**, 603; battle (1703), **11**, 617.
- Speier**, Peace of (1543), **16**, 268.
- Spencean Philanthropists**, Society of, instituted (1816), **21**, 500.
- Spencer**, Charles, see **Sunderland**.
- Spencer**, John Charles, 3rd Earl Spencer, Lord Althorpe (1782-1845), English statesman; becomes chancellor of exchequer (1830), **21**, 549; announces ministerial plan of reforms to commons, **21**, 550.
- Spencer**, John Poyntz, 5th Earl Spencer (1835-), English statesman; inaugurated viceroy of Ireland (1882), **21**, 645.
- Spencer**, Robert, see **Sunderland**.
- Spendius**, Campanian slave; leads revolt in Carthage (241 B.C.), **5**, 233-234.
- Spenser**, Edmund (1552-1599), English poet; friend of Raleigh, **19**, 412; estimate of literary work, **19**, 465; attempt to vindicate Lord Grey's conduct at massacre of Dunanore, **21**, 411; property of, destroyed, **21**, 416.
- Speransky** or **Speranski**, Count Mikhail (1772-1839), Russian statesman; administration, **17**, 501-502; banishment, **17**, 502; prepares manifesto of Nicholas I, **17**, 537; death, **17**, 557.
- Spermos**, legendary king of Lydia; death, **2**, 427.
- Sperthies** (fifth century B.C.), Spartan hostage; released by Xerxes, **3**, 318-319.
- Speyer**, see **Speier**.
- Sphinx**, Egyptian colossal statue at Ghizeh; erected (ca. 3800 B.C.), **1**, 95.
- Spicheren**, village in German Lorraine; battle (Aug. 6th, 1870), **13**, 152.
- Spielmann**, Baron, Austrian statesman; negotiates treaty with Prussia (1790), **14**, 496.
- Spinelli**, Matteo (1230-1263), Italian chronicler; journal of, **9**, 196-198.
- Spinola**, a noble family of Genoa (fourteenth century); Ghibelline partisans, **9**, 126, 129.
- Spinola**, Marquis Ambrogio di (1570-1630), Italian soldier in service of Spain; captures Ostend, **13**, 538; at battle of Ruhrort, **13**, 540-541; campaign in Netherlands, **13**, 542-547; besieges Bergen-op-Zoom, **13**, 570; invests Breda, **13**, 572-573; commands Spanish troops in Italy, **13**, 578; in French war with Spain, **11**, 461.
- Spinola**, Federigo (d. 1603), Italian sailor, brother of Ambrogio; at siege of Ostend, **13**, 538.
- Spinoza**, Baruch or Benedict (1632-1677), Dutch philosopher; estimate, **13**, 591-592.
- Spion Kop**, hill in the Transvaal; battle of (1900), **22**, 310.
- Spires**, see **Speier**.
- Spitames**, Bactrian general; defeats Alexander (327 B.C.), **4**, 348, 351.
- Spithridates**, Persian leader; aids Agesilaus in Paphlagonia (ca. 400 B.C.), **4**, 93, 101-102.
- Spithridates**, Persian satrap of Lydia; at battle of the Granicus (334 B.C.), **4**, 285-288.
- Spoleto**, Italian city; burned by Frederick Barbarossa (1155), **9**, 47.
- Spooner**, John Coit (1843-), American statesman; author of act providing for construction of Panama Canal (1902), **23**, 605.
- Sports** (Games, Amusements, Recreations, Pastimes):
- Arabia: early religious festival, **8**, 9, 109; horse racing and athletic games, **8**, 109.
  - England: gaming in the reign of Richard I, **18**, 326; athletic games in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, **18**, 327; under Henry VII, **19**, 52-53, 57-58; James I's *Book of Sports* (1610), **19**, 493; court amusements under James I, **19**, 519-520.
  - France: fêtes of Charles VI, **11**, 160.
  - Greece: athletic contests, main treatment, **3**, 171-174; Isthmian games, **3**, 174; Nemean games, **3**, 174; Olympic games, **3**, 172-174; Pythian games, **3**, 170.
  - Judea: games under Herod, **2**, 166.
  - Lydia: invention of dice and ball games, **2**, 436.
  - Rome: games under Augustus, **6**, 94-97; 100, 122 note, 337-339, 367-376; games under Justinian (sixth century A.D.), **7**, 69-72; under Theodoric, **7**, 338.
- Sporus**, attendant of Nero, present at his death (68 A.D.), **6**, 223.
- Spotswood**, Alexander (1676-1740), colonial governor of Virginia 1710-1722; administration, **23**, 135.



- diet of Grodno (1793), **24**, 88; persecutions of, **24**, 92; signs act of abdication (1795), **24**, 100; death, **24**, 100; characterisation of, **24**, 100-101.
- Stanley, Edward Geoffrey Smith**, 14th earl of Derby (1799-1869), English statesman; conservatives rally to, after Peel's death, **21**, 611; first ministry (1852), **21**, 613; accepts compromise admitting Baron Rothschild to house of lords, **21**, 621; defeated on Reform Bill, **21**, 622; second ministry (1858-1859), **21**, 621, 622; third ministry (1866-1868), **21**, 632-634.
- Stanley, Edward Henry Smith**, 15th earl of Derby (1826-1893), English statesman; resigns office in the Disraeli ministry (1878) on Turkish question, **21**, 640-641; as colonial secretary treats with Kruger (1884), **21**, 644; **22**, 293.
- Stanley, Sir Henry Morton**, explorer, **14**, 58.
- Stanley, James**, (1600-1651) 7th earl of Derby, English nobleman; taken prisoner by Cromwell at battle of Worcester, **20**, 109; executed, **20**, 109.
- Stanley, Thomas**, 1st earl of Derby (1435?-1504), English soldier and statesman; personal relations with Edward IV, **18**, 605; arrested by order of Richard of Gloucester (1483), **18**, 609; excuses himself for not joining Richard (1485), **18**, 623; at battle of Bosworth Field, **18**, 624; crowns Henry VII on field of battle, **18**, 624; created earl of Derby, **19**, 15.
- Stanley, Sir William** (d. 1495), English soldier, brother of Thomas Stanley, first earl of Derby; holds conference with Henry (VII) of Richmond (1685), **18**, 624; executed for implication in Perkin Warbeck's conspiracy, **19**, 29.
- Stanton, Edwin McMasters** (1814-1869), American statesman; attorney-general, **23**, 412; President Johnson demands resignation of, as secretary of war, **23**, 465-466.
- Stanz**, town in Switzerland; Compact of (1481), **16**, 609, 610.
- Staouéli**, village in Algeria; battle of (1830), **13**, 43.
- Stapfer of Zürich**, Swiss mercenary leader; in service of Emperor Maximilian I, **14**, 243.
- Staples, Edward** (1490?-1560) English ecclesiastic; made bishop of Meath, **21**, 402; attempts to introduce Protestantism into Ireland (1551), **21**, 402, 403.
- Staps, Frederick** (1792-1809), German fanatic; attempts life of Napoleon I, **12**, 576.
- Star, Order of the**, John of France founds, **11**, 125.
- Star Chamber, Court of**, an arbitrary English tribunal, abolished in 1640; origin, **19**, 24; under Elizabeth, **19**, 278; royal proclamations enforced by means of, **19**, 528; James I's employment of, **19**, 528-531; jurisdiction enlarged by Charles I, **19**, 566, 568; judges of, pronounce ship-money legal, **19**, 568; dissolved, **19**, 598.
- Starcewitch**, Croat politician; advocates separation from Hungary (1885), **15**, 56.
- Starhemberg, Count Ernst Rüdiger** (1638-1701), Austrian field-marshal; at battle of Philippsburg, **11**, 600; defends Vienna against Turks (1683), **14**, 396; **24**, 389-390.
- Starhemberg or Stahremberg, Count Guido** (1654-1737), Austrian field-marshal, cousin of preceding; campaign in Spain, **14**, 415.
- Stark, John** (1728-1822), American soldier; at battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 247; defeats British at battle of Bennington (1777), **23**, 264.
- Star of the West**, United States steamship; attempts to relieve Fort Sumter (1861), **23**, 413.
- Stasanor**, officer of Alexander the Great; accepts kingdom of Parthians (ca. 323 B.C.), **8**, 49.
- Stasippus** (d. 370 B.C.), a Tegean, partisan of Sparta; opposes Arcadian union, **4**, 170; death, **4**, 171.
- States General**, name given to the general assemblies of France up to 1789; origin and early meetings, **11**, 88 and note; (twelfth and thirteenth centuries), **11**, 97; (1302), **11**, 88; (1355), **11**, 128; (1356-1357), **11**, 132; (1420), **11**, 181; (1439), **11**, 229; (1484), **11**, 281-284; (1506), **11**, 300; (1560), **11**, 355; (1588), **11**, 388 seq.; (1593), **11**, 401; (1614), **11**, 436-437; (1789), **12**, 149-153.
- States General of the Netherlands**; William of Orange convenes at Dort (1572), **13**, 431; declare independence of Holland and Zealand (1575), **13**, 457; adopt Union of Utrecht (1579), **13**, 473; issue Act of Abjuration (1581), **13**, 487; regulations regarding, in constitution of 1582, **13**, 494.
- States of the Church (Papal States)**, former temporal dominions of the popes of Rome; exarchate of Ravenna granted by Pepin to Stephen II (755), **8**, 557; enlarged by will of Countess Matilda of Tuscany (1115), **7**, 657; Innocent III renders independent of empire and extends limits, **8**, 610, 611; under the Borgia, **9**, 429; under Emperor Charles V, **9**, 446; in the eighteenth century, **9**, 538 seq.; seized by Napoleon (1809), **9**, 571; in Sardinian War (1859), **9**, 604; Umbria and the Marches taken from (1860), **9**, 609; incorporated into Italian kingdom (1860 and 1870), **9**, 623; see also Papacy.
- Statilius, Lucius**, Roman knight; in Catiline conspiracy (63 B.C.), **5**, 488-490.
- Statira (Arsinoë, Barsine)**, (d. 323 B.C.) wife of Alexander the Great and daughter of Darius; marries Alexander (324 B.C.), **4**, 376, 377; assassinated, **4**, 431.
- Statira** (d. ca. 400 B.C.), wife of Artaxerxes II, king of Persia, **2**, 626, 643.
- Statira** (d. 331 B.C.), sister and wife of Darius Codomanus; captured at Issus (333 B.C.), **4**, 303; beauty of, **4**, 304.



Stavanger Fjord, see Hafurs Fjord.

Stavutshan, town in Russia; battle of (1739), 17, 336.

Steam, Use of, see Inventions.

Stedingers, Teutonic people, inhabiting the lower Weser; crusade against (1234), 13, 292.

Steen, Johannes Wilhelm Christian (1827-), Norwegian statesman; premier (1891, 1898), 16, 486, 487.

Steenbock, see Stenbock.

Steenkerke (Steinkirk), village in Belgium; battle of (1692), 11, 605; 14, 402; 20, 439.

Stein, town in Austria; battle of (1805), 17, 448.

Stein, Heinrich Friedrich Karl, Baron vom und zum (1757-1831), Prussian statesman; administration, 15, 303-305; and promulgation of edict of emancipation, 15, 304; "political testament" of, 15, 305; proscribed by Napoleon, 15, 305; reforms, 15, 303-305; counselor of Alexander I, 15, 331; presides at diet of Munster, 15, 399, 400; influence in German liberation, 15, 303; undue fame of, 15, 304; letter, on Metternich's policy, 15, 375.

Steinkirk, see Steinkerke.

Steinmetz, Karl Friedrich von (1796-1877), German general; in Austro-Prussian War, 15, 489.

Stenbock or Steenbock, Count Magnus von (1664-1717), Swedish soldier; defeats Danes at Helsingborg, 16, 389; surrenders at Tönning, 16, 389; 17, 286; imprisonment and death, 17, 286.

Stenkil, king of Sweden; accession (1056), 16, 36; person and character, 16, 187, 189.

Stepanovitch, Dvorik, hero of Galician folk lore, 17, 120.

Stephanie, princess of Hohenzollern; marries Pedro V of Portugal (1857), 10, 557.

Stephanus, Roman steward; aids in assassination of Domitian (96 A.D.), 6, 261.

Stephen of Blois (1105-1154), king of England 1135-1154; ancestry, 18, 239; swears to maintain succession of Matilda, 18, 239; Henry I's bounty towards, 18, 241; coronation, 18, 241; grants excessive privileges to barons, 18, 242; in wars against partisans of Matilda, 18, 243-255; war with David of Scotland, 18, 243-245; 21, 37; Roger of Salisbury and, 18, 245-247; war with Matilda and Robert of Gloucester, 18, 247-253; taken prisoner, 18, 248; exchanged for Gloucester, 18, 251; besieges Oxford, 18, 252; quarrels with clergy, 18, 253; compromises with Henry Plantagenet, 18, 255; death, 18, 255; anarchy in England under, 18, 255, 256; contemporary view of reign, 18, 255, 256; character, 18, 241, 248, 255.

Stephen I, Saint, first king of Hungary 1000-1038, 14, 550.

Stephen I, bishop of Rome 253-257, 8, 503.

Stephen II, pope 752-757 A.D.; pontificate, 8,

556-558; temporal power of papacy founded under, 8, 557.

Stephen II, unconsecrated pope, 8, 556.

Stephen III, pope 768-772 A.D., 8, 558.

Stephen IV, pope 816-817 A.D.; Louis the Pious and, 7, 557; 8, 565.

Stephen V, pope 885-891 A.D., 8, 577.

Stephen VI, pope 896-897 A.D.; strangled, 8, 578.

Stephen VII, pope 929-931 A.D., 8, 581.

Stephen VIII, pope 939-941 A.D., 8, 597.

Stephen IX, pope 1057-1058, 8, 582.

Stephen "the Great," prince of Moldavia 1457-1504; warlike enterprises of, 24, 132, 133; defeats Tatars at Rakova, 24, 133; given title of "Athlete of Christ" by Sixtus IV, 24, 134; driven from dominions by Turks, 24, 134; regains throne, 24, 135; aids Alexander of Lithuania against Ivan the Great, 17, 180; destroys Polish army, 24, 135; death, 24, 135; memory of, honoured by Moldavians, 24, 136.

Stephen "the Young," prince of Moldavia 1517-1527, grandson of Stephen the Great, 24, 137.

Stephen "the Little" (d. 1774), regent of Montenegro; claims to be Peter III of Russia, 24, 197, 208; reign, 24, 197, 208.

Stephen (I) Nemanya (Saint Simeon) (d. 1200), prince of Servia 1159-1195; reign, 24, 189, 190; canonisation, 24, 190.

Stephen II, prince of Servia (d. 1224), 24, 190.

Stephen III (Radoslav), prince of Servia (thirteenth century), 24, 190.

Stephen (1817-1867), archduke of Austria; nominated palatine of Hungary, 14, 616.

Stephen, count of Chartres, Blois and Troyes; power and wealth, 8, 840; president of the council of chiefs of first crusade (1096), 8, 340; desertion of, 8, 348.

Stephen (eighth century), Byzantine monk; martyrdom, 8, 550.

Stephen, Sir James Fitzjames (1829-1894), English jurist and legal author; introduces reforms in British Indian law codes, 22, 211.

Stephen Báthori, see Báthori.

Stephen Dushan, czar of Servia 1336-1355; reign, 24, 191-193; dethrones father, 24, 191; assumes title of czar, 24, 192; promulgates "Code of Dushan," 24, 192; death, 24, 193.

Stephen Lazarevich, prince of Servia; becomes vassal of Turkey (1389), 24, 194.

Stephen Voyislav (eleventh century), Servian chief; insurrection of, 24, 189.

Stephens, Alexander Hamilton (1812-1883), American statesman; chosen vice-president of Confederate states, 23, 409.

Stephens, James (1824-1901), Irish agitator; directs conspiracy in Ireland, 21, 448; arrested, 21, 448.

Stephenson, Fort, defense of, 23, 330.

Stephines, king of Egypt 684-687 B.C., 1, 178.

Sterling, Sir James (1791-1865), British colo-

- of Massachusetts to jurisdiction over New Hampshire, **23**, 150.
- Stout, Sir Robert** (1844-), British colonial statesman; premier of New Zealand, **22**, 261.
- Stowe, Harriet Elizabeth Beecher** (1811-1896), American novelist, author of *Uncle Tom's Cabin*; arouses anti-slavery sentiment, **23**, 386.
- Strabo, Caius Fannius**, Roman historian; at Carthage with Tiberius Gracchus (146 B.C.), **5**, 644.
- Strabo, Caius Fannius**, Roman consul 122 B.C.; proposed for election by C. Gracchus, **5**, 376; opposes Gracchus, **5**, 377.
- Strabo, Seius**, prætorian prefect under Augustus and father of Sejanus, **6**, 143.
- Strabrobates-Sthavarapatis**, Indian king; battle with Semiramis, **2**, 526.
- Strachan, John** (1778-1867), Scotch-Canadian Anglican bishop and politician; leader of "Family Compact" party in Upper Canada (1828-1838), **22**, 334.
- Strachey, William** (fl. 1609-1618), English colonist; secretary of Virginia (ca. 1610-1612), **22**, 579.
- Strada, Zanobi di** (14th century), Italian poet; crowned by Emperor Charles IV, **9**, 202.
- Strafford, Earl of**, see Wentworth.
- Stralsund**, seaport in province of Pomerania, Prussia; sieges of (1628), **14**, 342 seq.; (1715), **16**, 390; becomes Prussian possession (1718), **15**, 148.
- Stralsund, Peace of** (1370), **14**, 187; **16**, 185.
- Strasburg**, capital of Alsace-Lorraine; battle of (357 A.D.), **6**, 483; tower of, built (1096), **8**, 476, becomes French possession, **11**, 594, 609; **14**, 394; siege of (1870), **13**, 151.
- Strategopulus**, see Alexius Strategopulus.
- Stratford, John** (d. 1348), archbishop of Canterbury; charge of, against Edward II of England (1327), **18**, 444; proceedings of Edward III against (1344), **18**, 457.
- Stratford de Redcliffe**, see Canning, Stratford.
- Strathclyde**, district in Scotland, **21**, 10.
- Strathnairn, Baron of**, see Rose.
- Stratius**, Achæan captive in Rome (167-146 B.C.), released; **5**, 314.
- Strato**, Greek rhetorician; friend of M. Brutus (42 B.C.), **5**, 623.
- Stratocles**, Athenian orator and general; at battle of Chæronea (338 B.C.), **4**, 243; subservience to Demetrius, **4**, 495, 498.
- Straton**, prince of Aradus; yields to Alexander the Great (333 B.C.), **4**, 307.
- Stratonice** (ca. 300 B.C.), daughter of Demetrius Poliorcetes; becomes wife of Antiochus I, **4**, 450, 462, 555.
- Strauss, David Friedrich** (1808-1874), German theologian and philosopher; appointment to University of Zürich (1839); causes fall of liberal government in Zürich, **17**, 38.
- Strattis**, tyrant of Chios; plot against (479 B.C.), **3**, 353.
- Straw, Jack** (d. 1381), assumed name of priest-leader of peasants in the Wat Tyler rebellion; chosen by peasants as their leader, **18**, 489; death, **18**, 493.
- Strelitz, Streltsi, or Streltzi**, body-guard instituted by Ivan the Terrible (1560); established under name of the Opritshnina, **17**, 202; atrocities of, under Ivan the Terrible, **17**, 203; vassals of Sophia against Peter the Great, **17**, 250; insurrection of (1698), **17**, 265.
- Stremayr, Karl von** (1823-), Austrian statesman; becomes minister of justice (1879), **15**, 52.
- Strigonia**, town in Hungary, battle of (1683), **24**, 64.
- Strikes**, see Labour.
- Stroganov or Stroganoff, Count Alexander** (1734-1811), Russian nobleman; president of Academy of Fine Arts, **17**, 503.
- Strolbovna, Peace of** (1617); terminates war of Russia with Sweden, **17**, 239.
- Stromboli**, island north of Sicily; battle of (1676), **11**, 585.
- Strongbow**, see Pembroke.
- Strossmayer, Joseph George**, Croatian bishop; exiled (1867), **15**, 43.
- Strozzi, Filippo** (1488-1538), Florentine statesman and soldier; attempts to expel the Medici family, **9**, 465.
- Strozzi, Pietro** (1500-1558), Italian soldier; defeated at defence of Siena, **9**, 465; **11**, 346.
- Strozzi, Tommaso** (d. 1383), popular leader in Florence; in opposition to the Guelfs, **9**, 334-343.
- Struensee, Count Johann Friedrich von** (1737-1772), German-Danish politician; administration, **16**, 415 seq.; death, **16**, 418.
- Struensee, Karl August von** (1735-1804), brother of Johann Friedrich von Struensee; becomes councillor of justice, **16**, 417.
- Struss, Colonel Nicholas** (seventeenth century), Polish general; defends Kremlin (1612), **17**, 237.
- Struthas**, Persian satrap; succeeds Tiribazus (392 B.C.), **4**, 120.
- Strutzki**, attendant of Frederick the Great; present at death of Frederick (1786), **15**, 255.
- Struve, Gustav von** (1805-1870), German republican agitator; petitions for governmental reforms, **15**, 432; leads insurrection in Baden, **15**, 452.
- Stuart, or Stewart, or Steuart**, royal house of Scotland and England; in Scotland 1371-1603; in England and Scotland jointly 1603-1714; for lists of rulers see England and Scotland.
- Stuart, Arabella** (ca. 1575-1615), daughter of Charles Stuart and cousin of James I; Raleigh accused of conspiring in favour of, **19**, 472; **22**, 567; marriage to William Seymour, **19**, 495; imprisonment and death, **19**, 495.
- Stuart, Charles Edward**, the "Young Pretender," see Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir.

governor of New York; administration, **23**, 15.

**Sua** (ninth century B.C.), king of Gozan; sends presents to Shalmaneser, **1**, 388, 389.

**Suabia**, see **Swabia**.

**Suatopluk**, see **Zwentibold**.

**Sublime Porte**, name frequently applied to Turkish government, see **Turkey**.

**Subrius Flavius** (d. 66 A.D.), Roman tribune; conspires against Nero, **6**, 204.

**Subuktigin**, Mohammedan ruler (995 A.D.); invades India, **8**, 223.

**Subutai**, see **Sabutai**.

**Suchet**, Louis Gabriel (1770-1826), French soldier; aids Napoleon, **12**, 617.

**Suckling**, Sir John (d. ca. 1642), English poet and courtier; in army plot, **19**, 589.

**Sucre**, Antonio José de (1793-1830), Spanish-American soldier; gains victory of Pichincha (1822), **23**, 584; wins battle of Ayacucho (1824), **23**, 582; made president of Bolivia, **23**, 587; forced to leave Bolivia, **23**, 589.

**Sudan or Soudan**, a vast region in Northern Africa; English in, **24**, 459-461; internal reorganisation, **24**, 461-463; Italy joins in pacification of, **9**, 632; international problems, **24**, 463-464; progress of reforms in, **24**, 464-465; Anglo-Egyptian administration of, **24**, 466; **21**, 674; conquest of, by Abul-Abbas, **24**, 471-472.

**Sudely**, Lord, see **Seymour**, Thomas.

**Sudracæ**, see **Oxydracæ**.

**Sudras**, Indian caste; rule India, **2**, 494; duties and condition, **2**, 511-514.

**Suenske Sound**, battles of (1790), **17**, 494; (1789), see **Högfors**.

**Suessa**, Thaddeus of, ambassador of Frederick II of Germany (1245), **14**, 117.

**Suessiones**, a tribe of the Belgæ; subjugated by Julius Cæsar, **5**, 515.

**Suetonius Paulinus**, see **Paulinus**.

**Suevi**, a Germanic people; Cæsar attacks, **5**, 515; invade Gaul, **6**, 547; invade Spain, **6**, 603, 610; **10**, 15, 17; adopt Christianity, **10**, 20.

**Suez Canal**, a ship-canal connecting the Mediterranean and the Red Sea; projected by Mustapha III, **24**, 419; building of, promoted by Said Pasha, **24**, 456; begun, **13**, 137; English government purchases shares in (1875), **21**, 639; **24**, 458.

**Suffets**, name given the council of Elders at Carthage, **2**, 317.

**Suffolk**, Dukes of, see **Brandon**, Charles, and **Grey**, Henry.

**Suffolk**, William de la Pole, Earl of, see **Pole**.

**Suffrage**:

- Belgium**: struggles to obtain suffrage, **14**, 56-57; legislation of 1893 concerning, **14**, 57.
- Brazil**: existing limitations on, **23**, 607.
- Bulgaria**: manhood suffrage granted by constitution, **24**, 180.
- Canada**: under the Constitutional Act of 1792, **22**, 330; movement for extension of the suffrage and establishment of a truly representative government (1819-1839), **22**, 332.

**Denmark**: suffrage qualifications under constitution of 1849, **16**, 443; the constitution of 1863, **16**, 444.

**England**: the younger Pitt proposes electoral reform (1783), **20**, 641; (1785), **20**, 645-646; reform measure of 1831, **21**, 550-553; Reform Bill of 1831 rejected, **21**, 554-556; Reform Act of 1832, **21**, 560-565; Reform Bill of 1866, 634; Parish Councils Act, **21**, 650-651; Women's Suffrage, **21**, 664.

**France**: qualified suffrage under Louis Philippe, **13**, 3; universal suffrage proclaimed (1848), **13**, 95; first election by universal suffrage (1848), **13**, 96; universal suffrage attacked (1849), **13**, 113-114; legislation of 1850 concerning qualifications for voting, **13**, 209; constitution of 1875, **13**, 7, 188-189.

**Germany**: election for German national assembly (1848), **15**, 442; universal suffrage in constitution proposed by assembly (1849), **15**, 453; Prussian electoral law in constitution of 1850, **15**, 460; in constitution of German Empire (1871), **15**, 606.

**Italy**: increased from 600,000 to 2,000,000 in 1881, **9**, 631.

**Japan**: qualifications for, in constitution of 1890, **24**, 637.

**Netherlands**: basis of franchise altered by constitution of 1887, **14**, 65.

**New South Wales**: male adult suffrage established, **22**, 240.

**New Zealand**: plural voting abolished, **22**, 261; electoral franchise granted to women (1893), **22**, 262.

**Norway**: universal male suffrage established (1898), **16**, 487.

**Rome**: the *Leges Tabellariæ*, or ballot laws, **5**, 320 note.

**Rumania**: qualifications for, **24**, 154.

**South Australia**: extension of suffrage, **22**, 246; electoral franchise granted to women, **22**, 246.

**Sweden**: franchise reform (1890-1902), **16**, 491.

**Switzerland**: demand for extension (1830-1832), **17**, 36-37; electoral franchise, **17**, 45.

**Transvaal**: Uitlander movement for franchise reform (1890-1892), **22**, 295; Kruger radically narrows the Franchise Law (1894), **22**, 296.

**United States**: universal suffrage established in Virginia, **22**, 598; popular elections in the Massachusetts Bay Colony (1634-1635), **22**, 647-648; under the "Model Constitution" in the Carolinas, **23**, 51; electoral franchise under the "Fundamental Orders," **23**, 107; in colonial New York, **23**, 154; extension of, after the Revolution, **23**, 290; Dorr's rebellion in Rhode Island (1843), **23**, 368-369; the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution adopted (1866), **23**, 461-462.

**Suffren de Saint-Tropez**, Pierre André de (1726-1788), French naval officer; saves

**Sulpicianus, Flavius** (d. 197 A.D.), Roman prefect; bids for the empire, **6**, 383-384; put to death by Severus, **6**, 388.

**Sulpicius Galba, Publius**, Roman consul 200 B.C.; invades Greece, **5**, 297.

**Sulpicius Lemonia Rufus, Servius** (ca. 106-43 B.C.); Roman jurist; prosecutes Murena, **5**, 493.

**Sulpicius Longus, Caius**, Roman consul 314 B.C.; defeats Samnites, **5**, 191.

**Sulpicius Peticus, Caius**, Roman consul 355 B.C., **5**, 174.

**Sulpicius, Quintus**, Roman military tribune (390 B.C.); treaty with Gauls, **5**, 163-164.

**Sulpicius Rufus, Publius** (124-88 B.C.), Roman general in Marsian War, **5**, 413; slain, **5**, 424; laws of, **5**, 424, 427.

**Sulpicius Rufus, Servius**, Roman consular tribune (388 B.C.), **5**, 170.

**Sulpicius Saverrio, Publius**, Roman patrician consul 279 B.C.; Pyrrhus defeats, **5**, 207.

**Sumarokov, Alexander Petrovitch** (1718-1777), Russian poet; influence on Russian stage, **17**, 357.

**Sumatra**, island in Malay archipelago; discovered by Diogo Lopes de Sequeira (1509), **10**, 486.

**Sumer (Shinar)**, country of southern Babylonia; under Semitic rule, **1**, 360; conquered by Larsa, **1**, 327; identified with Makan, **1**, 341; separated from Accad, **1**, 389.

**Sumerians**, people inhabiting Sumer; origin, **1**, 310, 318, 342-344; civilisation compared with Egyptian, **1**, 59; influence on Babylonia, **1**, 337, 460-461; language, **1**, 323, 342; develop cuneiform writing, **1**, 337, 461; tablet records, **1**, 494-495.

**Summerhill Creek**, in New South Wales; discovery of gold at (1851), **22**, 238.

**Sumner, Charles** (1811-1874), American statesman; opposes passage of Kansas-Nebraska Bill in United States senate (1854), **23**, 392; delivers his great speech on "The Crime against Kansas" (1855), **23**, 396-397; assaulted by Preston Brooks in senate chamber, **23**, 397; opposes Lincoln's reconstruction plans, **23**, 455; resolutions concerning secession, **23**, 455; supports Liberal Republican movement (1872), **23**, 469.

**Sumner, Edwin Vose** (1797-1863), American soldier; disperses free-state legislature in Kansas (1856), **23**, 398; in McClellan's peninsular campaign (1862), **23**, 430-431; at battle of Fredericksburg (1862), **23**, 436.

**Sumter, Fort**, see Fort Sumter.

**Sumter, Thomas** (1734-1832), American soldier; campaigns in South Carolina (1780), **23**, 274.

**Sumu-abi**, king of Babylonia 2450 B.C.; accession, **1**, 363.

**Sunderland Bridge**, town in England; battle of (1346), **18**, 465.

**Sunderland, Charles Spencer**, 3rd Earl of (1674-1722); made secretary of ministry,

**20**, 481; Anne dismisses, **20**, 484; lord-lieutenant of Ireland, **20**, 507; chief advisor of George I, **20**, 518; resignation, **20**, 529; death, **20**, 531.

**Sunderland, Robert Spencer**, 2nd Earl of (1640-1702); becomes member of Temple's ministry (1679), **20**, 293; appointed member of court of ecclesiastical commissioners (1685), **20**, 384; president of council (1685), **20**, 385; embraces Catholic faith, **20**, 405; confidential advisor of William III, **20**, 445; created lord-chamberlain, **20**, 456; resigns, **20**, 458.

**Sungaria**, province in Chinese empire; origin and meaning of name, **24**, 259.

**Sung-hwan**, town in Korea; battle of (1894), **24**, 576.

**Sungs**, mediæval dynasty in southern China; fight with Manchus, **24**, 272, 279.

**Sunna**, traditional law of Islam; elaborated by Al Buchari, **8**, 138; disputed by Shiites, **8**, 173; significance, **8**, 294 seq.

**Sunnites**, Mohammedan sect; distinguished from Shiites, **8**, 173.

**Sun Worship**, see under Religion (A).

**Suomi**, Finnish tribe, **17**, 86.

**Suplicac** (d. 1848), Servian voivode, **14**, 651.

**Supremacy**, Act of, (1) (1534), Act proclaiming Henry VIII of England supreme head of the church, **19**, 144; (2) (1558-1559), Act vesting all spiritual authority in the crown of England, **19**, 275.

**Surajah Dowlah**, see Siraj-ud-Daula.

**Surbaraza**, see Shahbaraz.

**Sureda, Pedro de**, see Romana, Marquis de la.

**Surenas**, Parthian soldier; defeats Crassus at Carrhæ (53 B.C.), **5**, 510; **8**, 63-67.

**Surinam**, English colony in Guiana; ceded to Dutch (1667), **23**, 25 note; captured by English (1781), **14**, 11.

**Surmar**, king of Alamanni; subdued by Julian (359 A.D.), **6**, 485.

**Surprise Plot**, see Bye Plot.

**Surrey, Earls of**, see Howard.

**Surrey**, see Warrenne, John de.

**Surrey, Henry Howard**, Earl of (ca. 1517-1547), English poet; trial and execution of (1547), **19**, 200-201.

**Surs**, Hindu sect, **2**, 521.

**Surya**, Hindu deity, the sun, **2**, 530.

**Susa**, ancient capital of Elam; Alexander's nuptial festival at (324 B.C.), **4**, 376-377; restored by Sapor II, **8**, 80.

**Susa**, Treaty of, peace between France and England (1629), **19**, 567.

**Susarion of Megara**, early Greek comic poet (ca. 575 B.C.), **3**, 504.

**Susiana**, Persian province, **1**, 480, 483.

**Susio-Amardians**, Aramæan tribe, **1**, 311.

**Suspects**, Law of, see Law of Suspects.

**Susquehannas**, tribe of North American Indians; at war with Senecas (1676), **23**, 127.

**Sussex**, Anglo-Saxon kingdom in England, **18**, 39.

**Sussex, Thomas Radcliffe**, Earl of (1526-1583), English statesman and soldier; puts down Dacre's uprising (1570), **19**, 340, 341.

**Swerker I** (d. 1155), king of Sweden 1129–1155; reign, **16**, 189.

**Swerker II**, king of Sweden 1195–1210; reign, **16**, 189–190.

**Swieten, van**, Dutch general; forces Achin to submit to Dutch supremacy (1873–1874), **14**, 64 note.

**Sweyn Splitbeard or Sveand** (d. 1014), king of Denmark 991–1014; reign, **16**, 45–46, 67; English invasions, **18**, 112, 115, 116, 117.

**Swift, Jonathan** (1667–1745), English satirist and author; publishes his Drapier letters (1724), **20**, 533–534.

**Switzerland**, main treatment, **16**, 519–662; **17**, 1–47; to the founding of the Confederation, **16**, 519–543; rise of Swiss Confederation, **16**, 544–580; the Confederation at the height of its power, **16**, 581–622; sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, **16**, 623–662; eighteenth century, **17**, 1–25; since 1798, **17**, 26–47.

**Sword**, Scythian worship of, **3**, 403.

**Sword**, Brothers of the, see **Brothers of the Sword**.

**Sybilla**, queen of Jerusalem, sister of Baldwin IV; marries Longaspada (1176), **8**, 371; marries Guy de Lusignan, **8**, 373; death, **8**, 385; defends Jerusalem, **14**, 107.

**Sybota**, Greek island; battle of, **3**, 442–444.

**Sycophants**, Athenian informers; origin of term, **3**, 218; aid tyranny, **4**, 4–5.

**Sydenham, Charles Poulett Thompson**, Lord (1799–1841), first governor-general of Canada; effects Canadian union, **22**, 339–340.

**Sydenham, Thomas** (1624–1689), English physician; attacks parliament, **20**, 140.

**Sydney**, capital of New South Wales, founded 1778; convention of 1891, **22**, 241, 255; convention of 1897, **22**, 256.

**Sydney**, see **Sidney**.

**Symmachus, Lucius Aurelius Avianus** (d. ca. 404 A.D.), celebrates Roman triumphs, **6**, 519.

**Symonds, Sir William Penn** (1843–1899), British soldier; killed at Talona, Natal, **22**, 305.

**Syncellus, George** (d. 800 A.D.), Greek historian; borrows from Eusebius, **1**, 572.

**Syndercomb, Miles** (d. 1657), Cromwellian soldier; treason, **20**, 166.

**Synod of Dort**, see **Dort**, **Synod of**.

**Syphax**, Numidian prince (d. ca. 201 B.C.), alliance with Romans, **5**, 268, 282; aids Carthaginians, **5**, 285; defeated by Scipio, **5**, 286; in Scipio's triumph, **5**, 294.

**Syracuse**, city in Sicily; founded (735 B.C.), **3**, 201; rule of Gelo, **3**, 591–593; rule of Dionysius (410–367 B.C.), **4**, 203–205; reign of tyrants, **4**, 203–206; rule of Agathocles, **5**, 217; ally of Sparta, **3**, 593–594; siege by Athenians (415–413 B.C.), **3**, 600–616; capital of Sicily, **4**, 202; taken by Rome (212 B.C.), **5**, 264–265; plundered by Arabs, **8**, 184.

**Syria**, country of Western Asia; people and language, **1**, 105, 345; **2**, 412; Egyptian invasions (1632–1600 B.C.), **1**, 128; (1520 B.C.), **1**, 137; revolts, **1**, 146–147; Assyrian invasions, **1**, 387–391; vassalage to Babylon, **1**, 312; Macedonian dynasty (301–163 B.C.), **2**, 138; **4**, 553–561; dominion in Palestine (300–166 B.C.), **2**, 138–146; war with Jews (144–122 B.C.), **2**, 147–158; wars with Rome, **5**, 296–299; becomes Roman province (63 B.C.), **5**, 474; Arabic conquest (636 B.C.), **8**, 156–159; seat of Omayyads, **8**, 159; conquered by Selim I (1516), **24**, 338–339; occupied by Mehemet Ali (1831–1840), **24**, 451–454; see also **Coele-Syria** and **Hittites**.

**Syrus, Publilius**, Roman freedman and actor; wins prize (45 B.C.), **5**, 646.

**Szczekociny**, town in Poland; battle of (1794), **15**, 274; **24**, 95.

**Szecheny**, Hungarian statesman; in Bath-yanyi's ministry (1848), **14**, 636.

**Szegedin**, royal free city of Hungary; capture of (ca. 1687), **24**, 391.

**Szegedin, Peace of**, concluded between Turkey and Hungary (1444), **24**, 195, 321.

**Sziget**, town in Hungary; siege of (1566), **14**, 320; **24**, 358.

**Szistowa, Peace of**, concluded between the Emperor Leopold and Turks (1791), **15**, 268.

**Szlávy, Joseph**, Hungarian premier (1872–1874), **15**, 44–45.



- unfavourably on Columbus, **22**, 425; advises King Ferdinand regarding Moors, **10**, 161.
- Talbot, Charles**, 12th earl and 1st duke of Shrewsbury (1660-1718), English statesman; aids William of Orange in invasion of England (1688), **20**, 405, 407; named secretary of state (1689), **20**, 420; created duke, **20**, 440; appointed lord-treasurer by Queen Anne, **20**, 495-496; recalled by William III, **20**, 445; resigns, **20**, 458; lord-chamberlain **20**, 483-484; lord-chamberlain and groom of the stole under George I, **20**, 507.
- Talbot, Francis**, 5th earl of Shrewsbury (1560-1560), English nobleman; defends Doncaster from northern insurgents (1536), **19**, 179.
- Talbot, George**, 6th earl of Shrewsbury (1528?-1590), English nobleman; takes charge of Mary Queen of Scots (1569), **19**, 322.
- Talbot, John**, 1st earl of Shrewsbury (ca. 1373-1453), English soldier; viceroy of Ireland, **21**, 391; at siege of Orleans, **11**, 191-199; **18**, 551; defied by Joan of Arc, **18**, 552; retreats to Meung, **11**, 200; taken prisoner by Joan of Arc, **11**, 201; **18**, 554; killed at battle of Castillon, **11**, 240-241; character, **21**, 391.
- Talbot, Richard** (1302?-1356) English nobleman; in Edward III's Scottish War (1334), **21**, 134.
- Talbot, Richard**, see Tyrconnel, Earl of.
- Talha** (d. 656 A.D.), companion of Mohammed; joins Aisha against Ali, **8**, 170; death, **8**, 171.
- Ta-lien-wan**, town and naval station on the Liaotung peninsula, now called Dalny; opened to foreign trade, **24**, 562; Japan obtains (1894), **24**, 577, 651, 655; obtained by Russia (1898), **24**, 561, 567; ceded to Japan, **24**, 664; see also Dalny.
- Talikota**, town in British India; battle (1565), **22**, 34.
- Tallard, Camille de la Baume**, Duke of Hostun, Count of (1652-1728), French general; envoy to London (ca. 1698), **11**, 611; in War of Spanish Succession, **11**, 618-619; taken prisoner at Blenheim, **20**, 474.
- Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de**, prince of Benevento (1754-1838), French diplomat; character, and rôle in Constituent Assembly, **12**, 224; officiates at the Federation ceremony, **12**, 227; appointed foreign minister at recommendation of Mme. de Staël, **12**, 446; at triumph of Napoleon, **12**, 454; leaves ministry, **12**, 472; on the 18th Brumaire, **12**, 484; made foreign minister (1799), **12**, 494; secularised at Bonaparte's desire, **12**, 512; averse to war, **12**, 530; at congress of Rastadt, **15**, 283; negotiates with Coblenz about imperial title, **14**, 533, 534, 535; at Napoleon's court, **12**, 539; realisation of his prophecy, **12**, 571; accepts conditions of peace with allied powers, **12**, 619; at capitulation of Paris, **17**, 487 seq.; interested in moderate policy of Louis XVIII, **13**, 11; resigns (1815), **13**, 14.
- Tallien, Jean Lambert** (1767-1820), French revolutionist; protests against ceremonial, **12**, 282; swells execution list, **12**, 327; Carlyle on, **12**, 329; joins opposition, **12**, 340; at assembly of 9th Thermidor (July 27th, 1794), **12**, 341-342; pro-consul to Bordeaux, **12**, 390; becomes "Thermidorian," **12**, 389; attempted assassination of, **12**, 391; at Quiberon, **12**, 406.
- Tallien, Mme. de**, see Chimay.
- Tallmadge, James** (1778-1853), American lawyer; moves in United States Congress to limit slavery in Missouri, **23**, 347.
- Talmud**, collection of traditional laws of Hebrews and commentaries on Pentateuch, **2**, 201.
- Talon, Jean Baptiste** (1625-1691), French administrator; intendant in Canada, **23**, 71.
- Tamahu**, Libyan tribe, **1**, 163, 167.
- Tamai**, Nubia; battle of (1884), **24**, 461.
- Taman**, island of southern Russia; annexed to Russia (1783), **17**, 395.
- Tamar**, Hebrew princess, daughter of David, **2**, 93.
- Tamasp** (d. 1576), shah of Persia; wars with Suleiman I, **24**, 345.
- Tamasp**, shah of Persia; dethroned by Nadir (1732), **24**, 408.
- Tamatave**, seaport of Madagascar; siege of (1883), **13**, 198.
- Tamerlane**, see Timur.
- Tamil**, tribe of India, **2**, 488.
- Tamin**, tribe of Mustareb Arabs, **8**, 107.
- Tamut Amen**, see Tanut-Amen.
- Tammaritu**, prince of Elam, **1**, 429, 430, 435.
- Tammuz or Du'uzu**, Babylonian god; identified with Adon, Adonim, Adonis, **1**, 313, 529, 530, 531, 532; **2**, 424.
- Tamsapor**, Persian satrap (355 A.D.), **6**, 479.
- Tana**, Italian colony, in the middle ages, on site of the present town Azov at the mouth of the Don; as slave mart, **9**, 320, 323.
- Tanaquil**, wife of legendary Tarquinius Priscus, **5**, 80-81.
- Tanchelin** (d. ca. 1126), religious reformer; doctrine and martyrdom, **14**, 92.
- Tanagra**, in ancient geography, town of Boeotia; battle (457 B.C.), **3**, 427, 428.
- Tancred** (d. 1112), leader in first crusade; character, **8**, 341; in battle of Dorylaeum, **8**, 345; quarrels with Baldwin, **8**, 346; at siege of Antioch, **8**, 348; at conquest of Jerusalem (1099), **8**, 352; retained by Godfrey, **8**, 353.
- Tancred** (d. 1194), king of Sicily; visited by Richard I of England, **8**, 386; opposes Henry VI of Germany in Sicily, **9**, 61, 82; **14**, 111; relations with Richard I of England, **18**, 309-310.
- Tandamani**, see Tanut-Amen.
- Taney, Roger Brooke** (1777-1864), American jurist; becomes secretary of treasury, **23**, 360; as chief justice of the United States

toms duties in New York (1683), **23**, 154; the tea duties as a cause of the American Revolution, **23**, 234-235; power of imposing customs duties delegated to congress by the Federal Constitution (1787), **23**, 295; first federal tariff act passed by congress (1789), **23**, 300; the tariff of 1816, **23**, 346, 352; tariff act of 1824, **23**, 352; Harrisburg convention (1827) and the growth of the protective system, **23**, 352; tariff of 1828 ("tariff of abominations"), **23**, 352; tariff of 1832, **23**, 357; nullification in South Carolina (1832-1833), **23**, 357-359; Clay's compromise tariff act of 1833, **23**, 359; tariff of 1846, **23**, 369; protective tariffs prohibited by constitution of the Confederacy (1861), **23**, 411; the Morrill tariff of 1862, **23**, 421; tariff commission and tariff of 1882, **23**, 480; Cleveland's tariff message of 1887, **23**, 480; the Mills bill, **23**, 480; the tariff campaign of 1888, **23**, 481; the McKinley tariff act (1890), **23**, 481; protection and reciprocity in the campaign of 1892, **23**, 483; the Wilson tariff of 1894, **23**, 485; Dingley tariff act (1897), **23**, 487.

**Tarik**, Saracen general; invades and conquers part of Spain (710 A.D.), **7**, 493, 494; **8**, 192, 193, 194, 195.

**Tarkhulara**, king of Gurgum; brings presents to Tiglathpileser (740 B.C.), **1**, 393.

**Tarleton**, Sir Banastre (1754-1833), English general; defeated by Morgan, **20**, 637; **23**, 277-278; surprises Sumter, **23**, 275.

**Tarnovo**, see **Tirnova**.

**Tarpeian Rock**, Roman place of execution, **5**, 130, 169, 424, 434.

**Tarquinius**, ancient city in Etruria, **5**, 80.

**Tarquinius** or **Tarquins**, Roman royal family; origin, **5**, 80; banished from Rome (ca. 510 B.C.), **5**, 87; war with Rome, **5**, 89-95; critical estimate of story of, **5**, 100.

**Tarquinius Priscus**, Lucius (ca. 615-576 B.C.), Roman king; reign, **5**, 80-82; enlarges constitution, **5**, 108.

**Tarquinius Sextus** (d. ca. 510 B.C.), son of Tarquinius Superbus; betrays Gabii, **5**, 84; rape of Lucretia, **5**, 86-87; death, **5**, 88.

**Tarquinius Superbus**, Lucius, Roman king ca. 534-510 B.C.; reign, **5**, 83-87, 114-115; banishment, **5**, 88; war against Rome, **5**, 89-95.

**Tarquinius**, Titus (d. ca. 510 B.C.), son of Tarquinius Superbus; sent to Delphi, **5**, 85; slain at Lake Regillus, **5**, 94.

**Tarragona** (**Tarraco**), Spanish city, capital of province of same name; taken by Goths (583 A.D.), **10**, 22; siezed by King Pedro (1386), **10**, 103; taken by French (1811), **10**, 358.

**Tarruntenus Paternus** (d. 183 A.D.), Roman jurist and general; defeats Germans, **6**, 304; prefect of Rome, **6**, 379.

**Tarsus**, capital of Cilicia, Asia Minor; reduced by the Arabs, **8**, 159.

**Tartars**, see **Tatars**.

**Tartessus**, see **Tarifa**.

**Tarvis**, town in Austria; battle of (1797), **14**, 520.

**Tarvisium**, see **Treviso**.

**Tashichiao**, town in Manchuria; Russians occupy (1904), **24**, 658; Japanese capture (1904), **17**, 624.

**Tashkend**, capital of Turkestan, Asiatic Russia; siege of (1865), **17**, 600.

**Tashufin ben Ali**, Almoravid king of Cordova 1144-1147; reign, **8**, 244-245.

**Tasman**, Abel Janssen (ca. 1602-1659), Dutch navigator; discovers Van Dieman's Land (1642), **22**, 234; discovers New Zealand (1642), **22**, 259.

**Tasmania** (formerly **Van Dieman's Land**), island and British colony in Australasia; discovery (1642), **22**, 234; colonised as penal settlement, **22**, 236; settlement, **22**, 241; convict system in, **22**, 242-244.

**Tasmites**, Arab tribe; legendary origin, **8**, 102.

**Tassilo** (d. 794), duke of Bavaria 748-788; deprived of power by Grifo, **7**, 505; reinstated by Pepin the Short, **7**, 506; accompanies Pepin to Italy, **7**, 514; defection of, from Pepin, **7**, 517; at war with Charlemagne, **7**, 526-527.

**Tasso**, Torquato (1544-1595), Italian poet; estimate of, **9**, 483.

**Tatars** or **Tartars**, Tungusic tribes originally in Chinese Tataria and now represented by the Fishshin Tatars in Manchuria, the Solons and Daurians in Mongolia and by the Manchus; under rule of Tamerlane, **2**, 378; invade Palestine (ca. 1244), **8**, 433-444; dynasty of, in China, **24**, 306, 544; destroy Moscow (1382), **17**, 153; plunder Russian villages, **17**, 235; massacre of, **17**, 394-395; subdued by Casimir III of Poland, **24**, 36; defeated by General Zolkiewski, **24**, 52; defeated at Zloczow, **24**, 62; conquer the Kumani (1239), **24**, 130; settle in Bulgaria (1861), **24**, 178.

**Tatf-Ra** (**Dadef-Ra**), king of Egypt ca. 3660 B.C.; place in IVth dynasty, **1**, 96, 98.

**Tatius**, Titus (d. ca. 750 B.C.), legendary king of the Sabines; reigns with Romulus, **5**, 62, 64-65; legend of, **5**, 98, 100.

**Tat-ka-Ra** (d. ca. 3336 B.C.), king of Egypt; reign, **1**, 99, 101.

**Tato** (d. ca. 548 A.D.), Lombard king; wars with Heruli, **7**, 429-430; deposed, **7**, 432.

**Tattischeff**, Dmitri Pavlovitch (1769-1845), Russian diplomat; while ambassador to Spain, contrives the "camarilla," **10**, 381, 381 note.

**Tattnall**, Josiah (1795-1871), American naval officer; enters Confederate service, **23**, 417.

**Tauromenium** (**Taormina**), city in Sicily; siege of (133 B.C.), **5**, 324; naval conflict off (36 B.C.), **5**, 627-628.

**Tauropoli**, Amazonian festivals; origins, **2**, 445.

**Taurus**, Statilius, Roman consul 26 B.C.;

- New Zealand: taxation reforms in, **22**, 262.
- Papacy: first imposition of *Annates*, **8**, 624; *Annates* abolished by Council of Bâle, **8**, 638; taxation in fifteenth century, **8**, 648-649; *jocalico* tax, **9**, 585.
- Persia: taxation of subject nations, **2**, 133, 608-609.
- Rome: taxation in Roman Empire, **5**, 338-340.
- Russia: fines and tribute take place of taxes under Iaroslav, **17**, 114; taxes imposed by Tatars, **17**, 137, 141-142; Ivan the Great improves system of taxation, **17**, 183; under Ivan the Terrible, **17**, 207; Boris Godunov releases peasants from tax, **17**, 218; under Peter the Great, **17**, 305-308, 318; imposition of poll tax (1721), **17**, 306, 320; excessive taxation under Paul I, **17**, 428; Alexander I reduces taxes, **17**, 443.
- Scotland: capitation tax imposed by Richard Cœur de Lion, **21**, 49; severe taxation under Cromwell, **21**, 296.
- Spanish colonies: ripartimento system, **22**, 539.
- Sweden: capitation tax (*scatt*) paid to Odin, **16**, 17; under Gustavus Adolphus, **16**, 317 seq.
- Switzerland: taxes introduced by Romans, **16**, 531; in seventeenth century, **16**, 653, 654.
- Turkey: imposts on subject Christians, **24**, 175, 228, 329, 360; tribute of children for janissary corps, **24**, 175, 196, 225, 228, 315-316; system of taxation under Suleiman I, **24**, 360; levy of children abolished (1675), **24**, 392; reforms under Köprili Mustapha, **24**, 371-372; in nineteenth century, **24**, 430.
- United States: in colonial New York (ca. 1665-1670), **23**, 28; tax-gatherers unknown in colonial Pennsylvania, **23**, 42; first royal custom-houses established in America, **23**, 145; Virginia's early opposition to, **23**, 135; taxation of American colonies by Andros, **23**, 152; Massachusetts objects to revenue for general government in French and Indian War, **23**, 203; Massachusetts towns object to Andros' levy of poll tax, **23**, 157; in New York under Lovelace, **23**, 28; parliament creates revenue commissioners for America (1767), **23**, 234; tax on criminal immigrants in Pennsylvania, **22**, 583; taxation during civil war, **23**, 421.
- Taxiles, king of India; aids Alexander (327 B.C.), **4**, 355, 357, 360, 372.
- Tayar Muhammed Pasha (d. 1638), grand vizir of Murad IV of Turkey; at siege of Baghdad, **24**, 380.
- Taylor, Sir Herbert (1775-1839), English soldier; private secretary of William IV, **21**, 563; negotiates with Lords Grey and Brougham on behalf of William IV in regard to the Reform Bill (1832), **21**, 563.
- Taylor, Jeremy (1613-1667), English bishop and writer; Charles II's treatment of, **20**, 316; preaches in Ireland after Restoration, **21**, 423.
- Taylor, John W. (1748-1854), American politician; moves in Congress prohibition of slavery in Missouri territory, **23**, 347.
- Taylor, Rowland (d. 1555), English divine; trial of, **19**, 246; characterisation, **19**, 247; imprisonment and degradation, **19**, 248; death, **19**, 248-250.
- Taylor, Zachary (1784-1850), American soldier and statesman, twelfth president of the United States; campaign in Mexican War, **23**, 370, 372; nominated as choice of the Whig convention, **23**, 377; election of, **23**, 378; policy in regard to admission of new states, **23**, 379; death, **23**, 382.
- Tcherkesses, see Circassians.
- Tchermaiev, Mikhail Grigorievitch (1828-1898), Russian general; captures Auliet and Tashkend, **17**, 600; in Russo-Turkish War, **17**, 602.
- Tchernigov, Principality of, mediæval principality in Central Russia; situation and early importance, **17**, 118.
- Tchernigov, capital of the government of Tchernigov, Russia; battle of (1078), **17**, 123; (1097), **17**, 125.
- Tchernitchev or Tchernysheff, Alexander Ivanovitch, Prince (1786-1857), Russian general; intrigues against Napoleon, **17**, 464.
- Tchesme or Chesme, port on coast of Asia Minor; Turkish fleet burned at (1770), **24**, 227, 417.
- Tchet, see Zacharias.
- Tchitschakoff, or Tchitchakov or Tchitchagoff, Paul Vassilievitch (1765-1849), Russian admiral; joins conspiracy against Paul I, **17**, 442; drives Austrians out of Volhinia, **17**, 473; seizes Minsk, **12**, 591; attacks French at passage of the Beresina, **12**, 595; **17**, 482.
- Tchitschakoff, Vasili Yakovlevitch (1726-1809), Russian admiral; in war with Sweden, **17**, 402.
- Tchoki-Khan, Tatar chieftain; leads Tatars into Bulgaria (ca. 1260), **24**, 174.
- Tchudic, old Turkish writing, **24**, 259.
- Te, pre-dynastic king of Egypt, **1**, 89.
- Tea Act, an act of the British parliament, imposing upon the colonies a tax on tea and other imports (1767), **23**, 254.
- Tea Party, Boston, see Boston Tea Party.
- Tearless Battle, a battle between the Spartans and the allied Arcadians, Messenians, and Argives (367 B.C.), **4**, 180.
- Teash, Robert, see Thatch.
- Tebeste (Tibesh), town in Algeria; battle of (588 A.D.), **7**, 126-127.
- Tecumseh, Tecumthe or Tecumtha (ca. 1775-1813), Indian chief; leads Indian war against United States, **23**, 325-326; death, **23**, 333.
- T'efa or Tosorthros, king of Egypt ca. 3972-ca. 3943 B.C., **1**, 92, 93, 100.
- Tefa-ba, prince of Assiut, **1**, 105.
- Tefnekht (Tnephachthus), prince of Sais ca. 775-ca. 750 B.C., **1**, 175, 179.

Donelson, **23**, 425-426; battle of Shiloh, **23**, 428-429; campaign of 1862 in, **23**, 434; campaigns of 1863 in, **23**, 441-443; final campaigns in (1864), **23**, 445-446; early attempts at reconstruction in, **23**, 457; election of 1864 in, **23**, 458.

Tenochtitlan, capital of the Aztecs, on site of modern city of Mexico, **23**, 506.

Ten Thousand, Retreat of the, retreat of Greeks after battle at Cunaxa, **4**, 59-65.

Tenure of Office Act, an act providing that any officer appointed by and with the consent of the senate, should not be dismissed without its approval; passed (1867), **23**, 463; attempt to limit President Johnson by, **23**, 465; repealed (1881), **23**, 481.

Teobaldo of Piacenza, see Gregory X.

T'er, see T'er-sa.

Terbelis, see Tervel.

Terence (Publius Terentius Afer) (ca. 185-ca. 159 B.C.), Roman poet; works, **5**, 358.

Terentia, first wife of Cicero; jealousy of, **5**, 497; divorced (46 B.C.), **5**, 577, 620.

Terentilius, Caius Terentius Harsa, tribune of the plebs (462 B.C.); legislation concerning consuls, **5**, 131.

Terentius, Marcus, Roman knight (32 A.D.), accused of being friend of Sejanus, **6**, 153.

Teres, Thracian prince; unites tribes (450 A.D.), **24**, 156.

Teresa, see Theresa.

Terillus, tyrant of Himera, in Sicily; appeals to Carthage (480 B.C.), **3**, 352, 591-592.

Termilians, inhabitants of Lycia; Herodotus' account of, **2**, 417-418.

Terminus, Roman divinity presiding over boundaries and frontiers, **5**, 83.

Térouanne, battle of, see Théroutanne.

Terpander (7th century B.C.), Greek poet and musician, **3**, 150.

Terpnus, Roman harper (ca. 60-70 A.D.); Vespasian's gift to, **6**, 245.

Terra Australis, name applied to Australia, **22**, 233.

Terra Firma, name formerly given to a region on northern coast of South America, now included in Republic of Colombia; it gave rise to the term "Spanish Main," **23**, 563.

Terrail, Pierre du, see Bayard.

Terray, Joseph-Marie, Abbé (1715-1778), French financier; becomes minister of finance, **12**, 94; influence on politics, **12**, 105; displaced, **12**, 128.

Terror, The, see Reign of Terror.

Terry, Alfred Howe (1827-1890), American soldier; at capture of Fort Fisher (1865), **23**, 446.

T'er-sa (T'er, Zeser or Soliphis), king of Egypt ca. 3866 B.C.; builder of the Step Pyramid, **1**, 68, 92, 93, 100.

T'er-teta, see Tosertasis.

Tertullus, prefect of Rome (361 A.D.); summons assembly, **6**, 496.

Tervel or Terbelis, king of Bulgaria 700-720 A.D.; alliance with Byzantines, **7**, 193; **24**, 160.

Tesau, ancient king of Lower Egypt, **1**, 89.

Teschen, Peace of, treaty concluded between Austria and Prussia, which terminated the War of the Bavarian Succession (1779), **14**, 460; **15**, 245.

Tessé, René de Froulai, Count of (1651-1725), French soldier. at defence of Mantua, **11**, 615.

Test Act, bill designed by English parliament (1673) to exclude Catholics from office; passage of, **20**, 278; 279; bill for abolition of, rejected (1789), **20**, 651.

Tetricus, Caius Pivesus (third century A.D.), Roman senator, pretender to throne; proclaimed emperor (267 A.D.) **6**, 419, 422; defeated by Aurelian at battle of Châlons, **6**, 426; made governor in Italy, **6**, 427.

Tettenborn, Baron Frederick Karl von (1778-1845), German soldier; leads raid against Hamburg, **15**, 311; in campaign in Holstein, **16**, 430; at battle of Sehested, **16**, 431.

Tetuan, town in Morocco; battle of (1860), **24**, 473.

Tetuan, Duke of, see O'Donnel, Leopoldo.

Tetzel (Tezel, Deze or Diez), Johan (1455-1519), German Dominican monk and inquisitor; sells indulgences, **14**, 252 seq.

Teucris (Teucris), mythical race; found Troy, **3**, 112, 292, 298.

Teumman, king of Elam 664 B.C.; reign, **1**, 429.

Teushpa or Teuspa or Teispes, king of Cimmerians (ca. 673 B.C.); expedition of Esarhaddon against, **1**, 422; **2**, 585.

Teuta, queen of Illyria (ca. 230 B.C.); at war with Romans, **5**, 235.

Teutobodus or Teutobod, king of the Teutons; defeated by Marius at battle of Aquæ Sextiæ (102 B.C.), **5**, 396-397.

Teutoburg Forest, battle of (9 A.D.), **6**, 64-69.

Teutonic Knights, see Teutonic Order.

Teutonic Order, Teutonic knights of the hospital of St. Mary, in Jerusalem, earlier known as Knights of St. George and Knights of St. Mary, military order founded by German crusaders; founded (1190), **8**, 383, 391, 460; **15**, 107; **24**, 31; follow Frederick II, **8**, 429; in Prussia and Pomerania, **8**, 456, 460; **14**, 119; **15**, 107-108; **24**, 31; defeated by Casimir IV at Grunewald, **24**, 42-43; subjugated by Sigismund I of Poland, **24**, 45; defeated by Wladislaw I, king of Poland, **24**, 31.

Teutons, see Germans.

Teviotdale, locality in Scotland; battle of (1542), **19**, 194.

Tewfik Pacha, Mohammed (1852-1892), viceroy of Egypt 1879-1892; accession, **24**, 459; opposed by Arabi Pacha, **24**, 459-460; loses upper Nile in Mahdist revolt, **24**, 461; death, **24**, 465.

Tewkesbury, town in England; battle of (1471), won by Edward IV over Lancastrian forces, **18**, 596-597.

Texas, state of the United States; first settlement by La Salle (1685), **23**, 78;



**Theobald**, duke of Swabia; revolt against Franks (ca. 742 A.D.), **7**, 503, 504.  
**Theobald** (d. 1161), archbishop of Canterbury 1139-1161; quarrel with Stephen, **18**, 253, 254; crowns Henry II and Eleanor, **18**, 259.  
**Theobald de Bri**, patron saint of the Carbonari, **9**, 582.  
**Theocritus**, Roman prefect; defeated by Armenians (216 A.D.), **6**, 392.  
**Theodatus** (Theodahad), Gothic king of Italy 534-536 A.D.; reign, **7**, 395-397; abdication and death, **7**, 398.  
**Theodemir** (d. ca. 474 A.D.), king of Ostrogoths, father of Theodoric; main treatment, **7**, 380-381; at battle of Châlons, **6**, 588.  
**Theodo I** (d. ca. 722 A.D.), duke of Bavaria, **7**, 447.  
**Theodo**, Bavarian prince; hostage to Charlemagne (788 A.D.), **7**, 527.  
**Theodobald** (d. ca. 716 A.D.), Bavarian prince, **7**, 447.  
**Theodomir** (d. 743 A.D.), king of Goths in Spain, **10**, 38; conquered by Arabs, **8**, 195.  
**Theodomir** (sixth century), king of Suevi in Spain; renounces Arianism, **10**, 21.  
**Theodora** (d. 547 or 548 A.D.), Byzantine empress, wife of Justinian and co-ruler; main treatment, **7**, 66-105; parentage and character, **7**, 66; marriage, **7**, 67; bravery, **7**, 72-73; causes ruin of Joannes of Cappadocia, **7**, 77-78.  
**Theodora**, Byzantine empress, wife of Theophilus; becomes regent (842 A.D.), **7**, 223; restores image-worship, **8**, 553-554; decline of influence, **7**, 224.  
**Theodora** (daughter of Constantine IX), Byzantine empress with Zoë (ca. 1042), **7**, 248, 249; sole ruler, **7**, 251.  
**Theodora** (twelfth century), niece of Manuel I, **7**, 265, 266.  
**Theodora**, "the Elder" (early tenth century), usurping ruler of Italy, **7**, 592; corruption of the papacy under, **8**, 579-580.  
**Theodore (I) Lascaris**, emperor of Nicæa 1204-1222 A.D.; at siege of Constantinople, **7**, 275; wars with crusaders, **7**, 290, 294; marries sister of Robert of Namur, **7**, 298; founds empire at Nicæa, **7**, 288, 304.  
**Theodore (II) Lascaris**, emperor of Nicæa 1254-1258 A.D., **7**, 305-306.  
**Theodore I**, pope 642-649 A.D.; excommunicates Paul, patriarch of Constantinople, **7**, 183; pontificate, **8**, 540.  
**Theodore II**, pope 897 A.D., **8**, 578.  
**Theodore Svetslav**, Bulgarian czar 1295-1322; restores order, **24**, 174.  
**Theodore**, prince of Hospitalers; on seventh crusade (1240), **8**, 432.  
**Theodore**, brother of Emperor Heraclius; in command of Roman armies (ca. 625-634 A.D.), **7**, 163, 165, 180.  
**Theodore**, despot of Epirus; conquers Thessalonica (1222), **7**, 298.  
**Theodore** (d. 1407), despot of Peloponnesus;

vassal of the Ottomans, **7**, 331, 332; attempts to sell his province, **7**, 335.  
**Theodore**, Saint, Roman soldier, converted to Christianity (307 A.D.); miraculous appearance at siege of Dorystolon, **7**, 239.  
**Theodore Studita** (753-826 A.D.), abbot of Constantinople; opposes iconoclasm, **7**, 210.  
**Theodore**, count of Holland, see Dirk.  
**Theodore**, count of Cleves (1235); avenges Floris IV, **13**, 292.  
**Theodoric**, king of the Franks, see Thierry.  
**Theodoric "the Great"** (ca. 454-526 A.D.), king of the East Goths 474-526 A.D.; main treatment, **7**, 380-393; ignorance of letters, **7**, 63; adopts Roman systems, **7**, 87, 106-107; protects green faction in Rome, **7**, 69; conquers Italy, **7**, 384-385; attitude toward church, **7**, 389-390; persecution of Boethius, **7**, 392; mediator between Clovis and Visigoths, **7**, 472; **10**, 18; **16**, 534; death, **7**, 393.  
**Theodoric I**, son of Alaric; king of the Visigoths in Spain 420-451 A.D.; reign, **6**, 581-582; **10**, 16, 17; aids Rome against Attila, **6**, 586 seq.; **7**, 465; death at Châlons, **6**, 589-590; **10**, 17.  
**Theodoric II**, king of Visigoths 452-466 A.D.; reign, **10**, 17; at battle of Châlons, **6**, 586; makes Avitus emperor, **6**, 602; conquests for Rome, **6**, 603-605; conquered by Majorian, **6**, 608.  
**Theodoric** (d. ca. 480 A.D.), Gothic prince, rival of Theodoric the Great, **7**, 382, 382 note.  
**Theodoric**, a Saxon leader (745 A.D.); captured by Franks, **7**, 503, 505.  
**Theodosius (I) "the Great"** (346-395 A.D.), Roman emperor; character and reign, **6**, 525-534; conquers Maximus, **6**, 526; **18**, 27; religious zeal, **6**, 527; **8**, 523; virtues, **6**, 528-529; clemency to Antioch, **6**, 529-531; transports Olympian Jupiter to Constantinople, **3**, 486; punishes sedition of Thessalonica, **6**, 532; humbles himself before St. Ambrose, **6**, 533; elevates Rufinus, **6**, 536.  
**Theodosius (II) "the Younger"** (401-450 A.D.), Byzantine emperor; reign, **7**, 42-60; marries Eudocia, **7**, 43; fortifies Constantinople, **6**, 451; publishes Theodosian code, **7**, 45; empire invaded by Huns, **7**, 45-59; character, **7**, 44, 45.  
**Theodosius III**, Byzantine emperor 716-717 A.D.; reign, **7**, 194-195.  
**Theodosius** (d. 376 A.D.), Roman soldier, father of Theodosius the Younger; reconquers Britain, **6**, 519; **18**, 26; defeats Picts and Scots, **18**, 26; restores peace in Africa, **6**, 520; beheaded at Carthage, **6**, 520.  
**Theodosius** (d. ca. 610 A.D.), eldest son of Emperor Maurice; political intrigues of, **7**, 151, 152, 154.  
**Theodotus**, kings of Bactria, see Diodotus.  
**Theodotus Cassiteras** (ninth century A.D.), patriarch of Constantinople; **8**, 553.



of Austrasia 511-534; campaign against the Goths, 7, 473; at war in Thuringia, 7, 477.

Thierry II (587-613 A.D.), king of Burgundy and later of Austrasia; kills his brother, 7, 480.

Thierry III (d. 691 A.D.), king of the Franks; reign, 7, 482-486.

Thierry IV (d. 737 A.D.), king of the Franks 720-737; reign, 7, 491.

Thierry (Theodoric of Alsace) (d. 1168), count of Flanders; rule, 13, 311, 314; in second crusade, 8, 363; 13, 311.

Thiers, Louis Adolphe (1797-1877), French statesman and historian; edits the *National* (1830), 13, 44; appointed home-secretary (1832), 13, 62; becomes premier (1840), 13, 66; ministry, 13, 66-67, 69, 70; resignation, 13, 73; exiled (1851), 13, 124; opposes German unity (1868), 15, 499-500; refuses presidency of "government of national defence" (1870), 13, 162; tours Europe to find assistance for France (1870), 13, 172; conducts negotiations for peace with Germany (1871), 13, 180-182; relation to Paris Commune, 13, 183; administration as president of France, 13, 186-188.

Thietberga, wife of Lothair II (ca. 860 A.D.); Lothair divorces, 7, 578; 8, 568; 11, 13; appeals to pope, 7, 579.

Thietgand, archbishop of Treves; grants divorce to Lothair II, 7, 578; deposed by Nicholas II (863 A.D.), 7, 579.

Thimbron (d. 390 B.C.), Spartan general; commands in Asia, 4, 83, 120.

Thionville (German Didenhofen), town in France; diet at (806 A.D.), 8, 565; siege of (1463), 11, 491.

Third Estate (Tiers État), originally the great middle class of the French people, excluding alike the nobility, the clergy and the peasantry; elevated by Louis VI (Le Gros), 11, 31; convoked in the first states general by Philip the Fair (1302), 8, 499; 11, 88 note; in states general of 1356-1357, 11, 132 seq.; deserted by nobility and clergy in struggle for popular rights, 11, 246; admission of the peasants to (1484), 11, 282; humiliates Henry IV, 11, 389; in last states general previous to the Revolution (1614), 11, 436; assumes revolutionary attitude (1650), 11, 506; submissiveness to Louis XIV, 11, 542-543; in the revolutionary assembly (1789), 12, 149-156, 198; compared with the Commons of England, 18, 425.

Thirlby, Thomas (1506?-1570), bishop of Ely; embassy to Rome (1555), 19, 252; judge of Cranmer, 19, 254; degraded (1559), 19, 278.

Thirty Tyrants, The, 1. (called also "The Thirty.") Body which usurped government in Athens 404-403 B.C., 4, 2-19. 2. Body of pretenders to Roman empire 260-268 A.D., 6, 408, 417-420.

Thirty Years' Truce, concluded by Athens

with Sparta and allies (445 B.C.), 3, 435, 441.

Thirty Years' War, The (1618-1648), a politico-religious war, involving several European countries; causes, 11, 111; 14, 329-331; main treatment, 14, 329-385; Brandenburg and, 15, 111-134; Denmark and, 16, 358-362; England and, 19, 504; France and, 11, 460, 461, 466, 469; Poland and, 24, 53; Spain and, 10, 268-269; Sweden and, 16, 322-328; Switzerland and, 16, 650-653.

First period: in Bohemia and the palatinate (1618-1623), 14, 329-338; revolt of Count Matthias of Thurn (1618), 14, 331; imperial governors thrown from window in Prague, 14, 331; Frederick II becomes emperor (1619), 14, 333; Count Mansfeld sent to aid of Bohemians (1619), 14, 332; Bohemians elect Frederick V of the Palatinate king (1619), 14, 333; 15, 112; 19, 504; Maximilian of Bavaria and Spain ally themselves with Ferdinand (1619), 14, 339; 16, 323; imperialists defeat Bohemians at White Mountain (1620), 14, 333; 15, 113; Tilly's victories in the Palatinate (1620-1623), 14, 336-338; Protestant League dissolved (1620), 14, 326; reign of terror in Bohemia, 14, 334, 335; peasant war in Upper Austria, 14, 335.

Second period: Denmark heads Protestants (1625-1629), 14, 338-344; Christian IV of Denmark takes up arms (1625), 14, 338; 16, 358; Wallenstein heads imperialists, 14, 339; 15, 115, 116; Mansfeld defeated by Wallenstein at Dessau (1626), 14, 341; death of Mansfeld (1626), 14, 341; Tilly routs Danes at Lutter-am-Barenberge (1626), 14, 340; 16, 358; Wallenstein expels duke of Mecklenburg (1627), 14, 342; defence of Stralsund (1628), 14, 342, 343; Peace of Lübeck (1629), 14, 343; 16, 358; Ferdinand publishes "Edict of Restitution" (1629), 14, 363, 344; 15, 119; 16, 323, 650; diet of Ratisbon (1630), 14, 344; Wallenstein superseded by Tilly (1630), 14, 345; Richelieu intervenes in war of Mantuan succession (1627-1631), 11, 460, 461; 14, 342.

Third period: Sweden at head of Protestants (1630-1635), 14, 344-367; Gustavus Adolphus espouses Protestant cause (1630), 14, 346, 347; 15, 116-118; 16, 322; Gustavus clears Pomerania, 14, 348; 15, 118-120; 16, 325; Magdeburg taken by Tilly (1631), 14, 349-352; 15, 120; Gustavus victorious at Breitenfeld (1631), 14, 352-354; 15, 120; 16, 325; Wallenstein restored to command, 11, 354; Wallenstein fortifies camp near Nuremberg (1632), 14, 355; 16, 326; Gustavus killed at Lützen (1632), 14, 357-360; 16, 326; Oxenstierna succeeds Gustavus, 14, 362; 16, 329; schemes of

**Thrasydæus** (d. 374 B.C.), Greek eunuch; kills Evagoras and Pnytagoras, **4**, 134.  
**Thrasyllus** (d. 406 B.C.), Athenian general; achievements of, **3**, 628, 630, 634.  
**Thrasyllus** (d. 36 A.D.), Rhodian astrologer; instructs Tiberius, **6**, 117.  
**Three Emperors, League of the**, alliance between Germany, Austria, and Russia (1872), **15**, 44.  
**Three Hundred, Theban council**; aid King Philip, **4**, 247.  
**Three Kings, Alliance of the**, alliance between kings of Prussia, Saxony, and Hanover (1849), **15**, 456.  
**Throc Morton, Francis** (1554–1584), English conspirator; executed for conspiring against Elizabeth, **19**, 359.  
**Throc Morton, Sir Nicholas** (ca. 1515–1571), English politician; trial and acquittal of, **19**, 240; ambassador to Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 286; in Scotland, **19**, 301.  
**Thsao-Thsao**, Chinese adventurer; becomes dictator (194 A.D.), **24**, 266.  
**Thsu-tse**, Chinese philosopher, known as "the prince of learning" (ca. 1150); explains teachings of Confucius, **24**, 525.  
**Thucydides** (ca. 491–401 B.C.), Greek statesman and historian; ostracised, **3**, 581; **4**, 624; histories, **1**, 6–7; **3**, 509; **4**, 596.  
**Thucydides, son of Melesias**, Athenian statesman; opposes Pericles, **3**, 451; ostracised (442 B.C.), **3**, 452.  
**Thugut, Baron Franz Maria von** (1739–1818), Austrian diplomat and politician; policy as minister of foreign affairs, **14**, 508; opposition to, **14**, 515; relations with the archduke Charles, **14**, 516, 520; plans for Austrian expansion, **14**, 521; characterisation of, **14**, 558.  
**Thummosis**, Egyptian prince; legend of, **1**, 121.  
**Thun, Count Franz Anton** (1847–), Austrian statesman; compromises with Hungarian ministers, **15**, 61; retirement of, **15**, 61.  
**Thun, Count Leo** (1811–1888), Austrian statesman; reforms of, **15**, 466–467.  
**Thundering Legion**, legion of Christians in army of Marcus Aurelius; legend of (174 A.D.), **6**, 298.  
**Thurgau**, a canton of Switzerland; conquered by the Swiss confederation (1460), **16**, 593.  
**Thuringians**, German tribe; allied with Theodoric, **7**, 386, 430; found a monarchy, **7**, 477.  
**Thurloe, John** (1616–1668), English politician; suggests nomination of successor to Cromwell, **20**, 177; impeachment of, **20**, 212.  
**Thurlow, Edward, Baron Thurlow** (1732–1806), English statesman and jurist; lord chancellor in ministry of 1782, **20**, 638.  
**Thurman, Allen Granbery** (1813–1895), American statesman; democratic candidate for vice-president (1888), **23**, 481.  
**Thurn, Count Heinrich Matthias von** (1580–1640), Bohemian Protestant leader; leads rebellion in Bohemia (1619), **14**, 332; made prisoner, **14**, 362.

**Thurn, Count**, Austrian soldier; succeeds to Nugent's command (1848), **14**, 644.  
**Thurot, François** (1727–1760), French corsair; captures Carrickfergus (1760), **12**, 78; **20**, 591.  
**Thurstan or Toustain** (d. 1140), archbishop of York; at battle of the Standard (1138), **18**, 244.  
**Thusnelda**, wife of Arminius; led in triumphal procession (15 A.D.), **6**, 76.  
**Thwaites, Sir Thomas** (d. 1494), English nobleman; in Perkin Warbeck conspiracy, **19**, 29.  
**Thymodes**, Greek officer of Darius III; sent to incorporate Greek mercenaries with Persian army (333 B.C.), **4**, 299; advises against advance into Cilicia, **4**, 300; in Cilicia, **4**, 304.  
**Thyni, Thracian tribe**; enter Bithynia, **2**, 410, 419; conquered by Cræsus, **2**, 449.  
**Tiamat**, in Assyro-Babylonian cosmogony a dragon personifying primeval chaos; in legend of creation, **1**, 313, 316, 520–523; fights with Marduk, **1**, 522–523.  
**Tibareni, Cappadocian tribe**; Moschi separate from, **2**, 629, 632.  
**Tiberias, town in Palestine**; battle of (1187), **8**, 373–376; **11**, 48.  
**Tiberinus**, see *Elagabalus*.  
**Tiberine or Roman Republic**, a former state in Italy; created by France (1798), **9**, 556; Pius VII permitted to govern territories of (1800), **9**, 564.  
**Tiberius I or Tiberius Claudius Nero Cæsar** (42 B.C.–37 A.D.). Roman emperor 14–37 A.D.; reign, **6**, 133–160; invades Armenia, **6**, 30; wars with German tribes, **6**, 62–64; envy of Germanicus, **6**, 70, 76, 134; marriage, **6**, 117, 118; intrigues for throne, **6**, 119–120; campaign against the Rhætians, **16**, 531; controlled by Sejanus, **6**, 144–148; overthrows Sejanus, **6**, 151–152; relations with Pontius Pilate, **2**, 168, 171, 173, 176; neglects to subjugate Britain, **18**, 12; as a financier, **6**, 333; various estimates of, **6**, 154–160.  
**Tiberius II, Byzantine emperor** 578–582 A.D.; reign, **7**, 140–141; aids Rome against Lombards, **7**, 439; at war with Persia, **7**, 143.  
**Tiberius**, name assumed by Heracleonas' brother David, *q. v.*  
**Tiberius Alexander** (first century A.D.), governor of Alexandria; opposes Zealots in Judea, **2**, 173; causes massacre of Jews at Alexandria, **2**, 178.  
**Tiberius Apsimar, Byzantine emperor** 698–704 A.D.; deposes Leontius and usurps throne, **7**, 192–193.  
**Tibesh, town in Algeria**, see *Tebeste*.  
**Tibet or Thibet**, a dependency of China in Central Asia; main treatment, **24**, 504–510; land and people, **24**, 504–507; government, **24**, 508; conversion to Buddhism, **2**, 483–484; **24**, 269; at war with China, **24**, 269; forms alliance with Moslems (716), **24**, 270; establishment of Buddhist hierarchy in, **24**, 286; added to Chinese Empire, **24**, 545; relations with India, **2**, 490; **24**, 509;

ca. 401 B.C.; negotiates with Antalcidas, **4**, 119-124; defeats Evagoras, **2**, 622; treaty with Evagoras, **4**, 134.

**Tiridates I**, king of Armenia 54-ca. 66 A.D.; kept on throne by Vologeses, **6**, 170; war with Corbulo, **6**, 186; banished by Corbulo, **6**, 274; receives kingdom from Nero as Roman fief (63 A.D.), **6**, 187, 205, 274; overthrown by Alani, **6**, 243.

**Tiridates**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces II.

**Tiridates II**, pretender to Parthian throne (ca. 27 B.C.), **6**, 30; **8**, 69.

**Tiridates**, pretender to Parthian throne (35 A.D.), **6**, 139.

**Tiridates** (fourth century B.C.), Persian royal treasurer at Persepolis; warns Alexander the Great of intended rifling of treasury, **4**, 334; rewarded by Alexander, **4**, 335.

**Tirnova** or **Tarnovo**, city in Bulgaria; in thirteenth century, **24**, 172; captured by Turks (1393), **24**, 174.

**Tiron**, Marcus Tullius (first century B.C.), secretary of Cicero; invents system of shorthand, **6**, 348.

**Tirol**, see Tyrol.

**Tiryns**, ancient city of Greece; prehistoric remains, **3**, 43, 46-48, 54-55, 57-64.

**Tissaphernes** (d. ca. 395 B.C.), Persian satrap; bribes mercenaries to desert Pissuthnes, **2**, 618; counsellor of Cyrus the Younger, **4**, 49; treachery to Cyrus, **2**, 619; **4**, 50-53; at battle of Cunaxa, **4**, 58; trickery toward Ten Thousand, **4**, 59, 60; invested with satrapies of Cyrus in Asia Minor, **2**, 651; **4**, 82; Ionians ask aid of Sparta against, **4**, 82; deserts Pharnabazus, **4**, 83, 86; campaign of Agesilaus against, **4**, 92, 93; executed, **4**, 94.

**Tisza von Borosjeno**, Koloman (1830-1902), Hungarian statesman; becomes minister of the interior (1875), **15**, 45; administration as premier (1875-1890), **15**, 78-80.

**Titch**, Constantine, Bulgarian czar 1258-1277; reign, **24**, 174.

**Titelman**, Peter (sixteenth century) inquisitor of Netherlands; crimes of, **13**, 393.

**Tithraustes**, satrap of Lydia ca. 395 B.C.; succeeds Tissaphernes, **4**, 95-96.

**Titian** "the Divine" (1477-1576), Venetian painter, **9**, 405.

**Titicaca**, Lake, in South America; prehistoric ruins on, **23**, 537.

**Tities**, tribe of Rome, **5**, 62, 66, 108-111.

**Titius**, Marcus, Roman admiral; deserts Antony (32 B.C.), **5**, 630.

**Titurius**, Quintus Sabinus (d. ca. 54 B.C.), Caesar's lieutenant in Gaul, **5**, 525, 609.

**Titus** (Titus Flavius Sabinus Vespasianus) (40-81 A.D.), Roman emperor; person and character, **6**, 247-250, 254; Vespasian leaves to continue Jewish War, **6**, 234; campaign against the Jews, **2**, 28, 180, 188; besieges and captures Jerusalem, **2**, 192, 194-197, 199-200; **6**, 235-236; triumph of, **6**, 236-239; Vespasian divides power with, **6**, 240; sent against Alani, **6**, 243; accession to

throne, **6**, 247; reign, **6**, 247-256; visits Pompeii after catastrophe, **6**, 254; Colosseum completed by, **6**, 266; gladiatorial combats under, **6**, 375; death, **6**, 255-256.

**Titus**, son of Brutus; condemned to death by father (ca. 510 B.C.), **5**, 88.

**Titus Æbutius**, legendary Roman hero; at battle of Lake Regillus (ca. 496 B.C.), **5**, 93, 94.

**Titus Herminius**, legendary Roman hero; defends the bridge with Horatius (ca. 510 B.C.), **5**, 90; killed at battle of Lake Regillus (ca. 496 B.C.), **5**, 93, 94.

**Titus Tarquinius** (d. ca. 496 B.C.), son of Tarquinius Superbus; sent to consult Delphic oracle, **5**, 85, 86; killed at battle of Lake Regillus, **5**, 94.

**Tlas** (Uat'nes), king of Egypt (second dynasty), **1**, 92.

**Tlaxcalans** or **Tlaxcaltecs**, tribe of Mexican Indians; oppose Cortes, **23**, 512; ally themselves with Cortes, **23**, 513; at taking of Iztapalapan, **23**, 524; aid Cortes at siege of Mexico, **23**, 529 seq. Prescott on their share in conquest of Mexico, **23**, 534.

**Tlemcen**, town in Algeria; siege of (1836), **13**, 68.

**Tlesias**, Athenian archon ca. 676-684 B.C., **3**, 163.

**Tmu**, Egyptian god, **1**, 150, 164, 167, 219.

**Tnephachthus**, see Tefnekht.

**Tobacco**, introduction of, into England, **22**, 560.

**Tobago**, island in the British West Indies; D'Estries captures (1678), **11**, 586; ceded to France (1783), **12**, 139; passes into possession of Great Britain (1763), **23**, 223.

**Tobiah**, adversary of Nehemiah, **2**, 131, 132.

**Tobitschau**, town in Austria; battle of (1866), **15**, 492.

**Toda**, Indian tribe, **2**, 488.

**Todar Mal**, Indian rajah; author of reform in revenue system, **22**, 30.

**Todleben**, Gottlieb Heinrich (1710-1773), Russian soldier; in Russo-Turkish War (1768-1774), **24**, 416.

**Todleben** or **Totleben**, Count Eduard Ivanovitch (1818-1884), Russian general and engineer; at siege of Sebastopol, **17**, 574; **21**, 616.

**Toggenburg**, district in canton of St. Gall, Switzerland, formerly a countship; war between cantons on death of last count of (1636), **16**, 590; purchased by abbots of St. Gall (1469), **16**, 658; fails to throw off authority of abbots (1531), **16**, 634; oppressed by Abbot Leodegar, **16**, 659; second Toggenburg War (1712), **16**, 659, 660; liberties of, confirmed by Abbot Joseph (1718), **16**, 661.

**Toghril** or **Togrul Beg** (d. 1063), founder of Seljuk dynasty in Persia; conquests, **8**, 224, 225; death, **8**, 226.

**Toghrul** (d. 1203), a Kerait Turk; makes alliance with Yesuguei, **24**, 274; death, **24**, 276.

- W. L. Mackenzie elected first mayor of, **22**, 335.
- Torquatus, Titus Manlius Imperiosus**, Roman dictator 353 B.C.; combat with a Gaul, **5**, 165; war with Sabines, **5**, 183; military discipline, **6**, 111, 112.
- Torquatus, Titus Manlius**, Roman dictator 208 B.C.; closes temple of Janus (235 B.C.), **5**, 234; opposes ransom of Roman prisoners, **5**, 257; conquers Sardinia, **5**, 263; declines consulate, **5**, 269.
- Torquemada, Tomas de** (ca. 1420-1498), Spanish Dominican monk, inquisitor-general in Castile; legislates against Jews, **10**, 158; persecutions of, **10**, 592-593, 595; estimate of number of his victims, **12**, 351.
- Torre, Guido della**, chief of Milan 1302-1311, **9**, 128.
- Torre, Martino della**, chief of Milan 1256, **9**, 107.
- Torre, Napoleon della**, chief of Milan 1265-1278; defeated by Ghibelline party, **9**, 112.
- Torre, Pagano della**, chief of Milan 1242-1256; popularity of, **9**, 107.
- Torre, Philip della**, chief of Milan 1263-1265, **9**, 107.
- Torres Vedras**, lines of fortifications in Portugal; successfully defended against the French by Wellington, **10**, 353-357; **12**, 582.
- Torrington, Arthur Herbert, Earl of** (d. 1716), English admiral; commands fleet of William of Orange (1688), **20**, 407; engages French fleet off Irish coast (1689), **20**, 425; made a peer, **20**, 426; defeated by the French at Beachy Head (1690), **20**, 429; deprived of command, **20**, 430.
- Torrington, Sir George Byng, Viscount** (1663-1733), English admiral; repulses French fleet (1708), **20**, 477; destroys Spanish fleet off Sicily (1718), **9**, 532; **10**, 293; **12**, 23; **20**, 521; courage and decision of, **20**, 523.
- Torstenson, Lennart**, count of Ortala (1603-1651), Swedish soldier in Thirty Years' War; serves under Banér in Saxony, **14**, 370; gains victory at Breitenfeld, **14**, 380; takes chief command of Swedish army, **14**, 380; overruns Schleswig, Holstein, and Jutland, **14**, 381; **16**, 359, 360; defeats imperialists at Jüterbog (1644), **14**, 381; gains victory at Jankau, **14**, 381.
- Tortona**, town in Italy; captured by Frederick Barbarossa (1155), **9**, 47; **14**, 97; besieged by Russians (1799), **17**, 434.
- Torture**; under Assyrians, **1**, 382, 615; at siege of Jerusalem (70 A.D.), **2**, 193-195; death of Bessus (329 B.C.), **4**, 347; by Alexander the Great, **4**, 353; at destruction of Carthage (146 B.C.), **5**, 311; death of Epicharis (65 A.D.), **6**, 203; at Constantinople (775 A.D.), **7**, 213; in Morisco revolt, **10**, 248, 249; under Inquisition, **10**, 562-598; during Napoleon's invasion of Russia (1812), **12**, 591-592; death of Ælla (866 A.D.), **18**, 72; death of Eadmund (870 A.D.), **18**, 72; death of Prince Ælfred and followers, **18**, 125; death of youth who killed Richard I, **18**, 324; death of Edward II (1327), **18**, 446; methods in England under Elizabeth, **19**, 447; death of William Wallace, **21**, 80; in Scotland during seventeenth century, **21**, 307-315; Vlad the Impaler, **24**, 132; Basil II, the Bulgar slayer, **24**, 167.
- Tory Party**, see **Tories**.
- Toscanelli, Paola del Pozzo** (1397-1482), Italian astronomer; map of, used by Columbus, **22**, 416.
- Tosertasis, T'er-teta or Teta**, Egyptian king of third dynasty, **1**, 93, 100.
- Toskides**, race of Albanians; origin, **24**, 211-212.
- Tosorthros**, king of Egypt, see **T'efa**.
- Tostig** (d. 1066), English earl, son of Godwin; assists Harold in Welsh campaign, **18**, 140; misgoverns Northumbria, **18**, 143; succeeded by Morcar, **18**, 143; seeks alliance with William of Normandy, **18**, 144; invades England, **18**, 148-150; death, **18**, 150.
- Totems**, family or clan emblems; among North American Indians, **22**, 509-511.
- Totila or Totilas** (d. 552 A.D.), East-Gothic king in Italy; main treatment, **7**, 410-420; rise to power, **7**, 110, 410, 412; opposes Belisarius and Narses, **7**, 412-415; captures Rome (546), **7**, 111, 415-417; retakes Rome (549), **7**, 417-418; conquers Sicily, **7**, 418; killed at Taginæ, **7**, 420; character, **7**, 110, 412.
- Totleben**, see **Todleben**.
- Tott, Baron François de** (1733-1793), French soldier and diplomat; accompanies expedition of Krim Girai, **24**, 415; fortifies Dardanelles, **24**, 417.
- Toul**, town in France; taken by Henry II (1552), **11**, 342; annexed to France (1648), **11**, 497; besieged by Germans (1770), **13**, 174.
- Toulon**, seaport of France; besieged by Prince Eugene (1707), **14**, 413; taken through genius of Napoleon (1793), **12**, 372.
- Toulouse**, former county in southern France; ceded to France (1229), **11**, 58; reunited to crown of France (1271), **11**, 74.
- Toulouse**, city in France; capital of West-Gothic kingdom, **7**, 468; taken by Franks (507 A.D.), **7**, 473; siege by Arabs, **8**, 197; council of (1167), **8**, 461; taken by Simon de Montfort (1216), **8**, 462; **11**, 53; revolt of, **11**, 54.
- Toulouse, Louis Alexandre de Bourbon**, Count of (1678-1737), French naval officer, son of Louis XIV; birth and education, **12**, 9-10.
- Toulouse, War of** (1159), caused by claim of Henry II, king of England to countship of Toulouse, **18**, 262.
- Touraine**, ancient government of France; united to France (1204), **11**, 51.
- Touraine, Jacques de**, French ecclesiastic; draws articles of accusation against Joan of Arc (1431), **11**, 207.



with the West Indies, **23**, 48, 60; fur trade of English compared with that of the French, **23**, 87-88; effect of Navigation Laws on American commerce, **23**, 123-124; trade of New England with the southern colonies, **23**, 145; rivalry of French and English in fur trade and fishery, **23**, 185; foreign trade of colonies in the Revolution (1777), **23**, 261; trade conditions leading up to War of 1812, **12**, 582; Interstate Commerce Act (1887), **23**, 480.

Arabian: early commerce among Sabæans, **1**, 315; **8**, 5; trade relations of Arabia with Egypt and Babylon, **8**, 103-104; trade of the tribe of the Koreish, **8**, 108-109; great fairs of the Koreish, **8**, 109; Arab commerce in Spain under Abd ar-Rahman III (tenth century), **8**, 208; summary of Arabian commerce under the Caliphs, **8**, 273-274.

Armenian: ancient commerce, **2**, 339.

Assyro-Babylonian, with Phœnicia, **2**, 336-339; trade along the Euphrates, **1**, 451; ancient Babylonia a vast emporium of Asiatic trade, **1**, 484-491.

Austrian: progress of trade in the nineteenth century, **14**, 594-595; Customs Union movement, **14**, 604; opening of Danube to trade (1856), **15**, 14; commercial relations with Rumania, **15**, 48.

Boer: prevalence of monopolies in the Transvaal before the war with Great Britain, **22**, 292-294.

Bulgarian: encouragement of commerce by Asen II (thirteenth century), **24**, 172-173.

Carthaginian, **2**, 311-312.

Chilian: growth of commerce after the discovery of gold in California, **23**, 610.

Chinese: trade with the Parthian Empire, **8**, 74; commerce encouraged by the Mongol rulers, **24**, 282; commercial prosperity in thirteenth century, **24**, 292; trade routes to China controlled by Sultan Bibars of Egypt, **24**, 294; question of the "Open Door," **24**, 562-563.

Danish: extension of foreign commerce by Christian IV (1613-1625), **16**, 356-357; commercial prosperity during revolutionary epoch, **16**, 419-420.

Dutch: trade conditions in the Lowlands at the outbreak of the Hundred Years' War, **11**, 102; prosperity under the house of Burgundy, **13**, 372-373; tulip trade, **13**, 580; growth of trade in seventeenth century (beginning of, with East Indies), **13**, 547-548; prosperity under Charles V, **13**, 573-575; decline of, in eighteenth century, **14**, 6-7; **14**, 11-12; the struggle for the control of the Schelde, **14**, 43; commerce ruined by Napoleon (1810), **12**, 580; reorganisation of trade by Napoleon, **12**, 581.

Ecuador: tariff of 1891, **23**, 615.

Egyptian: trade with Assyro-Babylonia and Mediterranean countries, **1**, 60, 61; the voyage to the land of Punt for spices, **1**, 108-109; Naucratis, centre of com-

merce, **3**, 206; Alexandria, centre of commerce, **4**, 405, 408-409; under Ptolemies, **4**, 570; trade with Arabia, **8**, 103-104, 164-165; in seventh century, **7**, 173-174; furtherance of, in nineteenth century, **24**, 456.

English: pre-Roman, **18**, 7-9; Roman Britain (first century A.D.), **6**, 188, 193; Britain (fourth century A.D.), **7**, 26; English towns in middle ages, **18**, 298-299; the Jews and Flemings, **18**, 299-300; trade legislation under Richard III, **18**, 619-620; trade under Henry VII, **17**, 50-51; attempted regulation of prices, **19**, 162; Sebastian Cabot and the development of English commerce, **22**, 456; trade conditions in the sixteenth century, **22**, 491-492; rise of commercial enterprise under Elizabeth, **19**, 383; rapid progress under Elizabeth, **19**, 455-456; at close of reign of Elizabeth, **19**, 458-460; piratical practices of English merchants under James I, **19**, 486; growth of commerce under James I, **19**, 489, 516-518; East India Company chartered (1600), **19**, 491; attacks on commerce by Prince Rupert during Civil War (1642-1649), **20**, 122; the Navigation Acts, **20**, 123-124; treaty relations with Portugal (1652), **20**, 123; commerce under Cromwell, **20**, 150-151, 216; Cromwell's commercial policy in Ireland, **21**, 425; summary of commerce in the republican period, **20**, 216; prevalence of smuggling during eighteenth century, **21**, 436; commercial treaty with France, **20**, 646; commercial equality conceded to Ireland under Act of Union, **21**, 444; England and the Continental System, **12**, 582; **15**, 295; prosperity in 1801, **21**, 460; smuggling during Napoleonic wars, **21**, 472-473; trade prosperity in 1811, **21**, 482; commercial prosperity after 1815, **21**, 488-489; beginning of free-trade agitation, **21**, 515; establishment of free trade, **21**, 601-606; crisis of 1847-1848, **21**, 609; repeal of Navigation Acts (1849), **21**, 610; commercial treaty with France (1860), **21**, 624; Trade Disputes Act (1906), **21**, 663; Colonial preference, **21**, 662, 672, 673.

French: under Louis VI, **11**, 31; commercial prosperity in fourteenth century, **11**, 95; the great fairs, **11**, 95-97; development of Calais, **11**, 120; trade thrives under Louis XII, **11**, 303; encouragement of commerce by Richelieu, **11**, 474; encouragement of commerce by Colbert, **11**, 534; France and the Continental System, **12**, 581-582; depressed condition of trade after 1814, **12**, 621; commercial prosperity under Louis Philippe, **13**, 75.

Genoese: commerce and the crusades, **8**, 394; early commercial prosperity, **9**, 35-36; Genoa destroys power of its rival, Pisa, **9**, 115-117; defeat of Genoese by Venetians and consequent decline (fourteenth century), **9**, 266-269.



- teenth century, **21**, 144; prosperity in fifteenth century, **21**, 169, decline under Charles II, **21**, 302; depressed condition under William and Mary, **21**, 316; equality with England established by Act of Union, **21**, 321; commerce in the nineteenth century, **21**, 326.
- Spanish: early commercial contact with the Etruscans, **10**, 4; commerce under Abd ar-Rahman III (tenth century), **8**, 208; growth during early reign of Ferdinand and Isabella, **10**, 140; prosperity in early sixteenth century, **10**, 208; decline under Philip II, **10**, 258; commercial relations with colonies, **23**, 563; restrictions on colonial trade, **23**, 571-574.
- Swedish: protectionist movement, **16**, 489-491.
- Swiss: trade among the Lake-Dwellers, **16**, 524; in Roman times, **16**, 533; foreign trade in fourteenth century, **16**, 567; prosperity in sixteenth century, **16**, 640; decline of Genevan commerce (eighteenth century), **17**, 7.
- Turkish: encouragement of foreign merchants by Sulciman the Great (sixteenth century), **24**, 363.
- Venetian: attitude of Venice to crusades determined by commercial interests, **8**, 471-472; benefits derived from fifth crusade, **8**, 414, 418-419; rivalry between Venice and Genoa, **8**, 416-417; causes of Venetian prosperity, **9**, 303-308; monopoly of salt, **9**, 307; Venice in the Levant, **9**, 308-310; commercial predecessors of Venice, **9**, 310-315; industries, **9**, 315-319; slave-trade, **9**, 319-323; decline of Venetian commerce, **9**, 323-324.
- Trade Routes, route from Babylon to India, **1**, 489; from Babylon to Asia Minor, **1**, 490; Euphrates a highway, **1**, 451; routes in India, **2**, 523-524; early routes between Europe and the East, **9**, 311, 314; commercial routes of Asia, **24**, 292.
- Traditori, Florentine faction (1215), **9**, 89.
- Trætelia, Olaf, see Olaf Trætelia.
- Trafalgar, Cape, on south coast of Spain: battle of (1805), **21**, 467-468; **10**, 322; **12**, 544.
- Traité des Dames, Le, see Cambray, Treaty of.
- Trajan, Marcus Ulpius (53-117 A.D.), Roman emperor 98-117 A.D.; reign, **6**, 267-280; **9**, 17; conquest and colonisation of Dacia, **6**, 269 seq.; **24**, 127; wars with Parthians, **6**, 274; **8**, 72; correspondence with Pliny, **6**, 276; public buildings, **5**, 566; **6**, 269, 273, 274, 347; persecution of Christians, **6**, 324; death and triumph, **6**, 280.
- Trajan, Roman general; at battle of Hadrianopolis (378 A.D.), **6**, 524.
- Trajan's Column, monument erected to commemorate Emperor Trajan's victories, **6**, 273, 277-280.
- Traktir, town in the Crimea; battle of (1855), **17**, 579.
- Tralles, town in Caria, Asia Minor; siege of (1280), **7**, 311.
- Tramilians, inhabitants of Lycia, *q. v.*
- Trani, seaport of southern Italy; siege of (ca. 1060), **9**, 73.
- Transamund I, duke of Spoleto 671 A.D., **7**, 446.
- Transamund II, duke of Spoleto ca. 728-742 A.D.; assists pope against Lombards, **7**, 452-454.
- Transcaspia, Russian province; annexation (1881), **17**, 615.
- Transjuran Burgundy, see Burgundy.
- Transleithania, division of the Austro-Hungarian empire, comprising all Hungarian lands; disturbances of 1867, **15**, 42 seq.
- Transoxania (Sogdiana), name formerly given to region beyond the Oxus, corresponding approximately to Bokhara; Persian conquest of, **2**, 593, 613; conquered by Alexander, **2**, 598, **4**, 351; mediæval silk trade of, **9**, 312; penetration of Christianity into, **24**, 268; conquered by Arabs, **8**, 155; **24**, 269; first mosque built at Bokhara (712 A.D.), **24**, 269; conquered by Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 280-282; under successors of Jenghiz, **24**, 284 seq.; included in kingdom of Jagatai, **24**, 294; condition in fourteenth century, **24**, 295 seq.; under Timur the Lame, **24**, 298 seq., Timur's capital at Samarkand, **24**, 301; civilisation of (fifteenth century), **24**, 302, 306; see also Bokhara.
- Transportation:
- Austria: early railway extension (1835), **14**, 594; development of steam navigation on the Danube and on the Mediterranean, in reign of Francis I, **14**, 594.
- Brazil: first railway built (1853), **23**, 659.
- England: difficulties of travelling in England in 1685, **20**, 330-340; stage coaches (seventeenth century), **20**, 342-343; opening of the Liverpool and Manchester railway (1830), **21**, 550; electric traction, **21**, 675-676.
- Germany: movement for Government ownership of railways, **15**, 536; the Baltic and North Sea canal, **15**, 540; regulations for control of German railways in the federal constitution, **15**, 609-610.
- Holland: state railway system, **14**, 62.
- India, British: railway development, **22**, 215.
- Italy: state ownership of railways, **9**, 631.
- Mexico: the Tehuantepec railway, **23**, 637, 638.
- Russia: Siberian railway, **17**, 619, 624.
- South Africa: railway extension in Cape Colony, **22**, 272; the organisation of the Netherlands Railway Company (1884), **22**, 294.
- Turkey: the Baghdad railway, **15**, 564.
- United States: effect of railroad and telegraph on the national development, **23**, 286; comparative railroad development of North and South at outbreak of Civil War, **23**, 416; Pacific Railway Bill passed (1862), **23**, 421; completion of the Pacific railways (1867), **23**, 478; the

Constance (1183), **14**, 106.  
 Constantinople (907), **17**, 96; (1878), **17**, 606.  
 Copenhagen (1660), **16**, 340-341.  
 Danish-French alliance (1813), **16**, 430-431.  
 Delft (1428), **13**, 347.  
 Dover (1670), **11**, 572-573; **20**, 272-273.  
 Dreikönigsbundnis (1849), **15**, 456.  
 Dresden (1745), **15**, 182.  
 Edinburgh (1560), **21**, 256.  
 Falaise (1174), **21**, 47.  
 Family Compact (1761), **20**, 597.  
 Fexhe (1315), **13**, 310.  
 Fontainebleau (1679), **16**, 369; (1785), **14**, 476; (1807), **10**, 324.  
 Franco-Danish alliance (1813), **16**, 430.  
 Franco-English alliance (1896), **24**, 517.  
 Franco-Russian alliance (1898), **13**, 196.  
 Franco-Siamese alliance (1902), **24**, 517.  
 Franco-Spanish (1907), **21**, 666.  
 Fribourg (1516), **16**, 619-620.  
 Gadsden (1853), **23**, 628.  
 Gandamak (1879), **21**, 641.  
 Gastein (1865), **15**, 22, 485-486.  
 Ghent, (1576), **13**, 462; (1814), **21**, 480.  
 Gibraltar (1830), **14**, 589.  
 Granada (1500), **9**, 427.  
 Gratz (1617), **14**, 328.  
 Guadalupe-Hidalgo (1849), **23**, 626.  
 Gulistan (1813), **24**, 494.  
 Hague, The (1701), **11**, 613; (1795), **14**, 22; Conference (1899), **23**, 490; **17**, 644-650; (1907), **17**, 654-658.  
 Hamburg (1638), **14**, 373-374.  
 Hanover (1725), **20**, 535.  
 Hay-Herran (1903), **23**, 605.  
 Hay-Pauncefote (1901), **23**, 603.  
 Heilbronn (1633), **14**, 362.  
 Helgoland (1650), **20**, 95.  
 Holkar (1804), **22**, 121.  
 Holy Alliance (1815), **17**, 496.  
 Hubertusburg (1763), **15**, 225-226.  
 Innsbruck (1636), **16**, 648.  
 Japanese-American (1854), **24**, 617.  
 Japanese-American, amnesty and commerce (1858), **24**, 670-671.  
 Japanese-English alliance (1902), **24**, 676; (1905), **24**, 677.  
 Japanese-Korean (1875), **24**, 631.  
 Jassy (1792), **17**, 411.  
 Joinville, Pact of (1584), **11**, 385.  
 Karlowitz (1699), **24**, 402.  
 Kiel (1814), **16**, 432.  
 Kutchuk Kainardji (1774), **24**, 419.  
 Labiau (1656), **15**, 135-136.  
 Lambeth (1217), **18**, 367.  
 Lausanne (1564), **16**, 642.  
 Leoben (1797), **14**, 522.  
 Lewes (1264), **18**, 381.  
 Lhasa (1904), **21**, 668.  
 Limerick (1691), **21**, 434.  
 Livadia (1879), **24**, 554.  
 London (1827), **21**, 534-535; Protocol (1852), **15**, 458; **16**, 441, 444-445; (1854), **17**, 562.  
 Lübeck (1629), **14**, 343.  
 Lucerne (1474), **16**, 596-597.  
 Lund (1679), **16**, 369.

Lunéville (1801), **12**, 509-510; **14**, 533.  
 Lyons (1601), **9**, 481.  
 Madrid (1526), **11**, 322.  
 Malmö (1848), **15**, 448-449.  
 Manchurian Convention (1901), **24**, 573.  
 Mantua (1681), **11**, 594-595.  
 Mersen (870 A.D.), **7**, 580-581.  
 Monsieur, Peace of (1575), **11**, 383.  
 Montpellier (1622), **11**, 448.  
 Morfontaine (1880), **17**, 439.  
 Munster, see Westphalia.  
 Murfeld (1653), **16**, 655.  
 Nantes, Edict of (1598), **11**, 405-407.  
 Nepal (1816), **22**, 126.  
 Newport (1648), **20**, 68.  
 Nikolsburg (1866), **15**, 29.  
 Nimeguen (1678), **11**, 586 seq.  
 Northampton (1328), **21**, 116.  
 Noyon (1516), **9**, 445.  
 Nuremberg (1532), **14**, 271.  
 Nystad (1721), **16**, 397-398; **17**, 304.  
 Oliva (1660), **16**, 341.  
 Paris (1763), **20**, 600; (1814), **15**, 322-323; (1815), **12**, 643-644; **14**, 580; **15**, 331-332; (1856), **17**, 636-640.  
 Partition (1698), **10**, 276; (1701), **20**, 459-460; (1772), **14**, 455-456; **24**, 86; (1793), **24**, 91; (1795), **24**, 99.  
 Passarowitz (1718), **14**, 421; **24**, 406.  
 Passau (1552), **14**, 311.  
 Peking (1860), **13**, 138.  
 Perpetual Peace (1516), **9**, 445; **16**, 619.  
 Perpetual Edict (1577), **13**, 466.  
 Perth (1573), **21**, 274.  
 Philocrates (347 B.C.), **4**, 237.  
 Picquigny (1475), **18**, 601.  
 Pleisswitz (1813), **17**, 484.  
 Plessis-les-Tours (1580), **13**, 483-490.  
 Poischwitz (1813), **12**, 603.  
 Pondicherry (1754), **22**, 53.  
 Portsmouth (1905), **17**, 650; **24**, 663.  
 Pragmatic Sanction (1740), **12**, 36.  
 Prague (1635), **14**, 367; (1866), **15**, 493-494.  
 Presburg or Pressburg (1805), **12**, 548; **14**, 538; **15**, 292.  
 Pretoria (1902), **22**, 317.  
 Prusso-Russian Alliance (1764), **15**, 236-239.  
 Pruth (1711), **17**, 283-284; **24**, 405.  
 Pyrenees (Bidassoa) (1659), **11**, 521-523.  
 Quadruple Alliance (1818), **9**, 531.  
 Quadruple Treaty (1834), **13**, 63; (1840), **24**, 453-454.  
 Rastatt (1714), **11**, 627.  
 Ratisbon (1630), **11**, 461; (1684), **11**, 597.  
 Reichenbach (1790), **14**, 497; (1813), **17**, 484.  
 Rendsburg (1674), **16**, 368.  
 Ried (1813), **14**, 583.  
 Ripon (1640), **21**, 293.  
 Roeskilde (1658), **16**, 339-340.  
 Russo-Chinese (1730), **17**, 330; (1900 and 1902), **17**, 621.  
 Russo-Japanese (1907), **24**, 680.  
 Russo-Prussian Alliance (1764), **15**, 236.  
 Ryswick (1697), **11**, 608-609; **13**, 644.  
 Ste. Ménéhould (1614), **11**, 436.  
 St. Germain (1570), **11**, 365.

**Triballi** or **Triballians**, Thracian tribe; at war with Macedonia (third century B.C.), **4**, 233, 243, 379.

**Tribigild** or **Tribigildus**, leader of Ostrogoths; rebellion against Eastern empire (399 A.D.), **6**, 545; **7**, 35-37.

**Tribocci**, German tribe; colonise Gaul, **6**, 59; **7**, 459.

**Tribonian** or **Tribonianus** (ca. 475-545 A.D.), Roman jurist; prepares *Justinian Code*, **7**, 132-133.

**Tribunes of the Plebs** or **Tribuni plebis**, in Roman history, the official representatives of the people; institution (494 B.C.), **5**, 126; rights and duties, **5**, 126-129, 335; elected by tribal assembly (471 B.C.), **5**, 131; cause codification of the laws (451 B.C.), **5**, 132; secure recognition of popular decrees as binding on all (449 B.C.), **5**, 139-140; secure passage of Canuleian law (445 B.C.), **5**, 140-141; secure passage of Licinian Rogations (367 B.C.), **5**, 170-172; reforms of the Gracchi, **5**, 359-380.

**Trichinopoli**, city in India; siege of (1750), **22**, 49, 50-52.

**Tricoupis**, see **Trikoupis**.

**Triennial Act**, in English history a statute directing (1) that no parliament should last longer than three years and (2) that a parliament must be summoned within three years from the dissolution of the last parliament; passed (1641), **19**, 598; repealed (1664), **20**, 245; passed (1694), **20**, 512; replaced by Septennial Act (1716), **20**, 512-514.

**Trier**, see **Treves**.

**Trievna Pass**, pass in the Balkan Mountains; Russian army crosses Balkans by (1878), **17**, 605.

**Trifanum**, town in Italy; battle of (340 B.C.), **5**, 185.

**Trikoupis** or **Tricoupis**, Charilaos (1832-1896), Greek statesman; prime-minister, **24**, 236-237.

**Trimurti**, Hindu triad of gods, **2**, 497.

**Trincomalee** or **Trincomali**, town in Ceylon; battle near (1767), **22**, 75; captured by English (1782), **22**, 101.

**Trinidad**, British West Indian island; discovered by Columbus (1498), **22**, 448.

**Trinkitat**, battle of; see **Tokar**.

**Trinks**, dynasty in Tongking (1545-1737), **24**, 519.

**Trinobantes**, pre-Roman nation in Britain; location, **18**, 3; submit to Julius Cæsar (54 B.C.), **5**, 526; **18**, 11; at war with Romans (61 A.D.), **6**, 191.

**Triocassæ**, see **Troyes**.

**Triple Alliance**: 1. (1668) alliance concluded at the Hague between England, Holland, and Sweden to check the conquests of Louis XIV, **11**, 569; **13**, 631; **16**, 341; **20**, 266; 2. (1717) alliance concluded between England, France, and Holland against Spain, which became Quadruple Alliance with accession of Austria (1718), *q. v.*; 3. (1883) sometimes called *Dreibund*, an alliance between Germany,

Austria-Hungary, and Italy, **9**, 631; **18**, 52, 531.

**Triple Alliance**, War of the, or **Paraguayan War** (1865-1870), a war waged against Paraguay by Brazil, the Argentine Republic and Uruguay, **23**, 616, 618, 620, 660-661.

**Tripola**, town in Russia, battle of (1093), **17**, 124.

**Tripoli**, vilayet of Ottoman empire, on northern coast of Africa; main treatment, **24**, 487; conquered by Arabs (seventh century), **8**, 249; conquered by Turks (1551), **8**, 252; **24**, 354; see also **Tripolitan War**.

**Tripoli**, capital of vilayet of Tripoli; captured by Genoese (1354), **9**, 267; captured by Ferdinand the Catholic (1510), **10**, 192; bombarded in Tripolitan War (1803), **23**, 319.

**Tripolis**, **Tripoli**, or **Tarabulus**, town in Syria, Asiatic Turkey; taken by Moslems (1289), **8**, 453.

**Tripolitan War** (1801-1805), war between United States and Tripoli (war declared by Tripoli, 1801; hostilities begun, 1803), **23**, 318-319.

**Tristan l'Hermite** or **Tristan l'Ermite** (fifteenth century), provost of Louis XI of France, **11**, 254.

**Tritantæchmes** (fifth century B.C.), Persian prince; satrap of Babylon, **1**, 476, 488; in war against Greece, **3**, 303, 337.

**Tritogenia**, a title of Minerva, **1**, 279.

**Triumvirate**, in English history name given to the ministry of George Grenville (1863), from the control exercised by Grenville, Egremont, and Halifax, **20**, 601; in Roman history: 1. (60 B.C.) private league between Pompey, Cæsar, and Crassus, **5**, 501-504; 2. (43 B.C.) term applied to division of government between Octavian (Augustus), Antony, and Lepidus, **5**, 617.

**Trivulzio**, Gian Giacomo, "the Great" (1441-1518), Italian military commander; at battle of Fornovo, **11**, 292; at siege of Milan, **11**, 298; at battle of Marignano, **16**, 618-619.

**Trochu**, Louis Jules (1815-1896), French soldier; at siege of Sebastopol, **17**, 581; becomes governor of Paris, **13**, 156; becomes president of provisional government of France, **13**, 162; at siege of Paris, **13**, 163, 178-179.

**Trojan War**, legendary war between Greeks and Trojans waged for recovery of Helen of Troy, **3**, 76-82.

**Trojans**, Pelasgian tribe of Asia Minor, see **Troy**.

**Trolle**, Gustavus (d. 1535), Swedish prelate, archbishop of Upsala; animosity toward Christian II, **16**, 229; removed from office, **16**, 229; restored to office, **16**, 230; flees to Denmark, **16**, 240; in uprising against Gustavus Vasa, **16**, 287.

**Trollop** or **Trollope**, Sir Andrew (d. 1461), English soldier; deserts Yorkist cause, **18**, 574.

**Tromp**, Cornelis or Cornelius (1629-1691),

**Tugeni**, a tribe of Helvetia; migration—(ca. 110 B.C.), **5**, 393.

**Tughlak** (fourteenth century), prince of Afghan dynasty in India, **22**, 23.

**Tuhennu**, Libyan tribe, **1**, 85, 131, 138, 167.

**Tui**, wife of Seti I, **1**, 143.

**Tuileries**, Palace of the, royal residence formerly existing in Paris; captured by the Marseillaise (1792), **12**, 262; sack of (1792), **12**, 289; sack of (1848), **13**, 89.

**Tuisko**, see Woden.

**Tukluk Timur**, sultan of house of Jagatai; relations of, with Timur the Lame (1536), **24**, 297.

**Tuktammu**, see Lygdamis.

**Tukulti-apal-esharra**, see Tiglathpileser I.

**Tukulti-Asshur-Bel**, king of Assyria ca. 1275 B.C., **1**, 375, 376.

**Tukulti-Ninib I**, king of Assyria ca. 1290 B.C.; conquests of, **1**, 331, 375, 376; death of, **1**, 364.

**Tukulti-Ninib II**, king of Assyria ca. 890 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 332, 380.

**Tula**, town in Russia; siege (1606), **17**, 231–232.

**Tulé** (d. 1232), son of Jenghiz Khan; rules over Mongols and Keraites, **24**, 284–285.

**Tulga**, king of the Goths 640–642 A.D.; reign of, **10**, 25.

**Tulip-mania**, a craze for speculation in tulips in Holland (1637); fortunes acquired in, **13**, 580.

**Tullagh**, town in Ireland; battle of (1316), **21**, 383.

**Tullia** (78–45 B.C.), daughter of Cicero; divorce from Dolabella, **5**, 621.

**Tullia**, daughter of Servius Tullius; marries Tarquinius Superbus, **5**, 82; wickedness of, **5**, 82–83; flight from Rome (510 B.C.), **5**, 87.

**Tullia** (d. ca. 534 B.C.), daughter of Servius Tullius; marries Aruns Tarquinius, **5**, 82.

**Tullianum**, prison in Rome; execution of Catiline conspirators in (62 B.C.), **5**, 490.

**Tullius**, Attius (fifth century B.C.), king of the Volscians; aids Coriolanus, **5**, 146; war with Rome, **5**, 147–148.

**Tullus Hostilius** (d. 641 B.C.), king of Rome; reign of, **5**, 76, 77, 79; builds temples, **5**, 353.

**Tulu**, tribe of India; write in Syrian characters, **2**, 488.

**Tulunids**, dynasty founded by Akhmed ben Tulun; rule of, in Syria and Egypt (878–905 A.D.), **8**, 218.

**Tuman Bey** (d. 1517), mameluke sultan of Egypt; war of, with Selim I, **24**, 444–445 seq.

**Tu-men**, king of the Tu-kin, identified with Turkish Dutumene; invades Western Asia (552 A.D.), **24**, 266.

**Tu'mun**, Aramæan tribe; Sargon II conquers, **1**, 397.

**Tunis**, province of North Africa; comes under Ottoman government (1574), **24**, 369; history of, **24**, 485, 486; invaded by French (1881), **13**, 194; **24**, 485; establishment of French protectorate causes

excitement in Italy (1881), **9**, 631; designs of French colonists in, **24**, 486.

**Tunis**, city in Africa; taken by Regulus (256 B.C.), **5**, 223; Carthaginians besiege, **5**, 233–234; Arabs build arsenal at (701 A.D.), **8**, 183; captured by Barbarossa (1533), **24**, 353, 477; captured by Charles V (1535), **14**, 294; **24**, 353, 478.

**Tupac Amaru** (José Gabriel Condorcanque) (1742–1781), Peruvian Inca; revolts from Spain, **23**, 577.

**Tupac Yupanqui** or **Topa Inca Yupanqui** (d. ca. 1478), tenth Inca ruler of Peru; conquests, **23**, 537.

**Tupis**, Indian tribe of Brazil, **23**, 653.

**Tupper**, Sir Charles (1821–), Canadian statesman; becomes premier of Canada (1896), **22**, 346.

**Turan Shah** (twelfth century), brother of Saladin; defeated by Rainald of Châtillon, **8**, 371; defeats crusaders, **8**, 444.

**Turcilingi**, North-German tribe, **6**, 615.

**Turcomans**, see **Turkomans**.

**Turenne**, Henri de La Tour d'Auvergne, Viscount of (1611–1675), French soldier, grandson of William the Silent; serves under Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar (1638), **14**, 376; created marshal (1644), **11**, 494; in German campaigns of 1644–1648, **11**, 494 seq.; joins the Fronde, **11**, 503; marches on Paris, **11**, 503, 507; joins court party, **11**, 511; skillful conduct at Gien, **11**, 512; defeats Condé at battle of St. Antoine, **11**, 513; campaign in Spain (1654), **11**, 516; in command of Anglo-French army, **11**, 518; **20**, 170; victorious at battle of the Dunes, **11**, 518; **20**, 173, 174; campaign in Flanders (1667–1668), **11**, 568; **13**, 631; in war with Holland (1672), **11**, 575, 578; **13**, 632; devastates Palatinate, **11**, 581; brilliant strategy in Alsace, **11**, 582, 583; killed at Salzbach, **11**, 584; interment, **11**, 584; compared with Condé, **11**, 512, note.

**Turgenev**, **Turgenieff**, **Tourgueniev**, or **Tourguenev**, Ivan Sergievich (1818–1883), Russian novelist, **17**, 77.

**Turges** (**Turgesius**), a viking; story of his invasion of Ireland (ca. 815–845), **21**, 345, 346.

**Turgot**, Anne Robert Jacques, baron de L'Aulne (1727–1781), French statesman and financier; controller-general of the finances, **12**, 124; financial reforms, **12**, 128; dismissed, **12**, 129; urges non-interference in American War, **12**, 135; attitude in France toward views of, after his death, **12**, 144, 145.

**Turin**, city in Italy; resists counts of Savoy (twelfth century), **9**, 38; occupied by French (sixteenth century), **9**, 504; taken by imperialists (1706), **9**, 529; **11**, 621; **14**, 412; Trade and Customs Union of (1847), **14**, 602; siege of (1733), **15**, 152; taken by Suvarov (1799), **17**, 433, 434; recaptured by French (1799), **17**, 434.

**Turin**, Treaties of, 1. (1696), peace between France and Savoy, **9**, 508; 2. (1796),



- (Stephen), emperor of Holy Roman Empire; Giovan Gastone; Leopold II, emperor of Holy Roman Empire.
- Tuscaroras**, tribe of North American Indians; war with Carolinas, **23**, 59; join the Five Nations, **23**, 194.
- Tuscia**, Roman name for Tuscany, **7**, 515.
- Tusculum**, in ancient geography a city in Italy; legend of foundation, **5**, 67-68; war with Rome, **5**, 93; recovered by Romans, **5**, 176.
- Tutammu of Unqi**, Hittite prince; conquered by Tiglathpileser (740 B.C.), **1**, 393.
- Tut-ankh-Amen**, king of Egypt ca. 1390 B.C., **1**, 73, 140.
- Tutbury Castle**, in Staffordshire, England; prison of Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 322.
- Tutchin**, John (d. 1707), English political writer; sentence of, **20**, 375.
- Tuttlingen**, town in Württemberg, Germany; battle of (1643), **14**, 381.
- Tver**, city on river Volga, Russia; devastation by Ivan the Terrible, **17**, 204.
- Twelve Tables**, Roman code of laws (451 B.C.), **5**, 132, 138; **6**, 356-358.
- Twenge**, Sir Marmaduke, English knight; at battle of Stirling Bridge (1297), **21**, 73-74.
- Twiggs**, David Emanuel (1790-1862), American soldier: in Mexican War, **23**, 374.
- Twilightwees**, see **Miamis**.
- Two Brothers**, Egyptian tale of XIXth dynasty, **1**, 259.
- Two Sicilies**, former kingdom in southern Italy; attempts of Frederick I to unite with Germany, **9**, 61; accession and rule of Roger II (1130-1154), **9**, 77-80; under William the Bad (1154-1166), **9**, 81; under William the Good (1166-1189), **9**, 814; struggle with Henry VI, **9**, 82; rule of Frederick II, **9**, 85; Frederick II restores order, **9**, 90, 98; Innocent IV reserves right to nominate king, **9**, 95; under Manfred (1258-1265), **9**, 99, 102, 108; **14**, 124-125; Charles of Anjou crowned king by Clement IV (1265), and conquers kingdom, **9**, 109-110; **11**, 63; **14**, 125-126; Conradin contests crown (ca. 1267), **9**, 110; rule of Charles (1266-1282), **9**, 110, 111, 112, 113; overthrow of Charles and separation of Sicily from Naples (1282), **9**, 113-114; reunited by Alfonso the Magnanimous (1444), **9**, 237; becomes Spanish possession (1504), **9**, 428; in seventeenth century, **9**, 486-492; reunited under Emperor Charles VI (1720), **9**, 532; Don Charles secures crown (1735), **9**, 533; during War of Austrian Succession, **9**, 534; under the Bourbons (eighteenth to nineteenth centuries), **9**, 537-538; Charles III of Spain resigns crown (1759), **10**, 303; attitude towards French Revolution, **9**, 548, 549-550; submits to Bonaparte (1796), **9**, 551; **12**, 431; concludes treaty of peace with France (1796), **12**, 435; conquest by French (1798-1799), **9**, 558; French convert into Parthenopean Republic (1799), **9**, 558-559; **12**, 469; devastated by Cardinal Ruffo (1799), **9**, 561-563; concludes alliance with French Republic (1801), **9**, 564; Joseph Bonaparte becomes king (1805), **9**, 570; **12**, 548; granted to Joachim Murat (1808), **9**, 571; conditions in, 1810-1814, **9**, 572; Austria undertakes to keep Murat on throne, **14**, 578; Ferdinand IV or I regains (1815), **9**, 577, 579; **14**, 581; deprived of constitution (1816), **9**, 582; insurrection of Carbonari (1820), **9**, 583; **14**, 587-588; conditions in (1820 to 1830), **9**, 586; uprising of 1848-1849, **9**, 594-595; despotic rule of Ferdinand II (1830-1859), **9**, 602; policy of Francis II (1859-1860), **9**, 607; invasion of Garibaldi (1860), **9**, 608-609; passes to Victor Emmanuel (1861), **9**, 610.
- Two-hundred-and-three Metre Hill**, fort at Port Arthur, Manchuria; Japanese capture (1904), **17**, 625.
- Twysden**, Sir Roger (d. 1672), English antiquary and writer; leaves England at outbreak of Civil War, **20**, 2.
- Tyler**, Daniel (1799-1882), American soldier and engineer; commands Federal centre at first battle of Bull Run (1861), **23**, 423.
- Tyler**, John (1790-1862), American statesman, tenth president of the United States; elected vice-president on Whig ticket (1840), **23**, 367; succeeds to presidency on death of Harrison (1841), **23**, 368; opposes Whig policy of re-establishing the United States Bank, **23**, 368; break with Whig party and resignation of cabinet, **23**, 368; favours annexation of Texas, **23**, 369.
- Tyler**, Walter the or Wat (d. 1381), leader of peasant revolt in England; arouses peasants, **18**, 489, 490 note; death, **18**, 492.
- Tyndale or Tindale**, William (ca. 1484-1536), English reformer and translator of the Bible; translation brought into England, **19**, 123; persecution and death, **19**, 126; circulation of translation prohibited by Henry VIII, **19**, 180.
- Tyndareus**, in Greek mythology, the father of Helen of Troy, **3**, 71, 75, 79.
- Tynemouth (Newcastle-on-Tyne)**, castle in England; siege of (1095), **18**, 221.
- Type**, name of edict issued by Emperor Constans in 648 A.D., **7**, 183.
- Typhon**, Egyptian deity, **1**, 229, 231, 280, 283-285.
- Tyr or Tir**, in Teutonic mythology god of war, **6**, 59.
- Tyrant**, original meaning, **6**, 417.
- Tyrants**, the **Thirty**, see **Thirty**, **The**.
- Tyrants in Sicily** (fourth century B.C.), **4**, 202-207.
- Tyrconnel**, Richard Talbot, Earl of (1630-1691), Irish royalist; appointed lord deputy of Ireland, **20**, 389; secret proposition to Louis XIV, **20**, 389; dispossesses judges and takes away charters, **20**, 390; ridiculed in the ballad of Lillibullero, **20**, 390; weeds Protestants out of the army, **21**, 426; disarms Protestants, **20**, 424; created duke, **20**, 425; incapacity at the battle of the Boyne, **21**,



## U

- Uah-ab-Ra** (Apries or Hophra), king of Egypt 589–570 B.C., **1**, 62; aids Tyre, **1**, 176; Ionians and Carians under, **1**, 187; subdues Cyrene, **1**, 188–190, 450; Nebuchadrezzar defeats, **2**, 119, 120; repulsed by Greeks, **3**, 206; identified with Apries, **2**, 286, 600.
- Ualli**, king of Man ca. 664 B.C.; submits to Assyria, **1**, 428.
- Uasarken I**, king of Egypt XXIIInd dynasty, **1**, 173.
- Uasarken II**, king of Egypt XXIIInd dynasty, **1**, 173.
- Uasarken III**, king of Egypt XXIIInd dynasty, **1**, 75, 174–176, 179.
- Uat'-nar**, pre-historic king of Lower Egypt, **1**, 89.
- Uauat**, Egyptian tribe, **1**, 111.
- Uazed**, king of Egypt XVth dynasty, **1**, 105.
- Uazmes** (sixteenth century B.C.), Egyptian prince, **1**, 133.
- Ubaldo**, bishop of Ostia, see **Lucius III**.
- Ubashi**, khan of Kalmycks; leads migration (1774), **17**, 384 seq.
- Uberti**, Florentine family; feud with Buondelmonti (1215), **9**, 87, 88; heads Ghibelline faction (1215), **9**, 89.
- Uberti**, Fazio de', see **Fazio de' Uberti**.
- Ubii**, Germanic tribe; colonise Gaul, **6**, 59, 60; **7**, 459; Romans invade country of (55 B.C.), **5**, 523.
- Ucciali**, Treaty of, between Italy and Abyssinia (1889); Menelek repudiates (1893), **9**, 632.
- Uechtritz**, Baron von, German explorer; leads expedition in Africa (1893), **15**, 560.
- Ueland**, Ole, Norwegian politician; member of Storting (1833–1867), **16**, 476.
- Ugarte**, Count, Austrian finance minister (1812), **14**, 568.
- Ugbaru**, see **Gobryas**.
- Ugliecha**, Servian prince; wars against Turks (1366), **24**, 193.
- Ugolino**, see **Gregory IX**.
- Ugolino**, Count, see **Gherardesca**.
- Ugolino**, Buzzacherino de Sismondi, Pisan admiral; defeats Genoese fleet (1241), **9**, 94.
- Ugoni**, Philip, podesta of Bologna (1249), **9**, 98.
- Uguccione da Fagginia**, Ghibelline chief of Pisa (fourteenth century), **9**, 133.
- Uhada**, Moorish vizir in Spain; replaces Hisham II on throne, **8**, 236, 237.
- Uhlefeld** or **Ulefeld**, Korfits or Cornifex, Count (d. 1664), Danish courtier; aspires to Danish throne, **16**, 361.
- Uhrich**, Jean Jacques Alexis (1802–1881), French soldier; defends Strasburg (1870), **13**, 174.
- Uigurs**, primitive Turkish nation, **24**, 259.
- Uitenbogaard**, Jan (1557–1650), Dutch Remonstrant minister; mediates between Maurice and Barneveld, **13**, 556.
- Uitlanders**, foreign residents of the Transvaal Republic; grievances, **22**, 295; petition to Kruger rejected, **22**, 296; manifesto, **22**, 297; petition to Queen Victoria (1899), **22**, 300.
- Ukinzer** (Chinzeros), king of Babylon (ca. 731 B.C.); at war with Assyria, **1**, 330, 334, 394.
- Ukraine**, district in Russia; ceded to Russia (1667), **24**, 55; ceded to Turkey (ca. 1684), **24**, 59.
- Uldin**, king of the Huns (401 A.D.); defeats Gainas, **7**, 38.
- Ulemas**, religious and judicial corps in Islam; organisation, **24**, 334; exempted from taxes by Suleiman I, **24**, 363.
- Ulfilas** (311–381 A.D.), Gothic bishop; mission to the Goths, **6**, 521.
- Ulf Jarl** (d. 1027 A.D.), Danish nobleman; marries sister of Canute the Great, **16**, 47; saves Canute's life, **16**, 49; death of, **16**, 49.
- Ulfjot** (tenth century), Icelandic legislator; draws up code of laws (928 A.D.), **16**, 123; magistrate of Iceland, **16**, 124.
- Ullusunu**, king of Man (ca. 316 B.C.); submits to Sargon II, **1**, 399.
- Ulm**, town in Württemberg, Germany; siege of (1376), **14**, 189.
- Ulm**, Capitulation of, the surrender of Austrian army to Napoleon (1805), **12**, 544; **14**, 537; **17**, 447.
- Ulpian** (d. ca. 228 A.D.), Roman jurist; made assessor by Papinian, **6**, 389; made prætorian prefect, **6**, 401; death, **6**, 401.
- Ulpian Library**, at Rome; established by Trajan, **6**, 269, 347.
- Ulpian Crinitus**, Roman senator and general (ca. 260 A.D.); adopts Aurelian, **6**, 421.
- Ulpian Julianus** (d. 218 A.D.), prætorian prefect; sent against Bassianus, **6**, 395.
- Ulpian Marcellus**, Roman governor of Britain 182 A.D., **18**, 19.
- Ultric**, marquis of Tuscany; attacks Siena (1144), **9**, 41.
- Ulrica Eleonora** (1688–1744), queen of Sweden, sister of Charles XII; marries Frederick of Hesse-Cassel, **16**, 396; regent during exile of Charles, **16**, 389; signs constitution, stripping sovereign of power, **16**, 397; **17**, 302; appointed queen (1718), **16**, 396; **17**, 302; concessions of, to enemies of Sweden, **16**, 398; resigns throne to husband (1720), **16**, 397.
- Ulrica Eleonora of Denmark** (1656–1693),

1763), 179-229; Chapter VII, the Revolution of the Colonies (1763-1783), 230-283; Chapter VIII, the establishment of the Union (1783-1814), 284-344; Chapter IX, the growth of democracy (1814-1848), 345-376; Chapter X, civil discord (1848-1865), 377-453; Chapter XI, the United States since 1865, 454-493; chronology, **23**, 497-504.

#### Presidents:

George Washington, 1789-1797, **23**, 299-307.

John Adams, 1797-1801, 312-316.

Thomas Jefferson, 1801-1809, 316-323.

James Madison, 1809-1817, 324-344.

James Monroe, 1817-1825, 346-350.

John Quincy Adams, 1825-1829, 351-355.

Andrew Jackson, 1829-1837, 355-363.

Martin Van Buren, 1837-1841, 363-366.

William Henry Harrison, 1841, 367-368.

John Tyler, 1841-1845, 368-369.

James K. Polk, 1845-1849, 370-376.

Zachary Taylor, 1849-1850, 378-382.

Millard Fillmore, 1850-1853, 383-388.

Franklin Pierce, 1853-1857, 390-398.

James Buchanan, 1857-1861, 400-406.

Abraham Lincoln, 1861-1865, 407-453.

Andrew Johnson, 1865-1869, 459-466.

Ulysses S. Grant, 1869-1877, 467-474.

Rutherford B. Hayes, 1877-1881, 474-478.

James A. Garfield, 1881, 478-479.

Chester A. Arthur, 1881-1885, 479-480.

Grover Cleveland, 1885-1889, 480-481.

Benjamin Harrison, 1889-1893, 481-483.

Grover Cleveland, 1893-1897, 483-486.

William McKinley, 1897-1901, 487-490.

Theodore Roosevelt, 1901-, 491-493.

United States, American frigate; under command of Decatur takes British frigate *Macedonian* (1812), **23**, 335.

#### Universities and Colleges:

Austria-Hungary; University of Prague founded, **14**, 181; early influence of, **14**, 198; dissensions in (1408), **8**, 635.

Belgium: John of Brabant founds University of Louvain (1426), **13**, 347.

Chili: University of Chili founded (1843), **23**, 610.

Denmark: University of Copenhagen prohibits study of theology, **16**, 250.

England: growth of, during reign of Elizabeth, **19**, 468; James II's attack upon Oxford and Cambridge (1687), **20**, 388.

France: Abélard at the University of Paris, **11**, 45; University of Paris attempts to end schism in church (1394), **8**, 631; College of France founded (1529), **11**, 329.

Germany: reforms in universities, **15**, 369; University of Leipzig, founded in 1409, **8**, 635; **14**, 198; University of Cologne opposes the Reformation, **14**, 283; University of Jena founded, **14**, 319; University of Strasburg founded (1872), **15**, 534; Zürich polytechnic school, **17**, 44.

India, British: (Calcutta, Madras, Bombay), **22**, 211; (Lahore, Allahabad), **22**, 214.

Italy: mediæval, **9**, 183-184; Bologna,

early history, **9**, 183; Naples, founded, **9**, 183; Padua, rivalry with University of Bologna, **9**, 183; Rome, founded, **9**, 183.

Ireland: College of Youghal founded, **21**, 392; University of Dublin (Trinity College founded (1591), **19**, 422.

Netherlands: seventeenth century, **13**, 591; University of Harderwijk founded (1648), **13**, 591; University of Leyden founded, **13**, 452, 591.

Russia: University of Cracow founded, **24**, 39; University of Vilna founded, **24**, 50.

Scotland: Saint Andrews, founded 1414, **21**, 166; University of Glasgow founded 1448, **21**, 221.

Sweden: University of Upsala founded 1594, **16**, 218, 305; dissensions in University of Upsala, **16**, 321 seq.

Turkey: University of Constantinople, **7**, 6.

United States: Harvard College founded (1636), **22**, 648; College of William and Mary founded (1693), **23**, 135; Princeton College (Nassau Hall) founded 1738, **23**, 169.

Unkiar-Skelessi, town in Asia Minor; treaty of (1833), **17**, 561; **24**, 452.

Unser Fritz, popular name applied to Frederick III of Germany, **15**, 542.

Upanishads, Hindu religious treatises; philosophy and characteristics of, **2**, 491, 501, 529, 536.

Uppington, Sir Thomas (1844-), South African politician; premier of Cape Colony (1884-1886), **22**, 271-272.

Upsala, city in Sweden; Thing of (1018), **16**, 91; diet of (1654), **16**, 330.

Ur, ancient Babylonian kingdom; people, **1**, 322, 325, 327, 359-360; dynasty, **1**, 324, 363; campaigns against, **1**, 324, 326, 355; kings, **1**, 362-363.

Uraias (d. 541 A.D.), Gothic soldier; besieges Rimini, **7**, 406; death, **7**, 410.

Upper Canada, old name for present province of Ontario; foundation laid by American loyalists (1786), **22**, 328; separated from Lower Canada, **22**, 328-329.

Urartu, ancient name of Armenia, land of the Nairi; identified with Ararat, **1**, 365; identified with Chaldea, **1**, 392-393; war with Assyria, **1**, 388, 393-398; **2**, 584; conquered by Medes, **1**, 442-443; writing of people of, **2**, 420; war with Scythians, **2**, 631; Jeremiah on, **2**, 584-585.

Urban I, bishop of Rome 222-230; **8**, 503.

Urban II (Udo or Eudes) (d. 1099), pope 1088-1099; pontificate, **8**, 601; furthers first crusade, **7**, 653; **8**, 330, 331, 333.

Urban III (Uberto Crivelli), pope 1185-1187; lives away from Rome, **8**, 607; death, **8**, 380.

Urban IV (Jacques Pantaléon), pope 1261-1264; pontificate, **8**, 616; proclaims crusade against Michael VIII, **7**, 312; opposes Manfred of Sicily, **9**, 108; regulates ecclesiastical affairs in Denmark, **16**, 174.

Urban V (Guillaume de Grimoard) (d. 1370),

pany (1591), **22**, 498; originates Dutch settlements in America, **23**, 3; receives charter for Swedish trading company (1626), **23**, 9.

Ussher, James (1581-1656), Irish prelate, archbishop of Armagh; urges prosecution of peasants (1622), **21**, 420.

Utah, a state of the United States; organised as a territory (1850), **23**, 379; admitted to the Union (1896), **23**, 486.

Utians (Jutija), Persian tribe, **2**, 569.

Utica, city in Africa; colonised by Phoenicians, **2**, 308; dependent on Carthage, **2**, 308; plundered by mercenaries (239 B.C.), **5**, 233; siege by Scipio (204 B.C.), **5**, 284-286; Cato governs (47-46 B.C.), **5**, 554-556; Cæsar enters, **5**, 561; statue erected to Cato, **5**, 561.

Utraquists, see Calixtenes.

Utrecht, city in the Netherlands; an Episcopal see (ca. 695), **13**, 277; power of bishops, **13**, 277, 278, 279, 376; rivalry with Holland, **13**, 278, 289; defeats Count Dirk (1200), **13**, 289; insurrection (1256), **13**, 300-301; siege of (1345), **13**, 335; ceded to Charles V, **13**, 369; signs pacification of Ghent (1576), **13**, 464; enters Dutch Union (1579), **13**, 472-474; congress at (1712), **13**, 651.

Utrecht, Congress of (1690), gathering of delegates to oppose Louis XIV; results, **13**, 643.

Utrecht, Peace of, compact concluded between European powers after War of Spanish Succession; signature (1713), **9**, 52; **13**, 652; France and Spain renounce mutual rights to throne, **11**, 627; effect on German prestige, **14**, 422; action of England, **20**, 487-488; advantages to conquerors, **14**, 416-417; broken by England, **14**, 9; text, **11**, 664.

Utrecht, Union of (1579), compact to secure Dutch independence; formation, **10**, 243; **13**, 472-474; importance, **13**, 284.

Uvadza, see Uxians.

Uvarov, Count Sergei (1785-1855), Russian statesman and scholar; made minister of public instruction (1832), **17**, 555.

Uxbridge, town in England; peace negotiations between Parliamentary and Royalist commissioners at (1645), **20**, 32-33.

Uxians (Uvadza, Chuzistan), Persian tribe, **2**, 569.

Uyêsugi, noble family of Japan; unable to pacify empire (fifteenth century), **24**, 588.

Uzbegs, see Usbegs.

Uzdemir Osman Pacha, see Osman Pacha.

Uzziah, see Azariah.

**Valens, Fabius** (d. 69 A.D.), Roman soldier; aids Vitellius against Otho, **6**, 227; declares in favour of Vespasian, **6**, 229.

**Valens, Julius** (d. 251 A.D.), Roman noble; declared emperor and slain, **6**, 414.

**Valens, P. Valerius**, Roman governor of Greece (ca. 260 A.D.); proclaimed emperor, **6**, 419.

**Valens, Vectius** (d. 48 A.D.); paramour of Messalina, **6**, 173-174.

**Valentia**, modern Valence, town in Gaul; destroyed by Goths (412 A.D.), **6**, 569.

**Valentia**, Spanish province, see *Valencia*.

**Valentin**, Justinian's ambassador to the Avars (ca. 557 A.D.), **7**, 120.

**Valentinian I**, (Flavius Valentinianus) (321-375 A.D.), Roman emperor 364-375 A.D., **6**, 516-520; promotes authority of pope, **8**, 523.

**Valentinian II**, Roman emperor 375-392 A.D.; colleague of Gratian, **6**, 520; flight to Thessalonica, **6**, 526; protected by Theodosius, **6**, 534; death, **6**, 527.

**Valentinian III** (Flavius Placidius Valentinianus), Roman emperor 425-455 A.D.; reign, **6**, 574-597; battle of Châlons, **6**, 587; murders Aëtius, **6**, 595; treaty with Genseric, **6**, 599.

**Valentinois**, Duchesse de, see *Poitiers, Diane de*.

**Valeria**, sister of Publicola; in attempt to reconcile Coriolanus (ca. 490 B.C.), **5**, 148.

**Valerian** (Publius Aurelius Licinius Valerianus) (d. ca. 269), Roman emperor 253-260; elected censor, **6**, 414; reign, **6**, 415-417; defeat and capture, by Persians, **6**, 417; **8**, 78; and Claudius, **6**, 420; and Aurelian, **6**, 421; and Probus, **6**, 428.

**Valerian**, Byzantine soldier; reinforces Belisarius (537 A.D.), **7**, 404.

**Valerian law**, Roman law regulating appeals (509 B.C.), **5**, 122.

**Valerianus Pætus**, a Galatian; put to death by Elagabalus (ca. 218 A.D.), **6**, 397.

**Valerii**, early Roman patrician family; protectors of the plebs, **5**, 125; introduce secular festival, **6**, 99.

**Valerio-Horatian laws**, Roman laws adopted 449 B.C.; the Magna Charta of the plebs, **5**, 139, 335.

**Valerius, Marcus**, Roman soldier, brother of Publicola; at the battle of Lake Regillus (ca. 510 B.C.), **5**, 94.

**Valerius, Publius**, see *Publicola*.

**Valerius Potitus, L.**, Roman consul 449 B.C.; revision of the Twelve Tables in consulate of, **5**, 138-139.

**Valerius Potitus, L.**, Roman master of horse (390 B.C.), **5**, 163.

**Valette, Jean Louis de Nogaret de la**, see *Épernon*.

**Valette, Jean Parisot de la**, see *La Valette*.

**Valette, Louis de Nogaret de la**, see *La Valette*.

**Valhalla**, in Scandinavian mythology the home of the gods, **6**, 59; **16**, 24, 26.

**Valkiala**, town in Finland; battle of (1790), **17**, 403.

**Valkyries**, goddesses of battle in Scandinavian mythology, **6**, 59.

**Vallandigham, Clement Laird** (1820-1871), American politician; arrest and banishment, **23**, 449-450.

**Valley Forge**, village in Pennsylvania; sufferings of the Continental Army at, during winter of 1777-1778, **23**, 267.

**Vallière, Louise de la**, see *La Vallière*.

**Valmy**, village in France; battle of (1792), **12**, 280; **14**, 507; **15**, 270.

**Valmy, Duke of**, see *Kellermann*.

**Valognes**, town near Cherbourg, France; Treaty of (1355), **11**, 128.

**Valois**, ancient territory of France; Philip II unites to crown of France (1215), **11**, 74.

**Valois**, House of, French dynasty; direct line, Philip VI to Charles VIII (1328-1498), **11**, 98-293; collateral branch of Valois-Orleans, Louis XII to Henry III (1498-1589), **11**, 293-394; genealogical table, **11**, 380.

**Valor, Ferdinand de**, see *Muhammed ben Humeia*.

**Valtellina**, Valtelline or Val Tellina, region in northern Italy; revolt against Grisons (1620), **16**, 644; Spaniards in, **16**, 645, 646.

**Van Artevelde**, see *Artevelde*.

**Van Buren, Martin** (1782-1862), American statesman, eighth president of the United States; elected vice-president (1832), **23**, 360; elected president (1837), **23**, 362; troubles with Canada during administration of, **23**, 367; presidential candidate of "Free-Soil" party in 1848, **23**, 377.

**Van Cuyler**, president-commissary of New Netherlands; settles on site of Albany, about 1642, **23**, 14.

**Vandals**, a powerful branch of the Germanic race; main treatment, **6**, 598-602; defeat by Marcus Aurelius (169 A.D.), **6**, 297; by Aurelian (271 A.D.), **6**, 422; colonised in Thrace (278 A.D.), **6**, 430; war with Goths (332-337 A.D.), **6**, 463-464; invade Gaul (407 A.D.), **6**, 547; defeat by Majorian (458 A.D.), **6**, 607-609; Huns force across the Rhine, **7**, 46, 48; invade Spain, **10**, 15; overrun Portugal, **10**, 427; conquered by Wallia, **6**, 570, 598; enter Africa, **6**, 576-579; **10**, 16; capture Carthage, **2**, 325; wars with Eastern Empire, **7**, 61, 87-98, 125-127; slight influence of, on Italy, **7**, 426.

**Van Dam, Rip** (1662-1736), acting colonial governor of New York, **23**, 166, 167.

**Vandamme, Dominique Joseph** (1770-1830), French general; at battle of Hondschoote, **12**, 364; surrenders at Kulm, **12**, 604; **14**, 575; **15**, 316.

**Van der Donck, Adrian**, schout-fiscal of New Netherlands; espouses cause of popular liberty (1642), **23**, 14, 16, 17, 21.

**Van Diemen's Land**, see *Tasmania*.

**Van Dorn, Earl** (1820-1863), American soldier in Confederate service; appointed to command of Confederate Trans-Mississippi forces, **23**, 422; in battle of Pea Ridge, **23**, 427; defeated by Rosecrans at battle of Corinth (1862), **23**, 434.

**Vaston (Vasto), Alphonse d'Avalos, Marquis of** (1502-1544), French soldier; at battle of Tunis, **14**, 274.

**Vasudeva (Bazadeo)**, Hindu king (1250 B.C.), **2**, 494, 497.

**Vasvar**, town in Hungary; treaty of (1664), **24**, 386.

**Vatatzes**, see **Joannes III.**

**Vatia, Isauricus, P. Servilius** (d. 44 B.C.) Roman soldier; campaigns against pirates, **5**, 465.

**Vatia Isauricus, P. Servilius**, son of the preceding; chosen consul (48 B.C.), **5**, 535.

**Vatican Council**, twentieth ecumenical council meeting in the Vatican (1869), **9**, 621.

**Vaticanus**, Roman god, **5**, 352.

**Vatinius, Publius** (d. ca. 43 B.C.), Roman politician and soldier; as tribune aids Cæsar, **5**, 502-503; chosen prætor, **5**, 508; made consul, **5**, 648.

**Vatteville, Charles**, Baron of, Spanish statesman; claims precedence (1661) over French ambassador at London, **11**, 564.

**Vauban, Sébastien Le Prestre de** (1633-1707), French soldier and military engineer; life and work, **11**, 539-540; fortifies Ath, Lille, Tournay, **11**, 571; in war with Holland, **11**, 575, 588; besieges Luxembourg, **11**, 597; in Germany, **11**, 599-600.

**Vaubernier, Jeanne**, see **Barry.**

**Vaubois, Henri Belgrand, Count of** (1748-1839), French soldier; with Napoleon in Italy, **12**, 436.

**Vaucelles**, village in France; Truce of (1556), **11**, 346.

**Vaucouleurs**, town in France; Treaty of (1299) **11**, 78.

**Vaud**, canton of Switzerland; campaign of Bern and Fribourg in (1475-1476), **16**, 597-603; conquered by Bern (1536), **16**, 638; ceded to Bern and Fribourg by Savoy (1602), **16**, 642; declares itself independent of Bern (1798), **17**, 20; French control over, **17**, 21.

**Vaudreuil-Cavagnal, Pierre François de Rigaud, Marquis de** (1698-1765), French colonial governor; becomes governor of Canada, **23**, 204; surrenders, **23**, 222; defence of Canada, **12**, 66.

**Vaux**, in France; Louis XIV'S palace and gardens at, **11**, 530.

**Veccus** (d. 1298), patriarch of Constantinople; conflict with Michael VIII, **7**, 316; deposed by Andronicus II, **7**, 317, 318 note.

**Veda**, collective term for the ancient sacred literature of the Hindus, at the basis of which are the Vedas (Rigveda, Samaveda, Yajurveda and Atharveda); source of early Indian history, **2**, 476; teachings, **2**, 491-492; authority, **2**, 496; called Bible of Aryans, **2**, 503; laws of Vedas, **2**, 508-519; religion of, **2**, 529-533; reward for memorising, **2**, 532; see also **Manu.**

**Vedanta**, school of Hindu philosophy, **2**, 501.

**Vedas**, see **Veda.**

**Vega Real**, plain in Haiti; battle of the (1495), **22**, 447.

**Vegliana**, town in Italy; battle of (1630), **11**, 461.

**Vehmgericht**, tribunal of fourteenth and fifteenth centuries; formation of, in northwestern Germany, **8**, 496.

**Veii**, city of ancient Italy; traditional wars with Romulus, **5**, 72, 73; aids Tarquinius (ca. 510 B.C.), **5**, 89; wars with Rome (483-425 B.C.), **5**, 142-143, 152-153; subjected by Rome (396 B.C.), **5**, 143-144.

**Veientes**, inhabitants of Veii, *q. v.*

**Veintemilla, Ignacio** (1830-), soldier and politician of Ecuador; revolt under, **23**, 615; presidency of (1876-1883), **23**, 615.

**Velasco, José Miguel de** (1795-1859), Bolivian soldier and politician; power of, **23**, 612.

**Velasco, Luis de**, count of Santiago and Marquis of Salinas (1539-1617?), Spanish administrator; negotiations with England, **19**, 478.

**Velasquez, Diego** (ca. 1465-1524), Spanish soldier and administrator; conquers Cuba (1511), **22**, 469; plans expedition to Mexico, **23**, 508; relations with Cortes, **23**, 508.

**Veleda** (first century A.D.), German prophetess; influence of, **6**, 58.

**Velez Malaga**, city in Spain; siege of (1487), **10**, 149.

**Velitræ**, city of Latium; families of, forced to migrate (338 B.C.), **5**, 185.

**Vellore**, city in India; besieged by Hyder Ali (1780-1781), **22**, 97; mutiny at (1806), **22**, 122.

**Venaissin**, old county of France, now included in department of Vaucluse; ceded to pope (1273), **11**, 74.

**Vendée, La, War of** (1793-), war of Royalists against French republic, chiefly carried on in La Vendée and Brittany; beginning of, **12**, 315; continued activity, **12**, 374, 376; leaders, **12**, 403-404.

**Vendidat**, a treatise by Zoroaster; composed, **2**, 638.

**Vendôme, Louis Joseph, Duke of** (1654-1712), French general; at battle of Steenkirke, **11**, 605; captures Barcelona, **10**, 276; **11**, 607, 608; opposes Prince Eugene at battle of Luzzara, **11**, 616; commands in Tyrol and Piedmont, **11**, 616-617; succeeds Villeroi in Flanders, **11**, 621; defeated at Oudenarde, **11**, 623; victorious at Brihuega, **20**, 478; at battle of Villa Viciosa, **20**, 478; conquests of, in Spain, **14**, 416.

**Vendôme, François de**, duke of Beaufort (1616-1669), French politician and soldier; a leader of the Fronde, **11**, 503, 504, 505.

**Venedi or Veneti**, a name applied by Romans to Wends, *q. v.*

**Vènegas, Don Francisco**, Spanish viceroy of Mexico; great insurrection breaks out during rule of (1810), **23**, 622.

**Veneti (Vannes)**, Celtic tribe of Gaul; war with Romans (56 B.C.), **5**, 520-521.

**Venetia**, see **Venice.**

**Venezuela**, South American Republic; main treatment, **23**, 597-601; origin of name,



**Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Count de** (1717-1787), French diplomat; made foreign minister, **12**, 128; advises King Louis XVI to hush up affair of the diamond necklace, **12**, 142; succeeds Maurepas, **12**, 143; originates plan of armed neutrality, **17**, 393.

**Vergil**, see **Virgil**.

**Vergilianus, Juncus (Junius?)**, Roman senator; conspirator against Claudius (48 A.D.), **6**, 174.

**Vergniaud, Pierre Victurnien** (1753-1793), French Girondist, orator and statesman; corresponds with king, **12**, 258; a party leader, **12**, 251; a secretary of national convention, **12**, 281; condemns massacres, **12**, 273; pleads for Louis, **12**, 291; votes for king's death, **12**, 292; arrest, **12**, 300; heroic death, **12**, 326.

**Verina, Ælia** (fifth century A.D.), Byzantine empress, wife of Leo I; sister of Basiliscus, **6**, 613-614; **7**, 61-62.

**Vermandois, Héribert (Herbert) II**, Count of (d. 943 A.D.); betrays Charles the Simple, **11**, 16.

**Verme, Jacopo del** (fifteenth century), Italian soldier and condottiere; campaigns against Armagnac and Hawkwood, **9**, 253-254.

**Vermont**, a state of the United States; first English settlement near Brattleboro (1724), **23**, 195; battle of Bennington (1777), **23**, 264; declared a state (1777), **23**, 288; requests admission to Union, **23**, 288; makes overtures to Canada, **23**, 288; conflicting claims of New Hampshire and New York to territory, **23**, 288; at close of American Revolution, **23**, 288; admitted to the Union, **23**, 302; represented at Hartford convention, **23**, 338.

**Verneuil, town in France**; battle (1424), **11**, 188; **18**, 547.

**Verneuil, Catherine Henriette de Belzac d'Entragues** (1579-1633), mistress of Henry IV, **11**, 410, 414.

**Vernier, Théodore** (1731-1818), French advocate; president of the convention (first Prairial, May 20th, 1795), **12**, 394, 396.

**Vernon, Edward** (1684-1757), English admiral; captures Porto-Bello, **10**, 299; **20**, 555; defeated in expedition against Spanish West Indies, **10**, 300; **20**, 555.

**Vernon, Sir Richard** (d. 1403); taken prisoner at Shrewsbury and executed, **18**, 524.

**Veromandui**, ancient Belgic tribe; wars with Romans (57 B.C.), **5**, 516, 518.

**Verona, town in Italy**; battles of (249 A.D.), **6**, 413; (268 A.D.), **6**, 420; (403 A.D.), **6**, 546; (1799), **14**, 531; papal residence fixed at (1181), **8**, 607; independent, **9**, 38; under Can' Grande della Scala, **9**, 155-156; taken by Gian Galeazzo Visconti, **9**, 252; revolts against French, **8**, 553.

**Verona, Congress of** (1872), **10**, 389; **14**, 588; **15**, 388.

**Veroneje, town in Russia**; battle of (1612), **17**, 237.

**Veronese Easter**, massacre of French at Verona (April 17th, 1797), **12**, 442.

**Veronese Marches**, cities of, form league against Frederick I of Germany (1167), **9**, 54.

**Verrazano, Giovanni da** (ca. 1480-1527), Italian navigator in French service; explorations of, **22**, 452, 458-463; uncertainty as to fate of, **22**, 463-464.

**Verres, Caius** (ca. 112-43 B.C.), Roman soldier; as quæstor (82 B.C.) plunders Carbo, **5**, 436; extortions of, in Greece and Sicily, **5**, 454-456; impeachment of, by Cicero, **5**, 462-463.

**Versailles, city in France**; during Commune (1871), **13**, 183.

**Versailles, Alliance of** (1756), secret treaty between France and Austria; provisions of, **12**, 71; **14**, 437, 438; **15**, 188; effect on European political situation, **14**, 439, 440.

**Versailles, Preliminaries of** (1871), convention closing Franco-Prussian War, **15**, 529.

**Versailles, Treaty of**, see **Versailles, Alliance of**.

**Verteuil, Château of**, near Bordeaux, France; razed in insurrection of the Fronde (1650), **11**, 507.

**Verulamium**, Roman city in Britain; destroyed by the Iceni (61 A.D.), **6**, 192.

**Verus, Lucius Aurelius** (originally Lucius Ceionius Commodus) (130-169 A.D.), colleague of Marcus Aurelius in the empire; adoption of, by Hadrian, **6**, 287; reign of (161-169 A.D.), **6**, 294-296; triumph of, **6**, 295; debauchery and death of, **6**, 296.

**Verus, Marcus Annianus**, original name of Marcus Aurelius, *q. v.*

**Verus Cæsar, Lucius Ælius** (originally Lucius Ceionius Commodus) (d. 138 A.D.), father of L. Aurelius Verus; adoption by Hadrian, **6**, 287; character, **6**, 289.

**Vervins, town near Laon, France**; Peace of (1598), **9**, 481; **10**, 256; **11**, 405; **13**, 531; **19**, 418.

**Vesale (Vessalius), Andreas** (1514-1564), Belgian physician to Charles V and Philip II, **11**, 350.

**Vesontio**, Roman name of Besançon, *q. v.*

**Vespasian (Titus Flavius Sabinus Vespasianus)** (9-79 A.D.), Roman emperor 70-79; distinguishes himself in Britain, **6**, 216; **18**, 13; commands in Palestine, **2**, 180-191; **6**, 216; besieges Jotapata, **2**, 180-189; captures Cæsarea, **2**, 191; declared emperor, **6**, 229; reign, **6**, 231-246; fabled miracles of, **6**, 232; returns to Rome, **6**, 233-234; reforms, **6**, 240; rebuilds Rome, **6**, 240-241; Helvidius Priscus and, **6**, 241; repulses Dacians, **24**, 127; bestows citizenship rights in Spain, **6**, 8; **10**, 10; character and end, **6**, 243-244; Suetonius' estimate of, **6**, 244-246; unifies Roman empire, **6**, 256; establishes public libraries, **6**, 347.

**Vespers, Sicilian**, see **Sicilian Vespers**.

**Vespucci, Amerigo** (Americus Vespucius)

- 584-658; childhood, **21**, 585-587; coronation, **21**, 590; marriage, **21**, 594-596; exchanges visits with Louis Philippe, **13**, 78; complains of Palmerston to Lord John Russell, **21**, 607; accepts Lord John Russell's resignation, **21**, 612; Schleswig-Holstein Question, **21**, 628; averts war with Germany, **21**, 629; becomes Empress of India (1877), **21**, 639; **22**, 205; suzerainty over Transvaal, **21**, 644; Jubilees, **21**, 651; Uitlanders' petition to, **22**, 300; last year and death, **21**, 654-655; character-sketch, **21**, 588, 656.
- Victoria**, Guadalupe (1789-1843), Mexican soldier and politician; as president of Mexico 1825-1828, **23**, 624.
- Victoria**, Maria Anna, queen of José I of Portugal; marriage (1729), **10**, 523.
- Victoria**, Mary Louisa, of Coburg (d. 1861), duchess of Kent; mother of Queen Victoria, **21**, 585.
- Victorinus**, C. Aufidius, Roman legate in Germany (161 A.D.); repels Chatti, **6**, 294.
- Victorinus**, M. Piavvoni (d. 268 A.D.), Roman general; one of the Thirty Tyrants; assassinated, **6**, 419.
- Victualling Brothers**, society of freebooters; assemble in Wismar and Rostock, **16**, 203-204; aid Holstein against Denmark, **16**, 205; suppressed by Hamburg, Bremen, and Lübeck, **16**, 209.
- Vidfadine**, Ivar (d. 647 A.D.), Scandinavian chief; place in history, **16**, 36.
- Vienna** (Roman Vindobona), capital of Austria-Hungary; Marcus Aurelius dies at (180 A.D.), **6**, 304; sieges of (1276), **14**, 153; (1529), **24**, 349; (1683), **14**, 393; **24**, 64; **24**, 389; (1809), **12**, 572; (1848), **14**, 648.
- Vienna**, Congress of (1814-1815), reconstructing Europe after Napoleonic wars, **9**, 578; **10**, 541; **14**, 577, 580; **15**, 323; **17**, 490; **21**, 480.
- Vienna**, Diet of (1848), **14**, 645 seq.
- Vienna**, Supplementary Act of (1820), **15**, 374; the Krach, financial crisis, in (1873), **15**, 46.
- Vienna**, Treaties and Peaces of (1606), **14**, 326; (1731), **14**, 1; (1735), **10**, 297, 303; **12**, 29; (1738), **9**, 533; (1809), see Schönbrunn, Treaty of (1815), **24**, 108; text, **15**, 594; (1864), **15**, 484; (1866), **15**, 30.
- Vienne** (Vienna), city in France; siege of (500 A.D.), **7**, 472; captured by Saracens (737 A.D.), **7**, 498; Charlemagne's bounty to, **7**, 538; council of (1307), **11**, 83; (1311), **8**, 458, 625.
- Vienne**, John de (d. 1396), French admiral; governor of Calais, **18**, 465; incites Scots to invade England, **18**, 498; brings French soldiers into Scotland, **21**, 153.
- Vieux Cordelier**, French political journal; started by Camille Desmoulins, **12**, 335.
- Vigevano**, town in Italy; battle of (1849), **14**, 659.
- Vigilius**, Pope 540-555 A.D.; nominee of Theodora, **8**, 530; charity of, **7**, 413; appeals to Justinian, **7**, 418.
- Vigilius** (fifth century A.D.), interpreter of embassy to Huns; rashness and treachery, **7**, 57-59.
- Vigilius van Zwychen van Ayta** (1507-1577), Dutch jurist and statesman; president of privy council, **13**, 388; supports king, **13**, 391, 392; persuades duke of Alva to lower taxes, **13**, 425; resumes presidency, **13**, 440.
- Vignoles**, Étienne, see La Hire.
- Vikings**, bands of Norse sea-kings of the eighth, ninth and tenth centuries; age of, **16**, 33-101; ravage coasts of Spain and France (ninth century), **8**, 204-205; Harold the Fairhaired of Norway leads expedition against (ninth century), **21**, 14; see also Northmen.
- Vikramaditya**, title borne by various ancient kings of India, **2**, 495, 498, 500, 505, 506, 506 note; era of, **25**, 670.
- Világos**, town in Hungary; battle of (1849), **14**, 657.
- Villach**, town in Austria; Turks defeated at (1492), **24**, 337.
- Villafranca**, town in Italy; Peace of (1859), **9**, 606; **15**, 17; **21**, 627.
- Villa-Hermosa**, Carlos, Duke of (d. 1692), governor of Spanish Netherlands; ordered to lay down arms, **11**, 588.
- Villani**, family of Florentine historians; Giovanni (d. 1348), Matteo (d. 1361), and Filippo (d. 1404), **9**, 196, 202.
- Villaret de Joyeuse**, Louis Thomas, Count (1750-1812), French admiral; in battle off Brest (1794), **12**, 381-382.
- Villa Rica**, first town founded (1519) in Mexico by Cortes, **23**, 511.
- Villars**, Louis Hector, Duke of (1653-1739), marshal of France; envoy to Vienna, **11**, 611; dismissed by elector of Bavaria, **14**, 399; in War of Spanish Succession, **11**, 611, 612, 621-622, 624, 625, 626-627; **14**, 414, 417; **20**, 477, 487, 488; suppresses revolt of Camisards, **11**, 617; negotiates for peace, **14**, 417; death, **12**, 28-29.
- Villaviciosa or Viçosa**, town in Portugal; battle (1665), **10**, 517.
- Villa Viciosa**, village in Spain; battle (1710), **11**, 625; **20**, 478.
- Villebon**, Chevalier, French colonial officer; asserts claims to New England coast (1698), **23**, 81.
- Villehardouin**, Geoffrey de (ca. 1150-ca. 1213), historian of fifth crusade; made marshal of Romania, **7**, 284; **8**, 416; probable death, **7**, 296; as author, **11**, 60.
- Villehardouin**, Geoffrey de (d. 1223), prince of Achaia and nephew of the historian; invades Peloponnesus, **7**, 290; made prince of Romania, **8**, 416.
- Villehardouin**, William (1246-1277), prince of Achaia; released by Emperor Michael VIII, **7**, 312.
- Villèle**, Count Jean Baptiste Séraphin Joseph de (1773-1854), French statesman; min-

**22**, 596; acknowledges Richard Cromwell lord-protector of England, **22**, 597; establishes universal suffrage, **22**, 598; banishes Quakers (1658), **22**, 598; relations to New Netherlands, **23**, 22; explorations of settlers, **23**, 47; third revision of statutes (1661), **23**, 124-125; given to Culpeper and Arlington (1672), **23**, 126; Bacon's rebellion in (1676), **23**, 126 seq.; under Berkeley (1676), **23**, 131; under Lord Culpeper, **23**, 132; a royal province under Effingham (1684), **23**, 133; under William III, **23**, 135; treats with Six Nations, **23**, 168; troops of, at Braddock's defeat, **23**, 208; resists Stamp Act (1765), **23**, 232; opposes Treason Act (1769), **23**, 235; attempts to restrict slave-trade (1770), **23**, 237; part of, in events leading to revolution, **23**, 230-240; in establishment of Union **23**, 290; cedes Western territories (1784) **23**, 288; secedes from Union (1861), **23**, 410; West Virginia made a state (1863), **23**, 410; campaigns in, during Civil War, **23**, 430, 431, 432, 433, 436-440, 441, 457; "Pierpont Government" organized in western counties of, **23**, 461; re-admitted to Union (1870), **23**, 464, 465.

**Virginia, Army of** (1862), a Federal army during American Civil War, **23**, 432, 433.

**Virginia Company**, English company formed for colonising and trading with America; formation (1606), **22**, 567, 568; "Pilgrim Fathers" and, **13**, 569 note; **22**, 609; dissolved by James I (1624), **22**, 588; see also **London Company** and **Plymouth Company**.

**Virginius, Lucius**, father of Virginia, *q. v.*

**Viriathus** (d. ca. 139 B.C.), Lusitanian chief; war with Rome, **5**, 317-318; **10**, 8; death, **5**, 318; **10**, 8.

**Viridomarus** or **Britomartus**, chief of Insubrian Gauls; defeated by Romans (221 B.C.), **5**, 237.

**Virius, Lupus**, see **Lupus Virius**.

**Virtu, Count of**, see **Visconti, Gian Galeazzo**.

**Visandus**, Gothic standard-bearer at battle of the Milvian Bridge (537 A.D.); bravery of, **7**, 400.

**Viscellinus, Spurius Cassius** (fifth century B.C.), Roman consul; proposes first agrarian law (ca. 486 B.C.), **5**, 129.

**Vischer, Peter** (ca. 1460-1540), German sculptor and founder; work of, in Nuremberg, **14**, 278.

**Visconti, Astorre** (d. 1412), natural son of Barnabò Visconti; attempts to dispossess Filippo Maria Visconti, **9**, 257; character and death, **9**, 257.

**Visconti, Azzo** (1302-1339), lord of Milan, son of Galeazzo I; in battle of Altomascio, **9**, 141-142; re-purchases Milan from Ludwig of Bavaria, **9**, 157, 243; cedes sovereignty of Milan to John of Bohemia, **9**, 157; extends dominions of his house, **9**, 243.

**Visconti, Barnabò** (1319-1385), lord of Bergamo, Brescia, Crema and Cremona,

joint-ruler of Milan; joint-ruler of Milan with brother Galeazzo II, **9**, 244; sends John Hawkwood to Pisa, **9**, 245; Urban V forms league against, **9**, 247; forces papal legates to eat bull of excommunication against, **9**, 247; leagued with Florence, **9**, 249, 333; power and tyranny, **9**, 246, 250; imprisoned by nephew Gian Galeazzo, **9**, 250, 251.

**Visconti, Beatrice** (Beatrice di Tenda), wife of Filippo Maria Visconti; put to death by husband (1418), **9**, 258.

**Visconti, Bianca**, natural daughter of Filippo Maria Visconti; marries Francesco Sforza, (ca. 1441), **9**, 258.

**Visconti, Filippo Maria** (1391-1447), last Visconti duke of Milan, son of Gian Galeazzo Visconti; succeeds to dukedom, **9**, 257; makes Carmagnola commander of army, **9**, 257; wars of, against pope, Alfonso of Aragon and Italian powers, **9**, 257, 258; sends force against Swiss, **16**, 585; Francesco Sforza and, **9**, 258; kills his wife Beatrice, **9**, 258; character, **9**, 258.

**Visconti, Gabriello**, natural son of Gian Galeazzo Visconti; invested with part of father's dominions (1402), **9**, 256; sells Pisa to Florence, **9**, 256.

**Visconti, Galeazzo I** (1277-1328), lord of Milan; son of Matteo "the Great"; **9**, 132, 140; Ludwig of Bavaria and, **9**, 149, 157.

**Visconti, Galeazzo II** (1320-1378), lord of Como, Pavia, Novara, Asti and Tortona, joint-ruler of Milan, nephew of Giovanni; joint-rule of, in Milan with brother Barnabò Visconti, **9**, 244, 246; death, **9**, 250.

**Visconti, Gian Galeazzo** (1347-1402), first duke of Milan, son of Galeazzo (II) Visconti; marries sister of Emperor Charles V, **9**, 250; deposes and imprisons his uncle Barnabò, **9**, 250, 251, 347; Lombardy submits to, **9**, 251; marries Isabella of Valois, **11**, 142; design to conquer all Italy, **9**, 252; infamous policy of, **9**, 252; attacked by Florence, **9**, 253-255; purchases title of duke from Emperor Wenceslaus, **9**, 254; ravages Tuscany and Mantua, **9**, 255; bestows gifts on Byzantine emperor Manuel II, **7**, 333; founds Cathedral of Milan and Certosa of Pavia, **9**, 255; dies in midst of conquests, **9**, 255, 256; character, **9**, 251, 252.

**Visconti, Gian Maria** (1389-1412), duke of Milan, son of Gian Galeazzo Visconti; territories of, greatly reduced, **9**, 256; barbarities of, **9**, 257; assassinated, **9**, 257.

**Visconti, Giovanni** (John), (1290-1354), prelate and lord of Milan, brother of Lucchino Visconti; acquires Bologna and Genoa, **9**, 243, 244.

**Visconti, Lucchino** (1287-1349), lord of Milan, son of Matteo "the Great"; character and career, **9**, 243.

**Visconti, Margaret**, wife of Francis of Postlerla; Lucchino Visconti puts to death (1341), **9**, 161.

**Visconti, Matteo "the Great"** (1250-1322), ruler of Milan, nephew of Ottone Vis-

rog (1825), **17**, 528; at death of Alexander (1825), **17**, 531; made minister of imperial court (1826), **17**, 539.

Vollmar, Georg Heinrich von (1850-), German politician; socialistic views, **15**, 547.

Volscians, an ancient people of Central Italy; league with Romans, **5**, 83; pressure of, on Latins, **5**, 121; wars with Romans (483-400 B.C.), **5**, 142-143, 145-149; (390-382 B.C.), **5**, 175-176; wars with Samnites (343-341 B.C.), **5**, 180, 183; conquest by Romans (338 B.C.), **5**, 185; admission to Roman citizenship, **5**, 206, 210-211.

Volscius Fictor, Marcus, Roman tribune (461 B.C.); accuses Cæso Cincinnatus, **5**, 150; condemned and banished, **5**, 151.

Voltaire (François Marie Arouet) (1694-1778), French writer; career, **12**, 111-113; as an opponent of the church, **12**, 50; contributes to encyclopædia, **12**, 63; friendship with Frederick the Great, **15**, 247-250; last days, **12**, 136; **15**, 250.

Volterra, see Volaterræ.

Volturcius, or Vulturcius, Titus, a Roman conspirator with Catiline (63 B.C.), **5**, 488.

Volumnia (ca. 391 B.C.), Roman matron, mother of Caius Marcius Coriolanus; character of, **5**, 145; persuades Caius Marcius to withdraw the Volscians from Rome, **5**, 148.

Volumnius, Lucius, Roman consul 296 B.C.; defeats Samnites, **5**, 195-196.

Voluntary Association (1584), association for the security of person of Queen Elizabeth of England, **19**, 359.

Volusenus, see Quadratus, Caius Volusenus.

Volusianus (d. 253 A.D.), son of Gallus; associated in the empire, **6**, 414.

Volusius Saturninus, Lucius (37 B.C.-56 A.D.), Roman consul 3 A.D.; wealth of, **6**, 196.

Voncq, town in France; battle of (1870), **13**, 156.

Vondel, Joost van der (1578-1679), Dutch dramatist; characterization of, **13**, 594-595.

Vonones I, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XVIII.

Vonones II, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXII.

Vorontzov, Count Alexander (d. 1806), Russian statesman; threatens rupture with France (1803), **17**, 445.

Vortigern (d. 485 A.D.), British chieftain; leader of National party, **18**, 32; asks aid of Hengist and Horsa, **18**, 35; conflicts with the Jutes, **18**, 36; death, **18**, 36.

Vossem, Treaty of (1673), peace concluded between Louis XIV and Frederick William, **11**, 579; **15**, 140.

Voulon, village in France; battle of (507 A.D.), **7**, 473.

Voyislav, Stephen (eleventh century), Serbian chief; revolt against Greeks, **24**, 189.

Vredeland, Dutch colony near New Amsterdam; attacked by Indians (1643), **23**, 12.

Vries, David de, see DeVries, David.

Vries, Hiddes de (d. 1666), Dutch admiral; in battle of Dover, **13**, 626 seq., 629.

Vrishabha, traditional king of India (fifth century A.D.), **2**, 500.

Vselov (d. 1101), prince of Polotsk; at war with Iziaslov, **17**, 122 seq.; as hero of tradition, **17**, 123.

Vsevelod (d. 1093), prince of Kiev 1078-1093; at war with Polovtsi, **17**, 122 seq.; reign, **17**, 124; **24**, 17; death, **17**, 124.

Vukashin, king of Servia 1366-1371; founds independent monarchy in southern Servia, **24**, 193.

Vukassovitch, Baron Philip von (1755-1809), Russian soldier; expels Moreau from Turin (1798), **17**, 433 seq.

Vulcan, Roman god of fire; worship of, **6**, 201.

Vulsinii, town in Tuscany; birthplace of Sejanus, **6**, 143.

Vulso, Cn. Manlius, Roman consul 189 B.C.; war with Galatians, **5**, 299-300.

Vulso Longus, Lucius Manlius, Roman consul 256 B.C.; colleague of Regulus, **5**, 221; at battle of Ecnomus, **5**, 222; recalled, **5**, 223.

Vulture Stele (Stèle des Vautours), monument of Eannatum, king of Shirpurla (ca. 4200 B.C.), **1**, 343, 353-354.

Vulturnus, battle of, see Capua.

Vyvyan, Sir Richard Rawlinson (1803-1879), English politician; opposes dissolution of parliament (1831), **21**, 552.

- 398-399; revolt of Owen Glendower (1400), **18**, 517-518.
- Walewski, Count Alexandre Florian Joseph Colonna (1810-1868), French politician; at Congress of Paris (1856), **15**, 14; despatch to English government, **21**, 620.
- Walid, Ommayyad caliph 705-715 A.D.; reign and conquests, **8**, 183-185; defeated by Leo III, **7**, 204.
- Walid II, Omayyad caliph 743-744 A.D.; caliphate, **8**, 187-188.
- Walker, George (1618-1690), Irish clergyman; at siege of Londonderry, **21**, 427; at battle of the Boyne, **21**, 430.
- Walker, George Townshend (1764-1842), British soldier; at assault on Badajoz (1812), **10**, 362-363.
- Walker, Sir Hovenden (ca. 1656-1728), English naval officer; in expedition against Quebec (1711), **23**, 166, 193.
- Walker, Obadiah (1616-1692), English author and teacher; declares himself a Catholic (1685), **20**, 384.
- Walker, Robert J. (1801-1869), American statesman and financier; appointed governor of Kansas, **23**, 503; promises to submit state constitution to a vote of the people, **23**, 403.
- Walker, William (1824-1860), American filibuster; adventures in Central America, **23**, 650.
- Wallace, Lewis or Lew (1827-1905), American soldier and author; in attack on Fort Donelson, **23**, 425-426; at battle of Shiloh, **23**, 428.
- Wallace, Sir Malcolm, father of William Wallace, **21**, 69.
- Wallace, William (1274-1305), Scotch hero; rise, **21**, 68; revolt against Edward I (1297), **18**, 408; **21**, 70; invades England, **21**, 74; defeats English at Stirling, **18**, 410; **21**, 72; made guardian of Scotland (1298), **21**, 75; betrayed, **18**, 421; **21**, 79; executed, **18**, 421; **21**, 80; character, **18**, 408, **21**, 69, 80-82.
- Wallace, William Harvey Lamb (1821-1862), American soldier; killed at Shiloh, **23**, 428.
- Wallachia or Walachia, province of Rumania; ancient inhabitants, **6**, 257; wars with Rome, **6**, 269, 273; a Roman province (106 A.D.), **6**, 273; principality of, founded (1290), **24**, 130; wars, with Turks, **24**, 133-140, 273; treaty of, with Turkey, **24**, 131; incorporated in Turkish Empire (1462), **24**, 330; massacre of Turks (1594), **24**, 139; relations with Russia (1688), **24**, 144, 146-158; union with Moldavia (1859), **24**, 150-151.
- Wallenstein or Waldstein, Albrecht Eusebius von (1583-1634), duke of Friedland, Mecklenburg and Sagan, Austrian soldier; rise, **14**, 339-340; political policy, **15**, 116; **16**, 323-324, 358; defeats Mansfeld, **14**, 341; wins Silesia for the imperialists, **14**, 342; besieges Stralsund, **14**, 342-343; dismissal, **14**, 344-345; aids Poles against Gustavus Adolphus, **14**, 346; recalled to command, **14**, 354; at siege of Nuremberg, **14**, 355-356; defeated by Gustavus Adolphus at Lützen, **14**, 357; intrigues against, **14**, 363; murdered, **14**, 364-365.
- Wallenstein, Berthold von (d. 1632), cousin of Albrecht Wallenstein; death, **14**, 361.
- Waller, Edmund (1605-1687), English poet; in royalist plot, **20**, 12; character, **20**, 12.
- Waller, Sir William (1597-1668), English soldier; defeats royalists, **20**, 11; defeat at Lansdown, **20**, 14; captures Arundel, **20**, 22; plunders Winchester, **20**, 22.
- Wallia, king of the Visigoths 415-419 A.D.; conquests in Spain, **6**, 570; **10**, 15-16.
- Wallingford House, name of the army party, as opposed to the court party in England (1659); petitions of, **20**, 202-203.
- Wallis, Swiss canton, see Valais.
- Wallis, John (1616-1703), English mathematician and logician; revolutionises system of statics, **20**, 353.
- Wallis, Joseph, Count, Austrian finance minister (1810); policy of, **14**, 566-567.
- Wallmoden, Ludwig Georg Thedel, Count of (1769-1862), Austrian soldier; protects Hamburg, **17**, 485.
- Wallon, Henri Alexandre (1812-), French historian and politician; proposes new French constitution (1875), **13**, 188, 189.
- Wall Street, New York; site of Dutch palisade (1643), **23**, 13.
- Walpole, Horace, 4th earl of Orford (1717-1797), English author, third son of Sir Robert Walpole; efforts on behalf of Admiral Byng (1756), **20**, 585.
- Walpole, Horace or Horatio (1678-1757), English diplomat, brother of Robert Walpole; supports the ministry of his brother, **20**, 541; English ambassador at Paris (1733), **12**, 27.
- Walpole, Sir Robert, earl of Orford (1676-1745), English statesman, prime-minister of England 1715-1717 and 1721-1742; becomes secretary of war, **20**, 482; manager of Sacheverell impeachment, **20**, 483; impeaches Bolingbroke, **20**, 508; speech against Peerage Bill, **20**, 524; holds government to contracts with South Sea Company, **20**, 529; denounced by Bolingbroke, **20**, 536, 546; proposes Excise Bill, **20**, 541, 545; foreign policy, **20**, 545; interview at Queen Caroline's bedside, **20**, 552; forced into war with Spain, **20**, 555; resignation, **20**, 556; created earl of Orford, **20**, 556; death, **20**, 562; estimate of, **20**, 556-558.
- Walpole, Spencer Horatio (1806-1898), English statesman; resigns from Derby ministry, **21**, 622.
- Walsingham, Sir Francis (1536-1590), English statesman; negotiates treaty with France, **19**, 349; frustrates Babington conspiracy, **19**, 362-363; death, **19**, 411; estimate of, **19**, 270.
- Walsh, Sir John Benn, 1st Lord Ormatwaite (1798-1881), English politician; opposes Reform Bill (1831), **21**, 555.
- Waltari (sixth century A.D.), king of Lombards; reign, **7**, 431.



- war methods in Peloponnesian War, **4**, 76; mercenaries in Greek armies, **4**, 76, 161-162, 200; Theban tactics, **4**, 109, 154, 159; strategy of Epaminondas, **4**, 195; Spartan tactics, **4**, 220; Philip founds discipline of Macedonian army, **4**, 216-217; Philip perfects military tactics of Greeks, **4**, 228; Epaminondas suggests Macedonian phalanx, **4**, 154, 220, 254; Philip organises the phalanx, **4**, 220, 245-246, 254; Alexander's use of the phalanx, **4**, 278, 321; phalanx compared with Roman legion, **4**, 398; size of Alexander's army of invasion, **4**, 277-278; organisation of the army of invasion, **4**, 278-281; mercenaries in Alexander's army, **4**, 284; Macedonian siege methods, **4**, 292, 293; Macedonian and Phoenician methods, **4**, 308-330.
- Hungarians: **7**, 595.
- Huns: their method of fighting, **7**, 47, 53.
- India: the military caste, **2**, 508, 511.
- Ireland: pre-Norman period, **21**, 345, 347.
- Italy: military organisation in early Italian cities, **9**, 22; siege methods in twelfth century, **9**, 50-51; development of mercenary service in war, **9**, 241; Italian and French soldiering at end of fifteenth century, **9**, 409, 412; ferocity of warfare in sixteenth century, **9**, 440; militia of Florence in 1527, **9**, 458.
- Japan: military organisation, **24**, 644.
- Mongols, **2**, 652, 654-656.
- Persia: army organisation, **2**, 652-657; Persian warfare compared with Greek, **3**, 379; skill of Persian cavalry, **6**, 508.
- Phoenicia: Tyrian war methods, **2**, 298; mercenaries in Carthaginian army, **4**, 202; Carthaginian methods, **2**, 323.
- Rome: early organisation of the Roman army, **5**, 111-113; siege methods, **2**, 179, 181, 184-185, 193, 220-221, 300; the army under Augustus, **6**, 49-55; military tactics in Trajan's time, **6**, 284-285; number and disposition of Roman legions, **6**, 403; siege methods, time of Constantine I, **6**, 449; fortifications of Justinian, **7**, 82-85; employment of mercenaries, **7**, 101-103.
- Russia: military reforms of Peter the Great, **17**, 255-256; severity of measures, **17**, 616-617.
- Servia: modern military organisation, **24**, 206.
- Tibet: military organisation, **24**, 508.
- Turkey: organisation of first Ottoman Turks, **24**, 312; system regulated by Aladdin, **24**, 315 seq.; condition at end of fifteenth century, **24**, 340; the feudal system of Suleiman I, **24**, 361; laws of janissaries under Suleiman I, **24**, 366; unprogressiveness in military organisation, **24**, 422; changes proposed by Hassan Pasha, **24**, 420; conditions in North Africa under Ottomans, **24**, 480; formation of the *nizami djidid* by Selim III, **24**, 423 seq.
- United States: Indian warfare, **22**, 504-506; military efficiency of colonies at outbreak of Revolution, **23**, 249; Baron Steuben's reform of the Continental army, **23**, 278 note; the army at opening of Civil War, **23**, 416 seq.
- Wargaum, town of India; convention (1799), **22**, 93.
- Warham, William (1450-1532), archbishop of Canterbury; chancellor of Henry VIII, **19**, 57, 76.
- Warna, see Varna.
- Warner, Seth (1743-1748), American soldier; captures Crown Point (1775), **23**, 245.
- Warni, ancient German tribe, **7**, 430.
- Warnstedt, town in Germany; battle (1113), **7**, 657.
- War of 1812, war between Great Britain and the United States 1812-1815; causes, **23**, 320-323, 324-327, 328; American operations in Canada (1813), **23**, 330, 332-333; battle of Lake Erie (1813), **23**, 330-332; battle of Lake Champlain (1814), **23**, 334; naval engagements, **23**, 335; the burning of Washington (1814), **23**, 336; battle of New Orleans (1815), **23**, 339; Peace of Ghent (1815), **23**, 340; results, **23**, 342-344.
- War of Liberation, war undertaken by Germany and allies to free Germany and Europe from Napoleon (1813-1815); main treatment, **12**, 599-644; **14**, 570-580; **15**, 309-332; battle of Lützen, **12**, 601-602; **15**, 312; battle of Bautzen, **12**, 602; **15**, 313; battle of Dresden, **12**, 604; **15**, 314-315; battle of Leipsic, **12**, 604-606; **15**, 317-318; allies enter Paris, **12**, 612; **15**, 321; abdication of Napoleon, **12**, 612-613; congress of Vienna, **15**, 323-326; the Holy Alliance, **15**, 326-327; return of Napoleon, **12**, 623; **15**, 327-328; battles of Ligny, Quatre Bras and Waterloo, **12**, 625-642; **15**, 329-330.
- War of Secession, see Civil War.
- War of the American Revolution, see Revolution, American.
- War of the Rebellion, see Civil War.
- War of the Spanish Succession, see Spanish Succession, War of the.
- Warren, Sir Charles (1840-), British soldier; suppresses the freebooters in Bechuanaland (1884), **22**, 294; reinforces Buller in Boer War, **22**, 310.
- Warren, Gouverneur Kemble (1830-1882), American soldier; at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 439; in the Wilderness Campaign, **23**, 446-447.
- Warren, Sir John Borlace (1754-1822), British naval commander; defeats French squadron off west coast of Ireland (1798), **21**, 442.
- Warren, Joseph (1741-1775), American physician and soldier; sends news of British march on Concord, **23**, 241; at battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 246.
- Wars:
- Achæan (149-146 B.C.), **4**, 542-545.
- Afghan (First) (1838-1842), **22**, 138-145.
- Afghan (Second) (1878-1880), **22**, 208-210.
- Alexandrine (48-47 B.C.), **5**, 548-551.

Napoleonic, see France and the Coalitions.  
 Netherlands and England (1436-1443), **13**, 353-354; (1652-1653), **13**, 617-623; **20**, 125-128, 147-150; (1664-1666), **13**, 624-630; (1780-1784), **14**, 10-12.  
 Netherlands and France (1793-1795), **14**, 16-20; see French Wars under Louis XIV.  
 Netherlands and Spain (1568-1609), **13**, 424-547; (1621-1648), **13**, 570-585.  
 Northern (1700-1721), **16**, 371-398; **17**, 265-304.  
 Octavius and Antony (32-31 B.C.), **5**, 630-631.  
 Old French or French and Indian (1754-1763), **23**, 203-223.  
 Olynthian (385-383 B.C.), **4**, 129-132.  
 Opium (1840-1842), **24**, 546.  
 Parthia and Rome (53 B.C.), **5**, 509-511; (106-117 A.D.), **6**, 274-276.  
 Peasants' (1524-1525), **14**, 259-265.  
 Peloponnesian, First period (431-421 B.C.), **3**, 517-583; Second period (419-413 B.C.), **3**, 595-616; Third period (413-404 B.C.), **3**, 617-642.  
 Peninsular (1808-1814), **10**, 336-374.  
 Pequot (1637), **23**, 106.  
 Persia and Macedon (334-331 B.C.), **4**, 284-289, 301-305, 319-328.  
 Persian (492-490 B.C.), **3**, 268-277; (481-480 B.C.), **3**, 320-352; (479 B.C.), **3**, 353-381.  
 Phocian, see Sacred.  
 Poland, Conquest of, see Northern.  
 Polish Revolution (1830-1831), **17**, 545-548.  
 Polish Succession, War of the (1733-1735), **15**, 149-150.  
 Pontiac's Conspiracy (1763), **23**, 223-226.  
 Public Weal, War of the (1645), **11**, 250-253.  
 Punic (First) (264-241 B.C.), **5**, 219-233; (Second) (218-202 B.C.), **5**, 241-292; (Third) (149-146 B.C.), **5**, 305-314.  
 Quadruple Alliance (1718), **9**, 530-532.  
 Queen Anne's or Governor Dudley's (1702-1714), **23**, 190-194.  
 Queen's Rights (1667-1668), see French War under Louis XIV.  
 Religious, see Huguenot.  
 Rome and Macedon (213-205 B.C.), **5**, 263; (200-197 B.C.), **5**, 296-297; (171-168 B.C.), **5**, 302-304.  
 Roses, Wars of the (1450-1485), **18**, 558-625.  
 Russia and the Caucasus (1829-1840), **17**, 550-555; (1864), **17**, 598-599.  
 Russo-Japanese (1904-1905), **17**, 622-625; **24**, 657-660.  
 Russo-Turkish (1711), **17**, 282-285; (1737-1739), **17**, 335-337; (1769-1774), **17**, 380-383; (1787-1792), **17**, 399-411; (1806-1812), **17**, 463-468; (1828-1829), **17**, 544-545; (1853-1856), see Crimean War; (1877-1878), **17**, 602-606.  
 Sacred (356-346 B.C.), **4**, 227-232.  
 Samnite (First) (343-340 B.C.), **5**, 180-183; (Second) (327-304 B.C.), **5**, 186-194; (Third) (298-290 B.C.), **5**, 194-199.

Sardinian, see Italian Independence, War of.  
 Schleswig-Holstein (1848-1850), **15**, 447-451.  
 Schleswig-Holstein (1864), **15**, 484-485.  
 Seminole (1817-1818), **23**, 346-347; (1835-1842), **23**, 361.  
 Servile (134-132 B.C.), **5**, 322-325; (102-99 B.C.), **5**, 399-400; (73-71 B.C.), see Gladiators' Revolt.  
 Seven Weeks' (1866), **15**, 23-30, 487-495.  
 Seven Years' War (1756-1763), **15**, 189-231.  
 Sikh (1845-1846), **22**, 153-157; (1848-1849), **22**, 157-158.  
 Silesian (First) (1740-1742), **14**, 427-431; **15**, 161-174; (Second) (1744-1745), **14**, 432-434; **15**, 178-183; (Third) (1756-1763), see Seven Years' War.  
 Smalkaldic (1546-1547), **14**, 294-305.  
 Social or Marsic (90-89 B.C.), **5**, 413-419.  
 Sonderbund (1847), **17**, 39-43.  
 South African (1899-1902), **22**, 305-317.  
 South American Revolutions, see Spanish-American Revolutions.  
 Spain and Granada, see Granada, War of.  
 Spain and Morocco (1859), **24**, 473.  
 Spanish-American (1898), **23**, 488-490.  
 Spanish-American Revolutions (1810-1830), **23**, 581-596.  
 Spanish Civil (1833-1839), **10**, 396-397; (1872-1876), **10**, 412-417.  
 Spanish-French, see France and the Coalitions.  
 Spanish Succession (1702-1714), **11**, 615-628; **10**, 283-290; **9**, 528-530; **14**, 405-417.  
 Sweden and Denmark (1643-1644), **16**, 359-360.  
 Swedish-Russian (1741-1742), **16**, 399-400.  
 Swiss Peasants' (1653), **16**, 653-656.  
 Switzerland with Austria (1315), **16**, 563-565; (1385-1389), **16**, 575-578.  
 Taiping Rebellion (1854-1864), **24**, 552.  
 Thirty Years' (1618-1648), **14**, 329-385.  
 Tripolitan, see Barbary Powers.  
 Turko-French (1799-1801), see France and the Coalitions.  
 Turko-Persian (1576-1590), **24**, 371-372.  
 Tyrone Rebellion (1598-1603), **21**, 415-418.  
 Vendée, La (1793-1794), **12**, 374-376; (1795-1796), **12**, 403-408.  
 Zulu (1878-1880), **21**, 642.  
 Zürich (1440-1450), **16**, 590-592.  
 Warsaw, capital of Russian Poland; captured by Swedes (1655), **24**, 55; capitulates to Charles of Sweden (1702), **24**, 70; resists Prussian siege (1794), **24**, 96; successfully besieged by Russians (1794), **15**, 247; **17**, 419; **24**, 99; ceded to Prussia (1795), **17**, 419; occupied by French (1806), **24**, 104; capitulates to Paskevitch (1831), **17**, 548; **24**, 116; insurrection in (1863), **24**, 122-123.  
 Warsaw, Duchy of, duchy created by Napoleon I at the Treaty of Tilsit (1807); established (1807), **24**, 105; united to Russia (1815), **17**, 490; **24**, 108.  
 Warsaw, battle of (1656), **15**, 134.

- Africa; claims diamond fields north of Vaal River (1871), **22**, 286-287.
- Waterford, city in Ireland; besieged by Warbeck, **19**, 30; rewarded, **21**, 393.
- Waterloo, village in Belgium; battle of (1815), **12**, 628-637; **14**, 30, 580.
- Wathik (ninth century A.D.), caliph of Baghdad, **8**, 211.
- Watling Street, Roman highway in Britain, **6**, 191.
- Watson, Charles (1714-1757), English admiral; destroys nest of pirates near Bombay, **22**, 54; with Clive at taking of Calcutta, **22**, 57; opposes alliance with Siraj-ud-Daula, **22**, 57.
- Wattignies, town in France; battle of (1793), **12**, 366; **14**, 507.
- Watt, James (1736-1819), British inventor and mechanical engineer; invents steam-engine, **23**, 286; effect of inventions of, **21**, 484.
- Wauchope, Andrew G. (d. 1899), British soldier; killed at Magersfontein, **22**, 308.
- Wayne, Anthony (1745-1796), American soldier, called "Mad Anthony Wayne"; destroys British works at Stony Point (1779), **23**, 271; suppresses Indian War (1794), **23**, 303.
- Weaver, James B. (1833-), American soldier and politician; "Greenback" candidate for president (1880), **23**, 478.
- Webster, Daniel (1782-1852), American statesman and orator; in Webster-Hayne debate (1830), **23**, 356; attitude towards President Jackson, **23**, 360; in Harrison's and Tyler's cabinet, **23**, 367-368; results of seventh of March speech, **23**, 380; becomes Fillmore's secretary of state, **23**, 383; diplomacy of, **23**, 386; candidate for presidential nomination in 1852, **23**, 389; death, **23**, 389.
- Wedderburn, Alexander, earl of Rosslyn (1733-1805), English lawyer and politician; prophesies independence of American colonies, **20**, 617; solicitor-general in North ministry, **20**, 618; attacks Benjamin Franklin, **20**, 620.
- Wedel-Jarlsberg, Johann Kaspar Hermann (1779-1840), Danish statesman; conspires against king, **16**, 430; at head of Norwegian government, **16**, 472; impeachment of (1821), **16**, 474; viceroy of Norway, **16**, 477.
- Wedel, Karl Heinrich (1712-1782), Prussian general; campaign of (1759), **15**, 213.
- Wehlau, town in Prussia; treaty of (1657), **15**, 138; **16**, 336.
- Weights, origin of, **25**, 673-678.
- Wei-hai-wei, port in China; Japanese destroy Chinese fleet at (1895), **24**, 558; captured by Japan, **24**, 559, 577, 655; England occupies (1898), **24**, 562.
- Weimar, town in Germany; Golden Age of, **15**, 340 seq.
- Weissenburg, town in Alsace-Lorraine; battle of (1793), **12**, 358; **14**, 507; (1870), **13**, 150.
- Wekerle, Alexander (1844-), Hungarian statesman; fall of ministry (1894), **15**, 56.
- Welatabi or Wilzi, Slavic tribe of Germany; subdued by Charlemagne, **7**, 527, 529.
- Weld, Sir Frederick Aloysius (1823-1891), British colonial official; governor of Western Australia (1870), **22**, 249.
- Welden, Franz Ludwig, Baron von (1782-1853), Austrian soldier; takes Treviso (1848), **14**, 644.
- Welfesholze, town in Germany, defeat of Henry V at (1151), **7**, 657.
- Welfs, see Guelfs.
- Welles, Gideon (1802-1878), American politician, Lincoln's secretary of the navy; famous blockade of South, **23**, 422.
- Wellesley, Sir Arthur, see Wellington, Duke of.
- Wellesley, Sir Henry, Lord Cowley (1773-1847), younger brother of duke of Wellington and marquis of Wellesley, English statesman and diplomat; British ambassador at Madrid (1814), **10**, 378.
- Wellesley, Richard Cowley or Wellesley, Marquis of, 2nd earl of Mornington (1760-1842), elder brother of duke of Wellington; appointed governor-general of India (1798), **22**, 114; subsidises native states, **22**, 117; conquers Mahrattas (1803-1805), **22**, 117-121.
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of (1769-1853), arrives in India, **22**, 114; advanced in command in India, **22**, 118; battle of Assaye (1803), **22**, 120-121; commander-in-chief of English and Portuguese (1809), **10**, 350, 540; battle of Talavera, **10**, 540; builds Torres Vedras, **10**, 350; invades Spain, **10**, 338, 341; **21**, 474-478; captures Ciudad Rodrigo, **10**, 358; storms Badajoz (1812), **10**, 358-365; retreat from Madrid (1810), **10**, 367; **12**, 582; **21**, 476; Vittoria (1813), **10**, 368; invades France, **10**, 370; **12**, 608; Quatre Bras, **12**, 625, 626; Waterloo (1815), **12**, 627-640; at Paris, **12**, 642; **13**, 12; premier of Great Britain (1828), **21**, 537; Catholic question, **21**, 541; duel, **21**, 544; opposes reform, **21**, 548-549; resignation (1830), **21**, 549; command in crisis (1847-1848), **21**, 609; character, **10**, 373-374.
- Wells, David Ames (1828-1898), supports Liberal Republican movement, **23**, 469.
- Wenceslas (Vitzlas), Wend prince; invades Esthonia (1219), **16**, 161.
- Wenceslaus (Wenzel), Saint (907-935), duke of Bohemia; becomes vassal of Henry I (929), **7**, 604.
- Wenceslaus II (d. 1305), king of Bohemia 1278-1305; affianced to Judith of Habsburg, **14**, 156; feud with Albert I, and death, **14**, 162.
- Wenceslaus III, king of Bohemia 1305-1306; murdered (1306), **14**, 162.
- Wenceslaus (1361-1419), king of Bohemia; emperor of Germany; coronation opposed, **14**, 188; reign as emperor (1378-1400), **14**, 191-194; civil wars, **14**, 193; deposition, **14**, 194; rule at Prague, **14**, 208-209.
- Wends (called by the Romans Venedi or Veneti), in early usage equivalent to

- and South America; Columbus' first voyage to, **22**, 431-446; Columbus' second voyage to, **22**, 446-447; first conquest of, by Spaniards (1495), **22**, 447; negro slavery in, **21**, 527-528.
- West Kappel, Netherlands; battle of (1252), **13**, 294.
- Westminster, former city, now a part of London; Treaty of (1380), **11**, 152; (1756), **15**, 188.
- Westminster Abbey, famous church in Westminster, London; William the Conqueror crowned in, **18**, 172.
- Westminster Assembly or Assembly of Divines at Westminster, convocation summoned by the Long Parliament to regulate matters of faith and church government (1643-1649); decrees that book of common prayer shall be laid aside, **20**, 30.
- Weston, Thomas (1575-ca. 1624), English adventurer; proposals to Pilgrims, **22**, 624; sends out colony to Massachusetts, **22**, 632; arrives at Plymouth, **22**, 633.
- Westphalia, Kingdom of, kingdom formed by Napoleon in 1807; ruled by Jerome Bonaparte, **12**, 563.
- Westphalia, Peace of, treaties signed by the powers at close of Thirty Years' War in 1648; provisions of, **15**, 583-589; **11**, 496-497; **13**, 585; **14**, 382-383; **16**, 329, 362, 649; Innocent X publishes bull against, **14**, 384; Louis XIV's transgressions of, **11**, 577.
- West Virginia, state of United States; formation and admission to Union (1863), **23**, 420, 461.
- Wetherell, Sir Charles (1770-1846), English barrister; attacked by mob at Bristol (1831), **21**, 559.
- Wettin, House of, former reigning family in Saxony; rise to power, **14**, 231.
- Wexford, city in Ireland; battle of (1416), **21**, 390.
- Weyler, Valeriano (1836-), Spanish soldier; relentless policy in Cuba, **10**, 419; succeeded by Blanco, **10**, 420; **23**, 487.
- Weymouth, George, English navigator; commands expedition to America (1605), **19**, 489; **22**, 565.
- Whalley, Edward (d. 1678), English soldier and regicide; in New England, **23**, 139, 140.
- Wharnccliffe, Lord, see Stuart-Wortley, John Archibald.
- Wharton, Thomas, marquis of Wharton (ca. 1640-1715), English politician; author of "Lillibullero," **20**, 390; lord-lieutenant of Ireland, **20**, 482; resigns, **20**, 484.
- Wheeler, Joseph (1836-), American cavalry officer; leads raid of Confederate troops against Fort Donelson (1863), **23**, 441.
- Wheeler, William Almon (1819-1887), American statesman; nominated by Republicans for vice-president (1876), **23**, 474.
- Wheelwright, John (1592-1679), New England clergyman, brother of Mrs. Anne Hutchinson; censured for liberal opinions, **23**, 102; emigrates to New Hampshire, **22**, 637; founds Exeter, **22**, 637.
- Whiggamore Raid, a dash on Edinburgh, made by the Presbyterian party in 1648; gives rise to word "Whig," **20**, 67; **21**, 295.
- Whigs: (1) English political party, prominent from end of seventeenth century till about 1832; origin of name, **20**, 298; fight for Exclusion Bill (1681), **20**, 300; persecuted by Tories, **20**, 300-303; propose insurrections in England (1683), **20**, 303; in Rye House Plot, **20**, 303; fall of ministry (1700), **20**, 458; in power under Queen Anne, **20**, 482-483; support war with France (1793), **21**, 454; in coalition ministry of 1806, **21**, 470; party conditions in 1815, **21**, 482; urge reform, **21**, 547, 550-553; pass reform bill (1832), **21**, 562-563; ministry resigns (1839), **21**, 592; (1841), **21**, 599; resume power (1846), **21**, 606; in Tractarian movement (1850), **21**, 611; (2) A political party in the United States (ca. 1828-1856); formed under leadership of Henry Clay; elect Harrison and Tyler (1840), **23**, 367; in campaign of 1844, **23**, 369; elect Taylor and Fillmore (1848), **23**, 377-378; defeated in election of, 1852, **23**, 385; platform of, in 1852, **23**, 389; endorse nominations of Know-Nothings (1856), **23**, 400; disappearance of, **23**, 401.
- Whiskey Insurrection, an uprising of distillers in Western Pennsylvania (1794); suppression of, during Washington's second administration, **23**, 302.
- Whiskey Ring, an association of distillers and United States government officials, formed to defraud the government; first brought to light (1875), **23**, 472.
- Whitaker, Sir Frederick (1812-1891), British colonial statesman; premier of New Zealand, **22**, 261.
- Whitby, town in Yorkshire, England; synod of (664 A.D.), **18**, 54.
- White, John (fl. 1585-1590), English colonist; governor of Raleigh's proposed colony, **22**, 560; returns to England to solicit aid for Roanoke, **22**, 561.
- White, John (1575-1648), English clergyman; attempts settlement on Cape Ann, **22**, 639; establishes colony at Naumkeag, **22**, 639.
- White, Sir George Stuart (1835-), English soldier; appointed to command in Natal, **22**, 302, 319; opening campaign in Natal, **22**, 305; besieged in Ladysmith (1899), **22**, 305, 309.
- White, Sir Thomas (1492-1567), English philanthropist; founder of St. John's College of Oxford, **19**, 259.
- White, Thomas (sixteenth century), English naval officer; in war against Spain, **19**, 410.
- White, Thomas (1630-1698), English prelate, bishop of Peterborough; one of the seven bishops to present petition against Declaration of Indulgence, **20**, 395; sent to the Tower, **20**, 396-397; trial and acquittal, **20**, 398-400.



land, **18**, 219; **21**, 33; repulsed by Welsh, **18**, 220; quarrels with Anselm, archbishop of Canterbury, **18**, 224, 225; death, **11**, 30; **18**, 225-226; feudalism in England under, **18**, 223; character, **18**, 227.

**William III** (1650-1702), prince of Orange, stadholder of the United Netherlands, and king of England 1689-1702; main treatment, **20**, 405-469; birth of, **13**, 612; Charles II of England demands title of stadholder for, **20**, 276; appointed stadholder, captain-general and admiral of the United Netherlands, **13**, 633; **14**, 434; saves Amsterdam by cutting dikes, **11**, 577; **13**, 633; heads coalition against France, **11**, 577; **13**, 636; opposes Condé, **11**, 584; **13**, 637; **14**, 34; defeated at Maestricht, **13**, 639; and peace of Nimuegen, **11**, 588; **13**, 640; plans second coalition against Louis XIV, **11**, 596; principality of, seized by Louis XIV, **11**, 597; promotes League of Augsburg, **11**, 599; visits England, **11**, 588; **20**, 284; marries Princess Mary of England, **11**, 588; **13**, 640; **20**, 285; invades England, **13**, 642; **20**, 405, 407; at Exeter, **20**, 408; proclaimed joint-sovereign with Mary, **13**, 643; **20**, 413-415; coronation, **20**, 423; Scotland and, **21**, 310-316; in Ireland, **20**, 424-429, 431; at battle of the Boyne, **20**, 426; **21**, 428; Irish policy of, **20**, 457, 458; **21**, 434-436; at the Hague, **20**, 430; ecclesiastical appointments, **20**, 431; share of, in massacre of Glencoe, **20**, 432; **21**, 315; Jacobite plots against, **20**, 439, 453; attitude toward Marlborough, **20**, 442, 470; origin of cabinet under, **20**, 444-446; forms grand alliance, **13**, 645; **14**, 406; at battle of Mons, **11**, 605; **13**, 640; defeated at Steenkerke and Neerwinden, **11**, 605; **13**, 643; **14**, 402; **20**, 439; retakes Namur, **11**, 607; **20**, 450, 451; death of Queen Mary prostrates, **20**, 448; and Treaty of Ryswick, **11**, 608; parliament insults, **20**, 456; remodels ministry, **20**, 458; secret treaty with Louis XIV, **20**, 460; wins popularity in England, **20**, 461; American colonies and, **22**, 625, 639; **23**, 135, 137, 159, 161, 169, 184; death, **11**, 614; **13**, 645; **20**, 461; estimates of, **13**, 645-648, **20**, 462-469; friendship for Bentinck, **20**, 465-469; attachment of, to Mary, **20**, 465, 466, 469; as a general, **20**, 463; character, **20**, 405, 449, 458, 464; characteristics of reign, **20**, 420.

**William IV** (1765-1837), king of England 1830-1837; proclaimed king, **21**, 547; coronation, **21**, 547; passage of the Reform Bill under, **21**, 560-565; assents to Emancipation Act, **21**, 568; summarily dismisses Melbourne ministry, **21**, 571; assents to Municipal Reform Bill, **21**, 576; death, **15**, 404; **21**, 581, 587; estimate of, **21**, 581; affection for Queen Victoria, **21**, 586; summary of life and character, **21**, 582.

**William of Holland** (1227-1256), king of Germany; elected emperor (1235), **13**, 293; **14**, 117; disgraces imperial dignity, **14**, 126, 127; at war with Margaret of Flanders, **13**, 294; grants municipal privileges, **13**, 294; killed, **13**, 294; **14**, 127.

**William I** (1797-1888), king of Prussia 1861-1888, emperor of Germany 1871-1888; main treatment, **15**, 481-542; unpopularity of, in revolution of 1848, **15**, 436; exile of, in England, **15**, 436, 437; commander-in-chief in Baden, **15**, 438; becomes regent (1858), **15**, 469, 474; succeeds to Prussian crown (1861), **15**, 481; Schleswig-Holstein war of 1864, **15**, 484, 485; declares German Confederation dissolved, **15**, 487; assumes chief command in Austro-Prussian war, **15**, 488; at battle of Sadowa, **15**, 489, 490; heads triumphal procession through Berlin, **15**, 494; president of North German Confederation, **15**, 498; rejects French claims to German territory, **15**, 499; grants universal suffrage, **15**, 500; reorganises army, **15**, 501; Luxemburg question, **12**, 143, 144; **15**, 502; meets Alexander II at Ems, **15**, 514; at first German customs parliament, **15**, 508, 514; Hohenzollern candidature to Spanish throne, **15**, 514-516; triumphal progress from Ems to Berlin; **15**, 520; at Gravelotte, **12**, 155, 156; at Sedan, **12**, 161; letters of, from Sedan, to Queen Augusta, **15**, 525-527; meets Napoleon III after Sedan, **12**, 161; proclaimed German Emperor at Versailles (1871), **15**, 527; arbitrates Northwestern Boundary dispute between U. S. and Canada, **23**, 471; attempted assassination of, **15**, 536; death, **15**, 540; character, **15**, 533; veneration of people for, **15**, 533.

**William II** (1859-), king of Prussia and emperor of Germany 1888-; accession, **15**, 543; assumes control of government, **15**, 546; dismisses Bismarck, **15**, 545; reconciled with Bismarck, **15**, 545; dismisses Caprivi, **15**, 550; colonial expansion under, **15**, 554-564; concludes Anglo-German agreement, **15**, 556; leases Kiaochau Bay from China, **15**, 563.

**William I** (1772-1843), king of the Netherlands 1815-1840; in campaign against France (1793-1795), **12**, 364, 378; becomes prince of Orange (1806), **14**, 26; triumphal entry into Amsterdam, **14**, 27; becomes sovereign of the Netherlands, **14**, 28; Belgium added to kingdom of, **14**, 28, 29; inauguration as king at Brussels (1815), **14**, 31; opposes Belgian independence, **14**, 51-53; forced to accede to Belgian independence, **14**, 55; unpopularity, **14**, 59; abdication and death, **14**, 59.

**William II** (1792-1849), king of the Netherlands 1840-1849; serves (as Prince of Orange), in the Peninsula, **14**, 59; at Quatre Bras, **14**, 29; valorous conduct at Waterloo, **14**, 30, 31; sent on mission to



Holland 1404-1417; marries Margaret of Burgundy, **13**, 339; part of, in murder of Alice van Poelgiest, **13**, 339 and note, 340; campaign against Frieslanders, **13**, 340; succeeds to countship, **13**, 341; loses Friesland, **13**, 341; causes subjects to acknowledge Jacqueline as successor, **13**, 341; death, **13**, 342.

William "the Carpenter," viscount of Melun; at siege of Antioch (1098), **8**, 348, 348 note.

William, Count of Nassau (d. 1559), father of William the Silent, **13**, 384.

William, Duke of Nassau, revolt against (1848), **15**, 439.

William, Bishop of Tyre 1127-1195, historian of kingdom of Jerusalem; at Council of Lateran, **8**, 371; aids cause of crusaders, **14**, 107.

William I (d. 1075), bishop of Utrecht; invades Holland, **13**, 288; death, **13**, 289.

William Augustus Ludwig Maximilian Frederick (1806-1884), duke of Brunswick; accedes to dukedom, **15**, 403.

William Clito (d. 1128), count of Flanders, nephew of Henry I of England; childhood, **18**, 236; made count, **13**, 311; **18**, 239; affianced to daughter of Fulk of Anjou, **18**, 239; claimant to English crown, **18**, 239; at battle of Brenneville (1119), **11**, 32; **18**, 236; death, **11**, 33; **13**, 311; **18**, 240.

William de Fors (d. 1242), earl of Aumale or Albemarle; rebels against Henry III of England, **18**, 369.

William de Mandeville, earl of Aumale, see Mandeville.

William de la Moore, grand-prior of England; defends Templars (1311), **8**, 458.

William Frederick, count of Nassau, stadholder of Friesland; becomes stadholder of Friesland (1640), **14**, 581; foiled in attack on Amsterdam (1650), **13**, 612.

William Longsword or Longespée, duke of Normandy ca. 930-943, son of Rolf; succeeds to duchy, **9**, 67; part in crusades, **8**, 432-433, 435; death, **8**, 442.

William of Blois, seigneur of Treslong, see Treslong.

William of Champeaux (ca. 1070-1121), French scholastic philosopher, **11**, 41.

William of Normandy, see William the Conqueror.

William the Red, see William Rufus.

William of Wykeham (1324-1404), English statesman and prelate; dismissed from the court, **18**, 483.

William and Mary College, college in Virginia, U. S. A.; founded (1693), **23**, 135.

Williams, Eunice (d. 1704), wife of John Williams, preacher in Deerfield; captured by Indians in Deertield raid, **23**, 191-192.

Williams, Eunice (1696-1786), daughter of Eunice and John Williams; captured in Deerfield raid (1704), **23**, 191; refuses to return permanently to English, **23**, 192.

Williams, Ephraim (1715-1755), American

officer; in the French and Indian War, **23**, 211-212; founds Williams' College, **23**, 212.

Williams, Roger (ca. 1600-1684), English colonist in New England, founder of Rhode Island; emigrates to Massachusetts (1630), **23**, 91; religious and political theories of, **23**, 91-92; contentions with the Massachusetts authorities, **23**, 92-95; exiled from Massachusetts (1635), **23**, 95; founds Providence (1636), **23**, 96; detaches Narragansett Indians from Pequot league, **23**, 106; secures a charter for Rhode Island (1644), **23**, 115; characterisation, **23**, 90, 91-99; at New Amsterdam (1643), **23**, 11.

Williamsburg, city of Virginia; battle of (1862), **23**, 430.

Williams College, college at Williamstown, Massachusetts, United States; founded, **23**, 212.

Willibrod (ca. 657-ca. 738 A.D.), English missionary, later bishop of Utrecht; destroys images of Woden and founds churches, **13**, 277.

Willigis (975-1011), archbishop of Mainz; defeats Henry the Wrangler, **7**, 623; aids Henry of Bavaria, **7**, 626.

Willoughby, Sir Hugh (d. 1554), English navigator; in expedition to arctic regions, **22**, 492.

Willoughby, Lord, see Bertie.

Wilmot, David (1814-1868), American legislator; introduces anti-slavery proviso in Congress (1846), **23**, 376.

Wilmot Proviso, a proviso attached to an appropriation bill in the United States Congress (1846), **23**, 376.

Wilson, Henry (1812-1875), American statesman; challenged by Preston Brooks, **23**, 397; nominated for vice-president by the Republicans (1872), **23**, 469; charged with complicity in the Crédit-Mobilier scandal (1872), **23**, 472.

Wilson, James (1805-1860), British economist; appointed financial member of India Council (1859), **22**, 203.

Wilson, Sir Robert Thomas (1777-1849), English soldier and author; defends Ciudad Rodrigo (1809), **10**, 349; deprived of commission for leniency to mob at Queen Caroline's funeral (1821), **21**, 523.

Wilson Bill, tariff bill passed by United States Congress (1894), **23**, 485.

Wilson's Creek, small river in Missouri, United States; battle of (1861), **23**, 421.

Wilton, town in England; battle of (1142), **18**, 252.

Wilton, Arthur Grey de (1536-1593), English deputy of Ireland; defeated at battle of Glendalough (1580), **21**, 410.

Wiltshire, see Ormonde.

Wilzi, see Welatabi.

Wimbledon, town in England; battle of (568), **18**, 42.

Wimpfen, town in Germany; battle of (1622), **14**, 336.

Wimpfen, Baron Felix de (1744-1814), French soldier; commands in Normandy, **12**, 301.

Wisumar, king of the Vandals; defeated by Goths (337 A.D.), **6**, 464.

Witan or Witenagemot, national council of England in Anglo-Saxon times; function of, **18**, 161; Canute summons, **18**, 119; excludes descendants of Æthelred from throne, **18**, 120; establishes succession of Canute, **18**, 120.

Witamo, squaw-sachem of Pocasset; confederate of King Philip, **23**, 148.

Witboy, Henrie, southwest African chief; at war with Germany (1893), **15**, 562.

Witchcraft and Sorcery: among Lombards, **7**, 443; Eleanor Cobham and others tried for, **18**, 562-563; Penn presides at a trial for witchcraft, **23**, 42; in Salem, Massachusetts, **23**, 171-177.

Witch of Eye (Margery Jourdayn), English sorceress; execution of (1445), **18**, 562.

Withimir, king of Ostrogoths (376 A.D.), son of Hermanric; killed by Huns, **7**, 46.

Withold, prince of Lithuania; repulses Tatars (1397), **24**, 306.

Witiges (sixth century A.D.), king of Goths in Italy; accession (536 A.D.), **7**, 398, 399; besieges Rome, **7**, 107-109, 401-405; sends embassy to Chosroes, **7**, 123; seeks alliance with Lombards, **7**, 431; retreats to Ravenna, **7**, 406; Justinian makes treaty with, **7**, 409; taken to Constantinople, **7**, 410.

Witikind (eighth century A.D.), Saxon general; war with Charlemagne, **7**, 541, 543.

Witiza, king of Goths in Spain 702-709 A.D.; reign, **10**, 29-31.

Witsen, Nicholas, see Vitsen.

Witte, Sergei Yulievitch (1840-), Russian statesman; influence of, **17**, 619; retires from cabinet, **17**, 623, 629; premier, **17**, 628; peace envoy at Portsmouth, **17**, 651; **24**, 663.

Wittelsbach, reigning family in Bavaria; rivalry with house of Habsburg, **14**, 169.

Wittelsbach, Otto von (d. ca. 1183), German count; in Italian campaigns of Frederick Barbarossa, **14**, 98-100.

Wittenberg, town in Prussia; university founded at, **14**, 252; Luther's work at, **14**, 252, 254; constitution of Church altered at, **14**, 259.

Wittenborg, John (fourteenth century), burgo-master of Lübeck; commands fleet of Hanseatic cities (1361), **14**, 187.

Wittenweiler, village in Baden, Germany; battle of (1638), **14**, 377.

Witteric, king of Visigoths 603-610 A.D.; reign, **10**, 24.

Wittgenstein, Ludwig Adolf Peter, prince of Sayn-Wittgenstein-Ludwigsburg (1769-1843), Russian soldier; part in Napoleon's Russian disaster, **12**, 591, 595.

Wittingham, Don Santiago, Spanish soldier; at accession of Ferdinand VII (1814), **10**, 377.

Wittstock, town in Prussia; battle of (1636), **14**, 370.

Wladimir, see Vladimir.

Wladislaw I (Ladislaus), (1043-1102), duke

of Poland; reign, **24**, 20-23; conquest of Prussia, **24**, 21; divides kingdom, **24**, 22.

Wladislaw II (1104-1159), duke of Poland; reign, **24**, 27; exile, **24**, 28.

Wladislaw III or IV (1260-1333), duke of Poland as Wladislaw I, king of Poland 1319-1333; defeats Teutonic knights, **24**, 31; receives royal crown, **24**, 32.

Wladislaw II, king of Poland; see Jagello.

Wladislaw VI (1424-1444), king of Poland; made king of Hungary, **24**, 42; war with Turks, **24**, 42, 321-322; defeat at Varna, **24**, 324.

Wladislaw VII (1595-1648), king of Poland, son of Sigismund; oppresses Cossacks, **24**, 54; seeks alliance with Brandenburg, **15**, 111; offered Swedish crown, **16**, 306; elected to Russian throne, **16**, 307; **17**, 235-236; renounces title of czar, **17**, 239.

Wodehouse, Sir Philip Edmond (1811-1887), British colonial official; high commissioner in South Africa (1868), **22**, 286.

Woden (Tuisko, Odin), principal god of the ancient Germans; cult, **6**, 59.

Wodnesbeorh (Wamborough), English town; battles (ca. 593 A.D.), **18**, 42; (ca. 709), **18**, 58; (715), **18**, 64.

Woerden, Hermann van, Dutch noble; conspires against Floris V, **13**, 302; aids in capture of Floris (1296), **13**, 303; exile and death of, **13**, 303.

Woeringen, town of Netherlands; battle (1288), **13**, 309.

Wohlen, Swiss village; see Vilmergen.

Wohlenschwyl, town in Switzerland; battle (1653), **16**, 655.

Wolcott, Oliver (1760-1833), American politician and financier; opposes Adams' French policy (1799), **23**, 315.

Wolcott, Roger (1679-1767), American colonial soldier and statesman; commands Connecticut forces in King George's War, **23**, 196.

Wolf or Wolff, Christian von (1679-1754), German savant; negotiation with Frederick the Great, **15**, 156.

Wolf, Eugen, German explorer; visits West Africa (1888), **15**, 558.

Wolfe, James (1727-1759), English general; at Louisburg, **23**, 215; takes Quebec, **23**, 216-221.

Wolff, Karl Hermann (1862-), Austrian politician; opposes Czechs (1897), **15**, 60-61.

Wolff, Sir Henry Drummond (1830-), English diplomatist; negotiates convention in regard to Egypt (1887), **24**, 464.

Wolfgang William, count-palatine of Neuburg; alliance with Spain (1613), **14**, 325.

Wolhov, see Volkhov.

Wolhusen, Swiss town; Swiss alliance signed (1653), **16**, 654-655.

Wollenwever, Görgen, burgo-master of Lübeck (1533); envoy to Sweden, **16**, 256-257; usurps government, **16**, 289.

Wöllner, Johann Christoph von (1730-1800), Prussian statesman; reactionary policy, **15**, 261-263.

Wolseley, Garnet Joseph, 1st Viscount

- Monterey, **23**, 372; in Scott's advance on Mexico, **23**, 374; wins battle of Molino del Rey, **23**, 375.
- Wortley, Charles Stuart, see Stuart Wortley, Charles.
- Wotton, Nicholas (1497-1566), English statesman; agent of Henry VIII to Anne of Cleves, **19**, 188.
- Wouverman, Pieter (ca. 1619-1668), Dutch painter, famous for his battle pictures, **13**, 608 seq.
- Wrangel, Count Friedrich Heinrich Ernst (1784-1877), Prussian soldier; in Schleswig-Holstein War of 1864, **15**, 484; **16**, 446; in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 491.
- Wrangel, Count Karl Gustav (1613-1676), Swedish soldier; takes command of Swedish army, **14**, 381; at battles of Lawingen and Zusmarshausen, **11**, 495; **14**, 382; in crossing of Little Belt (1658), **16**, 337 seq.; in siege of Copenhagen, **16**, 340; invades Denmark, **16**, 360; invades Brandenburg, **16**, 368 seq.
- Wrangel, Herman (1587-1635), Swedish general; in Polish War, **16**, 314.
- Wratislaw (d. 1092), duke of Bohemia; made king (1061), **7**, 654.
- Wray, John, see Ray.
- Wrbna, Count Rudolf (1761-1823), Austrian diplomatist; adjutant of Francis II, **14**, 558.
- Wrede, Prince Karl Philipp (1767-1838), Bavarian soldier; at battle of Leipsic, **15**, 318; **17**, 485; favours election of Bernadotte, **16**, 460.
- Wren, Sir Christopher (1632-1723), English architect; plans for rebuilding London, **20**, 256 seq.; restoration of St. Paul's cathedral, and the London monument, **20**, 501; close of career, **20**, 502.
- Wright, John (d. 1605), English conspirator in the Gunpowder Plot, **19**, 478.
- Wright, John Wesley (1769-1805), English sailor; murdered (1804), **12**, 535.
- Wright, Silas (1795-1847), American politician; leader of "Barnburner" faction in New York State, **23**, 378.
- Wriothesley, earls of Southampton, see Southampton.
- Writing: origin and early systems, **1**, 39-41.
- Babylonia: origin of alphabet, **1**, 309; **2**, 347; resemblance to early Armenian writing, **2**, 420.
- China: **24**, 536.
- Egypt: cuneiform (arrow-head), **1**, 60, 66; introduced into Egypt, **1**, 89; hieroglyphics, **1**, 249-257; hieratic, **1**, 251; enchorial or demotic used in time of Ptolemies, **1**, 251.
- Greece: Mycenaean age, **3**, 48, 51; in Ionia, **3**, 492-493.
- Hebrew: material used by Hebrews, **2**, 33.
- Hittite: **2**, 392-393, 397, 429, 465.
- India (East): (Devanagari), **2**, 491-492.
- Lydian: at Ephesus, **11**, 434.
- Persia: division into words, **2**, 634.
- Phoenicia: alphabet, **2**, 275-276, 347, 353; **3**, 13, 37.

- Rome: manuscript of Pompeii, **5**, 26; use of shorthand, **6**, 348.
- Syria: **2**, 273.
- Wulfhere (d. 675 A.D.), king of Mercia; reign, **18**, 56-57, 63.
- Wulfwald (seventh century A.D.), mayor of palace of Childeric II; returns to Austrasia, **7**, 482.
- Wurmbrand, Gundaccar, Count (1838-), Austrian statesman; seeks to check Slav influence (1884), **15**, 53.
- Wurmser, Dagobert Siegmund, Count of (1724-1797), Austrian soldier; in War of the Bavarian Succession, **14**, 460; enters Hagenau, **12**, 366; wins victory at lines of Weissenburg, **14**, 507; on the Rhine, **12**, 409; **15**, 273, 281; marches to aid Beaulieu, **12**, 431; defeated by Napoleon, **12**, 432-435; surrenders, **12**, 439.
- Württemberg, state of the German empire; becomes a German principality (fifteenth century), **14**, 231; wrested from Duke Ulrich (1519), **14**, 272; restored to Duke Ulrich (1534), **14**, 272; partitioned among favourites of emperor, **14**, 366; ravaged by Louvois (1688), **11**, 603; made a kingdom by Treaty of Pressburg (1805), **12**, 548; **14**, 538; strife in, concerning constitution (1818), **15**, 367; ally of Austria in Austro-Prussian War (1866), **15**, 487.
- Würzburg, city in Bavaria; attacked by peasants (1525), **14**, 263; taken by Grumbach (1553), **14**, 319; Jourdan defeated at (1796), **14**, 514.
- Wute, African tribe; rebels against Germany, **15**, 561.
- Wyandots, North American Indian tribe, see Hurons.
- Wyatt, Sir Francis (ca. 1575-1644), colonial deputy-governor of Virginia; grants constitution to Virginia (1621), **22**, 586; confirmed as governor, **22**, 589; re-appointed governor (1639), **22**, 592.
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1503-1542), English statesman and poet; defends Anne Boleyn, **19**, 174.
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1520-1554), English soldier; leads insurrection in Kent (1553-1554), **19**, 237; marches on London, **19**, 238; execution, **19**, 241.
- Wyatt's Rebellion, an insurrection led by Sir Thomas Wyatt and the duke of Suffolk in the interest of Lady Jane Grey; main treatment, **19**, 236-241; punishment following, **19**, 240.
- Wycliffe, John (ca. 1324-1384), English religious reformer; begins career as ecclesiastical reformer, **18**, 484; translates Bible, **18**, 484, 495; persecuted by archbishop of Canterbury, **18**, 494; influence of, on England, **18**, 495; death of, **18**, 495; followers burned, **18**, 495; works introduced into Bohemia, **14**, 198; condemned by council of Constance, **8**, 636; **14**, 204.
- Wyke, Sir Charles Lennox (1815-1897), English soldier; commands English forces in Mexico (1862), **23**, 630.

X

Xandrames, see Dhanananda.

Xanthian marbles, ancient sculptures excavated at Xanthus; acquired by England, **1**, 555.

Xanthippe (fifth century B.C.), wife of Socrates; home life of, **4**, 39.

Xanthippus (fifth century B.C.), Athenian soldier, father of Pericles; alleged ostracism of, **3**, 249; impeaches Miltiades (490 B.C.), **3**, 281; commands Athenian fleet (479 B.C.), **3**, 378.

Xanthippus (d. 430 B.C.), son of Pericles; death by plague, **3**, 547.

Xanthippus, Lacedæmonian soldier; commands Carthaginian army (256 B.C.), **5**, 223.

Xanthus, city of Lycia; destroyed by Persians (546 B.C.), **2**, 418, 592; besieged by Brutus (42 B.C.), **5**, 621.

Xantrailles, Jean Poton de, see Saintrailles.

Xatrapa, see Sah.

Xavier, Francis, Saint (1506-1552), Spanish Jesuit missionary, known as "the Apostle to the Indies"; visits India, **10**, 492; in Japan, **24**, 590.

Xenia or Olga (d. 1622), mistress of False Demetrius; life and character, **17**, 228.

Xenias, Greek soldier; commands mercenaries of Cyrus the Younger (405-401 B.C.), **4**, 49, 52.

Xenophanes (ca. 570-480 B.C.), Greek philosopher, **3**, 493.

Xenophon (ca. 430-357 B.C.), Greek historian and soldier; travels in Assyria, **2**, 633; continues history of Thucydides, **3**, 510; disciple of Socrates, **4**, 34; at court of Cyrus the Younger, **4**, 52; conducts retreat of Ten Thousand, **1**, 614; **4**, 60-63; death, **4**, 64; Spartan sympathies of, **4**, 111; his *Anabasis*, **1**, 6.

Xenophon, son of Euripides (d. 427 B.C.), Athenian soldier; commands at siege of Potidæa (430 B.C.), **3**, 544; defeat and death, **3**, 560.

Xenophon, physician in Rome; assists in the murder of Claudius (54 A.D.), **6**, 178.

Xeres de la Frontera, city in Spain; Saracens defeat Goths at (711 A.D.), **7**, 493; **8**, 193; **10**, 36.

Xerxes I, king of Persia 485-465 B.C.; reign, **2**, 614-615; re-conquers Egypt, **1**, 76, 309, 474, 480; invades Greece (481-480 B.C.), **3**, 285-351; army of, **3**, 292, 301-304; bridges the Hellespont, **3**, 295-297; in Thessaly, **3**, 314-319; at Thermopylæ, **3**, 320-329; occupies Athens, **3**, 335-340; at battle of Salamis, **3**, 340-348; returns to Asia, **3**, 348-351; character, **3**, 379; correspondence with Pausanias, **3**, 386-387.

Xerxes II, king of Persia 424 B.C.; reign, **2**, 562, 618.

Xerxes (sixth century A.D.), Persian prince; defeats Romans in Mesopotamia, **7**, 122.

Ximenes or Jimenes, Francisco (1436-1517), Spanish cardinal; relations with Moors, **10**, 161; sends expedition against Africa, **8**, 250; appointed regent of Castile, **10**, 193; regency in Spain, **10**, 196-197; reforms under, in Spain, **10**, 197; inquisition under, **10**, 197; death, **10**, 198; character, **10**, 198-199; as founder of University of Alcalá, **10**, 200; Bible or Complutensian Polyglot of, **10**, 201; compared with Richelieu, **10**, 201.

Ximenes de Quesada, Gonsalo (1498-ca. 1597), Spanish-American soldier; conquers New Granada, **23**, 562.

Ximo, Japanese island; Portuguese visit (sixteenth century), **24**, 591.

Xiphilin (eleventh century A.D.), patriarch of Constantinople, **7**, 253.

Xorus, a reputed founder of Carthage, **2**, 360.

Xystus I and II, Saint, see Sextus I and II.

"X. Y. Z. Affair," name applied to attempt of French agents disguised as "X," "Y" and "Z," to bribe American embassy (Pinckney, Marshall, and Gerry) sent to France in 1797, **23**, 313.

- Yamagi occupies (1895), **24**, 578; taken by Japanese (1904), **24**, 658.
- Ynglingar, ancient kings of Sweden and Norway; reign, **16**, 21, 31.
- Yokohama, city of Japan; opened to foreign trade (1858), **24**, 623.
- Yolande (d. 1478), sister of Louis XI of France, governs Savoy counties, **9**, 503; **16**, 597 seq.
- Yolande (fifteenth century), duchess of Anjou, mother-in-law of Charles VII of France; allies Anjou and Lorraine against England, **11**, 189; influence over Charles VII, **11**, 230.
- Yolande de Lusignan (thirteenth century), princess of Jerusalem; married to Frederick II (1225), **8**, 425; **9**, 91; **14**, 115.
- Yonge, Sir William (d. 1755), English politician; a parliamentary supporter of Walpole, **20**, 541.
- Yoritō, shōgun of Japan (1219), **24**, 587.
- Yoritomo (twelfth century), leader of Minamoto clan in Japan; overthrows Taira house, **24**, 586; work and influence, **24**, 587.
- York, city in England; Severus dies at, **6**, 390; taken by William the Conqueror (1068), **18**, 177; besieged by Anglo Danes (1069), **18**, 180; taken by Parliamentarians (1644), **20**, 21.
- York, House of, English royal family reigning from 1461-1485; descent and right of, to throne, **18**, 515, 569.
- York, Edmund of Langley, 1st Duke of (1341-1402), son of Edward III; administration during Richard II's minority, **18**, 501.
- York, Edward, 2nd Duke of (d. 1415), grandson of Edward III; killed at Agincourt, **18**, 536.
- York, Edward, Duke of; see Edward IV.
- York, Frederick Augustus, Duke of (1763-1827), English general, second son of George III; commander of Anglo-Hanoverian troops in army of the allies (1793), **12**, 362-363; **21**, 455; attacks Dunkirk, **12**, 364; takes Landrecies, **12**, 377; defeated in Holland, **12**, 474; **21**, 459; in war of Sixth Coalition, **15**, 316.
- York, James, Duke of, see James II.
- York, Margaret of, see Margaret of York.
- York, Richard, 3rd Duke of (1411-1460), English statesman, head of the house of York; successes in Normandy, **18**, 557; regent of France, **18**, 557; **21**, 391; lieutenant of Ireland, **18**, 566, 569; **21**, 391; proposed as heir to throne, **18**, 570; takes up arms against Henry VI, **18**, 570; becomes protector of England, **18**, 571; precipitates Wars of the Roses, **18**, 559, 560, 572; ancestry and right to throne, **18**, 569; defeats Lancastrians at St. Albans, **18**, 572; at battle of Blore Heath, **18**, 574; attainted by parliament, **18**, 574; **21**, 391; escapes to Ireland, **18**, 575; compromises with Henry, **18**, 576; death, **18**, 577; indignities to corpse of, **18**, 577.
- York, Richard, Duke of (1474-1483), second son of Edward IV; murdered in the Tower, **18**, 615, 616.
- York and Lancaster, Wars of, see Wars of the Roses.
- Yorke, Charles, Lord Morden (1722-1770), English jurist, son of first Lord Hardwicke; accepts lord-chancellorship on dismissal of Lord Camden (1770), **20**, 615; suicide, **20**, 615.
- Yorke, Charles Philip, see Hardwicke.
- Yorktown, town in Virginia; British surrender at (1781), **23**, 279; siege of (1862), **23**, 430.
- Yoshisada, Nitta (fourteenth century), shōgun of Japan; destroys Kamakura, **24**, 588.
- Yoshitsunō (twelfth century), Japanese leader, half-brother of Yoritomo; part in overthrow of Taira clan, **24**, 586.
- Young, Sir Henry Edward Fox (1808-1870), British colonial administrator; becomes governor of South Australia (1848), **22**, 246.
- Young, Sir John, Lord Lisgar (1807-1876), British politician; governor of New South Wales, **22**, 240.
- Young, Thomas (1773-1829), English archaeologist; studies the Rosetta stone, **1**, 252-253.
- Young Germany, group of German writers (nineteenth century); account of, **15**, 356-358.
- Younghusband, Frank Edward (1863-), English soldier; signs treaty with Tibet (1904), **24**, 510; **21**, 668.
- Young Italy, society of Republican agitators in Italy, founded by Mazzini; account of, **9**, 587-588.
- Young Pretender, The, title given Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir, *q. v.*
- Ypres, town in Belgium; siege of (1678), **11**, 588; taken by Pichegru (1794), **12**, 380.
- Ypsilanti, Alexander (d. 1792), Greek statesman; hospodar of Wallachia (1774), **24**, 243; executed by Turks, **24**, 229.
- Ypsilanti, Alexander (1792-1828), Greek patriot; favours Greek revolution, **24**, 147, 148, 229.
- Ypsilanti, Constantine (d. 1816), Greek statesman, hospodar successively of Moldavia and Wallachia; supports Servian revolution, **24**, 147; hospodar of Moldavia, **17**, 459; dismissed and reinstated by Porte, **17**, 460.
- Yu, emperor of China (ca. 2200 B.C.); reign, **24**, 542.
- Yue-chi, nomad people in Asia; subjugated by Hiong-nu, **8**, 60.
- Yuen or Yun, Tatar dynasty in China; reign, **24**, 306, 543, 588; replaced by Tai-Mings, **24**, 306.
- Yungay, place in Peru; battle of (1839), **23**, 612.
- Yung-ching (d. 1735), emperor of China; succeeded by Keen-lung, **24**, 545.
- Yunnan, province in China; France obtains mining rights in, **24**, 559.
- Yupanqui, Tupac, see Tupac Yupanqui.
- Yussuf, Turkish commander; defeated by Russians at Matchin (1791), **17**, 410.
- Yusuf I, Moorish king of Granada 1333-1354; reign, **8**, 255.



## Z

Zab, see Numidia.

Zab, river in Asiatic Turkey; battle of the (591 A.D.), **7**, 146; **8**, 92, 189.

Zabergan (sixth century A.D.), king of Hung; threatens Constantinople, **7**, 104, 127-129.

Zabibieh (eighth century B.C.), queen of Arabia; pays tribute to Tiglathpileser III, **8**, 103.

Zacharia, Genoese seigneur of Thessa (1272); commands fleet of Eastern Empire, **7**, 313.

Zachariah, patriarch of Jerusalem; carried to Persia (615 A.D.), **7**, 157.

Zacharias, pope 741-752 A.D.; aids Liutprand, **7**, 206, 454; receives Carloman, **7**, 505; re-purchases Christian slaves, **8**, 422; authorizes coronation of Pepin, **7**, 508; peace with Lombards, **7**, 509; death, **7**, 510.

Zacharias or Tchét (fourteenth century), Tatar prince; founds family of Godunov, **17**, 214.

Zack, Anton von (1747-1826), Austrian soldier; captured at Marengo, **12**, 502.

Zadok, Israelitish high priest (ca. 970 B.C.); a companion of David, **2**, 94; promoted by Solomon to succeed Abiathar, **2**, 100; sect of Sadducees founded by, **2**, 160.

Zahara, town in Spain; battle of (1481), **10**, 141.

Zähringen, Berthold I, Duke of (d. 1078), German prince; revolts from Emperor Henry IV, **10**, 538.

Zähringen, Berthold II, Duke of (d. 1111), surrenders ducal office (1097), **10**, 539; Helvetia conferred upon, **10**, 539.

Zähringen, Berthold IV, Duke of (d. 1186), accession (1152), **10**, 539; beneficent rule, **10**, 540.

Zähringen, Berthold V, Duke of (d. 1218), reign, **10**, 540-542; founds Bern, **10**, 541; sons poisoned, **10**, 541; overcomes Burgundians, **10**, 541; gives Bern to Emperor Henry VI, **10**, 542; death, **10**, 542.

Zähringen, Conrad, Duke of (d. 1152), aids Guelphs, **14**, 91; Frederick Barbarossa takes the field against (1139), **14**, 91; invades Poland, **14**, 92.

Zaid, liberated slave of Mohammed; converted to Islam (ca. 612 A.D.), **8**, 115; leads army against Romans, **8**, 126.

Zaid (eighth century A.D.), grandson of Hussein; heads revolt against Omayyads, **8**, 187.

Zaimis, Greek prime minister; retires from office (1902), **24**, 238.

Zajoncsek, Joseph (1752-1826), Polish soldier; serves under Kosciuszko, **17**, 418; viceroy of Poland, **17**, 520.

Zakupi, class of half-free in Russia; favoured by Vladimir Monomakh, **17**, 127.

Zallaka, locality in Spain; battle on plains of (1086), **8**, 242.

Zalmoxis (sixth century B.C.), Dacian sage and legislator; teachings, **24**, 126.

Zaluzianski, Adam, Polish botanist; author of *Methodus Herbaria*, **24**, 47.

Zama, town in northern Africa; battle of (202 B.C.), **5**, 287-292.

Zama (d. ca. 732 A.D.), Arabian viceroy of Spain; enters Gaul, **7**, 494; lays siege to Toulouse, **7**, 494; defeated by Eudo, **7**, 494.

Zamamu-shum-iddin, king of Babylon 1210 B.C., **1**, 329.

Zamora, town in Spain; battle of, **10**, 43.

Zainab, a wife of Mohammed; poisons Mohammed (628 A.D.), **8**, 124.

Zanardelli, Giuseppi (1829-1903), Italian statesman; ministry of, **9**, 631.

Zanini, Austrian statesman; becomes minister of war (1848), **14**, 631.

Zankov, Dragan (1828-), Bulgarian statesman; leads liberal party, **24**, 181; in conspiracy against Alexander of Bulgaria, **24**, 181, 184.

Zannekin or Zannequin, Nicholas (d. 1328), Flemish patriot; leads communes at defeat of Cassel, **11**, 99-100; **13**, 321.

Zano (d. 534 A.D.), Vandal soldier; conquers Sardinia, **7**, 93-94; death, **7**, 94.

Zápolya, John (1487-1540), king of Hungary 1526-1540; summoned to aid Wallachia, **24**, 136; makes alliance with Turkey, **24**, 349.

Zápolya, John Sigismund or Stephen, king of Hungary 1540-1571; invades Austria, **24**, 358; received by Suleiman I, **24**, 358.

Zaporogians or Zaporogs, see Cossacks.

Zara, seaport of Dalmatia; siege of, by Venetians and Crusaders (1202), **8**, 415; **9**, 33-34.

Zaragossa, see Saragossa.

Zarathustra, see Zoroaster.

Zarmihr (fifth century A.D.), Persian prince; restores order in Persia, **8**, 85.

Zarub (d. 1084), Bohemian nobleman; embraces Islamism, **14**, 398; defends citadel of Neuhäusel, **14**, 398.

Zarucki (d. 1614), Polish adventurer; welcomes Dmitri II, **17**, 232; forms party round Marina, **17**, 235; commands at siege of Moscow, **17**, 236; impaled, **17**, 237.

Zavadowski, becomes favourite of Catherine II (1776), **17**, 393.

Zazanu, place in Persia; battle of (521 B.C.), **2**, 606.

Zealots (first century A.D.), a Jewish sect, founded by Judas the Gaulonite; principles of, **2**, 168, 174; dominance in Judea, **2**, 177-179; revolt crushed, **2**, 200-201.

**Zoe**, Byzantine empress 1028-1034; reign, **7**, 248-251.

**Zoe**, concubine of Leo VI; empress-regent for Constantine VII 911-919 A.D., **7**, 228-229.

**Zoete**, William de, see Hautain.

**Zofingen**, town in Switzerland; renounces allegiance to Austria, **16**, 584; swears fidelity to Bern, **16**, 584; criminal tribunal at, **16**, 656.

**Zohar**, Saracen soldier; campaign against Antioch (972 A.D.), **7**, 241.

**Zola**, Émile (1840-1902), French novelist; exiled for defense of Dreyfus, **13**, 196.

**Zolkiewski**, Stanislaus (1547-1620), Polish soldier; made chancellor and grand-general by Sigismund III, **24**, 52; defeats Czar's army at Klushino, **17**, 235; captures Moscow, **24**, 52; forms party round Wladislaw of Poland, **17**, 235; defeats Tatars, **24**, 52.

**Zoller**, Von, Bavarian lieutenant general; in Austro-Prussian War (1866), **15**, 401.

**Zollicoffer**, Felix Kirk (1812-1862), American soldier and politician; death, **23**, 425.

**Zollverein**, or customs union, a union of German states for regulation of import duties; established (1834), **15**, 390-394.

**Zopyras of Heraclea** (sixth century B.C.), a Greek scholar; edits Homer, **3**, 228.

**Zopyrus** (sixth century B.C.), a Persian noble; causes capture of Babylon by Darius, **2**, 606.

**Zorndorf**, village in Prussia; battle of (1758), **15**, 205-207.

**Zoroaster** or Zarathustra (ca. 1000 B.C.), Persian philosopher; birthplace, **7**, 162; founds Persian religion, **2**, 566; doctrines and laws of, **2**, 635-641, 649.

**Zosimus**, pope 417-418 A.D.; pontificate of, **8**, 526-527.

**Zorilla**, Manuel Ruiz (1834-1895), Spanish politician; premier in reign of Amadeus, **10**, 408; superseded by Sagasta, **10**, 408; helps to undermine throne, **10**, 409; recalled to head of affairs, **10**, 409; uses influence for Republican cause, **10**, 410-411.

**Zoutman**, Dutch admiral; in battle with British fleet off the Doggerbank (1781), **14**, 12; **20**, 637.

**Zrinyi**, Count Nicholas (d. 1566), Hungarian soldier; heroic conduct of, at siege of Sziget, **14**, 320; **24**, 358.

**Zrinyi** (d. 1671), Hungarian conspirator; death, **14**, 396.

**Zsitvatorok**, Peace of, see Sitavorok.

**Zubov**, Plato, Russian soldier, favourite of Catherine II; rise of, **17**, 415; chief conspirator in assassination of Emperor Paul (1801), **17**, 441-443.

**Zug**, canton of Switzerland; received into the Swiss confederacy, **16**, 573; democratic organisation of, **16**, 607.

**Zullichau**, town in Prussia; battle of (1759), **15**, 214.

**Zulpich**, town in Austria; battle of (or battle of Tolbiacum) (496 A.D.), **7**, 469.

**Zululand**, British protectorate in Africa; massacre of Boers in (1838), **22**, 282.

**Zumala-Carregui** (1788-1835), Spanish soldier; leader of Carlists in civil war of 1833-1839, **10**, 396-397.

**Zuni**, tribe of North American Indians; identified with Cibola of early Spanish explorers, **22**, 490.

**Zurawno**, Peace of (1676), treaty between Turkey and Poland, **24**, 388.

**Zürich**, canton of Switzerland; received into Swiss confederation (1351), **16**, 572; declares war against Austria (1415), **16**, 584; breaks federal pact (1440), **16**, 590; forms perpetual civic league with Bern and Lucerne (1477), **16**, 608; first reformed canton, **16**, 627; forbids commerce with Catholic cantons, **16**, 632; government of, **17**, 12; insurrection in (1813), **17**, 31.

**Zürich**, capitol of canton of Zürich; built on site of Lacustrian settlement, **16**, 526; Fraumünster abbey founded at, **16**, 546; surrendered to Albert of Austria, **16**, 553; expels clergy, **16**, 571; Louis XII sends ambassadors to, **16**, 612; protects Zwingli, **16**, 626; Calvin finds asylum at, **16**, 639; Helvetic confession promulgated at, **16**, 641; diets at, **17**, 32, 33.

**Zürich**, battles of (1799); (1) Austrians defeat French, **14**, 532; (2) French defeat Russians, **14**, 532; **17**, 435.

**Zürich**, Peace of (1859), treaty between France, Sardinia and Austria; provisions of, **9**, 606; **13**, 137; **21**, 627.

**Zusmarshausen**, village in Bavaria; battle of (1648), **11**, 495; **14**, 382.

**Zuyder Zee**, Great Flood of the (ca. 1290), **13**, 301.

**Zuylen**, Count, Dutch statesman; in negotiations concerning Luxemburg Question (1867), **15**, 507.

**Zuzu** (ca. 4200 B.C.), king of Ukh; defeated by king of Babylon, **1**, 355.

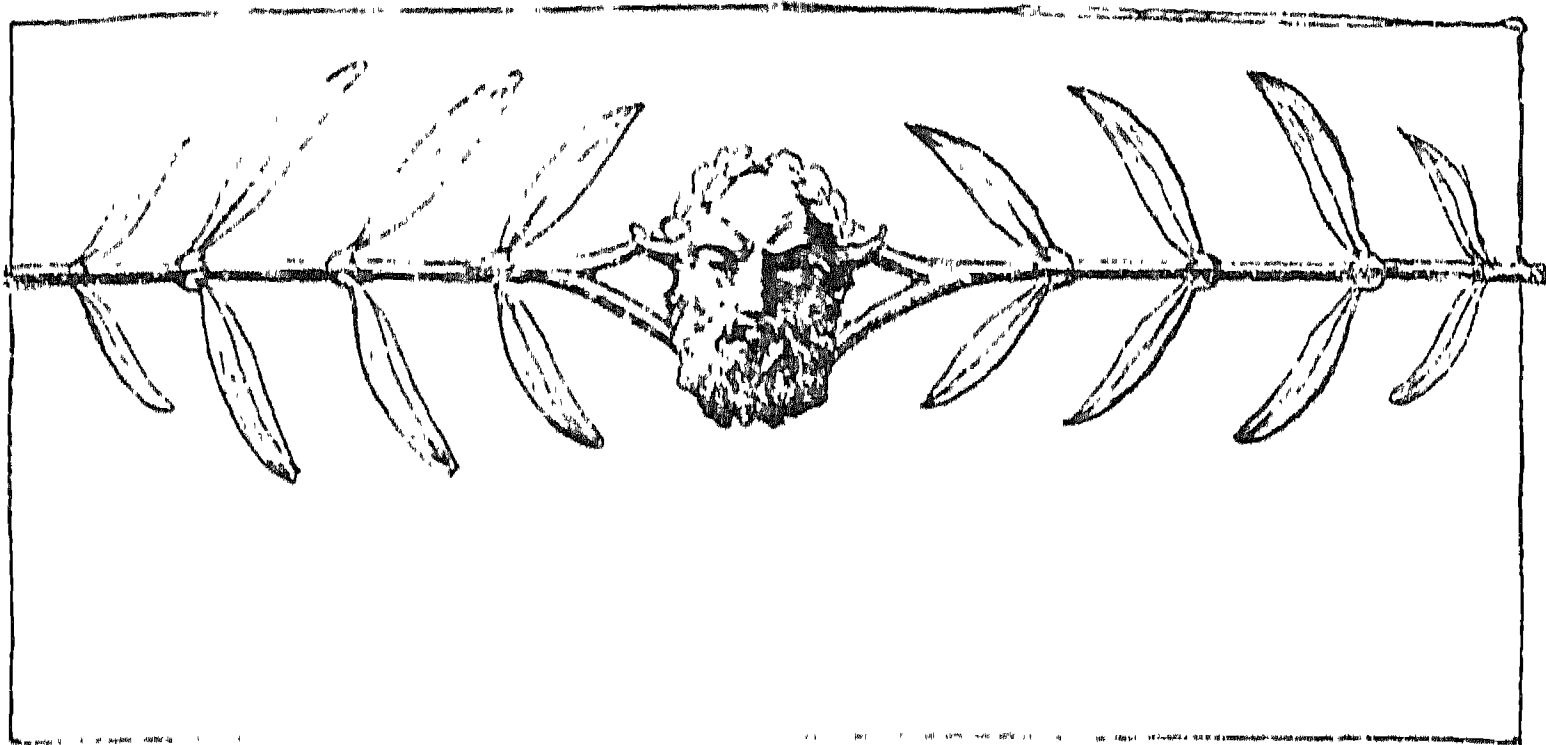
**Zwart Kop**, locality in South Africa; Boers defeated by British at, **22**, 276.

**Zweibrücken**, former duchy in Germany; presented to Stanislaus I of Poland by king of Sweden, **24**, 73.

**Zwentibold**, king of Lorraine 899-900 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 590, 593.

**Zwetschenrummel**, name given to Potato War, see Bavarian Succession, War of the.

**Zwingli**, Ulrich or Huldreich (1484-1531), Swiss religious reformer; opposes ecclesiastical abuses, **16**, 624-625; disputations at Zürich, **16**, 625; censures civil power, **16**, 626; dispute with Luther, **13**, 378; meets Luther at Marburg Conference (1529), **14**, 267; **16**, 631; publishes confession of faith, **16**, 631; falls at Kappel, **16**, 633; court-martial over corpse of, **16**, 633.



## BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX

A LIST OF THE AUTHORS QUOTED, WITH SPECIFIC (VOLUME AND PAGE) REFERENCE TO THE WORKS FROM WHICH THE EXCERPTS ARE MADE AND SIMILAR REFERENCE TO THE PAGES OF THE PRESENT WORK; CONSTITUTING A GUIDE TO THE LITERATURE OF WORLD-HISTORY AS REPRESENTED IN THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD.

When the first pages of *THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY* went to the printer, it was intended to accompany each excerpt with specific reference to the work from which it was taken. It soon became evident, however, that this arrangement presented mechanical difficulties which rendered its expediency more than doubtful. The introduction of the names of authors and books with the customary bibliographical data (including date and place of publication, and exact volume and page reference), as at first intended, was seen to break in on the flow of the narrative, threatening the very essentials of the work as an artistic production, and making alarming demands upon space. The reader who has scanned the volumes is aware that, whereas the excerpts sometimes cover many pages, it is not at all unusual to find several excerpts upon a single page, in cases where no single available author met all the editorial requirements. Such pages have been spoken of as "artistic mosaics." They are generally conceded to have the continuity of a single narrative, though drawn from various sources. But it must be obvious that they would altogether lack this essential continuity, were the extended references in question interpolated. Even were such references given as footnotes, the page would be disastrously cumbered, and (since an author may be quoted many times in a given chapter) the loss of space involved in repeated footnotes would be, in the aggregate, enormous.

# BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX

## A

- Acropolita, Georgius, (1220-1282), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 651; quoted by J. K. Jiriček (q. v.), in *Geschichte der Bulgaren*; Character of Ivan Asen II (op. cit.), **24**, 171.
- Acton, Roger, English journalist; article on "Australia" in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Discovery of Australia (op. cit. III, 103-104), **22**, 233-235.
- Adad-nirari II, (811-783 B.C.), Assyrian king; Inscription (quoted in Meyer's *Geschichte des Alterthums*); War with the Khatti, Israelites, etc. (op. cit. I, 418), **1**, 390.
- Adam of Bremen, (d. 1076), German theologian; *Historia Ecclesiastica*, Leyden, 1595; Relics at Trondjhem (op. cit. 117), **16**, 101; Svend (op. cit. 75, 126-127), **16**, 138.
- Adams, Charles Francis, (1833-), American historian; articles in the *American Historical Review*; Battle of Bunker Hill (op. cit. I, 402-409), **23**, 247; Criticism of George Washington as a general (op. cit. I, 650-657), **23**, 256, 257.
- Adams, Charles Kendall, (1832-1902), American historian, see **23**, 671.
- Adams, Henry, (1838-), American historian, see **23**, 671; *History of the United States from 1801-1817*, Boston, 1889-1890, 9 vols.; Effects of the victory of the Constitution over the *Guerrière* (op. cit. VI, 375), **23**, 335.
- Adams, John, (1735-1826), second president of the United States; *Writings* (with life, notes and illustrations by his grandson C. F. Adams) quoted by Samuel Eliot (q. v.) in *Manual of U. S. History*; The Revolutionary spirit in 1793, **23**, 304.
- Ælianus, Claudius (Ælian), Roman rhetorician of second century, see I, 295; *The Variable History of Ælianus*, translated from the Greek by A. Fleming, London, 1576, 1 vol.; The ideographic language of the Egyptians (op. cit. book III, 28), **1**, 250; How Semiramis obtained the throne (op. cit. book VII, 73), **1**, 593; Alexander the Great (op. cit. bk. III, 40-41), **4**, 394.
- Æneas Sylvius (Pope Pius II), (1405-1464); *Historia rerum Friderici III, imperatoris*, Helmstadt, 1700; Coronation of Frederick III (op. cit. 153-155), **14**, 218-220.
- Æthelred, see Ailred.
- Agathias, (536-580 A.D.), Byzantine epigrammatist, see **6**, 651; *Isopota E*, edited by B. Vulcanius, Leyden, 1594; The Cotrigur butcheries (op. cit. 151), **7**, 128.
- Ahnfelt (Ahnfeld), Arvid Wolfgang Nathanael, (1845-1890), Swedish journalist, *Skandinavische Hof- und Staatsgeschichten des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts*, Stuttgart, 1887; The dethronement of Gustavus (IV) Adolphus (op. cit. 105-110), **16**, 453-455; The interview at Abo (op. cit. 157-159), **16**, 466-467; The battle of Leipsic (op. cit. 181-183), **16**, 468-469.
- Aiken, Lucy, (1781-1864), English writer; *The Court and Character of James I*, London, 1822; The masks of Jonson (op. cit. 209), **19**, 519.
- Ailred or Æthelred, (1109-1166), English abbot; *De Bello Standardii* (in Migne's *Patrologie Latine*, vol. 195); Character of Edgar (op. cit.), **21**, 36.
- Airy, Osmund, (1845-), English author and editor; articles on "Prince Rupert" and "General Monk" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The early career of Prince Rupert (op. cit. XXI, 61), **20**, 5; The close of Monk's career (op. cit. XVI, 753), **20**, 215.
- Akers, Charles Edmund, English author; articles in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Sentiment toward Pedro II (op. cit. XXVI, 352), **23**, 661-662; Republic of Brazil (op. cit. XXVI, 353-355), **23**, 663-667; Political history since 1880 (op. cit. XXXI, 634-636), **23**, 609.
- Akrell, General, "Memoirs," quoted in Ahnfeld's *Skandinavische Hof- und Staatsgeschichten des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts*; The dethronement of Gustavus (IV) Adolphus (op. cit. 105-110), **16**, 453-455.
- Alcuin, (ca. 735-804 A.D.), English scholar and statesman; *Epistolæ* (in Jaffé's *Bibliotheca rerum germanicarum*, Berlin, 1873, vol. 6), Character of Pepin (op. cit. 223), **7**, 518.
- Alexander I, Czar of Russia, (1777-1825), quoted by N. K. Schilder (q. v.) in *Imperator Alexander I*, Letters on various subjects, **17**, 475-526.
- Alexander II, Czar of Russia, (1818-1881), *Manifesto*, St. Petersburg, 1861, 1 vol.; Liberation of serfs (op. cit. 1-8), **17**, 589-593.

- Anglo-Saxon Chronicle**, (ca. 900-1154), Anonymous, see **22**, 370; translated by Benjamin Thorpe, London, 1861; William the Conqueror (op. cit. 239-242), **18**, 201-203; Stephen's reign (op. cit. 314-317), **18**, 255-256.
- Anjou, Duke of**, see Henry III.
- Annales Complutenses**, (twelfth century), see **10**, 637.
- Annales des Empereurs du Japon** (*Nipon o dai itsi ran*), translated by J. Titsingh, Paris, 1834; Story of the Empress Jingo (op. cit. 16-17), **24**, 628.
- Annales Genuenses**, (1100-1294), see **0**, 637.
- Annales Toledanos**, (thirteenth century), see **10**, 637.
- Annales Vedastini** (Annals of St. Wandr or St. Vaustr), (874-900 A.D.), in Pertz's *Monumenta Germaniæ Historica*, Hanover, 1826, ff.; Weakness of Charles the Fat (op. cit. I, 524-525), **11**, 10.
- Anquetil, Louis Pierre**, (1723-1806), French historian; *Histoire de France*, Paris, 1805, 14 vols.; quoted by De Tocqueville (*q. v.*) in *Histoire philosophique du règne de Louis XV*; Fleury's character, **12**, 27.
- Antonio, Nicolas**, (1617-1684), Spanish bibliographer, see **10**, 646.
- Appianus Alexandrinus** (Appian), Roman historian (lived in reigns of Trajan, Hadrian, and Antoninus Pius), see **5**, 32; *The History of Appian of Alexandria*, translated from the Greek by J. Dancerl, London, 1679, in two parts; The founding of Carthage (op. cit. Part I, 3), **2**, 360; The destruction of Carthage (op. cit. Part I, 56-60), **5**, 310-314; Caesar crosses the Rubicon (op. cit. Part II, 68-70), **5**, 532-534; The battle of Dyrrachium (op. cit. Part II, 78-82), **5**, 537-540; The last campaign (op. cit. Part II, 97-98), **5**, 567-568; Comparison of Caesar with Alexander (op. cit. Part I, 116-118), **5**, 599-601; The Roman proscription of 43 B.C. (op. cit. Part II, book IV, 166-170), **5**, 618-619.
- Archenholz, Johann**, (1695-1777), Swedish historian; *Mémoires concernant Christine, Reine de Suède*, Amsterdam and Leipzig, 1751-1760, 4 vols.; Characterisation of Christina (by Biefelt) (op. cit. IV, 439-441), **16**, 334.
- Argenson, René Louis Voyer, Marquis d'**, (1694-1757), French statesman and writer; *Journal et Mémoires*, Paris, 1864; The corvée (op. cit. II, 149; III, 171), **12**, 34-35.
- Ari Marson**, (tenth century), traditional Irish adventurer; *Landnamabok*, Copenhagen, 1843; quoted by Beamish (*q. v.*) in *The Discovery of America by the Northmen*; The Irish discovery (op. cit. No. 107), **22**, 402.
- Armitage, J.**, *History of Brazil*, London, 1836, 2 vols.; Mistakes of Pedro I (op. cit. II, 135-137), **23**, 657.
- Arneth, Alfred von**, (1819-1897), Austrian historian, see **15**, 620; *Geschichte Maria Theresias*, Vienna, 1870, 10 vols.; Some characteristics of Marie Antoinette (op. cit. I, 63-67), **12**, 127-128; Maria Theresa calls Hungarians to arms (op. cit. I, 296-309), **14**, 428; Maria Theresa on partition of Poland (op. cit. VIII, 389-394), **14**, 453-454; The Treaty of Partition (op. cit. VIII, 354-360), **14**, 455-456; Characterisation of Maria Theresa (op. cit. X, 744-746), **14**, 464-465; and other citations.
- Arnold, Thomas**, (1795-1842), English historian, see **6**, 661; *History of Rome*, London, 1845, 5 vols.; Numa Pompilius and Tullus Hostilius (op. cit. I, 101-122), **5**, 75-77; Legendary history of Roman kings (op. cit. I, 12-48), **5**, 78-84; The banishment of Tarquinius (op. cit. I, 101-123), **5**, 88-90; Caius Mucius and King Porsenna (op. cit. I, 101-122), **5**, 92-95; Civilisation of the regal period (op. cit. I, 25-100), **5**, 103-117; Caesar's death (op. cit. II, 102-107), **5**, 581-583; article on "English History" in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Anglo-Saxon literature (op. cit. VIII, 403-406), **18**, 163-167; *Lectures on Modern History*, London, 1842; Falkland's character (op. cit. 238), **20**, 16; quoted by A. P. Stanley (*q. v.*) in *Life of Thomas Arnold*, London, 1844; Contempt for the peasantry (op. cit. 282), **21**, 558; Necessity for a constitutional change (op. cit. 294), **21**, 565.
- Arrianus, L. Flavius** (Arrian), Greek historian (second century A.D.), see **4**, 627; *History of Alexander's Expedition*, translated by Mr. Rooke, London, 1729; Alexander's entry into Asia (op. cit. 25-28), **4**, 283-284; The siege of Gaza (op. cit. 126-130), **4**, 312-313; The brave Mallians (op. cit. II, 84-95), **4**, 363-366; The desert march (op. cit. II, 118-124), **4**, 367-369; The mutiny (op. cit. II, 149-161), **4**, 379-383; Estimate of Alexander (op. cit. II, 196-200), **4**, 393-394.
- Arteaga, Francisco de Prada y**, Mexican publicist, *Le Mexique tel qu'il est aujourd'hui*, Paris, 1891; Mexico in the nineteenth century (op. cit. 8-15), **23**, 621.
- Ascham, Roger**, (1515-1568), English author and scholar; *Works*, London, 1864-1865; Brilliance of Queen Elizabeth's mind (op. cit. I, pt. 1, 191-192), **19**, 269-270.
- Ashley, Anthony Evelyn M.**, (1836-), English publicist; *Life of Palmerston from 1846-1865*, London, 1876, 2 vols.; Metternich (op. cit. I, 97-98), **14**, 630.
- Ashley, Mrs. Catherine**, (sixteenth century), governess of Queen Elizabeth; *Confession* (in the "Burleigh Papers," edited by Samuel Haynes, London, 1740), quoted by Macfarlane (*q. v.*) in *History of England*; Elizabeth's affair with Lord Seymour, **19**, 212.
- Asseline, Louis**, (1829-1878), French author; *Histoire de l'Autriche depuis la mort de Marie Thérèse*, Paris, 1877; Absolutism (op. cit. 247-250), **15**, 8-9; Schwarzenberg; and Austria



- 21**, 385-386; The three Henrys and the Wars of the Roses (op. cit. 260-262), **21**, 390-392; The Irish church (op. cit. 262-263), **21**, 400-403; Ireland under Elizabeth, James I, and Charles I (op. cit. 265-266), **21**, 417-421; William III; the penal laws (op. cit. 268-270), **21**, 434-438; and various other quotations.
- Baillie, Robert, (1602-1662), Scottish controversialist; *Letters and Journals*, Edinburgh, 1841-1842, 3 vols.; Charles I and parliament (op. cit. I, 272), **19**, 583-584.
- Bain, Robert Nisbet, (1854-), English author; *Charles XII and the Collapse of the Swedish Empire* (Heroes of the Nations), New York and London, 1895; Characterisation of Charles XII (op. cit. 309-313), **16**, 395-396; *The Daughter of Peter the Great*, Westminster, 1889; Estimate of Elizabeth Petrovna (op. cit. 314-316), **17**, 359-360.
- Balbo, Cesareo, (1789-1853), Italian statesman and historian; *Sommario della storia d'Italia*, Florence, 1856; Italy as a Napoleonic kingdom (op. cit. 409), **9**, 575-576.
- Balfour, James, (1600-1657), Scottish antiquary and historian; *Annales of Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1824-1825, 4 vols. (quoted by J. Lingard (q. v.) in *History of England*); Portrait of James I, **19**, 512; Monk at Dundee, **20**, 121.
- Ball, Charles James, English scholar; *Light from the East or the Witness of the Monuments*, London, 1899; Translation of an inscription of Cyrus (op. cit. 224-225), **1**, 447-448.
- Balzani, Ugo, Italian editor, see **9**, 639.
- Bamford, Samuel, (1788-1872), English writer and politician; *Passages in the Life of a Radical* (quoted by Charles Knight (q. v.) in *History of England*); Cobbett's influence, **21**, 498; Degeneracy of the Reform Clubs, **21**, 499-500.
- Bancroft, George, (1800-1891), American historian, see **23**, 672; *History of the United States*, Boston, 1839-1874, 10 vols.; Cartier and Roberval (op. cit. I, 17-20, 21-29, 30-31), **22**, 463-465, 553-554; French discoveries: Verrazano (op. cit. I, 15), **22**, 457-458; Ponce de Leon (op. cit. I, 31-34), **22**, 469-471; Soto and other Spanish explorers (op. cit. I, 35-60), **22**, 474-485; English explorers (op. cit. I, 78-90), **22**, 492-497; Dutch explorers (op. cit. II, 260-271), **22**, 497-500; French and Spanish in Florida (op. cit. I, 66-73), **22**, 548-549; Raleigh: the voyages of Gosnold and Pring (op. cit. I, 91-108), **22**, 563-566; Virginia under Charles I and the Commonwealth (op. cit. I, 193-208, 221-232), **22**, 589-592; Religious liberty in Maryland (op. cit. I, 249-265), **22**, 603-608; Charter of Massachusetts and the governorship of Winthrop (op. cit. I, 342-356), **22**, 641-646; Puritan character (op. cit. I, 458-469), **22**, 647-651; The Dutch colonies and their conquest by the English (op. cit. II, 295-314), **23**, 17-30; William Penn and the Quaker colonies (op. cit. II, 311-380, 386-401), **23**, 30-45; Marquette, Joliet, and La Salle (op. cit. III, 148-174), **23**, 71-80; New England under the Commonwealth (op. cit. I, 375-376), **23**, 90-91; Estimate of Roger Williams; The founding of Rhode Island (op. cit. I, 359-381), **23**, 91-97; Political effects of the Antinomian controversy; Vane's fall (op. cit. I, 387-394), **23**, 101-104; The New Haven colony (op. cit. I, 401-422), **23**, 107-111; Virginia after the revolution of 1688 (op. cit. III, 25-30), **23**, 134-135; The war of Spanish succession (op. cit. III, 209-225), **23**, 190-194; The aftermath of Lexington (op. cit. VII, 311-318, 342-349), **23**, 242-245; and other quotations.
- Bancroft, Hubert Howe, (1832-), American historian, see **23**, 672; *History of the Pacific States of North America*, San Francisco, 1882, 40 vols.; Spanish administration of the colonies (op. cit. I, 247-266, 274-275), **22**, 535-540; The Spanish in New Mexico (op. cit. XVII, 11-18), **22**, 582; The empire of Maximilian (op. cit. IX, 322-324), **23**, 635; Presidency of Juarez (op. cit. IX, 387), **23**, 636.
- Bantysh-Kamenski, Dmitri Nikolaievitch, (1738-1850), Russian historian, see **17**, 662.
- Barante, Aimable Guillaume Prosper Brugière de, (1782-1866), French historian; *Histoire de la Convention Nationale*, Paris, 1853, 6 vols.; Captivity of Louis XVII (op. cit. V, 552-581), **12**, 400-403; Charette's massacre (op. cit. VI, 85-87), **12**, 406-407; Ill-treatment of the Dauphin, Louis XVII (op. cit. V, 552-579), **12**, 400-403.
- Barbé-Marbois, see Marbois.
- Barbour, John, (1316-1395), Scottish poet; *The Bruce*, Edinburgh, 1894, 2 vols.; Sir Henry Bohun (op. cit. book XII, 50-56), **21**, 100; Portrait of the Douglas (op. cit. book I, 383-393), **21**, 100.
- Bardili, J. W., (died 1740), German traveller; *Des weyland durchlauchtigen Prinzen Maximilian Emanuels Reisen und Campagnen* [under Charles XII]; The execution of Patkul (op. cit. 351-359), **16**, 379-381.
- Barlowe, Arthur, (sixteenth century), English explorer; *The First Voyage Made to America*, in the Navigations of Richard Hakluyt (q. v.); Virtues of the Indians (op. cit. III), **22**, 557.
- Barni, Jules Romain, (1818-1878), French philosopher; *Napoléon et son historien*, M. Thiers, Geneva, London, and Paris, 1869; Estimate of Napoleon (op. cit. preface), **12**, 648.
- Baronius, Cæsar, (1538-1607), Italian historian, see **10**, 638.
- Barrière, Jean François, (1786-1868), and Mathurin de Lescure, (1833-1892), French historians; *Bibliothèque des mémoires relatives à l'histoire de France*, Paris, 1858-1881, 37 vols.; The fall of the Bastille (op. cit. I, 6-10), **12**, 157-158.
- Barros, João de, (1496-1570), Portuguese historian, see **10**, 651.

- Beloe, William, (1756-1817), English author and translator, see Herodotus.
- Benkendorf, Alexander von, (1783-1844), Russian general; *Memoirs* (quoted by N. K. Schilder (q. v.) in *The Reign of the Emperor Nicholas I*); Nicholas I and his policy, **17**, 539, 542.
- Bentivoglio, Guido, (1579-1644), Italian statesman and writer; *Relazione de Cardinale Bentivoglio delle Provincie uniti di Fiandra*, Venice, 1636; Estimate of William of Orange (op. cit. 60), **13**, 504.
- Bernaldez, Andres, (fifteenth and sixteenth centuries), Spanish historian, see **10**, 639.
- Berner, Ernst, (1853-), German archivist; *Geschichte des preussischen Staates*, Munich and Berlin, 1891; German unity (op. cit. 725-733), **15**, 496-502.
- Bernhardi, Theodor von, (1802-1887), German historian and diplomat; *Friedrich der Grosse als Feldherr*, Berlin, 1881, 2 vols.; The battle of Zorndorf; Russian tactics (op. cit. I, 264-271), **15**, 205-208; Frederick's defeat at Kunersdorf (op. cit. I, 392-399), **15**, 214-217; *Geschichte Russlands und der europäischen Politik in den Jahren 1814-1831*, Leipzig, 1868-1878, 3 vols.; Potemkin (op. cit. II, 273-277), **17**, 389-392; The Holy Alliance (op. cit. I, 494-498), **17**, 497-498.
- Berosus, (b. ca. 330 B.C.), Babylonian priest and historian; *History of Babylonia* (quoted in Cory's *Ancient Fragments*); The creation and early traditions (op. cit. 30-43), **1**, 573-579.
- Bertin, Edouard François, (1797-1871), French editor; *La Société du Consulat et de l'Empire*, Paris, 1890; Napoleon's court life and uncourtly manners (op. cit. 69-77), **12**, 538.
- Bertolini, Francesco, (1836-), Italian historian; *Storia delle dominazioni Germaniche in Italia* (in *Storia politica d'Italia*), Milan, 1874, 2 vols.; Venice (op. cit.), **9**, 24-28; Cavour (op. cit. 436-441), **9**, 611-612; The completion of Italian unity (op. cit. 495-510), **9**, 616-623; State and church (op. cit. 510-515), 623-627.
- Bertrand, Alexandre, (1820-), French archaeologist; *La religion des Gaulois; les Druides et le Druidisme*, Paris, 1897; Human sacrifice in the Netherlands (op. cit. 68-69), **13**, 271.
- Bertrand, Joseph Louis François, (1822-), French mathematician; *Les fondateurs de l'astronomie moderne, Tycho Brahe*, Paris, 1865; Tycho Brahe at Hoen (op. cit. 81-102), **16**, 352-354.
- Besenal, Pierre Victor, (1722-1791), Swiss soldier; *Mémoires* (quoted by Carlyle (q. v.) in *History of the French Revolution*); Death of Louis XV, **12**, 109-110.
- Beskow, Bernhard von, (1796-1868), Swedish poet and dramatist, see **16**, 498.
- Beste, George, (d. 1584), English navigator; *True Discourse of Discoverie by the North Weast*, London, 1578; The north-west passage (op. cit. III, 86), **22**, 493.
- Bestuzhev-Riumin, Konstantin Nikolaevitch, (1829-), Russian historian, see **17**, 662, *Russian History*, St. Petersburg, 1872, 2 vols.; The Tatar domination of Russia (op. cit. I, 269-284, with omissions), **17**, 133-137; Internal development during Tatar domination (op. cit. I, 387), **17**, 160-163; Subjugation of the republics; overthrow of the Tatars; Lithuania; Ivan the Great (op. cit. II, 144-155), **17**, 172-182; Vasili Ivanovitch (op. cit. II, 173-175), **17**, 184-190; and other citations.
- Béthune, see Sully.
- Beveridge, Albert J., (1862-), American legislator and lawyer; *The Russian Advance*, New York, 1903; Russian method of conquest (op. cit. 29, 30), **17**, 616-617; Manchuria (op. cit. 8), **17**, 621.
- Bible (St. James' Version), London, 1611; Moses and the Exodus (op. cit. Exodus i, 22; ii, 1-5; xii, 21-41; Deuteronomy xxxiv), **2**, 61-63; The prophecy of the return (op. cit. Isaiah xl-xlvi, with omissions), **2**, 122-123.
- Biedermann, Karl, (1812-), German publicist; *Friedrich der Grosse und sein Verhältniss zur Entwicklung des deutschen Geisteslebens*, Brunswick, 1859; The Frederician spirit in Germany (op. cit. 64-72), **15**, 183-184; Frederick's influence on the age (op. cit. 64-72), **15**, 246-247.
- Biefelt, quoted in Archenholtz' *Mémoires concernant Christine, Reine de Suède*; Characterisation of Christina (op. cit. IV, 439-441), **16**, 334.
- Bignon, Louis Pierre Edouard, (1771-1841), French historian; *Histoire de France sous Napoléon*, Paris, 1845, 14 vols.; Unpopularity of Louis XVIII (op. cit. XIV, 263-275), **12**, 619-620.
- Bilbassov, Vasili Alexievitch, (1837 ), Russian historian; *Istoriya Ekateriny II* (History of Catherine II), London, 1895, 2 vols.; The death of Peter (op. cit. II, 111-117), **17**, 368-371; Catherine's views of Russia (op. cit. II, 416-420), **17**, 373-375.
- Binder, G., (1853-), German historian; *Die heilige Birgitta von Schweden und ihr Klosterorden*, Leipzig, 1891; The order of Saint Bridget (op. cit. 192-201), **16**, 198-200.
- Birch, Thomas, see Thurlow.
- Bismarck, Otto, Prince von, (1815-1898), Prussian statesman and writer, see **15**, 622.
- Blackstone, William, (1723-1780), English jurist; *Commentaries on the Law of England*, London, 1765-1768; Charles I's claim to the throne (op. cit. 196), **20**, 73.
- Blaine, James G., (1830-1893), American statesman; *Twenty Years of Congress*, Norwich, Conn., 1884-1886, 2 vols.; Seward's influence over Johnson (op. cit. II, 67-68), **23**, 460.
- Blanc, Louis, (1811-1882), French statesman; *Histoire de la Révolution française*, Paris, 1847-1862; 12 vols.; The assembly (op. cit. II, 496-500), **12**, 154-156; The flight of Louis XVI (op. cit. V, 351-367), **12**, 239-241; The White Terror (op. cit. 49-95), **12**,

- Book of the World or De Mundo**, in *Monumenta Historica Britannica*, London, 1848; First use of term "Albion" (op. cit. I), **18**, 8.
- Bor, Pieter Christiaenszoon**, (1559-1635), Dutch historian; *Oorsprongk, begin ende vervolg der Nederlantscher oorlogen*, Amsterdam, 1679, (quoted by J. L. Motley (q. v.) in *Rise of the Dutch Republic*); Renneberg's treason, **13**, 486.
- Borrego, Andres**, (b. 1801), Spanish statesman, see **10**, 639.
- Bossert, Adolphe**, (1832-), German author; *Goethe et Schiller*, Paris, 1873; The court of Weimar (op. cit. xiv-xv), **15**, 340.
- Botsford, George Willis**, (1862-), American historian; *A History of Rome*, New York, 1902; Domitian's hatred of the senators (op. cit. 238-239), **6**, 260.
- Botta, Carlo Giuseppe Guglielmo**, (1766-1837), Italian historian; *History of Italy during Consulate and Empire of Napoleon Bonaparte*, London, 1828, 2 vols.; Napoleon, in 1801 (op. cit. I, 225-229), **9**, 566.
- Botta, Paolo Emilio**, (1802-1870), Italian historian, see **1**, 629.
- Bouché-Leclercq, Auguste**, (1841-), French historian; *Manuel des institutions romaines*, Paris, 1886; The slavery of children (op. cit. 385-390), **6**, 357-359.
- Bouchier, J. D.**, article on "Bulgaria" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The evolution of Bulgaria (op. cit. XXVI, 453-454), **24**, 175-180.
- Bouchot, Auguste**, French historian; *Histoire de Portugal*, in Duruy's *Histoire Universelle*, Paris, 1846-1854; Costa Cabral (op. cit. 409-420), **10**, 553-556; Pedro II, João V (op. cit. 262-268), **10**, 519-522.
- Bougeart, A.**, French journalist; *Marat, l'ami du peuple*, Paris, 1865, 2 vols.; An estimate of Marat (op. cit. II, 118-135), **12**, 307.
- Bouillet, Marie Nicolas**, (1798-1864), French lexicographer; *Dictionnaire universel d'Histoire et de Géographie*, Paris, first edition, 1842 (thirty-first edition used); The man with the iron mask (op. cit. 1205), **11**, 531.
- Bourgeois de Paris**, see *Journal d'un Bourgeois de Paris*.
- Bourinot, Sir John George**, (1837-), Canadian historian; *Canada* (in *Story of the Nation's* series), New York, 1897; The military régime (op. cit. 278-282), **22**, 325; The Quebec Act (op. cit. 278-282), **22**, 326-327; The war of 1812 in Canada (op. cit. 320), **22**, 331; Lord Durham in Canada (op. cit. 355-358), **22**, 338-339; The Union Act (op. cit. 361), **22**, 340.
- Boutaric, Edgar Paul**, (1829-1877), French historian; *La France sous Philippe le Bel*, Paris, 1861; The quarrel between Philip and Boniface VIII (op. cit. 95-111, 114), **11**, 77-81.
- Bowring, John**, (1792-1872), English statesman; *The Kingdom and People of Siam*, London, 1857; Phaulcon's alliance with France (op. cit. 57), **24**, 515; A letter by Mongkut (op. cit. 35), **24**, 516.
- Boyesen, Hjalmar Hjorth**, (1848-1895), Norwegian-American novelist and historian, see **16**, 498.
- Bradford, Gamaliel**, (1831-), American author; *The Lessons of Popular Government*, New York, 1898; The revolution of 1848 (op. cit. I, 189), **13**, 85; Louis Napoleon in 1852 (op. cit. I, 243-244, 251-252), **13**, 127; France in the nineteenth century (op. cit. I, 130-131), **13**, 180.
- Bradford, William**, (1590-1657), second governor of Plymouth colony, see **22**, 622, 630; *History of Plymouth Plantation*, 1602-1647; edited by C. Deane, Boston, 1856; London, 1896 (facsimile reprint); The Pilgrims' voyage to Holland (op. cit. 15-21), **22**, 619-621; The arrival of the *Mayflower* (op. cit. 94-97), **22**, 626-627.
- Brækstad, H. L.**, (1845-), Anglo-Norwegian journalist; article on "Norway" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Norway from 1821 to 1902 (op. cit. XXXI, 268-273), **16**, 472-487.
- Brantley, William T.**, (1852-), American lawyer and writer; *The English in Maryland*, in Winsor's *History of America*; Feudalism in Maryland (op. cit. III, 529), **22**, 601.
- Brantôme, Pierre de Bourdeilles de**, (1540-1614), French historian, see **13**, 247; *Œuvres complètes*, Paris, 1865-1882, 11 vols.; Mary Stuart's farewell to France (op. cit. VII, 416), **11**, 356; **19**, 289; The surgeon saved (op. cit. V, 256), **11**, 374.
- Breton, William**, or Guillaume le, see William le Breton.
- Breysig, Kurt**, (1866-), German sociologist; *Kultur-Geschichte der Neuzeit*, Berlin, 1901, 2 vols.; The fall of the Roman empire in the West (op. cit. II, 516-518), **6**, 623-625.
- Brienne**, see Loménie de Brienne.
- Briggs, H. B.**, article on "Savoy" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The house of Savoy prior to 1590 (op. cit. XXI, 339-341), **9**, 502-504.
- Bright, J. Franck**, (1832-), English historian; *History of England from 448 to 1880*, London, 1880-1888, 4 vols.; new edition, 1896, 3 vols.; Lawrence's policy with the Afghans (op. cit. III, 534, 535), **22**, 205.
- Bright, William**, (1824-), English theologian and church historian; *Chapters of Early Church History*, Oxford, 1878; Penda (op. cit. 145), **18**, 53.
- Brine, Lindesay**, *Taiping Rebellion*, London, 1862; Conditions leading to the Taiping rebellion (op. cit. 18-63), **24**, 545-546.
- Bring, Sven**, see Lagenbring.
- Brinkley, F.**, English journalist in Japan; essay on *A Summary of Early Japanese History*, **24**, 579-585; *China, Its History, Arts, and Literature*, Boston, 1904; The Progress of the Taiping Power (op. cit. 230-203), **24**, 546-551; article on "Japan" in the

- Burgess, John William, (1844-), American historian, see **23**, 673.
- Burgos, Francisco Javier de, (1778-1849), Spanish writer, see **10**, 639.
- Burke, Edmund, (1730-1797), Irish statesman; quoted in Charles Knight's *Half Hours with English History*, London and New York, n. d.; Comparison between Richard I, king of England, and Charles XII, king of Sweden (op. cit. I, 488-489), **18**, 324.
- Burke, Ulick Ralph, (1845-1895), English author; *History of Spain till the Death of Ferdinand the Catholic*, London, 1895, 2 vols. The Romans in Spain (op. cit. I, 23-24), **10**, 8-9; The Gothic sway (op. cit. I, 105-109), **10**, 35; The Cid (op. cit. I, 181-186), **10**, 52-53; Queen Berengaria (op. cit. I, 222), **10**, 65-66; Isabella (op. cit. I, 245-250), **10**, 176.
- Burn, Robert, (1829-), *Old Rome: a handbook to the Ruins of the City and the Campagna*, London, 1880; The column of Trajan (op. cit. 88-90), **6**, 278.
- Burnet, Gilbert, (1643-1715), English historian and prelate; *History of the Reformation of the Church of England*, London, 1715; Persecution of Hume (op. cit. I, 29), **19**, 98; Anne Boleyn (op. cit. III, 231), **19**, 168; *History of His Own Times*, London, 1766; Triple alliance (op. cit. I, 356), **20**, 266; Estimate of James II (op. cit. III, 405), **20**, 411-412; Justice under Cromwell (op. cit. I, 83), **21**, 296; The new bishops (op. cit. I, 221), **21**, 298.
- Burns, William, (1809-1876), Scottish historian; *The War of Scottish Independence*, Glasgow, 1874, 2 vols.; Numbers at Falkirk (op. cit. II, 72-73), **21**, 77; Invasions of Scotland (op. cit. II, 156), **21**, 79; Estimate of Robert Bruce (op. cit. II, 165-166), **21**, 85, and (op. cit. II, 170-173), **21**, 86; Invasion of 1314 (op. cit. II, 303), **21**, 98; Wallace's tactics at Bannockburn (op. cit. II, 341), **21**, 102; The effect of the battle of Bannockburn (op. cit. II, 347), **21**, 103; The name Stewart (op. cit. II, 349), **21**, 104; Scottish nationalism (op. cit. II, 434-435), **21**, 291.
- Burton, John Hill, (1809-1881), Scottish historian; *History of Scotland from Agricola's Invasion*, London, 1867-1870, 7 vols.; Baliol's treaty with France (op. cit. II, 264), **21**, 65; Death of Wallace (op. cit. II, 338), **21**, 83; The settlement of Scotland (op. cit. II, 331-332, 342), **21**, 84.
- Bury, John B., (1861-), British historian, see **4**, 628; *History of Greece*, London, 1900; Greek origin (op. cit. 6-29), **3**, 34; Solonian laws (op. cit. 179-212), **3**, 220; *A History of the Later Roman Empire*, London, 1893; Estimate of Justinian (op. cit. 351-353), **7**, 136; The "Fall of the Western Empire" (op. cit. 278-279), **7**, 377-378; Death of Majorian (op. cit. I, 240-241), **6**, 609; Anthemius (op. cit. I, 123), **7**, 42; The plague of 542 A.D. (op. cit. I, 399), **7**, 108; The Bulgarians (op. cit. II, 20), **7**, 117.
- Busk, M. M., *The History of Spain and Portugal*, London, 1833; Perez (op. cit. 136-137), **10**, 253-255; The death of Philip (op. cit. 137-138), **10**, 256-258; War declared in France; Joseph Bonaparte made king of Spain (op. cit. 277-299), **10**, 337-339; The Peninsular War (op. cit. 291-307), **10**, 348-359; Sebastian; The débâcle at Kasser-el-Kebir (op. cit. 126-128), **10**, 495-498; and other citations.
- Busolt, Georg, (1850-), German historian; *Die griechische Geschichte bis zur Schlacht bei Chaeroneia*, Gotha, 1893, in Müller's *Handbuch der klassischen Alterthumswissenschaft*, Munich, 1892; The battle of Marathon (op. cit. II, 71-84), **3**, 274-277.
- Butt, Isaac, (1813-1879), Irish lawyer; *History of Italy from Abdication of Napoleon I*, London, 1860, 2 vols.; The tyrants of Lombardy (op. cit. 184-190), **9**, 240-241.

## C

- Cabrera de Córdoba, Luis, (?-1655), Spanish historian; *Felipe Segundo*, Madrid, 1619, 4 vols.; Philip II in tournament (op. cit. I, 12), **10**, 235.
- Cæsar, Caius Julius, (102-44 B.C.), Roman statesman, see **4**, 646; *Commentaries on the Gallic and Civil Wars* (translation by Edmunds), London, 1857; The battle with the Nervii (op. cit. 52-60), **5**, 516-520; The sea-fight with the Veneti (op. cit. 73-74), **5**, 520-521; The massacre of the Germans (op. cit. 89-91), **5**, 522-523; The Roman army meets the Britons (op. cit. 99-118), **5**, 523-525.
- Caillet, J., *L'Administration en France sous le ministère du Cardinal de Richelieu*, Paris, 1860, 2 vols.; Richelieu's administration (op. cit. I, 11-15), **11**, 472-478.
- Calef, Robert, (1648-1719), American merchant; *More Wonders of the Invisible World*, quoted by G. Bancroft (q. v.) in *History of the United States*; Parris and the witchcraft, **23**, 174.
- Callegari, E., *Preponderanze straniere* (in *Storia politica d'Italia*), Milan, 1900; Alva's victories (op. cit. 81-87), **9**, 469-471.
- Camden, William, (1551-1623), English chronicler; *Annales*, London, 1717; Death of Norfolk (op. cit. II, 256), **19**, 348; *Annales*, translated by R. N. Gent, London, 1635; Drake at Cadiz (op. cit. 353), **19**, 386.
- Cameniata, Joannes, (ca. 900 A.D.), Greek writer, see **6**, 652.



- Catteau-Calleville, Jean Pierre Guillaume**, (1759-1819), French historian and geographer; *Histoire de Christine, Reine de Suède*, Paris, 1815, 2 vols.; Christina and Monaldeschi (op. cit. II, 51-59), **16**, 331-333; Characterisation of Christina (op. cit. II, 192-197), **16**, 333-334.
- Cavendish, George**, (1500-ca. 1561), English author; *The Life of Cardinal Wolsey*, London, 1825; Queen Catherine's trial (op. cit. I, 149 seq.), **19**, 112; Wolsey's defence (op. cit. I, 168), **19**, 113.
- Cecaumenus**, (eleventh century), Byzantine writer, see **6**, 652.
- Cedrenus, Georgius**, (eleventh century), Greek monk, see **6**, 652.
- Cellini, Benvenuto**, (1500-1571), Italian artist, see **9**, 640; *Memoirs*; translation by T. Roscoe, London, 1850; Cellini besieged in Rome (op. cit. 74-88), **9**, 452-454.
- Celsius, Olaus**, (1670-1756), Swedish historian, see **16**, 498; *Geschichte Königs Gustavs des Ersten* (translated from Swedish into German anonymously), Copenhagen, Leipsic, 1749; The Reformation in Sweden (op. cit. 437-457), **16**, 277-281; The synod of Örebro (op. cit. 509-512), **16**, 283-284.
- Cesaresco, Countess E. Martinengo**, *The Liberation of Italy*, London, 1895; The Carbonari (op. cit. 21-29), **9**, 582-583; Cavour and Garibaldi (op. cit. 298-299), **9**, 593.
- Chabas, François Joseph**, (1817-1882), French Egyptologist, see **1**, 297.
- Chagas, P.**, contributor to Cordeiro's *History of Portugal*, see Cordeiro.
- Chalcondyles, Leonicus**, (fifteenth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 652.
- Chalmers, George**, (1742-1825), Scottish historian, see **23**, 673; *Caledonia*, Edinburgh, 1807-1824, 3 vols.; Scoto-Saxon period (op. cit. I, bk. iv), **21**, 35; *Political Annals of the Present United Colonies*, London, 1780; Culpepper's rebellion (op. cit. 536 seq.), **23**, 52; Government of South Carolina (op. cit. 529), **23**, 53.
- Chamberlain, Mellen**, (1865-), American author; article The "Revolution Impending," in Justin Winsor's *Narrative and Critical History of America*, Boston, 1881-1889, 8 vols.; The revolution of the colonies (op. cit. VI, 1-2), **23**, 230.
- Chambray, Georges, Marquis de**, (1783-1850), French military historian, *Histoire de l'expédition de Russie*, Paris, 1833, 3 vols.; Ney's retreat (op. cit. II, 462-473), **12**, 592-594.
- Chambrier, Frédéric de**, (nineteenth century), Swiss historian, see **17**, 50.
- Chamfort, Sébastien Roch Nicolas**, (1741-1794), French satirist; *Caractères et anecdotes*, quoted by H. Taine (q. v.) in *L'Ancien Régime*; The peasants, **12**, 188.
- Champier, Symphorien**, (1472-1539), French physician; *Les gestes du chevalier Bayard* (in *Archives curieuses de l'histoire de France*, 1st series, Paris, 1835); Portrait of Bayard (op. cit. II, 89-90), **11**, 292.
- Champollion, Jean François**, (1790-1832), French Egyptologist, see **1**, 297.
- Channing, Edward**, (1856-), American historian, see **23**, 674; *The United States of America, 1765-1865*, New York, 1904; Results of the War of 1812 (op. cit. 196-197), **23**, 341; Influence of *Uncle Tom's Cabin* (op. cit. 242), **23**, 387; Sumner's speech (op. cit. 248), **23**, 397.
- Charles II**, (1630-1685), king of England; *The Declaration of Breda* (in *Parliamentary or Constitutional History of England from the Earliest Times to the Restoration of King Charles II*, London, 1763, 24 vols.); entire text (op. cit. XXII, 238), **22**, 360.
- Charles XII**, (1672-1718), king of Sweden, *Die eigenhändigen Briefe König Karls XII*, translated into German by E. Mewius, Berlin, 1894; battle of Holowczyn (op. cit. 22-25), **16**, 382-383.
- Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de**, (1682-1761), French-Canadian Jesuit and historian, see **23**, 674; *Histoire et description générale de la Nouvelle France*, Paris, 1744, 3 vols.; Delliis and the Indians (op. cit. bk. XVII), **23**, 82.
- Charnay, Claude Joseph Désiré**, (1828-), French traveller and antiquarian, see **23**, 674.
- Chastelain, George**, (ca. 1405-1475), Flemish chronicler and poet; *Chronique des ducs de Bourgogne*, quoted by Dareste de la Chavanne (q. v.) in *Histoire de France*, **11**, 247-248.
- Chateaubriand, François René Auguste**, (1768-1848), *Le Congrès de Vérone*, Paris, 1838, 2 vols.; Spain in 1822 (op. cit. I, 42-44), **10**, 386-387.
- Chatham, Earl of (William Pitt)**, (1708-1778), English Whig statesman and orator; quoted in Lecky's *History of England in the XVIII Century*; George II (op. cit. II, 447), **20**, 592.
- Chavanne, Joseph**, (1846-), *Afghanistan, Land und Leute*, Vienna, 1878; The history of Afghanistan (op. cit. 74-84), **24**, 501-502.
- Chéland, R.**, *L'Autriche contemporaine*, Paris, 1894; The Vienna Krach (op. cit. 412-416), **15**, 46-47.
- Chemnitz, Bogislav Phillip von**, (1605-1678), German historian, see **16**, 499.
- Cherbuliez, Charles Victor**, (1829-), French writer; *L'Espagne politique*, Paris, 1874; General Prim (op. cit. 80-87), **10**, 404-406; The Basques and Carlism (op. cit. 162-169), **10**, 412-414.
- Chéruel, Pierre Adolph**, (1800-1891), French historian; *Histoire de France pendant la minorité de Louis XIV*, Paris, 1880, 4 vols.; Battle of Rocroi (op. cit. I, 70-89), **11**, 490-491; The rising power of Mazarin (op. cit. II, 113-118), **11**, 493-494.
- Cheyne, Thomas Kelly**, (1841-), English Biblical critic; essay on *A Critical Survey of the Scope and Sources of Israelitic History to the Destruction of Jerusalem*, **2**, 4-29.
- Chipiez, Charles**, (1835-), French archæologist, writer on ancient art in collaboration with Georges Perrot, see Perrot.



- Comines, Philip de**, (1445-1509), French chronicler, see **13**, 248; *Mémoires* (translated into English), London, 1855, 2 vols.; The meeting between Charles the Bold and Louis XI at Péronne (op. cit. I, 110-130), **11**, 255-259; *Mémoires* (in Petitot's *Collection complète des Mémoires relatives à l'histoire de France*, vols. XI, XII, XIII); Louis XI receives news of defeat (op. cit. XII, 357), **11**, 271; Marriage of Edward of Lancaster and Anne (op. cit. XII, 32), **18**, 539; The lady's mission to Clarence (op. cit. XII, 35-36), **18**, 590.
- Comnena, Anna**, (1083-1148), Byzantine writer, see **6**, 653; **9**, 639.
- Compagni, Dino**, (-1323), Italian historian, see **9**, 640.
- Comyn, Sir Robert Buckley**, (1792-1853), English jurist and historian; *The History of the Western Empire*, London, 1851, 2 vols.; Henry's enemies in Germany (op. cit. I, 169-172), **7**, 654-655; The reigns of Ladislaus and Alfonso the Magnanimous (op. cit. II, 138-146), **9**, 234-236; Rudolf of Habsburg (op. cit. I, 346-351), **14**, 149-150; Rudolf and Ottocar (op. cit. I, 358), **14**, 154-155; The administration of Rudolf (op. cit. I, 359-367), **14**, 156-158; The election of Charles IV (op. cit. I, 495-497), **14**, 179-180; The Pragmatic Sanction (op. cit. I, 535-536), **14**, 184.
- Conde, José Antonio**, (1765-1820), Spanish historian, see **10**, 641.
- Conflictus Laupensis**, anonymous contemporary account of the Battle of Laupen, 1339, quoted in the *Quellenbuch zur Schweizer-Geschichte*, by W. Oechsli (q. v.); The Battle of Laupen (op. cit. 79-84), **16**, 568-571.
- Constantius VII**, (905-959), Byzantine writer, see **6**, 653.
- Continuator of Monstrelet**, *The Chronicles of Enguerrand de Monstrelet* (translated by Thomas Johnes), London, 1840, 2 vols.; The battle of Monthéry (op. cit. II, 349-350), **11**, 250-251; Death of Philip of Burgundy (op. cit. II, 346), **11**, 253.
- Continuator of Guillaume de Nangis**, *Chronique Latine de Guillaume de Nangis de 1113 à 1300, avec les Continuations de cette Chronique de 1300 à 1368*, published by H. Géraud for the Société de l'Histoire de France, Paris, 1843; The French succession in 1328 (op. cit. II, 82-85), **11**, 98-99; The restoration of Flanders (op. cit. II, 101-102), **11**, 100; The story of Le Grand Ferré (op. cit. II, 288-293), **11**, 139-141; see also **13**, 255.
- Coolidge, William Augustus Brevoort**, (1850-), American author; "History of Switzerland" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The earliest league (op. cit. XXXIII, 131), **16**, 552; The authenticity of the Tell legend (op. cit. XXXIII, 131), **16**, 559; The Confederates (op. cit. XXII, 784), **16**, 578; The Confederation at its height (op. cit. XXII, 784), **16**, 581; Switzerland from 1848-1900 (op. cit. XXII, 795-796, XXXIII, 128-131), **17**, 43-47.
- Cordeiro, Lucien**, (1844-), Portuguese historian; *Historia de Portugal*, Lisbon, 1877-1883 (in thirty-seven parts by various authors); The loss of the colonies, by P. Chagas (op. cit.), **10**, 504; The First of December, 1640, by P. Chagas (op. cit.), **10**, 511-513; see also Ennes.
- Corippus, Flavius Cresconius**, (530-585), Latin poet, see **6**, 653.
- Coronado, Vasquez de**, (1510-1542), Spanish explorer; *Relacion del Don Mendoza*, in Hakluyt's *Voyages*, vol. III, London, 1598-1600; Coronado's account of his own march (op. cit. III, 373-378), **22**, 486-490.
- Corpus scriptorum historiæ Byzantinæ**, (published 1828-1878), see **6**, 653.
- Correa da Serra, José Francisco**, (1750-1823), Portuguese botanist and historian, see **10**, 652.
- Cory, Isaac Preston**, (1802-1842), English author; *Ancient Fragments*, London, 1832, see **1**, 297; The creation and the flood (op. cit. 30-43), **1**, 573-580.
- Cosci, Antonio**, (nineteenth century), Italian historian; *L'Italia durante le Preponderanze Straniere* (in Villari's *Storia politica d'Italia*), Milan, 1885 (or 1880?), 2 vols.; War between Venice and Turkey (op. cit.), **9**, 521-523.
- Cotton, James Sutherland**, (1847-), English author; Article on "Warren Hastings" in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Hastings' exactions in Benares and Oudh (op. cit. XI, 515), **22**, 98-99.
- Courtney, William Prideaux**, (1832-), English author; article on "Marlborough" in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Marlborough's treachery (op. cit. XV, 553-554), **20**, 441-442.
- Couto, Diogo de**, (1542-1616), Portuguese historian, see **10**, 652.
- Cox, George W.**, (1827-), English historian, see **4**, 629; *The Athenian Empire*, London, 1876; The fall of Athens a cosmic misfortune (op. cit. 220), **3**, 644; *General History of Greece*, London, 1876; The degrading peace of Antalcidas (op. cit. 564-566), **4**, 124-125; The evils of Spartan power (op. cit. 581-582), **4**, 159-160; The results of Alexander's reign (op. cit. 646), **4**, 401.
- Cox, Samuel Sullivan**, (1824-1889), American politician and diplomatist; *Three Decades of Federal Legislation*, New York, 1885; Secret societies (op. cit. 453, 455), **23**, 468.
- Coxe, William**, (1747-1828), English historian, see **15**, 623; *Memoirs of the Kings of Spain of the House of Bourbon*, London, 1815, 5 vols.; The treaty of the Pyrenees (op. cit. I, 11-16), **10**, 268-270; The dominance of French influence (op. cit. I, 85-127), **10**, 279-281; The expulsion of the Jesuits (op. cit. IV, 351-372), **10**, 306-308; *History of the House of Austria 1518-1792*, London, 1807, 1873, 3 vols.; The battle of Lützen (op. cit. II, 262-264), **14**, 357-358; The retreat of Wallenstein (op. cit. II, 265-266), **14**, 361; Death of Ferdinand (op. cit. II, 297-299), **14**, 370-372; The Barrier treaty (op.

## D

- Daguet, Alexandre, (1816-1894), Swiss historian, see 17, 50; *Histoire de la Confédération Suisse*, Geneva, 1880, 2 vols.; Queen Bertha (op. cit. I, 88-90), 16, 538; Consequences of the Burgundian wars (op. cit. I, 369-370), 16, 606-607.
- Dahlmann, Friedrich Christoph, (1785-1860), German historian, see 16, 499.
- Dalin, Olof von, (1708-1763), Swedish poet and historian, see 16, 499; *Svea Rikes Historia*, Stockholm, 1747-1762, 3 vols.; German translation: *Geschichte des Reiches Schweden*, Rostock, 1756-1763, 2 vols.; Characterisation of Margareta (op. cit. II, 451-452), 16, 201.
- Dalrymple, Sir David, see Hailes.
- Dändliker, Karl, (1849-), Swiss historian, see 17, 50; *Geschichte der Schweiz*, Zürich, 1884-1888, 3 vols.; The Waldstätte under Albert of Austria (op. cit. I, 50-52), 16, 552-553; The Tell tradition (op. cit. I, 54-57), 16, 558-559; Strengthening of the three states (op. cit. I, 59), 16, 565; Scheuchzer and Haller (op. cit. III, 193-194), 17, 15.
- Dandolo, Andrea, (ca. 1306-1354), Venetian historian, see 9, 641.
- Dante Alighieri, (1265-1321), Italian poet; *Divina Commedia*; Philip II (op. cit. Paradiso, Canto XIX), 11, 87.
- Daresté de la Chavanne, A. E. C., (1820-1882), French historian, see 13, 249; *Histoire de France depuis les origines*, Paris, 1865-1873, 8 vols.; Charles the Bald in Italy, and Louis II (op. cit. I, 479-481), 11, 7-8; The Albigensian heresy (op. cit. II, 140-143), 11, 51-52; The States-General convoked by Philip the Fair (op. cit. II, 336), 11, 88-89; Troubles with Charles of Navarre (op. cit. II, 454-457), 11, 126-128; The rehabilitation of Joan of Arc (op. cit. III, 114-115), 11, 218-219; Philip the Good (op. cit. III, 116-117), 11, 222; The reign of Louis XI (op. cit. III, 201-203), 11, 247-249; Last years and death of Louis XI (op. cit. III, 303-308), 11, 272-273; The oration of the sire De La Roche (op. cit. III, 312-313), 11, 283-284; Brittany and France, connected by marriage; Charles VIII in Italy (op. cit. III, 332-336), 11, 285-288; Francis I in Italy (op. cit. III, 461-463), 11, 308-309; Character and policy of Henry II (op. cit. IV, 64-66), 11, 337-339; The French renaissance (op. cit. IV, 585-589), 11, 328-331; Grand design of Henry IV; his death (op. cit. IV, 604-605), 11, 415; The conspiracy of Cinq-Mars (op. cit. V, 223-228), 11, 478-482; Battle of Rocroi (op. cit. V, 236), 11, 489-490; The War of the Queen's Rights (op. cit. V, 414-417), 11, 566-568; Louis XIV's war with Holland (op. cit. V, 452-460), 11, 577-581; Louis settles with the coalition (op. cit. V, 489-498), 11, 587-591; Devastation of the Palatinate (op. cit. V, 588-590), 11, 603-604; Treaty with Savoy; Treaty of Ryswick (op. cit. V, 627-631), 11, 606-609; The question of Spanish Succession: accession of the Bourbons in Spain (op. cit. VI, 12-20), 11, 610; The age of Louis XIV: aspects of its civilisation: the patronage system (op. cit. V, 502-526), 11, 632-634; Oratory: Bossuet (op. cit. V, 502-526), 11, 641-642; Architecture (op. cit. V, 507-509), 11, 648; Naval war between England and France (op. cit. VI, 396-400), 12, 45-47; The character of Pompadour (op. cit. VI, 406-411), 12, 51-52; The influence of Pompadour on art (op. cit. VI, 407-411), 12, 52-54; Rousseau (op. cit. VI, 557-561), 12, 113-115; Montesquieu (op. cit. VI, 435-437), 12, 115-116; Necker's ministry (op. cit. VII, 40-43), 12, 130-131; Account of the American alliance (op. cit. VII, 47-53), 12, 133-136; The diamond necklace (op. cit. VII, 87-88), 12, 142-143; The fall of the monarchy (op. cit. VII, 361-362), 12, 265-266; The reign of terror (op. cit. VII, 528), 12, 325; Estimate of Robespierre (op. cit. VII, 584-585), 12, 348-349; The constitution of 1795 (op. cit. VIII, 8-13), 12, 410-412; Financial conditions of France (op. cit. VIII, 30-31), 12, 419-420; Capitulation of Vienna and war with Venice (op. cit. VIII, 65-68), 12, 441-443; The peace of Campo-Formio (op. cit. VIII, 95-96), 12, 453-454; Troubles of the new directory (op. cit. VIII, 125-147), 12, 478-480; The treaty of Lunéville and Foligno (op. cit. VIII, 203-204), 12, 509-510; The grand army (op. cit. VIII, 491-493), 12, 584-585; Napoleon's abdication (op. cit. VIII, 570-574), 12, 612-613; The new administration (op. cit. VIII, 582-584), 12, 624; La chambre introuvable (op. cit. VIII, 591-599), 13, 18-19; The new chamber (op. cit. VIII, 595-599), 13, 22; The ministry of Villèle (op. cit. VIII, 611-619), 13, 30-31; The ministry of Lafitte (op. cit. IX, 571-574), 13, 57-58; and other citations.
- Darmesteter, James, (1849-), French Orientalist; *Coup d'œil sur l'Histoire de la Perse*; Medieval and modern Persia (op. cit. 35-61), 24, 488-494.
- Daru, Pierre Antoine Noël Bruno, (1767-1829), French statesman; *Histoire de la république de Venise*, Paris, 1877-1884, 6 vols.; The prosperity of Venice (op. cit. I, book ii, 83-96), 9, 29-32; The free cities; ecclesiastical dissensions (op. cit. I, 360-375), 9, 124-133; Commercial prosperity in Venice (op. cit. III, book xix, 41-101), 9, 306-310; The decline of Venetian prosperity (op. cit. III, book xix, 41-101), 9, 323-325; and other citations.

- Devizes, Richard of, (twelfth century), English Benedictine monk and chronicler, see **22**, 389; *Chronicle* (in *Chronicles of the Crusades*, London and New York, 1892); Richard I and the Moslem ship (op. cit. 40), **8**, 387; Richard I and Philip (op. cit. 59), **8**, 389.
- D'Ewes, Sir Simonds, (1602-1650), English antiquary; *Autobiography and Correspondence*, London, 1845, 2 vols.; The death of Robert Cecil (op. cit. I, 50, 51), **19**, 498; The Puritans and the battle of White Hill (op. cit. I, 161), **19**, 505.
- DeWet, Christian, (1853-), Boer general; *Three Years' War*, New York, 1902; The Commando Law in 1899, **22**, 303; The exploit of Willem Pretorius (op. cit. 205), **22**, 316.
- Dexippus, P. H., (third century), Greek historian, see **6**, 653.
- Diaconus Paulus, see Paulus Diaconus.
- Diels, Hermann, (1848-), German classical scholar; "The Evolution of Greek Philosophy" **4**, xiii-xxviii.
- Dierauer, Johannes, (1842-), Swiss historian; *Geschichte der schweizerischen Eidgenossenschaft*, Gotha, 1887, 2 vols.; Origin of the Swiss Confederation (op. cit. I, 77-100), **16**, 545-551.
- Dilke, Sir Charles Wentworth, (1843-), English politician and author; *Greater Britain*, London and Philadelphia, 1869, 2 vols.; New Zealand (op. cit. I, 337-338), **22**, 263.
- Diodorus Siculus, (first century B.C.), Sicilian historian, see **1**, 9-11, 268, 298; Βιβλιοθήκη ἱστορικὴ, English translation: *The Historical Library*, London, 1760; The pyramid dynasty (op. cit. I, 31-33), **1**, 94-95; The good king Sabach and Psammetichus (op. cit. I, 34-35), **1**, 184-185; Animal worship in Egypt (op. cit. I, 43-47), **1**, 229-232; Burial customs of Egypt (op. cit. II, 47), **1**, 237-239; The Nile: theories as to its inundation (op. cit. I, 16-21), **1**, 273-278; Greek view of the origins of Egypt and her gods (op. cit. I, 3-10), **1**, 278-286; A classical estimate of Chaldean philosophy and astrology (op. cit. II, 69-70), **1**, 563-565; Ninus and Semiramis (op. cit. II, 53-64), **1**, 580-593; Reigns of Ninyas and Sardanapalus (op. cit. II, 64-68), **1**, 594-599; Amazons and Hyperboreans (op. cit. II, 76-78), **2**, 441-446; and many other citations.
- Dion Cassius Cocceianus, (155 A.D.), see **6**, 647; Παπαϊκὴ ἱστορία; (*History of Rome*), English translation by Manning, London, 1704, 8 vols.; The destruction of Pompeii and Herculaneum (op. cit. IV, 325-333), **6**, 251-252; Trajan's accession and character (op. cit. IX, 393-415), **6**, 268, 270-273; Marcus Aurelius and his wars (in Xiphilinus' abridgment), **6**, 297-298; Accession and reign of Elagabalus (in Xiphilinus' abridgment), **6**, 396-399.
- Dion Chrysostomos Cocceius, (50-117 A. D.), Greek rhetorician, see **6**, 647.
- Dionysius Halicarnassensis, (b. about 70 B.C.), Greek historian; *Roman Antiquities*, translated from the Greek by Edward Spelman, London, 1758; Porsenna's war on the Romans: Horatius at the bridge (op. cit. II, 348-352), **5**, 90-92; The story of Virginia (op. cit. IV, 292-309), **5**, 132-138.
- Dochez, French continuator of *Histoire d'Espagne et de Portugal*, by Paquis, Paris, 1844-1848, 2 vols.; The tyrannies of Ferdinand the Desired (op. cit. II, 638-650), **10**, 380-386; The administration of 1822 (op. cit. II, 651-654), **10**, 389-390; The return of Ferdinand (op. cit. II, 654-659), **10**, 392-395.
- Dodd, Charles (Hugh Toole), (1672-1743), English Catholic divine; *Church History of England*, London, 1839-1843, 5 vols.; Moderation of Edward VI (op. cit. II, 49), **19**, 224.
- Dodge, Theodore A., (1842-), American soldier and historian; *A Bird's-Eye View of Our Civil War*, Boston; Farragut at New Orleans (op. cit. 29-30), **23**, 429-430; The battle of Gettysburg (op. cit. 134-141), **23**, 437-439; The Wilderness campaign and sinking of the *Albatross* (op. cit. 220-222), **23**, 447-448.
- Douglas, Sir Robert Kennaway, (1838-), English Orientalist; article on "China" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; early dynasties (op. cit. V, 643), **24**, 542-543.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan, (1859-), English novelist; *History of the Great Boer War*, London, 1901; Lord Methuen's victory at Belmont (op. cit. 81-82), **22**, 306.
- Doyle, John A., (1844-), English historian, see **23**, 675; *The English in America*, London, 1882-1887, 3 vols.; The declaration of rights and the declaration of independence (op. cit.), **23**, 140; Chapter on "The First Century of English Colonisation" in the *Cambridge Modern History*, London and New York, 1903 (op. cit. VII, 29), **23**, 139.
- Dozy, Reinhart, (1820-1883), Dutch orientalist, see **10**, 641; *Histoire des Musulmans d'Espagne*, Leyden, 1861; Abd-ar-Rahman III (op. cit. III, 90), **8**, 208; *Essai sur l'Histoire d'Islamisme*, Paris, 1879; Estimate of the Koran (op. cit. 110-121, 133-153), **8**, 263-271.
- Draper, John W., (1811-1882), American scientist and historian, see **23**, 675; *The Intellectual Development of Europe*, 1863; The origin of iconoclasm (op. cit. 416-419), **8**, 544-545.
- Drinov, Maria, (1838-), Bulgarian historian; *Ueber die Abstammung des bulgarischen Volkes und über die Anfänge der bulgarischen Geschichte*, 1869; The Slavic immigrations (op. cit.), **24**, 157.
- Droysen, Gustav, (1838-), German historian; *Gustav Adolf*, Leipsic, 1869-1870, 2 vols.; The aims of Gustavus Adolphus (op. cit. II, 665-666), **16**, 326-327; The battle of Breitenfeld (op. cit. II, 404-408), **14**, 353-354.
- Droysen, Johann Gustav, (1808-1884), German historian, see **4**, 630; **15**, 623; *Geschichte des Hellenismus*, Gotha, 1877-1878; Alexander's motives (op. cit.), **4**, 405-407; Athens

- Duruy, Jean-Victor**, (1811-1894), French historian, see **13**, 249; *Histoire des Grecs*, Paris, 1887, 1889; Boston, 1890; Effect of Lysurgus' systems (op. cit. I, 469-475), **3**, 141-142; The origin of animosity between Greeks and Barbarians (op. cit. II, 394-407, 427), **3**, 262-268; Architecture (op. cit. III, 94-116), **3**, 477-483; Sculpture (op. cit. III, 116-139), **3**, 483-487; Painting, music, etc. (op. cit. III, 141-149), **3**, 487-491; Demosthenes and Sphacteria (op. cit. III, 259-268), **3**, 575-579; The rise of Alcibiades (op. cit. III, 284-302), **3**, 584-590; Harshness of the Spartan hegemony and degeneracy of Sparta (op. cit. III, 483-500), **4**, 76-81; *Histoire romaine jusqu'à l'invasion des barbares*, seventeenth edition, Paris, 1889; History of the empire: Tiberius to the death of Nero (op. cit. I, 405-412), **6**, 133-137; The enormities of Nero (op. cit. I, 427), **6**, 202; Reign of Antoninus Pius (op. cit. I, 458-459), **6**, 290-291; Barbarian invasions (op. cit. I, 560-566), **6**, 519-522; Theodosius named Augustus (op. cit. I, 567-571), **6**, 525-528; *Histoire du Moyen Âge*, Paris, 1846, fourteenth edition, 1896; Louis le Débonnaire (op. cit. I, 165-168), **7**, 557-559; The Teutonic crusade (op. cit. I, 318-333), **8**, 460-466; Gregory the Great (op. cit. I, 138-141), **8**, 531-533; Aspects of thirteenth century civilisation (op. cit. I, 361-362, 362-367, 369-370), **11**, 71-73; From Poitiers to Marcel's death (op. cit. I, 431-433), **11**, 132-133; *Petite Histoire de France*, Paris, 1863; The Crimean War (op. cit. 204-206), **13**, 129-130; Solferino (op. cit. 206-212), **13**, 135-139; *Histoire populaire de la France*, Paris; Social manners under the directory (op. cit. IV, 230-232), **12**, 420; *Histoire de France (Histoire Universelle)*, Paris, 1855, 2 vols., twentieth edition, 1898; The battle of Bouvines (op. cit. I, 340-344), **11**, 54-55; Progress of the monarchy under St. Louis (op. cit. I, 368-374), **11**, 67-71; Taxation in France (op. cit. I, 408-411), **11**, 87-88; Reorganisation of France with the aid of Sully (op. cit. II, 102-103), **11**, 407; Character and policy of Henry IV (op. cit. II, 58-59), **11**, 417; The ministry of Colbert (op. cit. II, 200-209), **11**, 531-534; Condé in Alsace and the Netherlands (op. cit. II, 245-249), **11**, 583-586; Résumé of the principal creations of the convention (op. cit. II, 528-529), **12**, 415-416; The origin and rise of Napoleon (op. cit. II, 530-532), **12**, 422-423; The return and mistakes of the Bourbons (op. cit. II, 650-651), **12**, 618-619; and other citations.
- Dyer, Thomas Henry**, (1804-1888), English historian, see **6**, 663; *A History of the City of Rome, Its Structures and Monuments, from Its Foundation to the End of the Middle Ages*, London, 1865; Herdonius' attempt to capture Rome (op. cit. 65-66), **5**, 142.

## E

- Easter Chronicle**, (sixth and seventh centuries), see **6**, 654.
- Ebers, Georg Moritz**, (1837-1898), German Egyptologist, see **1**, 298.
- Ebert, George Frederick Felix**, (1812-1884), German historian; *Geschichte des preussischen Staats*, Breslau, 1867-1873, 7 vols.; Last years of Frederick William III (op. cit. VII, 166-173), **15**, 407-409; The united committees (op. cit. VII, 295-298), **15**, 424-425; The assertion of Prussian supremacy (op. cit. VII, 547-553), **15**, 474-475; The Austro-Prussian War (op. cit. VII, 573-582), **15**, 487-490.
- Eckhardt, Julius**, (1836-), Russian historian, see **17**, 663; *Jungrussisch und alt livländisch*, Leipzig, 1870; translated as *Modern Russia*, London, 1870; Effects of the emancipation of the serfs (op. cit. 59-62), **17**, 593-595.
- Eckermann, Johann Peter**, (1792-1854), German author; *Gespräche mit Goethe*, quoted by Bossert (q. v.) in *Goethe et Schiller*; The youth of Charles Augustus, **15**, 341.
- Edda Sæmundar**, (The Elder Edda); Baldur's doom (op. cit. I, 181-183), **16**, 26-27.
- Eden, Richard**, (1521-1576), English translator, see **23**, 675.
- Eggleston, Edward**, (1837-1902), American historian, see **23**, 675; *The Beginners of a Nation*, New York, 1896; The founders of American liberal institutions (op. cit. 173), **22**, 609; Estimate of Roger Williams (op. cit. 297, 304-306), **23**, 98-99; *The Transit of Civilization*, New York, 1901; Judge Sewall and Cotton Mather at Salem (op. cit. 34), **23**, 176-177; End of witchcraft trials (op. cit. 46), **23**, 177.
- Ehrenberg, Fritz**, (1848-), *Kleine Erlebnisse in grosser Zeit*, Strasburg, 1890; William I proclaimed emperor (op. cit. 115-116), **15**, 527-528.
- Einem, J. A. C. von**, German minister; annotator and translator in 1760 of J. L. von Mosheim's *Institutionum historiae ecclesiasticae antiquae et recentioris libri IV*; his annotations are quoted in the English translation by Murdock & Soame; Inquisitional methods of convicting a suspect (op. cit. II, 575-577), **10**, 571-572.
- Einhard (Eginhard)**, (ca. 770-840), private secretary to Charlemagne, *Annales Francorum*, see **15**, 624; *Vita Caroli Magni* (in Jaffé's *Bibliotheca Rerum Germanicarum*, IV, Berlin, 1876); The Life of Charles the Great (op. cit. entire), **7**, 520-521.



- Eutropius, Flavius**, (fourth century), Latin historian, see **6**, 647; *Breviarum Historiæ Romanæ*, Leipsic, 1800; Roman census (op. cit. II), **5**, 143.
- Evelyn, John**, (1620-1706), English diarist; *Diary and Correspondence*, new ed., London, 1859, 4 vols.; Description of the great fire (op. cit. II, 12), **20**, 254-255; The Dutch invasion (op. cit. II, 27), **20**, 260, 261; Character of Queen Mary II (op. cit. II, 346), **20**, 447.
- Ewald, George Heinrich August**, (1803-1875), German orientalist and biblical critic, see **2**, 231.
- Ewes**, see D'Ewes.
- Exmouth, Edward Pellew, Viscount**, (1757-1833), English admiral; *Letters*, quoted from the *Life of Exmouth* by Osler (q. v.); Battle of Algiers, **21**, 505.
- Eyrbyggja Saga**, quoted by Beunish (q. v.) in *Discovery of America*; The Irish colony in America, **22**, 403-404.

## F

- Fabre d'Églantine, Philippe François Nazaire**, (1750-1794), French politician and author; *Portrait de Marat*, Paris, 1793; Estimate of Marat (op. cit.), **12**, 307.
- Fabyan, Robert**, (d. 1513), English chronicler; *New Chronicles of England and France (Concordance of Histories)*, London, 1811; Edward II and Piers Gaveston (op. cit. 402), **18**, 430; Death of Henry VI (op. cit. 662), **18**, 598; Extravagance of Richard III (op. cit. 671-672), **18**, 621-622.
- Falcandus, Hugo**, Italian chronicler (12th century), *Historia Sicilie* (in Muratori's *Rerum Italicarum Scriptores*, vol. VII); German invasion of Sicily (op. cit. 252, 253), **9**, 81-82.
- Fanshawe, Lady Anne**, (1625-1680), English writer; *Memoirs*, quoted by R. Vaughn (q. v.) in *History of England under the Stuarts*; Return of Charles II, **20**, 213.
- Faria, Manoel Severim de**, (1583-1655), Portuguese antiquary and theologian, see **10**, 652.
- Faria y Sousa, Manoel de**, (1590-1649), Portuguese historian, see **10**, 652.
- Favre, Jules**, (1809-1880), French publicist; *Le gouvernement de la défense nationale*, Paris, 1871-1875, 3 parts; Entry of German troops into Paris (op. cit.), **13**, 181.
- Fergusson, James**, (1808-1886), Scottish architect and author, see **1**, 299.
- Ferrand, Antoine de**, (1751-1825), French publicist; *Histoire des trois démembrements de la Pologne*, Paris, 1865, 3 vols.; The Kalmucks (op. cit. I, 283-292), **17**, 383-385.
- Fernières, Charles Élie, Marquis de**, (1741-1804), French author; *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire de l'Assemblée Constituante et de la Révolution de 1789* (quoted in Barrière and Lescure, Paris, 1821, 37 vols.); The Fall of the Bastille (op. cit. I, 6-10), **12**, 157-158; The ceremony of the Federation (op. cit. II, 85-99), **12**, 227-228.
- Finlay, George**, (1799-1875), English historian; *History of the Byzantine and the Greek Empires from 713 to 1453*, Edinburgh and London, 1856, 2 vols.; Leo the Isaurian (op. cit. 2-51), **7**, 197-206; Wars with Saracens and Bulgarians (op. cit. 59-69), **7**, 211-215; Irene and Iconoclasm (op. cit. 85-92), **7**, 217-219; The wars of Nicephorus (op. cit. 391-397), **7**, 231-233; Glory and decline of the Empire (op. cit. 402-426), **7**, 235-242; Basil II (op. cit. 436-452), **7**, 243-248; Separation of Greek and Latin Churches (op. cit. 525-527), **7**, 250-251; Michael Palæologus (op. cit. II, 434-463), **7**, 308-317; Andronicus II (op. cit. II, 507-521), **7**, 317-321; Manuel II, Joannes VII, Constantine XIII (op. cit. II, 587-591), **7**, 331-345; *Greece under the Romans*, Edinburgh and London, 1857; Gothic influence in Greece (op. cit. 187-194), **7**, 30-33; Military tactics under Justinian (op. cit. 245-256), **7**, 100-105; Byzantium rids Rome of the Goths (op. cit. 256-262, 283-300), **7**, 106-113; The relations of the Roman Empire with Persia (op. cit. 315-320), **7**, 121-122; The Empire under Heraclius (op. cit. 379-389), **7**, 170-196; *History of Greece under the Ottoman and Venetian Dominations*, Edinburgh, 1856; The Mohammedan government (op. cit. 1-7), **24**, 223-226; Ottoman dominion (op. cit. 8-10), **24**, 227-228; Siege of Candia (op. cit. 131-132), **24**, 386-387.
- Fischer, Karl**, (1840-), German historian; *Geschichte der auswärtigen Politik und Diplomatie im Reformations-Zeitalter*, Gotha, 1874; Paul IV and Russian aggression (op. cit. 133-147), **14**, 313-315.
- Fiske, John**, (1842-1901), American historian, see **23**, 676; *The Critical Period of American History, 1783-1789*, Boston, 1888; The crisis in American history (op. cit. 50-98), **23**, 284-287; Estimate of Alexander Hamilton (op. cit. 124-125), **23**, 301; *The American Revolution*, Boston, 1891, 2 vols.; The Boston tea-party (op. cit. I, 91-93), **23**, 238; Results of the revolution (op. cit. II, 289-290), **23**, 283-284; *The Discovery of America*, Boston, 1892, 2 vols.; The first hint of English supremacy (op. cit. II, 1-2), **22**, 452; *Old Virginia and her Neighbors*, Boston, 1897, 2 vols.; Defends the Pocahontas of tradition (op. cit.), **22**, 575; Virginia as a school of political liberty (op. cit. I, 43), **23**, 121; *Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America*, Boston, 1899, 2 vols.; The influence of the



- evils of the Spanish inquisition (op. cit. IV, 451-452), **10**, 572-573; The martyrdom of Rowland Taylor (op. cit. VI, 712-714), **19**, 248-251.
- Francis I**, (1768-1835), Austrian emperor; quoted by Majláth (*q. v.*) in *Geschichte des österreichischen Kaiserstaates*; Letter to Archduke Charles, **14**, 530-531.
- Franklin, Benjamin**, (1706-1790), American philosopher and statesman; *Letters*; Letter of June 13th, 1780, describing situation of England, **14**, 8.
- Fredegarius**, (ca. 660 A.D.), Frankish historian; *Chronicon* (continued) in *Monumenta Germaniæ Historica*; Pepin and Waifar (op. cit. pars IV, ch. 124), **7**, 517.
- Frederick (I) Barbarossa**, (1121-1190), German emperor; quoted by Menzel (*q. v.*) in *The History of Germany from the Earliest Period to the Present Time*, translation by G. Horrocks; On the encroachments of the Church, **14**, 98.
- Frederick the Great**, (1712-1786), Prussian king; *Œuvres Posthumes*, Berlin, 1788-1789, 15 vols.; English translation, London, 1789, 12 vols.; His reasons for the first Silesian War (op. cit. I, 91-94), **15**, 161-162; His comments on the Treaty of Breslau (op. cit. I, part I, 220-221), **15**, 174; A king's right to break treaties (op. cit. I, 55-56, 66), **15**, 189-190.
- Freeman, Edward Augustus**, (1823-1892), English historian, see **4**, 630, and **22**, 375; *The History of the Norman Conquest of England, Its Causes and Its Results*, second edition, London, 1871-1879, 6 vols.; The Norman conquest, the chief turning point of English history (op. cit. I, 1), **18**, 168; article on the "History of England" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Accession of Alfred (op. cit. VIII, 283), **18**, 75; Effects of the Danish settlement (op. cit. VIII, 284), **18**, 81; Canute's peaceful reign (op. cit. VIII, 288), **18**, 121; The accession of Harold (op. cit. VIII, 290-291), **18**, 145-146; Domesday Book and the Gemot at Salisbury (op. cit. VIII, 294-295), **18**, 196-197; Character and results of the Norman conquest (op. cit. VIII, 292-299), **18**, 202-212; Feudal innovations of Flambard (op. cit. VIII, 303), **18**, 223; Fusion of Normans and English (op. cit. VIII, 302-303), **18**, 256; Legislation of Henry II (op. cit. VIII, 307-308), **18**, 294-296; Beginnings of parliamentary representation (op. cit. VIII, 308), **18**, 328; Parliamentary growth during the thirteenth century (op. cit. VIII, 314-316), **18**, 425-429; Constitutional growth in the fourteenth century (op. cit. VIII, 321-324), **18**, 510-514; Henry V and France (op. cit. VIII, 320), **18**, 529; Reign of Henry VII (op. cit. VIII, 328), **19**, 13; Estimate of Wolsey (op. cit. VIII, 334), **19**, 119; Believes Anne Boleyn guilty (op. cit. VIII, 336), **19**, 175; Reign of Edward VI (op. cit. VIII, 339), **19**, 229; The accession of Elizabeth (op. cit. VIII, 342-343), **19**, 267; article on the "Normans" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The Normans in Sicily (op. cit. XVII, 546-547), **9**, 63-64; Norman influence (op. cit. XVII, 551-552), **9**, 83-84; *Historical Essays*, first series, London, 1871; Estimate of William Wallace (op. cit. 75-76), **21**, 80; The imperial title to the Holy Roman Empire (op. cit. 163), **15**, 496; *The History of Federal Government, from the Foundation of the Achæan League to the Dissolution of the United States*, new edition, edited by John B. Bury, London, 1893; Comparison of the Aetolian and Achæan Leagues (op. cit. 253), **4**, 517; Marcus of Cerynea, the Washington of the League (op. cit. 193), **4**, 518; Estimate of Aratus (op. cit. 380), **4**, 525; The Samnites (op. cit.), **5**, 180; Rome and Thebes compared (op. cit. 571), **5**, 183; *The Reign of William Rufus and the Accession of Henry I*, Oxford, 1882, 2 vols.; The sons of the conqueror and Stephen (op. cit. II, 456), **18**, 217; The autonomy of Scotland (op. cit. II, 5), **21**, 33; *General Sketch of European History*, fifth edition, 1876; Opinion of Belisarius (op. cit. 17), **7**, 114; *The Historical Geography of Europe*, third edition, edited by J. B. Bury, London, 1903; The true origin of the Swiss Confederation (op. cit. 269-270), **16**, 544.
- Freising, Otto von**, see Otto von Freising.
- Freytag, Gustav**, (1816-1895), German dramatist and novelist, see **15**, 625; *Bilder aus der deutschen Vergangenheit*, Leipzig, 1867, 5 vols.; The meeting of Charles V and Luther (op. cit. II, part II, 127), **14**, 248; Characterisation of Frederick II (op. cit. IV, 279-280), **15**, 256.
- Friedländer, Ludwig**, (1824-1868), German classical philologist and archæologist, see **6**, 664.
- Friedmann, Paul**, English historian; *Anne Boleyn*, London, 1884, 2 vols.; The date when Anne Boleyn became Henry VIII's mistress (op. cit. I, 163), **19**, 134; London, a third-rate city in Henry VIII's reign (op. cit. I, 3), **19**, 139; Did Anne Boleyn and Henry VIII procure the death of Queen Catherine (op. cit. II, 176-177), **19**, 164.
- Frigisensis, Otho**, see Otto von Freising.
- Froissart, Jean**, (1337-after 1400), Belgian historian, see **13**, 250; *Chroniques de France, d'Angleterre, d'Écosse et d'Espagne*, Paris, 1769; English translation by Thomas Johnes, London, 1857, 2 vols.; How the countess of Montfort defended Hennebon (op. cit. I, 106-107), **11**, 108-110; The battle of Crécy (op. cit. I, 164-168), **11**, 114-118; The death of Jacob van Artevelde (op. cit. I, 41-42), **13**, 324-325; The death of Robert Bruce; The pilgrimage of his heart (op. cit. I, 26-28), **21**, 117-118; The battle of Otterburn or Chevy Chase (op. cit. 365-376), **21**, 155-159; Irish mode of warfare (op. cit. II, 578-579), **21**, 389-390.
- Froment, Antoine**, (1509-1581), French Protestant Reformer, see **17**, 51.
- Fromentin, Eugène**, (1820-1876), French painter and author; *Les maîtres d'autrefois*, Paris, 1876; Estimate of Van Dyke (op. cit. 145-151), **13**, 601-603; Estimate of Frans Hals (op. cit. 299-301), **13**, 605-606.

- Gardiner, Samuel Rawson**, (1829-1902), English historian, see **22**, 376; *History of England from the Accession of James I to the Outbreak of the great Civil War*, London, 1884, 10 vols., **18**, 235-236; Commons against Crown (op. cit. IX, 375), **19**, 597; *History of the Great Civil War*, London, 1888-1891, 3 vols.; The Civil War (op. cit. I, 1), **20**, 1; Estimate of the death of Charles I (op. cit. III, 601, 604), **20**, 81-82; *History of the Commonwealth and Protectorate*, London, 1894; Ranks Dunbar with Naseby (op. cit. I, 329), **20**, 105; *Cromwell's Place in History*, New York, 1897; Estimate of Cromwell (op. cit. 113-116), **20**, 182; article on "Pym" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Estimate of Pym (op. cit. XX, 122), **20**, 19-20; article on "Raleigh" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Account of Raleigh (op. cit. XX, 262-263), **19**, 411-413; *Introduction to English History*, London, 1894; The last years of Henry VIII (op. cit. 106-107), **19**, 157; *A Student's History of England*, London, 1906, 3 vols.; Wolsey's increasing power (op. cit. II, 375), **19**, 76; Execution of Mary Stuart (op. cit. II, 458), **19**, 382; The state of James' finances (op. cit. II, 484), **19**, 498.
- Gardthausen, Victor**; *Augustus und seine Zeit*, Leipzig, 1891, 2 vols.; Octavius' acts after Caesar's death (op. cit. I, 51-55), **5**, 611-614; Estimate of Antony (op. cit. I, 417-430), **5**, 633-636; Augustus makes Egypt his private province (op. cit. I, 449-456), **6**, 43-47; The army and navy under Augustus (op. cit. 644-650), **6**, 49-50; Peace under Augustus (op. cit. I, 477-480), **6**, 78-80; Comparison between Augustus and Napoleon III (op. cit. II, 510-516), **6**, 80-84; Comparison between Rome and Modern England (op. cit. II, 557-560), **6**, 84, 86; Panem et Circenses (op. cit. II, 587-598), **6**, 91-97; The Novum Sæculum (op. cit. II, 1002-1011), **6**, 97-101; Estimate of Augustus (op. cit. II, 524-530), **6**, 129-131.
- Garibay y Zamalloa, Esteban de**, (1525-1599), Spanish historian, see **10**, 642.
- Garnett, Richard**, (1835-1906), English librarian; essay on *The Principle of Evolution as applied to History*, **24**, 691-697; "Rome and the Temporal Power" in *The Cambridge Modern History*; Estimate of Alexander VI (op. cit. I, 241), **8**, 646.
- Gaulot, P.**, *L'Empire de Maximilien*; Maximilian on the Mexican throne (op. cit. 86-97), **23**, 632-634.
- Gauss, H. G.**, article on "Luther and His Protestant Biographers" in the *American Catholic Quarterly Review for 1901*; Luther's true character, **14**, 286-287.
- Gebhardt, Bruno**, (1858-), German historian, see **15**, 626; *Handbuch der deutschen Geschichte*, Leipzig, 1891-1892, 2 vols.; The domestic policy of Charles IV (op. cit. I, 558-560), **14**, 180-181; Character of Albert II and Frederick III (op. cit. I, 614-615), **14**, 216-222; The accession of William I (op. cit. II, 609-616), **15**, 481-482; End of the war of 1870-71 (op. cit. II, 662-663), **15**, 528-529; and other citations.
- Gebhard, Émile**, (1839-), French writer; *Les origines de la Renaissance en Italie*, Paris, 1879; quoted by E. Müntz (q. v.) in *Les Précurseurs de la Renaissance*; Nicholas of Pisa, **9**, 206.
- Geddes, Michael**, (1650?-1713), English divine; *Tracts against Popery*, London, 1714, 3 vols.; Effects and influences of the Spanish inquisition (op. cit. I, 517-518), **10**, 598.
- Geijer, Erik Gustaf**, (1783-1847), Swedish historian, see **16**, 500; *Svenska Folkets Historia*, Örebro, 1832-1836, 3 vols.; English translation, *History of the Swedes*, London, 1845; Christian II, the Tyrant (op. cit. 76-79), **16**, 229-231; The recess of Vesterås (op. cit. 117-118), **16**, 281-282; The revolt of the Västergötlanders (op. cit. 120, 127, 139, 141-144), **16**, 284-293; Estimate of Charles IX (op. cit. 209), **16**, 310; Sweden as a military monarchy (op. cit. 212-235), **16**, 314-322; Estimate of Gustavus Adolphus (op. cit. 287-288), **16**, 327.
- Genesius, Josephus**, (tenth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 654.
- Genlis, Madame de**, (1746-1830), French writer; *Souvenirs de Félicie*, quoted by Taine (q. v.) in *L'Ancien régime*; Extravagance of the old régime, **12**, 183-184.
- Georgius Monachus**, (tenth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 654.
- Georgius Syncellus**, (eighth and ninth centuries), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 654.
- Gerdes, Heinrich**, (1847-), German historian; *Geschichte des deutschen Volkes*, Leipzig, 1890, 3 vols.; Lothair and Ludwig the German (op. cit. I, 12-33), **7**, 575-587; The Northmen besiege Paris (op. cit. I, 35-36), **7**, 588-589.
- Gervase of Canterbury**, (1141?-1210?), English chronicler; *Chronica* (in Rolls series), London, 1879, 2 vols.; The struggle between Matilda and Stephen (op. cit. I, 3), **18**, 248.
- Gervinus, Georg Gottfried**, (1805-1871), German historian; *Geschichte des 19. Jahrhunderts seit den Wiener Verträgen*, Leipzig, 1855-1866, 8 vols.; The emperor Francis I and the growth of nationalities (op. cit. I, 513-518), **14**, 594-597; The effectiveness of the Supplementary Act (op. cit. II, 663-669), **15**, 375-378.
- Gfrörer, August Friedrich**, (1803-1861), German historian; *Byzantinische Geschichten*, Gratz, 1872-1874, 2 vols.; The Iconoclasts (op. cit. II, 460-478), **7**, 207-210.
- Gholam Hossein**, see Hossein.
- Gibbon, Edward**, (1737-1794), English historian, see **6**, 664; *The History of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, with variorum notes, London, 1853, 7 vols.; Estimate of Marcus Aurelius, and of the age of the Antonines (op. cit. I, 33), **6**, 305-306; The successors of Constantine to the death of Julian (op. cit. II, 267-338, 463-486), **6**, 466-498;

- munication (op. cit. V, 249-274), **14**, 256-257; Luther's power increases (op. cit. V, 275-290), **14**, 259; Zwingli inveighs against ecclesiastical abuses (op. cit. V, 298-325), **16**, 624-626.
- Gilbert, Otto**, (1839-), German historian; *Geschichte und Topographie der Stadt Rom im Alterthum*, Leipzig, 1883, 3 vols.; Historical value of Roman myths (op. cit. I, 26-27), **5**, 100-102.
- Gillies, John**, (1747-1836), Scottish historian; *The History of Ancient Greece*, London, 1825; The Sicilian expedition (op. cit. 205-218), **3**, 600-610; Athens after the Sicilian débâcle (op. cit. 226-232), **3**, 617-624; The revolt from the four hundred; Alcibiades' career (op. cit. 216-220), **3**, 627-637; The revolt of Thebes (op. cit. 291-299), **4**, 135-140.
- Gindeley, Anton**, (1829-1892), Austrian historian; *History of the Thirty Years' War*, translated by Andrew Ten Brook, New York, 1884, 2 vols.; The royal charter of Rudolf II (op. cit. I, 255), **14**, 335.
- Giraldus Cambrensis**, (1145-ca. 1220), English ecclesiastic and historian, see **22**, 377; *Topographia Hibernica*, in *Opera*, London, 1861-1891, 8 vols.; Henry II and Dermot (op. cit. V, 227-228), **21**, 367; Description of Strongbow (op. cit. V, 272), **21**, 371; Danish men of war in Ireland (op. cit. V, 264), **21**, 373; *Opera*, Letter of Dermot to the earl of Pembroke (op. cit. V, 246-247), **18**, 280.
- Girard, Abbé**, *Nouvelle Histoire de France*, Paris, 1883; Casimir Périer and foreign affairs (op. cit.), **13**, 59-60, 60-61; Ministerial crises (op. cit. 410-416), **13**, 69-72; The eastern question (op. cit. 416), **13**, 73; Troubles in Tahiti (op. cit. 418-419), **13**, 76.
- Girard, Henri**, *Histoire illustrée de la troisième République*, Paris, 1885; The defence of Châteaudun (op. cit. 239-243), **13**, 165-167.
- Giustiniani, Pietro**, (sixteenth century), Venetian historian; *Four Years at the Court of Henry VIII, 1515-1519*, quoted by T. Kirkup (q. v.) in article on "Henry VIII" in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Henry VIII at the time of his accession, **19**, 55.
- Gladstone, William Ewart**, (1809-1898), English statesman; *Kin Beyond the Sea* (in *Gleanings of Past Years*, London, 1879, 7 vols.); The American Constitution (op. cit. I, 212), **23**, 294.
- Glycas, Michael**, (twelfth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 654.
- Gneist, Heinrich Rudolf Hermann Friedrich von**, (1816-1895), German jurist and statesman, see **22**, 377; *Student's History of the English Parliament*, New York, 1887; Sale of judgeships under the Stuarts (op. cit. 255), **19**, 570.
- Godwin, William**, (1756-1836), English novelist; *History of the Commonwealth*, London, 1827; Clemency of Cromwell after battle of Worcester (op. cit. III, 276), **20**, 109.
- Goes, Damião de**, (1501-1560), Portuguese historian, see **10**, 653; *Cronica de Senhor Rey Dom Manoel*, quoted by J. P. Oliveira-Martins (q. v.) in *Historia de Portugal*; The fate of Pacheco, **10**, 482.
- Goethe, Wilhelm Wolfgang**, (1749-1832), German poet; *Dichtung und Wahrheit*, quoted by Lohr (q. v.) in *Geschichte des Volkes Israel*; The patriarchs, **2**, 57.
- Goldsmid, Frederick J.**, (1818-), English soldier; article on "Sind" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The amirs of Sind (op. cit. XXII, 92), **22**, 146.
- Goldsmith, Oliver**, (1728-1774), English author, see **4**, 631; *History of Greece*, London, 1825, 4 vols.; The battle of Aëgospotami (op. cit. 217-235), **3**, 637-640; The Social War (op. cit. 242-246), **4**, 526; Rome against Philip (op. cit. 258-264), **4**, 535-539; *History of Rome*, London, 1820, 2 vols.; Vespasian (op. cit. II, 220-221), **6**, 231-232; Titus and the Jewish War (op. cit. II, 222-226), **6**, 234-236; The empire at peace (op. cit. II, 226-227), **6**, 240; Character and death of Vespasian (op. cit. II, 228-231), **6**, 243-244; The endowments of Hadrian (op. cit. II, 262-268, 270-274), **6**, 280-282, 286-288; Antoninus Pius (op. cit. II, 274-277), **6**, 291-292; Border wars (op. cit. II, 281-283), **6**, 296-297; The revolt of Avidius (op. cit. II, 285-288), **6**, 299-301; Estimate of Aurelius (op. cit. II, 292), **6**, 304; *The History of Modern Europe in a Series of Letters from a Nobleman to his Son*, published anonymously, London, 1762; new edition, 1786, 4 vols.; Leipzig, Lützen, and the death of Gustavus (op. cit. III, 124-129), **16**, 325; The fate of Von Görtz (op. cit. 521-522), **16**, 306.
- Goldziher, Ignác**, (1850-), Hungarian orientalist; Essay entitled *The Principles of Law in Islam*, **8**, 294-304.
- Göll, H.**, *Kulturbilder aus Hellas und Rom*, Leipzig, 1878; The position of a wife in Athens (op. cit. II, 12-16), **4**, 473-476.
- Gómez de Arteche y Moro, J.**, (1821-), Spanish soldier and historian, see **10**, 642.
- Goncourt, Edmond**, (1822-), and **Jules de**, (1830-1873), French novelists; *Les maîtresses de Louis XV*, Paris, 1860; Madame de Pompadour (op. cit. 195-196, 218-219), **12**, 51, 52.
- Gonsalvus, R.**, *Sanctæ Inquisitionis Hispanicæ Artes aliquot detectæ ac palam traductæ*, Heidelberg, 1597; Preliminaries to torture (op. cit. 65-66), **10**, 575; The torture of Joan Bohorquia (op. cit. 181), **10**, 577-578.
- Goodrich, Samuel Griswold**, (1793-1860), American author; *Pictorial History of America*, Philadelphia, 1877; The state of geographical knowledge (op. cit. 27-29), **22**, 413-415; Further voyages and death of Columbus (op. cit. 58-64), **22**, 446-451.

219-222), **3**, 251-252; Trouble with Thebes (op. cit. IV, 223-244), **3**, 252-260; If Darius had invaded Greece earlier (op. cit. IV, 351-352), **3**, 279; Character of Athenians as shown by treatment of Miltiades (op. cit. IV, 491-512), **3**, 280-284; Proceedings in Greece from Marathon to Thermopylæ (op. cit. V, 62-63, 69), **3**, 305-306; Themistocles and Aristides (op. cit. V, 70-78), **3**, 306-308; Congress at Corinth (op. cit. V, 78-93), **3**, 308-313; The vale of Tempe (op. cit. V, 93-96), **3**, 313-314; Battle of Artemisium (op. cit. V, 136-147), **3**, 331-334; Athens abandoned (op. cit. V, 147-152), **3**, 334-336; The fleet at Salamis (op. cit. V, 152-156), **3**, 337-338; Xerxes at Delphi (op. cit. V, 156-158), **3**, 338-339; Athens taken (op. cit. V, 158-162), **3**, 339-340; Schemes of Themistocles (op. cit. V, 166-178), **3**, 342-345; The battle of Salamis (op. cit. V, 178-186), **3**, 345-348; The retreat of Xerxes (op. cit. V, 186-196), **3**, 348-351; The spoils of victory (op. cit. V, 196-199), **3**, 351-352; The new Athens (op. cit. V, 337-344), **3**, 384-386; The misconduct of Pausanias (op. cit. V, 344-350), **3**, 386-388; Athens takes the leadership (op. cit. V, 350-353, 355-356), **3**, 388-389; The confederacy of Delos (op. cit. V, 357-363), **3**, 389-391; The treason of Pausanias (op. cit. V, 363-371), **3**, 391-394; Political changes at Athens (op. cit. V, 371-377), **3**, 394-396; The downfall of Themistocles (op. cit. V, 377-392), **3**, 396-401; The victories of Cimon (op. cit. V, 416-419), **3**, 408-409; The growing hatred of Corinth and the neighbouring Peloponnesian states toward Athens (op. cit. V, 435-437), **3**, 423-424; The war with Corinth (op. cit. V, 437-440), **3**, 424-425; The long walls (op. cit. V, 440-445), **3**, 425-427; Cimon recalled (op. cit. V, 446-453), **3**, 427-430; The five years' truce (op. cit. V, 453-456, 462-463), **3**, 430-431; The confederacy becomes an empire (op. cit. V, 464-468), **3**, 431-432; Commencement of decline (op. cit. V, 468-476), **3**, 432-435; The war with Potidæa and Macedonia (op. cit. VI, 90-100), **3**, 444-447; Imperial Athens under Pericles (op. cit. VI, 1-2, 5-17, 19-30), **3**, 448-454; The origin of the Peloponnesian War (op. cit. VI, 101-151), **3**, 510-521; The first year's ravage (op. cit. VI, 169-190), **3**, 527-534; The oration of Pericles (op. cit. VI, 190-204), **3**, 535-539; Last public speech of Pericles (op. cit. VI, 221-229), **3**, 545-547; The end and glory of Pericles (op. cit. VI, 229-239), **3**, 548-551; The mutilation of the Hermæ (op. cit. VII, 223-236, 237-239, 241-246), **3**, 596-599; The overthrow of the democracy; the four hundred (op. cit. VIII, 48-54, 55-56, 57-59), **3**, 624-627; The restoration of the democracy (op. cit. VIII, 398-426), **4**, 16-23; The end of Alcibiades (op. cit. VIII, 426-433), **4**, 23-25; Estimate of Socrates (op. cit. VIII, 671-684), **4**, 45-48; Comparison of Spartan and Athenian rule (op. cit. IX, 250-272, 273-279-281), **4**, 72-76; The great deeds of Conon (op. cit. IX, 441-448), **4**, 115-117; Conon rebuilds the long walls (op. cit. IX, 448-451, 453), **4**, 117-119; Fate of Evagoras and the Asiatic Greeks (op. cit. X, 27-29, 32-37), **4**, 133-135; The trial of Timotheus (op. cit. X, 207-223), **4**, 148-150; The congress at Sparta (op. cit. X, 223-233), **4**, 151-153; Estimate of Epaminondas (op. cit. X, 483-492), **4**, 196-199; The battle of Chæronea (op. cit. XI, 690-695), **4**, 245-247; Philip takes Thebes (op. cit. XI, 696-699), **4**, 247-248; Peace of Demades (op. cit. XI, 699-705), **4**, 248-250; Political schemes; family broils (op. cit. XI, 705-709), **4**, 250-251; The death of Philip (op. cit. XI, 709-714), **4**, 251-253; Estimate of Philip (op. cit. XI, 716-721), **4**, 254-255; Schemes of conquest (op. cit. XII, 67-72), **4**, 274-276; The battle of the Granicus (op. cit. XII, 96-98, 103-113), **4**, 284-287; Courage and danger of Alexander (op. cit. XII, 113-118), **4**, 287-289; Darius musters a new host (op. cit. XII, 143-149), **4**, 297-301; Preparing for battle (op. cit. XII, 159-162), **4**, 301-302; The battle of Issus (op. cit. XII, 162-172), **4**, 302-305; The pursuit of Darius (op. cit. XII, 244-256, 257-258), **4**, 338-342; Conspiracies against Alexander (op. cit. XII, 258-260, 262-270), **4**, 342-346; Capture of Bessus (op. cit. XII, 270-276), **4**, 346-347; Limit of Alexander's progress northward (op. cit. XII, 276-280), **4**, 348; Remorse of Alexander (op. cit. XII, 286-302), **4**, 350-354; Estimate of Demosthenes (op. cit. XII, 442-444), **4**, 472-474; Antipater in Greece (op. cit. XII, 446-455), **4**, 474-476; The deaths of Antipater and of Demades (op. cit. XII, 455-457), **4**, 476-477; Imperial edict recalling exiles (op. cit. XII, 462-465), **4**, 479-480; Contest at Athens (op. cit. XII, 465-469), **4**, 480-481; Intrigues of Phocion (op. cit. XII, 470-486), **4**, 481-485; The failure of Grecian freedom (op. cit. XII, 486-489), **4**, 486-487; The last acts of Olympias' power (op. cit. XII, 493-504), **4**, 490-493; Ptolemy in Greece (op. cit. XII, 504-506), **4**, 493-494; Athens passive and servile (op. cit. XII, 506-517), **4**, 494-497; Success of Demetrius in Greece (op. cit. XII, 518-521), **4**, 497-498; Battle of Ipsus (op. cit. XII, 522-530), **4**, 498-501; and other citations.

Grotius, see Groot.

Grünbeck, J., *Historia Friderici III et Maximiliani I*, Tübingen, 1721; Character study of Frederick III (op. cit.), **14**, 222-227.

Grünhagen, Colmar, (1828-), German historian; *Schlesien unter Friedrich dem Grossen*, Breslau, 1890-1892, 2 vols.; Prussian rule in Silesia (op. cit. II, 564-572), **15**, 243-244.

Gubbins, Martin Richard, (1812-1863), Anglo-Indian official; *Mutinies in Oudh*, London, 1858; An eye-witness' account of the relief of Lucknow (op. cit. 297-301), **22**, 191-193.

Gueldenpenning, Albert, *Geschichte des oströmischen Reichs*, Halle, 1885; Comparison of the Eastern and Western Empires (op. cit. 1-22), **7**, 25-29.



- Hakluyt, Richard**, (ca. 1552-1616), English translator and compiler of voyages, see **23**, 677; *Divers Voyages Touching the Discoverie of America and the Islands adiacent unto the same, etc.*, London, 1582; Madoc's alleged discovery of America (op. cit. vol. III, p. 1), **22**, 400-401; *The Discoveries of the World*, translated from Galvano's *Tradado*, London, 1601; The Spanish passion for exploration (op. cit. p. 16), **22**, 453; *The Principal Navigations, Voiages, and Discoveries of the English Nation, etc.*, London, 1589, 3 vols., see Barlowe and Lane: *Voyages, Navigations, Traffiques, and Discoveries*, London, 1600, 3 vols., see Coronado: *Virginia Richly Valued, etc.*, London, 1609, see Elvas.
- Hale, Edward Everett**, (1822-), American author, see **23**, 677; article on the "Naval History of the American Revolution" in Winsor's *History of America*; The revolutionary navy (op. cit. VI, 563), **23**, 271.
- Halévy, Joseph**, (1827-), French orientalist, see **1**, 630; *The Relations of Babylonia with other Semitic Countries*, **1**, 309-317.
- Hall, Edward**, (d. 1547), English historian; *The Union of the Two Noble Families of Lancaster and York*, London, 1809; Feuds of Lancaster and York (op. cit. 1), **18**, 515-516; The marriage of James IV (op. cit. 498), **19**, 38; Feats of chivalry (op. cit. 515), **19**, 57; Flodden Field (op. cit. 561), **19**, 67; The Field of the Cloth of Gold (op. cit. 620), **19**, 80, 81; The divorce of Henry VIII from Catherine (op. cit. 780), **19**, 126.
- Hallam, Henry**, (1777-1859), English historian, see **22**, 378; *View of the State of Europe during the Middle Ages*, London, 1848, 2 vols.; The relation of Italy to the empire in 1024 (op. cit. I, 185-186), **7**, 628-629; The climax of papal power (op. cit. II, 199-230), **8**, 620-622; The Normans in Sicily and France (op. cit. I, 19-22), **9**, 64-66; Alfonso the Magnificent (op. cit. I, 492), **9**, 237-238; The government of Venice (op. cit. I, 446-460), **9**, 268; Leonardo da Vinci (op. cit. II, 108-109), **9**, 396; Estimate of St. Louis (op. cit. I, 30-33), **11**, 63; The states-general of 1484 (op. cit. II, 235-236), **11**, 282; *The Constitutional History of England*, London, 1854, 3 vols.; The character of Richard II (op. cit. I, 65-66), **18**, 499; The king and the parliament (op. cit. I, 10-11), **19**, 15-16; Constitutional effects of Henry VII's reign (op. cit. I, 11-16), **19**, 46-48; Estimate of Wolsey (op. cit. I, 22), **19**, 118-119; Estimate of Queen Mary (op. cit. I, 105), **19**, 265; Opinion of the execution of Mary Queen of Scots (op. cit. I, 161-162), **19**, 379-384; The Catholic persecutions (op. cit. I, 143-164), **19**, 444-447; Hooker's ecclesiastical polity (op. cit. I, 213-216), **19**, 453-454; Crown vs. Commons (op. cit. I, 311-320), **19**, 485-488; Courts of Justice were "caverns of murderers" (op. cit. I, 231), **19**, 529; Estimate of the third parliament (op. cit. II, 418-419), **19**, 563; Cromwell's usurpation (op. cit. II, 244-246), **20**, 143; Cromwell compared with Napoleon (op. cit. II, 264-265), **20**, 184; The revolution of 1688 (op. cit. III, 83-84, 98-99), **20**, 359; Importance of the Mutiny Bill (op. cit. III, 149), **20**, 425; Scotland after the Reformation (op. cit. II, 314), **21**, 267; The downfall of Episcopacy in Scotland (op. cit. II, 333-334), **21**, 311.
- Hauser, Carl Ludwig von**, (1768-1854), Swiss author, see **17**, 51.
- Halliwell-Phillips, James Orchard**, (1820-1889), English scholar; *Letters of the Kings of England*, London, 1846, 2 vols.; The letter of Richard the Lion-Hearted in his own defense (op. cit. I, 7-9), **18**, 317-318.
- Hamel, Ernest**, (1826-), French historian; *Histoire de la République française sous le Directoire et sous le Consulat*, Paris, 1872; Napoleon's expedition to Egypt (op. cit. 215-217), **12**, 462-463; The battle of the Nile (op. cit. 232-238), **12**, 465-467; The French defeat the English in Holland; other victories (op. cit. 272-274, 288-289, 290-301, 302-305), **12**, 474-476; Victory of Admiral Linois at Algeciras (op. cit. 430-431), **12**, 513; Napoleon made consul for life (op. cit. 463-466, 468-469), **12**, 525-527.
- Hamilton, William John**, (1805-1867), English geologist, *Researches in Asia Minor, Pontus, and Armenia*, London, 1842, 2 vols.; The position of Asia Minor in history (op. cit. Introduction), **2**, 373-379.
- Hammer-Purgstall, Joseph, Baron von**, (1774-1856), German orientalist; *Geschichte des osmanischen Reiches*, Vienna, 1827-1834, 10 vols.; Vlad the Impaler (op. cit. II, 61), **24**, 132; The Peace of Sitavorok (op. cit. VI, 95), **24**, 374; The Peace of Karlowitz (op. cit. VI, 677-678), **24**, 403.
- Hammond, John**, (d. 1707), American colonist; *Leah and Rachel, or the two fruitfull sisters Virginia and Maryland*, London, 1656; quoted by Bancroft (q. v.) in *History of the United States*; Virginia's monarchical sympathies, **22**, 594.
- Hammurabi**, see Khammurabi.
- Handelmann, Gottfried Heinrich**, (1827-1891), German historian, see **16**, 500.
- Hanno**, (fifth century B.C.) Carthaginian explorer, see **2**, 365; *Περὶ πλοῦς Αἰθῶς*, Basle, 1533 (The Periplus, or Voyage), quoted in A. H. L. Heeren's *Historical Researches into the Politics, Intercourse, and Trade of the Carthaginians, Ethiopians, and Egyptians*, Oxford, 1838, 2 vols.; Hanno's voyage beyond the pillars of Hercules (op. cit. I, 486-490), **2**, 356-358.
- Hanotaux, Albert Auguste Gabriel**, (1853-), French historian; *Histoire de la France contemporaine*, Paris, 1903, 2 vols.; quoted by Rambaud (q. v.) in *The Social Evolution of France*; The Commune of 1871, **13**, 213.



- Heine, Heinrich, (1799-1856), German poet and prose writer, see **15**, 357; *Sämmtliche Werke*, Hamburg, 1876, 12 vols.; The writers of the eighteenth century (op. cit. VI, 36-41), **15**, 336-338; Portrait of Kant (op. cit. V, 186-188), **15**, 350-351.
- Heinrich, William Alfred, (1829-1887), French historian; *Histoire de la Littérature allemande*, Paris, 1870-1873, 3 vols.; The Romantic school (op. cit. III, 284), **15**, 356.
- Hellwald, Friedrich Anton Heller von, (1842-1892), Austrian historian; *Maximilian I, Kaiser von Mexico*, Vienna, 1869, 2 vols.; Growth of the monarchical party (op. cit. I, 98 seq.), **23**, 627-629.
- Helps, Arthur, (1813-1875), English historian; *The Spanish Conquest in America*, London, 1856-1861, 4 vols.; The discovery of Nicaragua (op. cit. III, 69-76), **23**, 639-641; The Spaniards in Nicaragua (op. cit. III, 80-81, 235-244, 245-260, 262-263, 268-269), **23**, 641-646.
- Henderson, Ernest Flagg, (1861-), American historian; *A Short History of Germany*, London, 1902, 2 vols.; Condition of Germany at the end of the seventeenth century (op. cit. II, 219-220), **14**, 491; Fault of the Holy Alliance (op. cit. II, 326), **15**, 362.
- Henderson, James, *A History of Brazil*, London, 1821; The Portuguese discovery (op. cit. 14), **23**, 652.
- Henderson, T. F., article on "Frederick II" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Estimate of Frederick II (op. cit. IX, 732-733), **14**, 122.
- Henne-am-Rhyn, Otto, (1828-), Swiss historian, see **2**, 232, and **15**, 628; *Allgemeine Kulturgeschichte*, Leipsic, 1870-1877, 6 vols.; Sturm und Drang (op. cit. III, 576-579), **15**, 338-340; Hegel (op. cit. III, 410), **15**, 353; Heine (op. cit. III, 544-547), **15**, 357-358.
- Henrietta Maria, (1609-1669), consort of Charles I of England; quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *History of England*; Letter to Charles I, **20**, 10.
- Henry III, (1551-1589), King of France; *Discours du roi Henry III à un personnage d'honneur et de qualité étant près de Sa Majesté à Cracovie, sur les causes et motifs de la Saint-Barthélemy* (in *Mémoires d'Estat*, by Villeroy, Paris, 1665); Royal confession of motives for Saint Bartholomew massacre (op. cit. II, 52), **11**, 368, 370-373.
- Henry of Huntingdon, (ca. 1084-1155), English historian; *The Chronicle of Henry of Huntingdon (Historia Anglorum)*, London, 1853; The drowning of Eadwine (op. cit. 169), **18**, 97; Eadwig the Fair (op. cit. 174), **18**, 104; The death of Earl Godwin (op. cit. 205), **18**, 138; Taxation in England in 1119 (op. cit. 246), **18**, 236.
- Henry, William Wirt, (1831-1900), American lawyer; article in *The American Historical Review*, October, 1898; The true status of early Virginian liberties, **22**, 588-589.
- Herbert of Cherbury, Edward, (1583-1648), English author; *Life of Henry VIII*; quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *Popular History of England*; The subsidy bill of 1540, **19**, 189.
- Herculano de Carvalho e Araujo, Alexandre, (1810-1877), Portuguese historian, see **10**, 653; *Historia de Portugal*, Lisbon, 1848-1853, 4 vols.; Estimates of Alfonso I (op. cit. I, 440-444, 463), **10**, 432-434; The reign of Sancho I (op. cit. II, 133-135), **10**, 434-436; Sancho II "the Hooded" (op. cit. II, 376-382, 408-412), **10**, 437-438; *Da Origem e Estabelecimento da Inquisição em Portugal*, Lisbon, 1854-1857, 3 vols.; Establishment of the inquisition (op. cit. I, 167), **10**, 489-490.
- Herder, Johann Gottfried von, (1744-1803), German philosopher and critic, see **1**, 631; *Ideen zur Philosophie der Geschichte der Menschheit*, Riga, 1784-1791, 4 vols.; English translation, *Outlines of the Philosophy of the History of Man*, London, 1803, 2 vols.; Estimate of the Crusades (op. cit. II, 581-596), **8**, 477-479.
- Hermann, E., see Strahl, Ph.
- Hermann le Paralytique (monk of Reichenau), (1013-1054), German poet, see **17**, 51.
- Hermes Trismegistus, Egyptian philosopher; *Hermes Trismegistus, traduction complète*, L. Ménard, Paris, 1866; The annihilation of Egypt (op. cit. bk. II, frag. IX), **1**, 195.
- Herodianus, (170?-240 A.D.), Greek historian, see **6**, 648.
- Herodotus, (ca. 484-ca. 424 B.C.), Greek historian, see **1**, 4-6, 9-17, 268, 275, 300, 320; **3**, 393; **4**, 618-622; *Ἱστορίαι*, English translation, *The History of Herodotus*, by William Beloe, London, 1806, 4 vols.; The labyrinth near Lake Moeris (op. cit. I, 83-92), **1**, 113-115; Egyptian manners and customs (op. cit. I, 410-440), **1**, 212-216; Egyptian religious rites (op. cit. I, 345-362, 369-374), **1**, 222-225; Methods of embalming (op. cit. I, 424-428), **1**, 236-237; Why the Nile rises (op. cit. I, 322-344), **1**, 269-273; The Assyrian king Sethos, or Shabak (op. cit. II, 71-72), **1**, 409; A description of Babylon and its customs (op. cit. I, 242-253), **1**, 473-479; The customs of the Scythians (op. cit. II, 354-364, 412-436), **2**, 404-410; The story of Gyges and of Croesus (op. cit. I, 33-45), **2**, 446-463; The rise and fall of the Median Empire (op. cit. I, 155-193), **2**, 573-580; Cyrus' battle with Queen Tomyris and death (op. cit. I, 277-285), **2**, 593-596; The woman who played Minerva (op. cit. I, 91-104), **3**, 223; The first Persian invasion of Greece, and the battle of Marathon (op. cit. III, 362-392), **3**, 268-273; Xerxes gathers an army for invasion (op. cit. III, 417-484), **3**, 289-304; Xerxes reviews his host (op. cit. IV, 28-62), **3**, 314-319; Thermopylae (op. cit. IV, 131-158), **3**, 320-327; From Salamis to Mycale (op. cit. IV, 288-425), **3**, 353-379.

- The new era in South Africa; Cecil Rhodes, and W. P. Schreiner (op. cit. XXVI, 567-573), **22**, 269-276; The Orange Free State from 1853 to 1899 (op. cit. XXXI, 334-338), **22**, 277-282; Events in the Transvaal from 1856 to 1899 (op. cit. XXXIII, 427-437), **22**, 283-291, 291-300; Natal from 1881-1900 (op. cit. XXXI, 81-82), **22**, 318-320.
- Hilprecht, Herman von, (1859-), German-American Assyriologist, see **1**, 631.
- Hilty, Charles, (1833-), Swiss juriconsult, see **17**, 52.
- Hincks, Edward, (1792-1866), Irish archæologist; article on "The Assyrio-Babylonian Measures of Time," in *Transactions of the Royal Irish Academy*, Dublin, 1874; The Babylonian day and its division into hours (op. cit. XXIV), **1**, 566-567.
- Hinds, Allen B., *The Making of the England of Elizabeth*, London, 1895; The importance of the loss of Calais (op. cit. 138-139), **19**, 459.
- Hinton, John Howard, (1791-1873), English historian; *The History and Topography of the United States of North America*, with additions and corrections by Samuel L. Knapp, Boston, 1856, 2 vols.; Mrs. Anne Hutchinson (op. cit. I, 52-53), **23**, 100-101; Atrocities of the British troops in New Jersey (op. cit. I, 255), **23**, 261.
- Hirschfeld, Otto, (1843-), German historian and epigraphist, see **6**, 665; *The Early Roman Empire; a Sketch*, **6**, 1-14.
- Hitzig, Ferdinand, (1807-1875), German theologian; *Geschichte des Volkes Israel*, Leipsic, 1869; The Maccabæan War (op. cit. 388-395, 396-407, 409-412, 416-421), **2**, 147-149, 150-151, 153-155.
- Hobson, John Atkinson, (1858-), English lecturer; *The War in South Africa, Its Causes and Effects*, London, 1900; A characterisation of Paul Kruger (op. cit. 29-31; **22**, 301.
- Hodgkin, Thomas, (1831-), English banker and historian, see **9**, 642; *Italy and her Invaders*, Oxford, 1880-1899, 8 vols.; Diocletian's influence (op. cit. I, 15), **6**, 433; The location of Châlons (op. cit. II, 160), **6**, 587; The character of Odoacer (op. cit. III, 133-135), **7**, 378; Did Zeus "send" Theodoric against Italy? (op. cit. III, 130-132), **7**, 383; Estimate of Baduila (op. cit. IV, 724-725), **7**, 420; Permanence of Lombard influence in Italy (op. cit. V, 1), **7**, 426; Character of the Lombards (op. cit. V, 85), **7**, 436; Estimate of Liutprand (op. cit. VI, 499-500), **7**, 455-456; The crimes of Clovis (op. cit. III, 406-407), **7**, 477; and many other brief citations: article on "The Vandals" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Origin of the Vandals (op. cit. XXIV, 58), **6**, 598-599.
- Hoeck, Karl F. C., (1794-1877); *Römische Geschichte vom Verfall der Republik bis zur Vollendung der Monarchie unter Constantin*, quoted by Weber (q. v.) in *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte*; The constitution under Augustus, **6**, 91.
- Hogarth, David George, (1862-), English archæologist; article on "Mycenæan Civilisation" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The civilisation at Mycenæ (op. cit. XXXI, 34-42), **3**, 40-52.
- Holberg, Ludvig, (1684-1754), Danish author and comic poet, see **16**, 501.
- Holinshed, Raphael, (sixteenth century), English chronicler; *Chronicles of England, Scotland, and Ireland*, London, 1586-1587, 3 vols.; The benevolence of Harold (op. cit. II, 196), **18**, 146; Norman thralldom (op. cit. III, 5-6), **18**, 176-177; Elizabeth and the bible (op. cit. III, 1176), **19**, 274.
- Holm, Adolf, (1830-), German historian; *Griechische Geschichte*, Berlin, 1886-1894, 4 vols.; Athens and the war between Thebes and Sparta (op. cit. III, 98), **4**, 142.
- Holmes, Abiel, (1763-1837), American historian; *The Annals of America from the Discovery of Columbus, 1492-1826*, Cambridge, 1829, 2 vols.; Spanish explorers (op. cit. I, 16-20, 27-30), **22**, 467-469; Judge Sewall's remorse (op. cit. I, 440), **23**, 176.
- Holst, Hermann von, (1841-1904), German historian, see **23**, 678; *Verfassung und Demokratie der Vereinigten Staaten von Amerika*, Düsseldorf, 1873-1891, 5 vols.; English translation by John J. Salor, *The Constitutional and Political History of the United States*, Chicago, 1876-1892, 5 vols.; A criticism of the constitution (op. cit. I, 62-79), **23**, 297-298; Erroneous view of the selection of Washington as capital (op. cit. I, 86-87), **23**, 301.
- Hommel, Fritz, (1854-), German orientalist, see **1**, 631; *Geschichte Babyloniens und Assyriens*, Berlin 1885; The original peoples of Babylon; the Sumerians (op. cit. 241-245, 261-280), **1**, 342-348; Nabopolassar and Nebuchadrezzar (op. cit. 756-771), **1**, 449-453; The followers of Nebuchadrezzar and the conquest of Cyrus (op. cit. 772-790), **1**, 453-459; The discoveries of Layard (op. cit. 79-90), **1**, 604-609; *Semitische Völker und Sprachen*, Leipsic, 1881; Civilisation of the Hittites (op. cit. 175-194), **2**, 394-396.
- Holles, Denzil, (1597-1680), English politician; *Memoirs*, London, 1699; Accusation of Cromwell (op. cit. 17), **20**, 18.
- Hooker, Richard, (1553-1600), English author; *Ecclesiastical Polity*, quoted by R. Vaughan (q. v.) in *History of England under the House of Stuart*; The power of the crown, **19**, 532.
- Hosseini, Gholam, (eighteenth century), Mussulman historian; *Seir Mutakhareen*, translated by Haji Mustapha; quoted by P. H. Stanhope (q. v.) in *History of England from the Peace of Utrecht to the Peace of Versailles*; The forbearance of the English, **22**, 70; Mah-ratta rulers (op. cit.), **22**, 92.
- Houghton, A. E., English journalist; article on "Spain" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Marshal Narvaez (op. cit. XXXII, 750-751), **10**, 401.

**19**, 535; The breaking out of the Civil War, **20**, 1-2; The close of the Commonwealth, **20**, 210.

Hutchinson, Thomas, (1711-1780), American loyalist, royal governor of Massachusetts, see **23**, 679.

Hvitfeldt, Arild (1549-1609), Danish author, see **16**, 501.

Hylacomylus, see Waldseemüller.

## I

Ibn al-Atir, (twelfth century), Arab writer; quoted by Michaud (*q. v.*) in *Bibliothèque des Croisades*; Saladin and the Fatimite caliphate, **8**, 369.

Ibn Saad, Arab historian; *Sirat or Biography of Mohammed*, quoted from unpublished MS. of Sir William Muir; Description of Mohammed, **8**, 132.

Idatius, (fifth century), Portuguese bishop and chronicler, see **10**, 643.

Ihne, Wilhelm, (1821-1902), German historian, *Römische Geschichte*, Leipsic, 1868-1890, 8 vols.; English translation by the author, *The History of Rome*, London, 1871-1882, 5 vols.; Critical examination of the story of Coriolanus (op. cit. I, 159-163), **5**, 148-149; Skepticism concerning Roman accounts of the Gallic wars (op. cit. I, 301), **5**, 177; The legend of Hasdrubal's wife (op. cit. III, 363), **5**, 312; Denial that Scipio died by violence (op. cit. IV, 417), **5**, 370; The dilemma of Marius (op. cit. V, 166), **5**, 404; Estimate of Marius (op. cit. V, 336-337), **5**, 431; Importance of the battle of the Colline Gate (op. cit. V, 361), **5**, 437; Sulla's vindictiveness (op. cit. V, 374), **5**, 441.

Imad ad-Din, (1125-1201), Arab historian; *History of the Conquest of Jerusalem by Saladin*, quoted in the *Bibliothèque des Croisades*, by Michaud (*q. v.*); Eye-witness' account of the battle of Tiberias (op. cit., Part IV), **8**, 374-376.

Ingle, Edward, (1861-), American editor; *Local Institutions of Virginia*, Baltimore, 1885; Court day in Virginia (op. cit. 90), **23**, 122.

Irving, Washington, (1783-1859), American author, see **23**, 679; *The Life of Columbus*, London, 1850, 2 vols.; The trials of Columbus (op. cit. I, 26-62), **22**, 416-427; The discovery of America (op. cit. I, 87-98), **22**, 429-435; The triumph of Columbus (op. cit. I, 161-174), **22**, 440-446.

Isidorus Hispalensis, (560 or 570-636 A.D.), Spanish bishop and historian, see **6**, 648, and **10**, 643.

Isidorus Pacensis, (eighth century), Portuguese bishop and historian, see **10**, 643.

## J

Jäger, Albert, (1801-1891), German historian; *Joseph II und Leopold II* (in *Oesterreichische Geschichte für das Volk*), Vienna, 1864; The "Joyous Entry" of Joseph II; his return from the Crimea (op. cit. 250-273), **14**, 477-482.

Jäger, Oskar, (1830-), German historian; *Geschichte der Römer*, Gütersloh, 1861; Pompey subdues the pirates (op. cit. 317-319), **5**, 464-467; The Second and Third Mithridatic Wars (op. cit. 319-329), **5**, 467-472; Cæsar revolts against Pompey (op. cit. 383-400), **5**, 530-532, 534-537, 540-543; *Versuch einer Darstellung neuester Geschichte* (continuation of Schlosser's *Weltgeschichte*), Leipsic, 1874; The establishment of dualism in the Austrian government (op. cit. XVIII, 186-201), **15**, 31-35, 37-38; The Holy Alliance (op. cit. XVI, 22-24), **15**, 326-327.

Jahn, Henry Albert, (1811-), Swiss historian and archæologist, see **17**, 52.

James II, (1633-1701), King of England; *Memoirs of James the Second*, London, 1821, 2 vols.; Appointments under James II (op. cit. II, 50-51), **20**, 360; see J. S. Clarke.

James, B. B., continuator of McSherry's history, see McSherry.

James, Lionel, (1871-), English war correspondent; article on "The Transvaal" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, vol. XXXIII; The crisis of 1899 (op. cit. 437-440), **22**, 301-306; The appointment of Lord Roberts (op. cit. 440), **22**, 310; Relief of Kimberley, the end of the war (op. cit. 440-443), **22**, 312-317.

James, William, (died 1827), English historian; *A Full and Correct Account of an Inquiry into the Merits of the Principal Naval Actions between Great Britain and the United States*, Halifax, 1816; Estimate of losses in War of 1812 (op. cit. 95), **23**, 343.

Jamieson, George, (1852-), English diplomat; article on "China" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, by Jamieson and Chiral; The collapse of the Taiping Rebellion (op. cit. XXVII, 31-44), **24**, 552-576.

- of the Christians (op. cit. 432, 435), **8**, 442; Joinville's departure for the Crusades (op. cit. 382), **11**, 61; Heroism of St. Louis (op. cit. 508), **11**, 61.
- Jomini, Baron Henri, (1779-1869), French general; *Histoire critique et militaire des guerres de la Révolution*, Paris, 1819-1824, 15 vols.; Napoleon's losses at Marengo (op. cit. VII, 56), **12**, 503.
- Jones, Frederick Robertson, American historian; Essay entitled *The United States since 1865*, **23**, 454-491.
- Jonquière, A. de la, see La Jonquière.
- Jordanes or Jornandes, (sixth century), Gothic chronicler, see **6**, 648; *De Getarum origine actibusque*, edited by Alfred Holder, Freiburg, 1882; The struggle between Attila and Aëtius at the battle of Châlons (op. cit. 42-49, ch. 36-ch. 42), **6**, 587-591; Theodoric's speech on the policy of Rome against the Goths (op. cit., ch. 56-ch. 57), **7**, 382-383; *De regnorum ac temporum Successione* (in Muratori's *Literum Italicarum Scriptores*, Tomus I, Milan, 1723); Decisive defeat of the Gepidæ by Justinian (op. cit. 242), **7**, 116.
- Joseph II, (1741-1790), German emperor; *Letters*, quoted by A. Wolf (q. v.) in *Oesterreich unter Maria Theresia, Joseph II, and Leopold II*; Letter of Joseph II to his brother, **14**, 448; Letter to Maria Theresa, **14**, 451; Letter to his mother, **14**, 452; A self-defense, **14**, 466.
- Josephus, Flavius, (ca. 37-ca. 95 A.D.), Jewish historian, see **2**, 232; *Περὶ τοῦ Ἰουδαϊκοῦ πολέμου* (concerning the Jewish wars); *Ἰουδαϊκὴ ἀρχαιολογία* (Jewish antiquities); *Κατὰ Ἀπίωνος* (against Apion), all included in *The Works of Flavius Josephus*, translated by William Wheaton, Edinburgh, 1843; Quotation from Manetho (op. cit., Against Apion, I, § 14, 789-790), **1**, 121-123; Quotation of Berosus (op. cit., Against Apion, I, §§ 19-20, 792-793), **1**, 573-575, 577-579; Quotation from Megasthenes (op. cit., Against Apion, I, § 20, 793-794), **1**, 579-580; Judas Maccabæus reestablishes the religion (op. cit., Antiq. XII, 7, § 6, 332-333), **2**, 149; Antiochus takes Jerusalem (op. cit., Antiq. XII, 7, § 5, 334-336), **2**, 151-153; The last fight and death of Judas Maccabæus (op. cit., Antiq. XII, 1, 339-340), **2**, 155-156; Reference to Christ (op. cit., Antiq. XVIII, 3, 488), **2**, 169; The Sicarii (op. cit., Jewish Wars, II, 13, § 3, 624), **2**, 174; The defence of Jotopata (op. cit., Jewish Wars, III, 7, §§ 3-36, 657-666), **2**, 180-189; The famine in Jerusalem (op. cit., Jewish Wars, VII, 10, § 2, 730-749), **2**, 193-199; Vespasian's return to Rome (op. cit., Jewish Wars, VII, 765-766), **6**, 233-234; Titus' return and triumphs (op. cit., Jewish Wars, VII, 767-770), **6**, 236-239.
- Jourdain, Amable, (1708-1818), French orientalist; A letter to Michaud quoted in *The History of the Crusades*, by J. F. Michaud (q. v.); The Children's Crusade (op. cit. 441-446), **8**, 419-422.
- Journal d'un Bourgeois de Paris, Anonymous (in Buchon's *Collection des chroniques nationales françaises du XIII au XVI siècle*, Paris, 1827; The Duke of Burgundy's slowness (op. cit. 248), **11**, 176; The Dance Macabre (op. cit. 352), **11**, 183; The coronation of King Henry VI at Paris (op. cit. 435), **11**, 220; The Duke of Bedford's retreat (op. cit. 416), **11**, 221.
- Joyce, P. W., (1827-), Irish educator and historian; *Concise History of Ireland*, London and Dublin, 1893; Estimate of Art McMurrugh (op. cit. 117-118), **21**, 390; Earl of Tyrone at Yellow Ford, achievement characterised as a great victory (op. cit. 165-168), **21**, 415-416; Number of Protestants massacred in 1641 (op. cit. 196), **21**, 421 (note).
- Julianus, Flavius Claudius, (331-363), Roman emperor and author, see **6**, 656; *Orationes*, edited by P. Martinus and C. Cantoclarus Pains, 1583.
- Jurien de la Gravière, J. P. E., (1812-1892), French admiral; *Guerres maritimes sous la République et l'Empire*, Paris, 1883; Defeat of the English at Boulogne (op. cit. 63-68), **12**, 514-515.
- Jussie, Jeanne de, (sixteenth century), abbess, see **17**, 52.
- Juste, Théodore, (1818-1888), Belgian historian; *Histoire de Belgique*, Paris, 1894, 3 vols.; Belgium's place in history (op. cit. I, 1-15), **13**, 306-307; The rise of the Communes (op. cit. I, 207-211), **13**, 311-314; The last years of William the Silent (op. cit. 596-597), **13**, 476; Leopold II (op. cit. I, 316-318), **14**, 56.
- Justi, Ferdinand, (1837-), German historian and orientalist; *Geschichte der orientalischen Völker im Alterthum*, Berlin, 1884; The early peoples of India (op. cit. 488-494), **2**, 488-492.
- Justin (Justinus) (first century A.D.), Roman historian, see **1**, 5; *Historiarum Philippicarum Libri XLIV*, English translation by Watson; *Justin's History of the World*, London, 1712; Origin of Sidon (op. cit. 3), **2**, 260; The Scythians and Amazons (op. cit. 18-24), **2**, 438-441; Comparison of Philip and Alexander (op. cit. 108-110), **4**, 257-258; The Parthians (op. cit. 285-297), **8**, 47-53.
- Justinger, Conrad, (d. 1426), Swiss chronicler; *Berner Chronik* in *Quellenbuch* of W. Oechsli (q. v.); Siege of Solothurn (op. cit. 70), **16**, 566.
- Juvenal des Ursins, (1388-1473), French prelate and chronicler; *Histoire de Charles VI*, quoted by Victor Duruy (q. v.) in *Histoire de France*; Death of the Duchess of Orleans, **11**, 166.



- 302-317; The sway of Potemkin (op. cit. II, 79-114), **17**, 392-412; Last years of Catherine II (op. cit. II, 115-126), **17**, 415-421; The eccentricities of Paul I (op. cit. II, 156-169), **17**, 427-432; Russia in the Napoleonic epoch (op. cit. II, 172-228, 235-260, 261-266, 272-277), **17**, 433, 473, 484-487; The close of Alexander I's reign (op. cit. II, 297-301), **17**, 527-529; Battles of the Alma, Balaklava, and Inkerman (op. cit. II, 491-498), **17**, 568-573; Continuation of *The History of the House of Austria*, by W. Coxe, London, 1853; The Holy Alliance (op. cit. lv-lvii), **14**, 585-587; grants of 1821-1832; Austrian progress under Francis I (op. cit. lx), **14**, 594-595; The revolt of Galicia (op. cit. lxii-lxvi), **14**, 601-603; The battle of Swochat (op. cit. xcv-xcix), **14**, 646-648.
- Kemble, John Mitchell**, (1807-1857), English historian, see **22**, 381; *The Saxons in England*, London, 1849, 2 vols.; The invasion of the first Anglo-Saxons and Jutes (op. cit. I, 1-3), **18**, 30; The tradition of Hengist (op. cit. I, 5), **18**, 35; The struggle of the Britons against the Saxons (op. cit. I, 7), **18**, 39-40; Influence of the Anglo-Saxon clergy (op. cit. I, 373-375), **18**, 162.
- Kenrick, John**, (1788-1877), English historian, *Phœnicia*, London, 1855; Phœnicia under the Persians (op. cit. 392-410), **2**, 289-294; Alexander's siege of Tyre (op. cit. 411-432), **2**, 294-300; Phœnicia under the Greeks, Romans, and Saracens (op. cit. II, 433-455), **2**, 301-307; Early history of Carthage (op. cit. 147-155), **2**, 310-312; Phœnician religion (op. cit. 281-330), **2**, 349-352.
- Kervijn de Lettenhove**, see Lettenhove.
- Keym, Franz**, *Geschichte des dreissigjährigen Krieges*, Freiburg im Breisgau, 1873, 2 vols.; The Thirty Years' War political, not religious (op. cit. preface), **14**, 329; Wallenstein's dismissal (op. cit. I, 233-242), **14**, 344-345.
- Khammurabi**, (2300 B.C.), Babylonian king and lawgiver; *The Code of Khammurabi* (original translation based on the text of V. Scheil in *Mémoires de la délégation en Perse*, tome IV, Textes Elamites Sémitiques, Paris, 1902; The code of Babylonian law (op. cit.), **1**, 499-513; *Briefe Hammurabis an Sin-idiumam*, translated by G. Nagel in *Beiträge zur Assyriologie*, vol. IV; Khammurabi's letters to Sin-idiumam (op. cit.), **1**, 539-540.
- Khevenhiller, Franz Christoph**, (1588-1650), Austrian statesman; *Annales Ferdinandeæ*, Leipsic, 1716-1726, 12 vols.; The death of Wallenstein (op. cit. XII, 1164), **14**, 365.
- King, J. Bolton, and Okey, Thomas**, *Italy To-Day*, London, 1901; Estimate of Crispi (op. cit. 3-4), **9**, 628-629.
- King, Leonard William**, (1869-), English orientalist, see **1**, 632; *Babylonian Religion and Mythology*, London, 1899; The Assyrian story of the creation (op. cit. 61), **1**, 520-521; Prayer of the penitent (op. cit. 212), **1**, 524.
- Kingsley, Charles**, (1819-1875), English author; *The Roman and the Teuton*, London, 1864; The temporal power of the popes (op. cit. 319-323), **8**, 587-588.
- Kirkup, Thomas**, article on "Henry VIII" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; The accession of Henry VIII (op. cit. XI, 663), **19**, 54-55; The two periods of Henry's reign (op. cit. XI, 663-664), **19**, 96.
- Kitchin, George William**, (1827-), English dean and historian; *A History of France*, Oxford, 1877, 3 vols.; The Peace of Vervins (op. cit. II, 439), **11**, 405; Father Joseph and Richelieu (op. cit. III, 44), **11**, 471; Mazarin marries Anne of Austria (op. cit. III, 89), **11**, 488; Condé and Turenne (op. cit. III, 121), **11**, 512; Estimate of Louis XIV (op. cit. III, 148-150), **11**, 528; Estimate of Marshal Berwick (op. cit. III, 399), **12**, 29; The battle of Rossbach (op. cit. III, 452), **12**, 74; Most disastrous year of French history (op. cit. III, 461), **12**, 78; Effect of Seven Years' War (op. cit. III, 457), **12**, 80; The age of enlightened ministers (op. cit. III, 465), **12**, 84; articles on "France," "Holland," and the "Inquisition" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Effects and influences of the Inquisition (op. cit. XIV, 94), **10**, 598; Bazaine at Metz (op. cit. IX, 627), **13**, 153; William IV made stadholder (op. cit. XII, 82), **14**, 2-3.
- Kittel, R.**, (1853-), German theologian; *Geschichte der Hebräer*, Gotha, 1888-1892; David's reign (op. cit. 132), **2**, 86; Solomon's accession (op. cit. 153), **2**, 99.
- Kleinschmidt, Arthur**, (1848-), German historian; *Handbuch der deutschen Geschichte*, Stuttgart, 1892, 2 vols.; The Vienna Congress and Treaty (op. cit. II, 448-453), **15**, 324-326.
- Kluepfel, Karl August**, (1810-1890), German historian; *Geschichte der deutschen Einheitsbestrebungen*, Berlin, 1872, 2 vols.; The king of Prussia refuses an imperial crown (op. cit. I, 101-104), **15**, 454-456; Failure to maintain a national fleet (op. cit. I, 164-167), **15**, 459-460.
- Knight, Charles**, (1791-1873), English historian, see **22**, 381; *Popular History of England*, London, 1856-1862, 8 vols.; The notary Paulus compared to Judge Jeffries (op. cit. I, 53), **18**, 25; The religion of the Anglo-Saxons (op. cit. I, 64-66), **18**, 43-44; Æthelstan (op. cit. I, 125), **18**, 98-99; Dunstan (op. cit. 130), **18**, 100-101; The revolt of Henry II's sons (op. cit. I, 298-304), **18**, 284-289; The story of Robin Hood; social life of the time (op. cit. I, 322-329), **18**, 324-327; Magna Charta (op. cit. I, 347-351), **18**, 347-349; Edward II and the Scottish War (op. cit. I, 427-444), **18**, 430-441; Edward III and Mortimer (op. cit. I, 445-453), **18**, 449-456; The Flemish alliance and Norman campaign (op. cit. I, 453-459), **18**, 457-461; The Statute of Labourers (op. cit. I, 470-472), **18**, 469-471; Poitiers and Chaucer's England (op. cit. I, 473-490), **18**, 473-484;



- Koser, Reinhold, (1852-), German historian; *The Development of Germany from 1740-1840*, **15**, 97-105; *König Friedrich der Grosse*, Stuttgart, 1893; Frederick II's relations with Europe (op. cit. 187-191), **15**, 175-178.
- Kostomarov, Nikolai Ivanovitch, (1817-1885), Russian historian, see **17**, 665; *Russkaya istoriya v zhiznye opisanyath yeya glavnyeshikh delyotelyei* (Russian history in the biographies of its chief actors), St. Petersburg, 1866-1893, 4 vols.; The reigns of Vasili Dmitrievitch and Vasili Vasilievitch (op. cit. I, 237-242), **17**, 156-160; Growth of autocracy (op. cit. I, 260-261), **17**, 171-172; Character of Boris Godunoff (op. cit. I, 556-558), **17**, 214-215; Youth of Peter the Great (op. cit. II, 1-6), **17**, 251-253; Estimate of Peter (op. cit. II, 244-249), **17**, 323-326; Estimate of Anna and Biron (op. cit. III, 209-212), **17**, 340-341.
- Kovalevski, Maxim, (1851-), Russian jurist and historian, see **17**, 665; *Russian Political Institutions*, Chicago, 1902; The Slavs (op. cit. 3-9), **17**, 88.
- Krones, Franz X. von, (1835-), Austrian historian, see **15**, 629; Essay entitled *A Review of the Development of Austria in the Nineteenth Century*, **15**, 63-83; *Handbuch der Geschichte Oesterreichs* (vol. V of the *Bibliothek für Wissenschaft und Litteratur*), Berlin, 1876; The Austrian retrospect: nucleus of the Austro-Hungarian empire (op. cit. I, 126-130), **14**, 543-545.
- Krüdener, Baroness Juliane, (1766-1824), Russian mystic; *Letters*, quoted by N. K. Schilder (q. v.) in *The Emperor Alexander I*; Correspondence with Mlle. Sturdza, **17**, 493, 494.
- Kugler, Bernhard von, (1837-), German historian; *Kaiser Wilhelm und seine Zeit*, Munich, 1848; The future emperor in exile in England (op. cit. 71-76), **15**, 436-438.
- Kuropatkin, Alexei Nikolayevitch, (1848-), Russian general, see **17**, 666; *Address at Askabad* (in the *Standard*, London, December 14, 1897); The Russian policy of extension (op. cit. 423-427), **17**, 619-621.

## L

- Labarte, Charles Jules, (1797-1880), French archæologist; *History of the Arts of the Middle Ages*, London, 1855; Venetian glass (op. cit. 337-344), **9**, 317-318.
- Laboulaye, Edouard René Lefebvre, (1811-1883), French jurist and publicist, see **23**, 680.
- La Bruyère, Jean de, (1645-1696), French moralist; *Les caractères ou les mœurs de ce siècle*, Paris, 1688, 1876; Sufferings of the poor under old régime (op. cit. 247), **12**, 185.
- Lacépède, Bernard Germain Étienne de Laville, Count de, (1756-1825), French historian; *Histoire générale de l'Europe*, 2d edition, Paris, 1833, 18 vols.; Montaigne (op. cit. XIV, 169), **11**, 428; René Descartes (op. cit. XV, 218-219), **11**, 638; Corneille (op. cit. XV, 231-232), **11**, 643.
- La Clède, Nicolas de, (1700-1736), French historian; *Histoire Générale de Portugal*; Philip II and Morocco (op. cit. V, 170), **10**, 496.
- Lacombe, Bernard de, *Cathérine de' Medici*, Paris, 1899; New era in France (op. cit. 1-2), **11**, 351.
- Lacombe, Étienne Charles M. de, (1832-), French politician; *Henri IV et sa politique*, Paris, 1877; The period of Henry IV (op. cit. introduction i-viii), **11**, 402-403; The edict of Nantes (op. cit. 4-12), **11**, 405-407.
- Lacretelle, Charles de, (1766-1855), French historian; *Histoire de France pendant le XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle*, Paris, 1808, 6 vols.; Expense of Louis XV's Parc-aux-Cerfs (op. cit. X, 169-170), **12**, 55; *Histoire du consulat et de l'empire*, Paris, 1846, 6 vols.; Battle of Friedland (op. cit. IV, 17-24), **12**, 500-502; *Histoire de France depuis la restauration*, Paris, 1829-1835, 4 vols.; Death of Murat (op. cit. II, 32-34), **13**, 18; Assassination of the duke de Berri (op. cit. II, 359-382), **13**, 24-25; Essay in Dauban's *Histoire de la rue, du club, et de la famine*, Paris, 1869; The fall of Danton (op. cit. 280-284), **12**, 335-337.
- Lactantius Firmianus, Lucius Coelius, (fourth century), Christian philosopher; *Divinarum Institutionum libri VII*, quoted by W. Irving (q. v.) in *Life and Voyages of Columbus*; Myth of the antipodes, **22**, 422.
- La Fare, Charles Auguste, Marquis de, (1644-1712), French officer; *Mémoires sur Louis XIV*, Rotterdam, 1715; Battle of Seneffe (op. cit. 200), **11**, 584.
- La Fayette, Marie Jean Paul, Marquis de, (1757-1834), quoted by Eliot (q. v.) in *Manual of United States History*; Letter to Washington, **23**, 266; Diminution of European sympathy with America, **23**, 289.
- Lafuente y Zamalloa, Modesto, (1806-1866), Spanish historian, see **10**, 644; *Historia general de España*, Madrid, 1850-1862, 30 vols.; The battle of Lepanto (op. cit. XIII, 512-522), **9**, 473-476; The war of 1739-1749 with England (op. cit. XXIX, 174-182), **10**, 298-300; The "Dos de Mayo" (op. cit. XXIII, 322-337), **10**, 329-333; Capture of Saragossa (op. cit. V, 62), **10**, 340.

- Hanover, 1882; Personalities and cliques in the nineties; the Archduke Charles (op. cit. 144-156), **14**, 515-519, 519-523; Peace of Campo-Formio (op. cit. 169), **14**, 523.
- Lanier, M. L., *L'Afrique*, Paris, 1884; War with Dahomey (op. cit. 540-541), **13**, 198.
- La Noue, François de, (1531-1591), French soldier; *Mémoires*, quoted by V. Duruy (q. v.) in *Histoire de Moyen Age*; The armies at Dreux, **11**, 358.
- Lappenberg, Jean Martin, (1794-1865), German historian, see **22**, 381.
- Larcher, Pierre Henri, (1726-1812), French scholar; *Hérodote*, Paris, 1786; French translation of Herodotus, quoted in Beloe's English translation; Size of Xerxes' army (op. cit. IV, 2), **3**, 302.
- La Rochejacquelein, Marie de Donissan, Marquise de, (1772-1857), French author; *Mémoires*, Paris, 1823; Battle of Chémillé (op. cit. 48), **12**, 375.
- Larpernt, Sir George Gerard de Hochpied, (1786-1855), English author and politician; *Turkey; Its History and Progress*, London, 1854, 2 vols.; Orhan and Murad I (op. cit. I, 159-161), **24**, 317-318; Bayazid to Murad II (op. cit. I, 163-168), **24**, 319-321; Bayazid II (op. cit. I, 179-180), **24**, 337; Selim I (op. cit. I, 181), **24**, 338; Lepanto (op. cit. I, 183-184), **24**, 368; Treaty of Kutchuk-Kainardji (op. cit. I, 193-194), **24**, 419; Selim III (op. cit. I, 194-200), **24**, 423-424.
- Las Casas, Bartolomé de, (1474-1569), Spanish priest and commissioner to the West Indies, see **10**, 640; *Historia General de las Indias*, quoted by W. H. Prescott (q. v.) in *History of Ferdinand and Isabella*; Isabella's will, **10**, 168; Indians after the death of Isabella, **10**, 205; *Brevissima relacion de la destruycion de las Indias*, Seville, 1552, English translation, *The First Voyages and Discoveries made by the Spaniards*, London, 1699; An eye-witness' account of Spanish cruelties to the natives (op. cit. 2-119), **22**, 541-547.
- Lassalle, Ferdinand, (1825-1864), German socialist; *Der italienische Krieg und die Aufgabe Preussens*, Berlin, 1859; Consequences to Germany of the war of 1859 (op. cit. 21-33), **15**, 475-479.
- Lassen, Christian, (1800-1876), German historian; *Indische Alterthumskunde*, Bonn, 1844-1861, 2 vols.; Delta of the Ganges (op. cit. I, 174), **2**, 485; The Deccan (op. cit. I, 178), **2**, 486.
- Lasteyrie, Jules de, (1810-1883), French politician; *Le Portugal depuis la Revolution de 1820*, Paris, 1841; Maria II (op. cit. XXVII, 201-207), **10**, 550-552.
- Laube, Heinrich, (1806-1884), German dramatist; *Der deutsche Krieg*, Leipzig, 1865-1866, 9 vols.; The battle of Lützen (op. cit. II, 269-282), **14**, 358-361.
- Laughlin, James Laurence, (1850-), American economist; *History of Bimetallism in the United States*, New York, 1886; The demonetisation of silver (op. cit. 93), **23**, 473.
- Lavaleye, Émile de, (1822-1892), French journalist; *La Peninsule des Balkans*, Paris, 1886, 2 vols.; Description of Elizabeth of Rumania ("Carmen Sylva") (op. cit. II, 296), **24**, 153; Emancipation of the Rumanian peasants (op. cit. II, 306), **24**, 153-154.
- Lavallée, Théophile Sébastien, (1804-1866), French historian; *Histoire des Français*, Paris, 1856, 4 vols.; The Edict of Quierzy (op. cit. I, 128), **11**, 6-7; Richelieu in the field (op. cit. II, 75-76), **11**, 460-461; Revocation of the Edict of Nantes (op. cit. II, 180-185), **11**, 545-547; The efforts of Choiseul (op. cit. II, 315-327), **12**, 83-85; The September massacres (op. cit. II, 410-413), **12**, 270-273; Napoleon in Italy (op. cit. II, 503-504), **12**, 428, 429-430, 431, 434-436; The battle of Rivoli (op. cit. II, 509-510), **12**, 438-439; The Peace of Tilsit (op. cit. II, 620-621), **12**, 562; Victory of Bautzen (op. cit. IV, 543), **12**, 602.
- Lavisse, Ernest, (1842-), and Rambaud, Alfred Nicolas, (q. v.), French historians; *Histoire générale du IV<sup>e</sup> siècle à nos jours*, Paris, 1893-1899, 11 vols.; Pierre de Courtenai and Robert of Namur (op. cit. II, 859-861), **7**, 298-299; Traces left by Frank domination in the Greek Empire (op. cit. II, 871), **7**, 303; The decline of the Greek Empire (op. cit. III, 804-805), **7**, 329-330; Stephen the Great of Rumania (op. cit. IV, 773-775, 887-892), **24**, 133-137; The rule of Kaloyan (op. cit. III, 855), **24**, 170; Kaiman I to John Alexander (op. cit. III, 909-910), **24**, 173-174; Origin and early history of Servia (op. cit. I, 688), **24**, 187-194; Early Turkish history (op. cit. II, 884-972), **24**, 257-306; Osman (op. cit. III, 822-823), **24**, 312-313; Muhammed's achievements (op. cit. III, 864), **24**, 336; Suleiman I (op. cit. IV, 714-715), **24**, 342; Campaigns in Asia, battle of Mohács (op. cit. IV, 718-724, 737-738), **24**, 345-349; Influence of the harem (op. cit. IV, 760-764), **24**, 356-357; Turkish arts and architecture (op. cit. IV, 766-767), **24**, 365-366; Mediæval Egypt (op. cit. IV, 710-714), **24**, 443-445; The Berbers (op. cit. IV, 779-783), **24**, 469-472; Northern Africa (op. cit. IV, 801, 802-811, 816-821), **24**, 476-482.
- Lawrence, Henry Montgomery, (1806-1887), English general; *Essays, Military and Political*, London, 1859; The glory of Sivaji (op. cit. 171-179), **22**, 35-37.
- Lawrence, Rev. Thomas Joseph, (1849-), English legal writer; *War and Neutrality in the Far East*, London, 1901; Defence of Japanese action (op. cit. 25, 27, 31), **24**, 657.
- Layard, Austin Henry, (1817-1894), English archaeologist, see **1**, 632; *Nineveh and its Remains*, London, 1849, 2 vols.; Military system of Assyria (op. cit. II, 362-378), **1**, 462-468; Assyrian accoutrements (op. cit. II, 335-361), **1**, 468-472; Assyrian ships (op. cit. II, 379-390), **1**, 491-494; Assyrian art (op. cit. II, 280-299), **1**, 553-558; The ruins of Nineveh and Botta's first discoveries (op. cit. I, 6-14), **1**, 600-604.

- Lewis, Charlton Thomas, (1834-1904), American jurist; *A History of Germany*, New York, 1874; Legend of Conrad and Ernst (op. cit. 154), **7**, 636; End of the Hohenstaufens (op. cit. 211), **14**, 131; Partition of Poland (op. cit. 529-530), **15**, 241-242; War of Bavarian Succession (op. cit. 534-536), **15**, 245.
- Lewis, George Cornewall, (1806-1863), English historian, see **6**, 666; *An Inquiry into the Credibility of the Early Roman History*, London, 1855, 2 vols.; Gallic capture of Rome (op. cit. II, 350), **5**, 166.
- Liddell, Henry George, (1811-1898), English historian; *A History of Rome from the Earliest Times to the Establishment of the Empire*, London, 1855, 2 vols.; Land and early peoples of Italy (op. cit. I, 1-20), **5**, 44-51; The Twelve Tables (op. cit. I, 139-141), **5**, 138; Coriolanus (op. cit. I, 113-117), **5**, 145-148; Cincinnatus (op. cit. I, 117-120), **5**, 149-151; Fabian gens (op. cit. I, 120-121), **5**, 152-153; The Gauls (op. cit. I, 163-167), **5**, 155-156; Departure of the Gauls (op. cit. I, 170-172), **5**, 165-166; Sequel of the Gallic War (op. cit. I, 173-182, 189-198), **5**, 167-177; The Samnites (op. cit. I, 199-203), **5**, 178-180; Pyrrhus in Italy, completion of Italian conquest (op. cit. I, 268-291), **5**, 203-214; First Punic War (op. cit. I, 293-334), **5**, 217-240; Hannibal reaches the Rhone (op. cit. I, 335-341), **5**, 241-244; Hannibal in Italy (op. cit. I, 342-380), **5**, 249-268; Hasdrubal in Italy (op. cit. I, 381-394), **5**, 268-276; Scipio's victories (op. cit. I, 395-416), **5**, 277-287; The Achæan-Spanish Wars (op. cit. II, 109-115, 131-140), **5**, 314-321; First slave war in Sicily (op. cit. II, 141-147, 147-148), **5**, 322-325, 326; Roman government (op. cit. I, 420-448), **5**, 327-329, 332-340; Slaves and freemen (op. cit. I, 450-456), **5**, 343-346; Religion, the arts (op. cit. I, 457-458, 459, 465-470), **5**, 350-351, 355-358; Tiberius Gracchus (op. cit. II, 171-185), **5**, 359, 360-366; Scipio the Younger (op. cit. II, 186-196), **5**, 366-371; Caius Gracchus (op. cit. II, 197-217), **5**, 371-379; The Metelli, Scaurus (op. cit. II, 219-223), **5**, 381-383; Second slave war (op. cit. II, 249-252), **5**, 399-400; Rise of Pompey (op. cit. II, 354-367), **5**, 456-464; Pompey in Syria (op. cit. II, 379-382), **5**, 472, 474; Origin of Cæsar (op. cit. II, 384-385), **5**, 477-478; Cæsar's reforms (op. cit. II, 467-470), **5**, 572-573; Cæsar's will and funeral (op. cit. II, 479-483), **5**, 609-611; Octavius and Antony (op. cit. II, 484-492), **5**, 614-618; Last days of Cicero and Antony (op. cit. II, 492-517), **5**, 619-628, 629-633; State of Rome at end of Republic (op. cit. II, 518-547), **5**, 640-654.
- Lieber, Francis, (1800-1872), German-American publicist; *Life and Letters*, Boston, 1882; *Convicts in America* (op. cit. 180), **22**, 583-584.
- Limborch, Philip van, (1633-1712), Dutch theologian, see **10**, 644; *Historia Inquisitionis*, Amsterdam, 1692; English translation, *History of the Inquisition of Spain*, London 1816; Preliminaries to torture (op. cit. 413-416), **10**, 575-577; The fate of a Jew (op. cit. 418-422), **10**, 578-580; The torture of an English woman (op. cit. 497-500), **10**, 581-582.
- Lincoln, Abraham, (1809-1865), sixteenth president of the United States; *Lincoln, Complete Works*, New York, 1894, 2 vols.; Words from first inaugural address (op. cit. II, 3), **23**, 454-455; Words from second inaugural address (op. cit. II, 656-657), **23**, 458; Words from last public utterance (op. cit. II, 673-675), **23**, 459.
- Lindesay, Robert, of Pitscottie, (1500-1565), Scottish historian; *Chronicles of Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1728; Early account of Scotland (op. cit. 9-24), **21**, 2-3; Death of James III (op. cit. 220-222), **21**, 198-199; James IV and the queen of France (op. cit. 110), **21**, 212.
- Lindner, Theodor, (1843-), German historian; *Deutsche Geschichte*, Stuttgart, 1890-1893, 2 vols.; Wenceslaus (op. cit. II, 159-160), **14**, 192; The church and the law (op. cit. II, 246-248), **14**, 195-196.
- Lingard, John, (1771-1851), English historian, see **22**, 382; *History of England from the First Invasion by the Romans to the Accession of William and Mary in 1688*, London, 1859, 10 vols.; Britain before the Roman conquest (op. cit. I, 9-10), **18**, 3; Druidism (op. cit. I, 15-21), **18**, 4-6; Roman invasion (op. cit. I, 14-15, 22-36), **18**, 9-17; Last years of Roman rule (op. cit. I, 42-66), **18**, 19-29; Coming of the Saxons (op. cit. I, 72, 74, 75-106), **18**, 34-35, 36-38, 39-40, 41-43, 44-46, 47-50; Penda to Egbert, the coming of the Northmen (op. cit. I, 108-115, 121-126, 134-188), **18**, 51-73; Alfred's administration (op. cit. I, 207-213), **18**, 82-84; Eadward the Elder to Eadred (op. cit. I, 222-251), **18**, 93-104; Odo's revolt, wars in Normandy (op. cit. I, 515-521), **18**, 213-216; William Rufus (op. cit. I, 524-532), **18**, 218-222; Henry I (op. cit. II, 1-18), **18**, 228-235; Ireland under Henry II (op. cit. II, 172-190), **18**, 277-284; Richard I (op. cit. II, 241-256, 268-292), **18**, 306-307, 308-311, 312-317, 318-324; King John (op. cit. II, 294-310), **18**, 329-336; Henry III (op. cit. II, 377-391, 393), **18**, 363-370; Edward II and Edward III (op. cit. III, 66-78), **18**, 441-449; The protectorate (op. cit. IV, 1-4), **18**, 545-546; Edward V (op. cit. IV, 220-237), **18**, 605-613; Murder of the Princes (op. cit. IV, 241-247), **18**, 615-618; Battle of Bosworth (op. cit. IV, 255-260), **18**, 622-624; Henry VII (op. cit. IV, 261-287), **19**, 13-15, 16-17, 18-19, 20-25; Perkin Warbeck (op. cit. IV, 300-342), **19**, 28-43; Rise of Wolsey (op. cit. IV, 385-401), **19**, 73-79; Henry VIII against Francis I (op. cit. IV, 409-432), **19**, 83-90; Henry VIII against Luther and the Pope (op. cit. IV, 466-541, 585-588), **19**, 98-107, 108-112,

- Lossing, Benson John, (1813-1891), American historian, see **23**, 681; *A History of the United States*, New York, 1859; George Rogers Clark's expedition (op. cit. 303), **23**, 269; Esck Hopkins and Paul Jones (op. cit. 308), **23**, 272; Presidency of John Adams (op. cit. 382-383), **23**, 312; Madison's presidency (op. cit. 408), **23**, 325; Election of Jackson (op. cit. 452), **23**, 352-353; Jackson's specie circular (op. cit. 469), **23**, 362; Van Buren's administration (op. cit. 409-471), **23**, 363-365; Harrison and Tyler (op. cit. 473-477), **23**, 367-369.
- Louis, Paul, French statistician; article on "Algeria" and "Algiers" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Revolts in Algeria (op. cit. XXV, 317), **24**, 486.
- Louis XIV, (1638-1715), King of France, see **11**, 642; *Mémoires in Œuvres de Louis XIV*, Paris, 1806; Advice to his son (op. cit. I, 19), **11**, 526; Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle (op. cit. II, 369-371), **11**, 570.
- Louville, Charles Auguste d'Allonville, Marquis de, (1668-1731), French diplomat; *Mémoires*, quoted by R. Bell (q. v.) in *History of Russia*; Estimate of Peter the Great, **17**, 292.
- Loyal Serviteur, Le, see Bayard.
- Lubbock, Sir John, Lord Avebury, (1834-), English naturalist; *Prehistoric Times*, London, 1872; The lake-villages (op. cit. 219-220), **16**, 528.
- Lucas Tudensis, (d. 1288), Spanish prelate, see **10**, 645.
- Luce, Auguste Siméon, (1833-1892), French historian; *Histoire de la Jacquerie*, Paris, 1859; Mercenaries and brigands of the fourteenth century (op. cit. 9-17), **11**, 133-134.
- Ludlow, Edmund, (1620-1693), English regicide; *Memoirs*, London, 1771; Pride's Purge (op. cit. 117), **20**, 70, 71; Charles I's trial (op. cit. 120), **20**, 74; Monk and parliament (op. cit. 350-352), **20**, 206.
- Lugard, Lady (Flora L. Shaw), English journalist; article on the "British Empire" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; A review of the empire, with particular reference to the colonial world (op. cit. XXVI, 392-401), **22**, 1-20.
- Luise, Queen, (1776-1810), Queen of Prussia; quoted in Vohse (q. v.) *Geschichte des Preussischen Hofes und Adels*; Letter to her father, **15**, 299.
- Luna, Alvaro de, see Crónica di.
- Luna, Miguel de, (seventeenth century), Moorish chronicler, see **10**, 645.
- Lund, Troels Frederick, (1840-), Danish historian, see **16**, 502.
- Lundblad, Knut, Swedish historian; *Konung Karls XII historia*, Stockholm, 1825-1829, 2 vols.; German translation by G. F. von Janssen, *Geschichte Karl des Zwölften*, Hamburg, 1835, 2 vols.; Charles XII's victory at Narva (op. cit. I, 92-105), **16**, 372-376; Defeat at Pultowa (op. cit. II, 120-144), **16**, 384-387; Mysterious death of Charles XII (op. cit. II, 562-568), **16**, 392-394.
- Lüttke, M., *Aegyptens Neue Zeit*, Leipsic, 1873; Mehmet Ali and his successors (op. cit. 235-238), **24**, 454-457.
- Lyall, Alfred Comyn, (1835-), English statesman; *The Rise and Expansion of the British Dominion in India*, London, 1893; Sikh confederation (op. cit. 209), **22**, 151; The Sepoys (op. cit. 323), **22**, 167; article on "Afghanistan" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Afghan War (op. cit. XXV, 122-124), **22**, 206-210.
- Lytton, Edward George Earle Bulwer-Lytton, 1st Lord, (1803-1873), English novelist, see **4**, 633; *Athens; Its Rise and Fall*, London, 1837; Early history (op. cit. 24), **3**, 154-155; Pisistratus (op. cit. 376-390), **3**, 222-226; *Rienzi*, London, 1835; Rienzi's speech (op. cit. 182-185), **9**, 216-218.
- Lyttleton, George, 1st Baron, (1709-1773), English statesman; *History of the Life of Henry II*, London, 1767; Adrian IV's Bull empowering Henry II to conquer Ireland (op. cit.), **22**, 349-350.

## M

- Macaulay, Thomas Babington, (1800-1859), English historian, see **22**, 382; *History of England from the Accession of James II*, London, 1848-1855, 1861, 5 vols.; Norman opinion of English (op. cit. I, 14), **18**, 229; Good Norman kings a curse to England (op. cit. I, 15), **18**, 335; Strength of the new race (op. cit. I, 18), **18**, 453; Fruits of Plantagenet failure (op. cit. I, 14), **18**, 558-559; Estimate of the execution of Charles I (op. cit. I, 125-128), **20**, 82-83; Picture of Charles II and his times (op. cit. I, 151-173), **20**, 222-234; Contrast of England and France after the Restoration (op. cit. I, 197-198, 229-230), **22**, 266-268; Origin of the cabinet (op. cit. I, 211-212), **20**, 269-270; Latter part of Charles II's reign (op. cit. I, 231-278), **20**, 287-309; Death of Charles II (op. cit. I, 427-437), **20**, 309-312; State of England in 1685 (op. cit. I, 281-423), **20**, 317-358; Funeral of Charles II (op. cit. I, 445), **20**, 360; Cruelties of soldiers after Monmouth's Rebellion (op. cit. I, 627-632), **20**, 366-369; Judge Jeffreys and the Bloody Assizes (op. cit. I, 446-452, 633-663), **20**, 369-382; Fall of the Hydes (op. cit. II, 155), **20**,



- Florence and of the Affairs of Italy*, London, 1851; Feud of the Bianchi and Neri (op. cit. 65-70), **9**, 110-123; Attempted reforms (op. cit. 102-108), **9**, 167-170; The Ciompi insurrection (op. cit. 111-149), **9**, 331-348; Lorenzo the Magnificent (op. cit. 367-397), **9**, 371-386; Ferdinand of Aragon (op. cit. 474-498), **10**, 196.
- Mackay, Æneas James George**, (1839-), Scottish historian; article on "Scotland" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Earliest races in Scotland (op. cit. XXI, 473-478), **21**, 6-19; Malcolm Canmore (op. cit. XXI, 478), **21**, 23-24; Bannockburn (op. cit. XX, 592), **21**, 102; David II (op. cit. XXI, 489), **21**, 128, 138; Regency of Moray (op. cit. XXI, 505-506), **21**, 267-269, 270; James VI (op. cit. XXI, 506-510), **21**, 275-276, 278-280, 282-286; Charles I (op. cit. XXI, 513-517), **21**, 292-298, 305-306, 309-311; Darien (op. cit. XXI, 517-518), **21**, 316; Aftermath of union (op. cit. XXI, 519-520), **21**, 323-327.
- Mackinder, Halford John**, (1861-), English economist; An essay entitled *A Chart of Human Progress attempted from the Standpoint of the opening Twentieth Century*, **1**, 42-54.
- Mackinnon, James**, *History of Edward III*, London, 1900; Mystery of Edward II's death (op. cit. 15-16), **18**, 447; Scotland's debt to Philip of France (op. cit. 204-205), **21**, 137; Impossibility of conquering Scotland (op. cit. 205), **21**, 149.
- Mackintosh, Sir James**, (1765-1832), Scottish statesman and historian; *The History of England*, new edition revised by R. J. Mackintosh, London, 1853, 2 vols.; Simon de Montfort reforms parliament (op. cit. I, 246-251), **18**, 382, 385-386; Conquest of Wales (op. cit. I, 248-251), **18**, 396-398; Gloucester's burial (op. cit. I, 327), **18**, 502; Deposition of Richard II (op. cit. I, 330-334), **18**, 506, 509; Aftermath of Sir Thomas More's death (op. cit. II, 77-82), **19**, 155-156; Anne Boleyn's last hours (op. cit. II, 89, 94), **19**, 170-171; Edward VI's protectorate (op. cit. II, 31-154), **19**, 206-211, 214-218; End of Edward VI's reign (op. cit. II, 155-174), **19**, 222-229; Estimate of Cranmer (op. cit. II, 139), **19**, 258; Elizabeth's accession (op. cit. II, 246-249), **19**, 267-268; Murray's character (op. cit. II, 377), **19**, 340; Progress of trade (op. cit. II, 399-400), **19**, 458-459.
- MacLagan, General Robert**, article on the "Punjab" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Second Sikh War (op. cit. XX, 112), **22**, 157.
- McLaughlin, Andrew Cunningham**, (1861-), American historian; *Some Important Aspects of the American Revolution*, **23**, xxvii-xxxv.
- MacLieg**, see War of the Gaedhil with the Gaill.
- McMaster, John Bach**, (1852-), American historian; *A History of the People of the United States*, New York, 1883-1902, 6 vols.; Funding the United States debt (op. cit. I, 566-572), **23**, 301; A new era in United States history (op. cit. V, 280), **23**, 345.
- McPherson, Edward**, (1830-1895), American author; *Handbook of Politics for 1880*, Washington, 1880; The greenback party (op. cit. 195-196), **23**, 478.
- McSherry, James**, (1819-1869), American writer; *History of Maryland*, Baltimore, 1849; Early emigrants in Maryland (op. cit. 25), **22**, 599; *History of Maryland*, edited and continued by B. B. James, Baltimore, 1904; Treatment of Jews (op. cit. 330), **22**, 603.
- Madvig, Jens Nikolai**, (1804-1886), Danish philologist; *Die Verfassung und Verwaltung des römischen Staats*, Leipzig, 1881-1882, 2 vols.; Rome's republican constitution (op. cit. I, 211-218), **5**, 636-640.
- Magnenot, J.**, *Abrégé de l'histoire de la Suisse*, Lausanne, 1878; The Peasant War (op. cit. 204-209), **16**, 653-656.
- Mahaffy, John Pentland**, (1839-), British historian, see **4**, 633; *Rambles and Studies in Greece*, London, 1876; Greek courage overestimated (op. cit. 143-149), **3**, 278-279.
- Mahan, Alfred Thayer**, (1840-), American naval officer and author, see **22**, 383.
- Mahon, Lord**, see Stanhope.
- Mair**, see Major, John.
- Majláth, János**, (1786-1885), Hungarian poet and historian, see **15**, 630; *Geschichte des österreichischen Kaiserstaates* (in Heeren and Ukert's *Geschichte der Europäischen Staaten*), Hamburg, 1834-1850, 5 vols.; Silesian War (op. cit. V, 10-29), **14**, 431, 432-434; Maria Theresa and religion (op. cit. V, 88-96, 113-118), **14**, 456-458; Rhine and Italian campaigns (op. cit. V, 222-232), **14**, 527-533; Aggressions of Napoleon (op. cit. V, 317-322), **14**, 568-570; Overthrow of Napoleon (op. cit. V, 322-327), **14**, 573-580; Growth of Hungarian opposition (op. cit. V, 388-402), **14**, 609-617; Constitution granted (op. cit. V, 406-410), **14**, 628-631; Radetzky in Italy (op. cit. V, 415-420), **14**, 641-644; *Gedrängte Geschichte des österreichischen Kaiserstaates*, Vienna, 1851; Seven Years' War (op. cit. 254-259), **14**, 441-444.
- Major or Mair, John**, (1470-1550), Scottish historian; *Historia Majoris Britanniae tam Angliæ quam Scotiæ*, Paris, 1521, 4 vols.; English translation by A. Constable, *History of Great Britain*, Edinburgh, 1892; Estimate of Kennedy (op. cit. 388), **21**, 190.
- Major, Richard Henry**, (1818-1891), English antiquary; *Life of Prince Henry of Portugal*, London, 1868; Prince Henry the Navigator (op. cit. 453), **10**, 461; *Select Letters of Columbus* (Hakluyt Society Publications), London, 1847, 2 vols.; Columbus' own account of his discovery (op. cit. II, 1-17), **22**, 435-439.
- Makrisi**, see Al Makkari.
- Malalas, Joannes**, (sixth century? A.D.), Byzantine chronicler, see **6**, 656.



- Mariotti, Luigi**, pseudonym of Antonio Gallengo, Italian historian; *Italy in 1848*, quoted by W. Kelly; The identification of Italian interests, **14**, 602.
- Marliani, Count Marcus Aurelius** (1803-1849), Italian patriot; *Histoire politique de l'Espagne moderne*, Paris, 1840, 2 vols.; Charles V's influence on Spain (op. cit. I, 59-71), **10**, 230-232.
- Marmol Carvajal, Luis del**, (sixteenth century), Spanish writer, see **10**, 645.
- Marmont, Auguste**, Duke of Ragusa, (1774-1852), French marshal; *Voyages du duc de Raguse*, Brussels, 1841, 5 vols.; The Knights of St. John at Rhodes (op. cit. II, 183), **24**, 344.
- Marquardt, Karl Joachim**, (1812-1882), German historian; *Römische Staatsverwaltung* (in *Handbuch der römischen Alterthümer*, vols. IV-VI), Leipsic, 1873-1878; Administration of the provinces (op. cit. IV, 338-344), **6**, 47-49; *Das Privatleben der Römer* (vol. VII of Mommsen and Marquardt's *Handbuch der römischen Alterthümer*, Leipsic, 1873-1878); Roman marriage ceremony (op. cit. VII, 41-55), **6**, 349-351; Games and recreations (op. cit. VII, 810-824), **6**, 367-370.
- Marquette, Jacques**, (1637-1675), Jesuit missionary; *Recueil de Voyages*, quoted by G. Bancroft (q. v.) in *History of the United States*; Marquette among the Illinois, **23**, 74.
- Marriott, John Arthur Ransome**, *The Makers of Modern Italy*, London, 1889; The Restoration (op. cit. 6-8), **9**, 580; Mazzini's imprisonment (op. cit. 13), **9**, 587.
- Martchenko, Vasil Romanovitch**, (1782-1841), Russian official; *Mémoires*, quoted by N. K. Schilder (q. v.) in *The Reign of Nicholas I*; Count Arakcheiev on the accession of Nicholas, **17**, 538.
- Martens, Wilhelm**, (1831-), German theologian; *Politische Geschichte des Langobardenreiches unter König Liutprand*, Heidelberg, 1880; Reign of Liutprand, **7**, 447-455.
- Martin, Bon Louis Henri**, (1810-1883), French historian, see **23**, 254; *Histoire de France jusqu'en 1789*, Paris, 1855-1860, 17 vols.; Death of Louis IV (op. cit. II, 545), **11**, 21; Battle of Breneville (op. cit. III, 278-279), **11**, 31-32; Philip III and Molay (op. cit. IV, 501-508), **11**, 84-87; Battle of Shuys (op. cit. V, 49-51), **11**, 104-106; Charles VI's accession (op. cit. V, 419-424), **11**, 160-161; Louis XI's return to France (op. cit. VII, 46), **11**, 262; Anne de Beaujeu (op. cit. VII, 165-171), **11**, 279-282; Louis XII (op. cit. VII, 290-306), **11**, 293-297; Internal affairs (op. cit. VII, 378-381), **11**, 302-303; The battle of Pavia (op. cit. VIII, 63-68), **11**, 317; The plots of Catherine de' Medici (op. cit. IX, 271-274), **11**, 365-366; Attack on Coligny (op. cit. IX, 309-311), **11**, 368-369; Number of victims of Saint Bartholomew (op. cit. IX, 327), **11**, 377; Death of Charles IX (op. cit. IX, 379-381), **11**, 379; Battle of Coutras (op. cit. X, 40-42), **11**, 386-387; Death of Catherine de' Medici (op. cit. X, 113, 116-117), **11**, 391-392; Accession of Henri IV (op. cit. X, 166-168), **11**, 395; Estimate of Henri IV (op. cit. X, 569-571), **11**, 418-419; Montaigne (op. cit. IX, 400), **11**, 430-431; First ministry of Richelieu (op. cit. XI, 106-108), **11**, 440; Last days of Richelieu (op. cit. XI, 574-578), **11**, 482-483; Minor events (op. cit. XIII, 283, 291, 295, 342), **11**, 564, 565, 566, 571, 572-573; Bishop of Münster (op. cit. XIII, 437), **11**, 581; Death of Louis XIV (op. cit. XIV, 612-615), **11**, 629-631; Court and colonies under Louis XV (op. cit. XV, 207-217), **12**, 30-35; Opening of Seven Years' War (op. cit. XV, 481-495), **12**, 66-71; Ruin of the navy (op. cit. XV, 546-547), **12**, 77-78; Last days of Louis XV (op. cit. XVI, 307-308), **12**, 105-106; Fine arts (op. cit. XVI, 157-161), **12**, 118-119, 120; Estimate of Washington (op. cit. XVI, 418-420), **23**, 310-311; *Histoire de France moderne, depuis 1789 jusqu'à nos jours*, Paris, 1878-1885, 8 vols.; Property of the clergy (op. cit. I, 100-105), **12**, 223-226; Revolt of the troops (op. cit. II, 49-51), **12**, 228-229; "The Immortal Campaign of 1789" (op. cit. II, 207-218), **12**, 276-383; Treaty with Prussia (op. cit. II, 328-329), **12**, 387; Hoche at Quiberon (op. cit. II, 350-355), **12**, 405-406; Napoleon's coup d'état (op. cit. II, 473-475), **12**, 447-448; The meaning of Hoche's death (op. cit. II, 482-483), **12**, 450-451; Peace of Campo Formio (op. cit. II, 488-489), **12**, 452-453; Napoleon's return from Egypt, the 18th Brumaire (op. cit. III, 74-88), **12**, 480-488; Napoleon's administration (op. cit. III, 149, 151-154, 157-159, 174-180), **12**, 517-525; Continental blockade, annexation of Holland (op. cit. III, 391-399), **12**, 579-582; Napoleon's abdication (op. cit. IV, 92-95), **12**, 614-615; The armistice (op. cit. IV, 95-105), **12**, 616-618; Excesses of royalists and invaders (op. cit. IV, 193-208), **13**, 11-14; Execution of Ney (op. cit. IV, 217), **13**, 617; The Carbonari (op. cit. IV, 297-298, 300, 302-303), **13**, 26-28; Growing discontent (op. cit. IV, 376-377), **13**, 38-39; Polignac's ministry (op. cit. IV, 408-409), **13**, 41-42; July Revolution (op. cit. IV, 465), **13**, 53; Louis Philippe (op. cit. IV, 406-468), **13**, 54-55, 55-56; Socialistic movements (op. cit. IV, 471-474), **13**, 57; Don Miguel (op. cit. IV, 498), **13**, 60; Fieschi's infernal machine, the September laws (op. cit. V, 95-98), **13**, 63-65; Louis Napoleon's second attempt (op. cit. V, 160-162), **13**, 73-75; Lamartine and the mob (op. cit. V, 316-317), **13**, 90-91; Insurrection of May 15th, 1848 (op. cit. V, 369-373), **13**, 96-98; Coup d'état of 1851 (op. cit. VI, 36-39), **13**, 116; Severities of the government (op. cit. VI, 58-93), **13**, 120-126; The "New Terror" of 1858 (op. cit. VI, 185-197), **13**, 131-135; Dispute over Luxemburg (op. cit. VI, 420-428), **13**, 140-144; Opening of Franco-Prussian War (op. cit. VII, 83), **13**, 149-150; Surrender of Napoleon III (op. cit. VII, 138-140), **13**, 160-162; Surrender of Metz (op. cit.

- Medhurst, Walter Henry**, (1796-1857), English missionary; *History of China*; Early dynasties (op. cit. 6-14), **24**, 543-544.
- Megasthenes**, (flourished ca. 300 B.C.), Greek geographer; Fragments of his *Indica* preserved in Abydenus' *History of the Assyrians*, as quoted in Josephus' *Works*, translated by Wm. Whiston, Edinburgh, 1843; Nebuchadnezzar (op. cit. Against Apion, I, § 20, 793-794), **1**, 579-580.
- Mela, Pomponius**, (flourished ca. 50 A.D.), Roman geographer; *De situ orbis libri III*, English translation by Golding, *The Rare and Singular Works of Pomponius Mela*, London, 1590; The Phœnicians (op. cit. 21-22), **2**, 359; The Scythians (op. cit. 35-39), **2**, 441-444.
- Melanchthon, Philip**, (1497-1560), German reformer; quoted by Kohlrausch (q. v.) in *Deutsche Geschichte*; Confidential letter concerning Charles V, **14**, 268; quoted by Merle D'Aubigné (q. v.) in *History of the Reformation*; The peasants' revolt, **14**, 261.
- Melville, James**, (1556-1614), Scottish reformer; *Diary*, Edinburgh, 1829; The Spanish Armada (op. cit. 174), **21**, 281.
- Melville, Sir James**, (1535-1617), Scottish diplomat; *Memoirs*, London, 1683; Darnley's beauty (op. cit. 56), **19**, 301; Darnley's death (op. cit. 78), **19**, 306; Moray the "good regent" (op. cit. 103), **21**, 268.
- Menander Protector**, (sixth century), Greek historian, see **6**, 656.
- Ménant, Joachim**, (1820-), French orientalist, see **1**, 633; *Découvertes assyriennes. La bibliothèque du palais de Ninive*, Paris, 1880; Laws of Babylonians and Assyrians (op. cit. 65-88), **1**, 494-498; Their religion (op. cit. 111-134), **1**, 516-520; Assyrian science (op. cit. 89-102), **1**, 567-570; *Babylone et la Chaldée*, Paris, 1875; Berosus (op. cit. 5-7), **1**, 571-572.
- Ménard, Louis Nicolas**, (1822-), French orientalist, see **2**, 234; *Histoire des anciennes peuples de l'orient*, Paris, 1883; Psamthek and the XXVIth dynasty (op. cit. 119-126), **1**, 180-184; Persian conquest of Egypt (op. cit. 125-137), **1**, 188-195; Egypt, the land (op. cit. 363-366), **2**, 46-48; Conquest of Canaan (op. cit. 386-395), **2**, 66-71; The judges (op. cit. 395-409), **2**, 72-76; *Histoire des Israélites*, Paris, 1883; Schism of the Ten Tribes, the Moabite stone (op. cit. 75-96), **2**, 106-113; Destruction of the two kingdoms (op. cit. 96-118), **2**, 113-121; Return from captivity (op. cit. 119-137), **2**, 125-132; Rise of Christianity (op. cit. 212-225), **2**, 168-176; Revolt from Rome (op. cit. 225-231), **2**, 177-180; Close of Jewish history (op. cit. 244-248), **2**, 200-202; *Histoire des Grecs*, Paris, 1893, 2 vols.; The tyrants in Sicily (op. cit. II, 597-606), **4**, 202-207; The waxing of Philip (op. cit. II, 610-613), **4**, 220-221; The Sacred War (op. cit. II, 613-622), **4**, 227-232; Antecedents of Pyrrhus (op. cit. II, 740-746, 756-764, 807-812), **14**, 578-585; Sicilian affairs (op. cit. II, 746-757, 764-766), **14**, 578-585.
- Mendoza, Diego Hurtado de**, (1503-1575), Spanish writer and diplomatist, see **10**, 645.
- Menéndez y Pelago, Marcellino**, (1856-), Spanish literary critic, historian, and philosopher, see **10**, 646.
- Menezes, Luis de**, (1632-1690), Portuguese officer and historian, see **10**, 654; *Historia de Portugal restaurado*, Lisbon, 1679-1698, 2 vols.; Insurrection of the duke of Braganza (op. cit. I, 80), **10**, 509.
- Menzel, Wolfgang**, (1798-1873), German historian, see **15**, 631; *Geschichte der Deutschen*, Zürich, 1824-1825; English translation by Mrs. George Horrocks, *The History of Germany*, London, 1848, 3 vols.; Charles the Fat (op. cit. I, 296-298), **7**, 587-588; Arnulf to Henry the Fowler (op. cit. I, 299-313), **7**, 589-598; Victory over Magyars and Wends (op. cit. I, 333-334), **7**, 613-614; Otto in Italy (op. cit. I, 334-340), **7**, 616-618; Otto II and Otto III (op. cit. I, 340-350), **7**, 621-626; Henry the Saint (op. cit. I, 351-352), **7**, 626-627, 628; Conrad III and Frederick Barbarossa (op. cit. I, 445-488), **14**, 90-109; Conrad IV to Conradin (op. cit. II, 1-14), **14**, 124-131; Maximilian I (op. cit. II, 205-206), **14**, 236-237; The separation of Switzerland (op. cit. II, 210-217), **14**, 241-243; Wallenstein's rise (op. cit. II, 335-341), **14**, 338-341, 341-342; Nördlingen to Wittstock (op. cit. II, 366-375), **14**, 365-370; Peace of Westphalia (op. cit. II, 392-397), **14**, 383-385; Events from 1661-1701 (op. cit. II, 487-507), **14**, 393-405; Second Silesian War (op. cit. III, 51-52), **14**, 431-432; Interview between Catherine II and Joseph II (op. cit. III, 91-92), **14**, 487; Austerlitz and Francis II's abdication (op. cit. III, 232-237), **14**, 537-539; Invasion of Saxony (op. cit. III, 59), **15**, 190; Rossbach and Leuthen (op. cit. III, 61-63), **15**, 202-203; Coalitions against France, third partition of Poland (op. cit. III, 158-185), **15**, 268-274; French severities (op. cit. III, 198-206), **15**, 281-284; German troops in Napoleon's Russian campaign (op. cit. III, 273-319), **15**, 306-309; First Peace of Paris, Congress of Vienna (op. cit. III, 351-354), **15**, 322-324; Downfall of Napoleon (op. cit. III, 356-367), **15**, 327-332; Klopstock and Uhland (op. cit. III, 236-238, 247-248), **15**, 334-335; Kant, Jacobi, and Fichte (op. cit. III, 268-271, 275-279), **15**, 351-352; Schelling and Hegel (op. cit. III, 432), **15**, 353.
- Mercier, Louis Sébastien**, (1740-1814), French writer; *Paris pendant la Révolution*, Paris, 1862; The White Terror (op. cit. I, 321), **12**, 399-400.
- Mérimée, Prosper**, (1803-1870), French author; *Les faux Démétrius*, Paris, 1852; The Czar Dmitri (op. cit. 1-2), **17**, 213; His death (op. cit. 5-8), **17**, 219-221; Boris and the false Dmitri (op. cit. 32, 41), **17**, 223-225; Marriage and death of the false Dmitri (op.

318: The following quotations are special translations from the original French version: Rabelais (op. cit. VIII, 411), 11, 425; Effect of Henry IV's death (op. cit. XI, 198-200), 11, 432; Richelieu (op. cit. XI, 361-365), 11, 438-440; Assassination of Marshal d'Ancre (op. cit. II, 255-259), 11, 441-443; Richelieu and the king (op. cit. XII, 12-17), 11, 458-460; Mazarin (op. cit. XII, 282), 11, 488, 489; Estimate of Colbert (op. cit. XIII, 269-283), 11, 535-538.

**Mignet, François Auguste Marie**, (1796-1884), French historian, see 10, 646; *Rivalité de François I et de Charles V*, Paris, 1875, 2 vols.; Battle of Marignano (op. cit. I, 86-97), 9, 442-445; The Concordat of 1515 (op. cit. I, 238-244), 11, 309; The Field of the Cloth of Gold (op. cit. I, 248-255), 11, 311-312; *Histoire de Marie Stuart*, Paris, 1851, 2 vols.; Estimate of Mary Queen of Scots (op. cit. II, 409-411), 11, 377-378; *Vie de Franklin*, Paris, 1848; Franklin in Paris (op. cit. 159-160), 12, 133; *Histoire de la Révolution française*, Paris, 1827, 2 vols.; How revolutions begin (op. cit. I, 122), 12, 488.

**Mikhailovsky, Danilevsky Alexander**, (1790-1848), Russian general; *Vie du Feld-maréchal Koutousoff*; Translated from the Russian by A. Pirelier, Paris, 1850; Napoleon on the road to Smolensk (op. cit. 120-129), 17, 477-482.

**Mill, James**, (1773-1836), English philosopher and historian; *The History of British India*, with notes and continuation by H. H. Wilson, London, 1858, 10 vols.; Ancient history of the Hindus (op. cit. I, 107-117), 2, 493-495; The castes (op. cit. I, 138-140), 2, 513-515; Akbar the Great (op. cit. II, 228-244), 22, 25-26, 31-32.

**Mills, Charles**, (1788-1825), English writer; *History of the Crusades*, London, 1822, 2 vols.; Character of the Pilgrims (op. cit. I, 7-10), 8, 326-328; Second Crusade (op. cit. I, 363-394), 8, 359-364; Fall of Jerusalem (op. cit. I, 436-451), 8, 376-378; Third Crusade (op. cit. II, 1-27), 8, 379-383; Richard Lionheart in Palestine (op. cit. II, 27-50), 8, 384-390; The move on Jerusalem (op. cit. II, 51-67), 8, 392-397; Peace between Richard and Saladin (op. cit. II, 69-72), 8, 402-403; Fourth and Fifth Crusades (op. cit. II, 85-96), 8, 410-414; Latins in Constantinople (op. cit. II, 144-147), 8, 416-417; Children's Crusade (op. cit. II, 415), 8, 419; Sixth Crusade (op. cit. II, 156-202), 8, 422-430; Last Crusades (op. cit. II, 205-233), 8, 431-437; Results of Mansura (op. cit. II, 237-240), 8, 441-443; Total loss of the Holy Land (op. cit. II, 241-326), 8, 446-459; Consequences of the Crusades (op. cit. II, 334-379), 8, 467-471.

**Milman, Henry Hart**, (1791-1868), English theologian; *The History of the Jews from the Earliest Period to the Present Time*, London, 1863, 3 vols.; The battles on Lake Galilee (op. cit. II, 278-279), 2, 191; Civil discord in Jerusalem (op. cit. II, 289-290), 2, 112; *History of Latin Christianity*, London, 1851, 6 vols.; Origin and rise of the papacy (op. cit. I, 22-59), 8, 519, 522; Innocent's dream of papal supremacy (op. cit. I, 87), 8, 526; Gregory's death (op. cit. I, 460, 463-466), 8, 533-534; Christian mythology (op. cit. I, 466-476), 8, 534-539; Iconoclasm (op. cit. II, 144-145, 157-159, 163-167, 167-202), 8, 545-554; Leo IV to Nicholas I (op. cit. II, 343-373), 8, 568-571; The "False Decretals" (op. cit. II, 373-380), 8, 571-574; Adrian II (op. cit. II, 381-383, 391), 8, 574-575; John VIII to Adrian III (op. cit. II, 392-408), 8, 575-577; Formosus to Boniface Francone (op. cit. II, 410-417, 448-475), 8, 577-587; The mission of the papacy (op. cit. III, 97-100, 104-111, 113-118, 124), 8, 593-599; Calixtus and Arnold of Brescia (op. cit. III, 309-310, 413), 8, 603; Innocent III; The crusades (op. cit. IV, 3-13), 8, 607-610; Estimate of Innocent III (op. cit. IV, 277-281), 8, 612-614; Last strife of papacy and Empire (op. cit. IV, 312), 8, 615; Exile to supremacy (op. cit. V, 275-276), 8, 623-624; Fate of the Templars (op. cit. V, 395-399), 8, 625-626; Nicholas V and the fall of Constantinople (op. cit. VI, 332-333, 341, 347-356), 8, 640-642; Power of archbishop of Milan (op. cit. III, 55), 9, 22; Statutes of Toulouse (op. cit. IV, 239-241), 10, 569-570.

**Milton, John**, (1608-1674), English poet, see 22, 385; *Defensio pro populo Anglicano*, London, 1652; Justification of Charles I's execution (op. cit. 192), 20, 79, 80; *Ready and Easy Way to Establish a Commonwealth*, London, 1791; Dissolution of the Rump Parliament (op. cit. 43), 20, 208; *Areopagitica*, London, 1644, reprint, New York, 1890; The strength of truth (op. cit. 166-167), 20, 448; *Poetical Works*, sonnet to Vane, quoted, 23, 102.

**Milukov, Pavel Nikolaeivitch**, (1859-), Russian historian, see 17, 667.

**Milutin, Dmitri Alexeievitch**, (1816-), Russian historian, see 17, 667.

**Mirabeau, Gabriel Honoré**, (1749-1791), French author and statesman; quoted by E. E. Crowe (q. v.) in *History of France*; Speech of February 28th, 1791, 12, 230.

**Mitchell, Sir Andrew**, (1708-1771), English diplomatist; *Memoirs and Papers of Sir Andrew Mitchell* (edited by A. Bisset), London, 1850, 2 vols.; Dispatches after the battle of Prague, 15, 197-198; Dispatches after the battle of Colin, 15, 198-200.

**Mitford, William**, (1744-1827), English historian, see 4, 622-625; *History of Greece*, London, 1838, 8 vols; The Trojan War (op. cit. I, 71-84), 3, 78-82; Art of war in heroic age (op. cit. I, 143-152), 3, 92-94; Ægeus and Theseus (op. cit. I, 47-68), 3, 155-162; National festivals (op. cit. I, 203-213), 3, 170-174; Cimon in power (op. cit. II, 231-245), 3, 409-415; Greatness of Pericles (op. cit. II, 288-298), 3, 435-437; Samian and Corcyrean Wars (op. cit. II, 299-320), 3, 438-444; Barbarism of democracies (op. cit. III, 378), 3, 532; Socrates and the Sophists (op. cit. V, 118-142), 4, 33-39; Affairs of Persia;

- his Brother; *With the Troublesome and Tyrannical Government of Usurping Richard the Third, and His Miserable End*, London, 1641; Characterisation of Edward V (op. cit. 22-24), **18**, 604; Jane Shore (op. cit. 128-131), **18**, 610; Characterisation of Richard III (op. cit. 5-9), **18**, 625; *Utopia*, London, 1516, quoted by C. Knight (q. v.) in *Popular History of England*; Tilled lands in the Isle of Wight, **19**, 50; Laws against vagrancy, **19**, 51.
- Morin, Arthur Jules**, (1795-1880), French mathematician and general; *Précis de l'histoire politique de la Suisse*, Geneva, 1856; Diet of Stanz (op. cit. 131-136), **16**, 607-610; Alliance with France (op. cit. 169-180), **16**, 620-622.
- Morley, John**, (1838-), English statesman, see **22**, 385; *Cromwell*, New York, 1900; The massacre of Drogheda (op. cit. 291-293), **20**, 101; Estimate of Cromwell (op. cit. 465-470), **20**, 182-183.
- Morris, Edward Joy**, (1817-1881), American diplomat; *The Turkish Empire*, Philadelphia, 1854; Capture of Belgrade and Rhodes (op. cit. 88-89), **24**, 343; Ahmed I, Mustapha I-II (op. cit. 94, 95), **24**, 374-375; Muhammed IV (op. cit. 96-97), **24**, 382, 384; European influences (op. cit. 102-108), **24**, 404-407; Catherine's oriental project (op. cit. 111-113), **24**, 421-423.
- Morris, Wm. O'Connor**, Irish jurist; article on "Daniel O'Connell" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; O'Connell and Catholic emancipation (op. cit. XVII, 721), **21**, 445-448.
- Morse, John Torrey, Jr.**, (1840-), American biographer; *Thomas Jefferson* (American Statesmen series), Boston, 1883; Jefferson's war policy (op. cit. 558-559), **23**, 323-324.
- Mosheim, Johannes Lorenz**, (1694-1755), German theologian; *Institutionum historię ecclesiasticę antiquę et recentioris libri IV*, Leipsic, 1755; English translation by James Murdock, edited by H. Soames, *Institutes of Ecclesiastical History, Ancient and Modern*, London, 1850, 4 vols.; Frederick II at war with the papacy (op. cit. II, 512-518), **8**, 614-619; Clement V (op. cit. II, 608-611), **8**, 624-625; John XXII to Urban V (op. cit. II, 611-616), **8**, 626-630; Councils of Pisa and Constance (op. cit. III, 14-28), **8**, 634-640; The Borgias (op. cit. III, 28-30), **8**, 642-643; Inquisitorial procedure (op. cit. II, 575-577), **10**, 570-571.
- Motley, John Lothrop**, (1814-1877), American historian, see **14**, 73; *Rise of the Dutch Republic*, London, 1858, 3 vols.; Charles V retires from the world (op. cit. I, 118-121), **10**, 226-229; Philip II's accession (op. cit. I, 120-132), **10**, 233-238; Land, people, and early history of the Netherlands (op. cit. I, 1-28), **13**, 267-282; Estimate of Charles the Bold (op. cit. I, 43-48), **13**, 361-363; Maximilian (op. cit. I, 49-50), **13**, 365-366; Estimate of Charles V (op. cit. I, 101-106), **13**, 370-372; Early heresies (op. cit. I, 59-72, 81-83), **13**, 375-380; The inquisition (op. cit. I, 280-281, 284-297), **13**, 392-395; Compromise of 1566 (op. cit. I, 414-415, 418), **13**, 395-397; The accord (op. cit. I, 479-485), **13**, 405-407; Egmont's farewell to Orange (op. cit. II, 75), **13**, 411; Alva and the Bloody Council of Troubles (op. cit. II, 88-138), **13**, 412-421; Egmont and Horn (op. cit. II, 181-184), **13**, 423-424; Alva's cruelties and recall (op. cit. II, 299-306, 311-426), **13**, 427-443; Progress to Union (op. cit. II, 429-437), **13**, 444-446; Siege of Leyden (op. cit. II, 458-527), **13**, 447-457; "The Spanish Fury" (op. cit. III, 25-79), **13**, 459-465; The Ghent Pacification (op. cit. III, 59), **13**, 466; Orange made Ruward (op. cit. III, 193), **13**, 467-468; Disaster of Gembloux (op. cit. III, 219-222), **13**, 470-471; Union of Utrecht (op. cit. III, 295-302), **13**, 472-475; Parma vs. Orange (op. cit. III, 316-332), **13**, 477-480; Attempts to bribe or assassinate Orange (op. cit. III, 357-425), **13**, 482-496; The assassination of William of Orange; Estimate of his character (op. cit. III, 445-481), **13**, 497-505; *History of the United Netherlands*, New York, 1860, 4 vols.; Leicester in the Low Countries (op. cit. I, 1-24), **13**, 506-510; Siege of Antwerp (op. cit. I, 139-140), **13**, 513; Saint Aldegonde (op. cit. I, 254-255), **13**, 515; Olden-Barneveld (op. cit. I, 314-317), **13**, 515-516; The English in Holland (op. cit. I, 350-394), **13**, 517-519; Sir Philip Sidney's death (op. cit. II, 53), **13**, 522; Twelve Years' Truce (op. cit. IV, 534-535), **13**, 552; Portrait of Leicester (op. cit. I, 366-370), **19**, 296-299; The Armada (op. cit. II, 463-528), **19**, 389-404; *Life and Death of John of Barneveld*, New York, 1874, 2 vols.; The Twelve Years' Truce (op. cit. I, 4), **13**, 552.
- Motteville, Françoise Bertaut de**, (1621-1689), French author; *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire d'Anne d'Autriche*, Amsterdam, 1723, 6 vols.; Louis XIII's private life (op. cit. I, 388), **11**, 470; Education of Louis XIV (op. cit. II, 170), **11**, 494; Condé's speech (op. cit. III, 1), **11**, 495; Day of Barricades (op. cit. III, 19-20), **11**, 500-501.
- Mouskes, Philip**, (1215-1283), Flemish historian, see **13**, 255.
- Mouly, Charles L. S.**, (1835-), French diplomat; article "Jeanne la Folle" in *Revue des deux Mondes*, Paris, 1898, vol. 149; Juana's youth (op. cit. 556-566), **10**, 189-190; Evidences of Juana's insanity (op. cit. 862-863), **10**, 191-192.
- Movers, Franz Karl**, (1806-1856), Prussian historian, see **2**, 367; *Die Phönizier*, vol. I, Bonn, 1841; vol. II in 3 parts, Berlin, 1849-1856; Reign of Hiram I (op. cit. II, part 1, 326-340), **2**, 279-283; Silver and gold money (op. cit. II, part 3, 27-44, 58-62), **2**, 339-342; Slave trade (op. cit. II, part 3, 70-86), **2**, 342-345.



- (op. cit. III, 82-102, 182-190), **9**, 276-290; Last years of Lorenzo (op. cit. III, 469-479), **9**, 386-388; Charles VIII (op. cit. III, 514-517), **9**, 412-414; Savonarola (op. cit. III, 577), **9**, 421-422.
- Napier**, Sir William Francis Patrick, (1785-1860), English military historian, see **22**, 386; *History of the War in the Peninsula*, London, 1853, 6 vols.; Dos de Mayo (op. cit. I, 15), **10**, 332; Victory of Baylen (op. cit. I, 81), **10**, 339; Moore's retreat (op. cit. I, 311-333), **10**, 345-348; Truth about siege of Saragossa (op. cit. I, 387), **10**, 349; Excesses of British troops (op. cit. IV, 90-91), **10**, 358; Assault on Badajoz (op. cit. IV, 113-123), **10**, 359-365; Hill's disorderly retreat (op. cit. IV, 361-403), **10**, 367; English atrocities at San Sebastian (op. cit. V, 277-278), **10**, 369; England's share in the Peninsular War, estimate of Wellington (op. cit. VI, 194-198), **10**, 372-374; War and fortune (op. cit. VI, 199-200), **12**, 616; Estimate of Napoleon (op. cit. V, 302-304), **12**, 647-648.
- Napoleon I** (Napoléon Bonaparte), (1769-1821), Emperor of France; *Mémoires*, quoted by V. Duruy (*q. v.*) in *History of France*; Passage of the Rhine, **11**, 576.
- Napoleon III** (Charles Louis Napoléon Bonaparte), (1808-1873), Emperor of France, see **6**, 668.
- Neal**, Daniel, (1678-1743), English historian; *History of the Puritans*, Portsmouth, 1816-1817, 5 vols.; Puritans and livings (op. cit. I, 96), **19**, 450; Bigotry of the separatists (op. cit. I, 204), **19**, 452.
- Neale**, F. A., *Islamism*, London, 1854, 2 vols.; Hassan and Hosein (op. cit. I, 130-132), **3**, 173-174; The Omayyads (op. cit. I, 132-166), **3**, 175-184.
- Nebuchadrezzar**, (604-562 B.C.), Babylonian king, see **1**, 449-453; Inscription quoted by F. Hommel (*q. v.*) in *Geschichte Babylonien und Assyriens*; Campaigns of Nebuchadrezzar, **1**, 450-451; Nebuchadrezzar as builder, **1**, 452, 453.
- Neill**, Edward Duffield, (1823-1893), American educator, see **23**, 682.
- Neophytus**, (1134-?), Cypriote high priest, see **6**, 657.
- Nepos**, Cornelius, (flourished first century B.C.), Roman historian; *De viris illustribus*, Venice, 1471; English translation by J. S. Watson, *Justin, Cornelius Nepos, and Eutropius*, London, 1876; Seclusion of Greek women (op. cit. preface, 307), **3**, 475; Suicide of Hannibal (op. cit. 426), **5**, 300.
- Nesselrode**, Robert Karl, Count, (1780-1861), Russian statesman; *Mémoires*, quoted by N. K. Schilder (*q. v.*) in *The Emperor Alexander I*; The Russian occupation of Paris, **17**, 489.
- Nestor**, (1056?-ca. 1116), "The father of Russian history"; *Prepodobnovo Nestora rossiskii lyctopisets* (Holy Nestor's Russian Chronicle), St. Petersburg, 1767; French translation by Louis Paris in *La Chronique de Nestor*, Paris, 1834, 2 vols.; Baptism of Olga (op. cit. I, 32-34), **17**, 100-101; Vladimir's conversion (op. cit. I, 59-61, 67-68), **17**, 103-106.
- Neudecker**, Chr. G., article on "The Inquisition" in Philip Schaff's *Religious Encyclopædia*, Edinburgh, 1883, 3 vols.; The Inquisition in Spain, Portugal, and the Netherlands (op. cit. II, 1101), **10**, 594-595.
- Newman**, Francis William, (1805-1897), English historian, see **2**, 231; *A History of the Hebrew Monarchy*, London, 1847; David's reign (op. cit. 77-113), **2**, 86-97; Solomon's glory (op. cit. 114-146), **2**, 99-105; Hebrew influence (op. cit. 369-370), **2**, 212.
- New Monthly Magazine**, London, 1859; Anonymous article on "Voltaire and Frederick the Great," **15**, 247-248.
- New York Journal of Commerce**, Landing of Commodore Perry in Japan (op. cit. March 8th, 1854), **24**, 615, 617.
- Ney**, Michel, (1769-1815), Duke of Elchingen and Prince of the Moskwa, French soldier; *Mémoires de maréchal Ney, publiés par sa famille*, Paris, 1833, 2 vols.; The coffers of Bern (op. cit. II, 160-161), **12**, 461.
- Nicephorus Callistus Xantoupulus**, (ca. 1290-1350), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 657.
- Nicephorus Patriarcha**, (ca. 758-828), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 657.
- Nicetas Acominatus**, (twelfth and thirteenth centuries), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 657.
- Nicholas I**, Czar of Russia 1825-1855; quoted by N. K. Schilder (*q. v.*) in *The Reign of Nicholas I*; Postscript to Diebitsch in 1825, **17**, 537; Speech of 1833, **17**, 541; Address to Field Marshal Paskevitch, **17**, 559.
- Nicolay**, John George, (1832-1901), American historian; article on "Abraham Lincoln" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Estimate of Lincoln (op. cit. XIV, 662-663), **23**, 451.
- Niebuhr**, Barthold Georg, (1776-1831), Danish historian, see **6**, 669; *Vorträge über alte Geschichte*, edited by M. Niebuhr, Berlin, 1847-1851, 3 vols.; English translation by L. Schmitz, *Lectures on Ancient History*, London, 1852, 3 vols.; Revolt of Mytilene (op. cit. I, 56-61), **3**, 566-568; Peace of Antalcidas (op. cit. II, 214), **4**, 124; Sparta and Thebes (op. cit. II, 231-239), **4**, 155-158; Restoration of Messene (op. cit. II, 241), **4**, 176-177; The death-day of Greek liberty (op. cit. II, 307), **4**, 245; Alexander as accomplice in the murder of his father (op. cit. II, 310), **4**, 252; Evil influence of Alexander (op. cit. II, 347-349, 374, 403-422), **4**, 403-405; Confusion after Alexander (op. cit. III, 49-50), **4**, 422; Arrhidæus the Imbecile (op. cit. III, 51-53), **4**, 431-432; The Diadochi (op. cit. III, 53-96, 96-98, 103-113, 118-134), **4**, 432-455; Anarchy in Macedonia (op. cit. III, 229-252, 260-262), **4**, 455-462; Final disasters (op. cit. III, 431-442), **4**, 540-



- Oliveira-Martins, João Pedro**, (1845-1894), Portuguese statesman; *Historia de Portugal*, Lisbon, 1879, 2 vols.; Account of Vasco and Cabral (op. cit. I, § 4, liv. 3), **10**, 475-484.
- Olympiodorus**, (fifth century A.D.), Greek historian, see **6**, 649.
- Oman, Charles William Chadwick**, (1860-), British historian and numismatist, see **22**, 386; Essay entitled *The Historical Development of England from 1792 to 1815*, **21**, 451-467, 469-485.
- Oncken, Wilhelm**, (1838-), German historian, see **15**, 632; *Athen und Hellas*, Leipsic, 1866; Estimate of Pericles (op. cit. I, part 2, 3-7), **3**, 551-553; *Das Zeitalter der Revolution des Kaiserreiches und der Befreiungskriege*, Berlin, 1885-1887, 2 vols.; The Rastatt murder (op. cit. I, 804-833), **14**, 525-527; The new Austria (op. cit. II, 893-898), **14**, 580-584; Treaty of Bâle (op. cit. II, 726-732), **15**, 278-279; *Das Zeitalter Friedrichs des Grossen*, Berlin, 1880-1885, 2 vols.; Battle of Mollwitz (op. cit. II, 322-328), **15**, 162-165; Charles of Lorraine (op. cit. II, 365-372), **15**, 169-170; Danish revolution (op. cit. II, 458-461), **16**, 364-366; Revolution of 1772 (op. cit. II, 479-480), **16**, 401-407; Reform under Struensee (op. cit. II, 461-470), **16**, 413-419; *Das Zeitalter des Kaisers Wilhelm*, Berlin, 1890, 2 vols.; Luxemburg question (op. cit. I, 639-647), **15**, 502-508; Death of William I (op. cit. II, 997-999), **15**, 540-542.
- O-o-gawutsi**, (sixteenth century), Japanese general; *Journal*, translation by A. Pfitzmaier in *Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, Vienna, 1876; Invasion of Korea 1597 (op. cit. XXIV, 80), **24**, 629.
- Oppert, Jules**, (1825-), French orientalist, see **1**, 634.
- Ordericus Vitalis**, (ca. 1075-1142), English-born French chronicler, see **22**, 386; *Historia ecclesiastica*, Paris, 1619; English translation, *Ecclesiastical History of England and Normandy*, London, 1853-1856, 4 vols.; Battle of Brenneville (op. cit. bk. XII, ch. 18, vol. III, 484), **11**, 32; **18**, 236; William the Conqueror devastates Northumbria (op. cit. bk. IV, ch. 5, vol. II, 28-29), **18**, 181-182; Burial of William (op. cit. bk. VII, ch. 16, vol. II, 418), **18**, 199-201.
- Origo Gentis Longobardorum**, (ca. 810), see **6**, 649.
- Orme, Robert**, (1728-1801), English historian; *History of the Military Transactions of the British Nation in Indostan from 1745*, London, 1803, 2 vols.; Castes in India (op. cit. II, 305), **22**, 64.
- Ormesson, Olivier d'**, (1610-1686), French publicist; *Journal*, in Chérnel's *Documents inédits sur l'histoire de France*, Paris, 1861, 2 vols.; Louis XIV in Franche-Comté (op. cit. II, 542), **11**, 570.
- Orosius, Paulus**, (fifth century), Latin historian, see **6**, 649.
- Osborne, Francis**, (1589-1659), English writer; *Traditional Mémoires of the Reign of King James I*, Edinburgh, 1811; The term Puritan (op. cit. 440-443), **19**, 521.
- Oscar II**, (1829-), King of Sweden; *Carl XII*, Stockholm, 1868; English translation, London, 1879; Character of Charles XII (op. cit. 99, 112-113), **16**, 395.
- Osler, Edward**, (1798-1863), English miscellaneous writer; *Life of Admiral Viscount Exmouth*, London, 1841; War with Barbary (op. cit. 282-283), **21**, 503; Bombardment of Algiers (op. cit. 296-318), **21**, 503-505.
- Otto von Freising**, (d. 1158), German historian; *Chronica de gestis Frederici libri duo*, Vienna, 1514; The free cities (op. cit. bk. II, ch. 12), **9**, 240.
- Oviedo y Valdés, Gonzalo de**, (1478-1557), Spanish chronicler; *Las Quinquagenas* (in publications of the Real Academia de la Historia, Madrid, 1880); Character of Cabrera (op. cit. cat. I, quire I, dial. 23), **10**, 136.

## P

- Pachymercus, Georgius**, (thirteenth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 657.
- Palfrey, John Gorham**, (1796-1881), American historian, see **23**, 682; *A Comprehensive History of New England*, Boston, 1873, 4 vols.; The alleged Norse tower at Newport (op. cit. I, 57-58 note), **22**, 398.
- Palgrave, Francis**, (1788-1861), English historian, see **22**, 387; *History of Normandy and England*, London, 1857, 4 vols.; The real Charlemagne (op. cit. I, 25), **7**, 556; Lanfranc's death (op. cit. IV, 49), **18**, 222; *History of the Anglo-Saxons*, London, 1832; First Saxon invasion (op. cit. 27), **18**, 35; Pope Gregory and the Saxons (op. cit. 47-48), **18**, 42-43; Alfred the Great (op. cit. 101-102), **18**, 71-75; Traditions concerning Harold (op. cit. 328-332), **18**, 156-158.
- Palgrave, William Gifford**, (1826-1888), English missionary; article on "Arabia" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Arabic history before Mohammed (op. cit. II, 255-257), **8**, 105-110.

- Penn, William**, (1644–1718), English Quaker, founder of Pennsylvania; quoted by George Bancroft (*q. v.*) in *History of the United States*; Proclamation of 1681, **23**, 33; The policy of Penn's government, **23**, 33, 34; The treaty with Lenni-Lenape, **23**, 39; Penn's farewell in 1684, **23**, 43.
- Pentaur or Pentaurit**, Egyptian transcriber of so-called "Poem of Pentaur," written in the time of Ramses II and now in the British Museum; Ramses II's victory over the Kheta, **1**, 148–150.
- Pepys, Samuel**, (1633–1703), English publicist and diarist, see **22**, 387; *Diary and Correspondence*, London, 1893, 8 vols., and index; Prince Rupert's bravery (op. cit. IV, 151), **20**, 5; Rejoicing over the Restoration (op. cit. I, 55), **20**, 206; Charles II and the gift of money (op. cit. I, 144), **20**, 211; Incidents of the Restoration (op. cit. I, 156–161), **20**, 213; The plague (op. cit. IV, 428), **20**, 248; The great fire (op. cit. V, 419–421), **20**, 254; Distresses of 1666 (op. cit. VI, 119), **20**, 259; William Penn (op. cit. IV, 229), **23**, 35.
- Perrens, François Tommy**, (1822–), French historian; *Histoire de Florence*, Paris, 1877–1884, 6 vols., Social upheavals in fourteenth century (op. cit. IV, 471–481), **9**, 327–331; *La démocratie en France au Moyen Age*, Paris, 1891; The Jacquerie (op. cit. 288–307), **11**, 135–136.
- Perrot, Georges** (1832–), and **Chapiez, Charles**, French archaeologists; *Histoire de l'art dans l'antiquité*, Paris, 1882–1898, 7 vols.; Hittite art (op. cit. IV, 697), **2**, 397.
- Perry, Walter C.**, *The Franks from their First Appearance in History to the Death of King Pepin*, London, 1857; The origin of the Franks (op. cit. 39–68), **7**, 457–466; Reign of Clovis (op. cit. 69–97), **7**, 466–477; Pepin of Herstal (op. cit. 222–262), **7**, 481–496; Charles Martel (op. cit. 262–342), **7**, 497–519.
- Perthes, Clemens Theodor**, (1809–1867), German historian; *Das deutsche Staatsleben vor der Revolution*, Hamburg, 1845; Chaos of races in Austria (op. cit. 157–172), **14**, 545–548.
- Peter of Blois** (Petrus Blesensis), (d. 1200), French churchman; *Epistolæ*, in Migne's *Patrologie Latine*, vol. 207; Injustice to the poor (op. cit. 299–300), **18**, 287; Description of Henry II (op. cit. 197–200), **18**, 291–294.
- Peter the Great**, (1672–1725), Czar of Russia; quoted by W. K. Kelly (*q. v.*) in *History of Russia*; Letters to Alexis, **17**, 295–296; Commerce, **17**, 309; Manifesto, upon the coronation of Catherine, **17**, 315.
- Peter Martyr d'Anghiera**, (1457–1526), Italian statesman; *Opus Epistolarum*, Alcalá, 1530; quoted by Prescott (*q. v.*) in *Ferdinand and Isabella*; Last illness of Isabella, **10**, 166; Ferdinand's humiliation, **10**, 181; Death of Ferdinand, **10**, 193; quoted by W. Irving (*q. v.*) in *Life of Columbus*; Letter on the discovery of America, **22**, 445.
- Peters, John Punnet**, (1852–), American Assyriologist, see **1**, 634; *Nippur, or Explorations and Adventures on the Euphrates*, New York, 1897, 2 vols.; Original home of Babylonian civilisation (op. cit. II, 104, 246), **1**, 338.
- Petri, Olaus**, (1493–1552), Danish historian; *Sver Crönika (Chronica Regum Danorum)*, in *Scriptores rerum Danicarum mediæ ævi*, edited by Langebek, Copenhagen, 1772, 9 vols.; The Ditmarsh expedition (op. cit. I, 146–148), **16**, 226–228.
- Petrie, William Matthew Flinders**, (1853–), English Egyptologist; *A History of Egypt from the Earliest Times to the XVIIth Dynasty*, London, 1896, 2 vols.; The Hyksos Kings (op. cit. I, 200–205), **1**, 120–121; Power of the Hyksos (op. cit. I, 231–232), **1**, 123; The father of Aahmes (op. cit. II, 335), **1**, 124–125; article on "Egyptology" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Prehistoric Egypt (op. cit. XXVII, 720), **1**, 88–89; The foreign kings (op. cit. XXVII, 723), **1**, 105.
- Petrus Patricius**, (sixth century A.D.), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 657.
- Pfitzmaier**, translator of O-o-gawutsi, see O-o-gawutsi.
- Philostorgius**, (fourth century), Arian author, see **6**, 649.
- Photius**, (ninth century), Byzantine prelate and author, see **6**, 658.
- Phranzes, Georgius**, (fifteenth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 658.
- Pidal, Pedro José**, (1800–1865), Spanish statesman and author, see **10**, 647.
- Pierre, V.**, *Histoire de la République de 1848*, Paris, 1878, 2 vols.; Bonapartism (op. cit. I, 10), **12**, 620; The provisional government (op. cit. I, 43–57), **13**, 85–89.
- Pierrefleur, Pierre de**, (sixteenth century), Swiss annalist, see **17**, 53.
- Pierson, William**, see Duller, Edward.
- Pietschmann, Richard**, (1851–), German orientalist, see **2**, 367; *Geschichte der Phœnizier*, Berlin, 1889; Individuality of Phœnician history (op. cit. 9–17), **2**, 243–245; Origin of the Phœnicians (op. cit. 109–123), **2**, 259–262; Beginnings of Phœnician civilisation (op. cit. 126–152), **2**, 263–270; The colonies (op. cit. 245–264), **2**, 270–274; Voyages (op. cit. 279–294), **2**, 274–278; Successors of Hiram (op. cit. 297–ad finem), **2**, 283–288; Art (op. cit. 264–279), **2**, 352–353.
- Pignotti, Lorenzo**, (1739–1812), Italian historian; *Storia della Toscana sino al principato*, Pisa, 1815, 10 vols.; English translation by J. L. Browning, *History of Tuscany*, London, 1823, 4 vols.; Battle of Montaperti (op. cit. I, 340–342), **9**, 102–103; Pisa defeated by Genoa (op. cit. I, 378–381), **9**, 115–117; Castruccio made lord of Pisa (op. cit. I, 456), **9**, 133; Character of Castruccio (op. cit. II, 34–36), **9**, 154–155; Lucca a bone of contention (op. cit. II, 61–78), **9**, 159–167; Carmagnola's guilt (op. cit. III, 59), **9**, 293.

- 10**, 200-210; Later history of Spanish inquisition (op. cit. I, 232-269), **10**, 584-594; *History of the Conquest of Mexico*, Boston, 1843, 3 vols.; Cortes in Mexico (op. cit. III, 5-91), **23**, 523-534; *History of the Conquest of Peru*, Boston, 1847, 2 vols.; Empire of the Incas (op. cit. I, 3-39), **23**, 536-538; Death of Pizarro (op. cit. II, 179-200), **23**, 555-589.
- Preuss, Johann David Erdmann**, (1785-1868), German historian; *Friedrich der Grosse, eine Lebensgeschichte*, Berlin, 1832, 4 vols.; Frederick and Voltaire (op. cit. IV, 202-211), **15**, 249-250; *Abbreviated edition*, Berlin, 1837, 2 vols.; Second Silesian War (op. cit. I, 79-85), **15**, 178-183.
- Preussischer Staatsanzeiger**, Comments on Bismarck's alliances (op. cit., March 19th, 1867), **15**, 502.
- Prévost-Paradol, Lucien**, (1829-1870), French author, see **2**, 235; *Essai sur l'histoire universelle*, Paris, 1890; Greek civilisation at time of Trojan War (op. cit. 106-117), **3**, 97-98; Unpopularity of Demosthenes, Philip's better side (op. cit. 215-223), **4**, 224-226.
- Prime-Stevenson, Edward Irenæus**, American musical critic; article on "German Music" in *The Musical Guide*, edited by Rupert Hughes, New York, 1902, 2 vols.; Spirit of German music (op. cit. I, 34-36), **15**, 359.
- Priscus**, (fifth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 658.
- Pritchard, Andrew**, (1804-1882), English naturalist; *Researches into the Natural History of Mankind*; German traits (op. cit. III, 423), **18**, 34.
- Probyn, J. W.**, *Italy from the Fall of Napoleon I to the Year 1890*, London, 1891; Accession of Humbert I (op. cit. 288), **9**, 628.
- Procopius**, (d. ca. 565 A.D.), Byzantine historian; *De bello Gothico* (in Muratori, *Rerum Italicarum Scriptores*, vol. I, 1723); Zeno's advice to Theodoric (op. cit. 247), **7**, 383; Wacho and the succession (op. cit. 330), **7**, 432.
- Procter, George**, *History of Italy from the Fall of the Western Empire*, London, 1844; Prosperity and early reforms (op. cit. 33, 50-51), **9**, 32-34; John Hawkwood in Italy (op. cit. 122-123), **9**, 253-254; Venice and the Turks (op. cit. 171), **9**, 296-297; Francis I against Charles V (op. cit. 217), **9**, 463-464; Treaty of Câteau-Cambrésis (op. cit. 217-218), **9**, 468-469, 471; A century of obscurity (op. cit. 231-236), **9**, 484-493; Successors of Urban VIII (op. cit. 236-252), **9**, 495-521, 523; War of the Quadruple Alliance (op. cit. 255-260), **9**, 530-538.
- Prosper Aquitanicus**, (ca. 404-ca. 463 A.D.), Gallic chronicler and theologian, see **6**, 650.
- Prothero, George W.**, (1848-), English historian, see **22**, 388; articles on "Henry III," "Henry VI," and "Warwick" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Estimate of Henry III (op. cit. XI, 659), **18**, 389; Civil War in England (op. cit. XI, 661), **18**, 558; Death of Richard Nevil (op. cit. XXIV, 381-382), **18**, 595-596.
- Prutz, Hans**, (1843-), German historian; *Staatengeschichte des Abendlandes im Mittelalter*, Berlin, 1885, 1887; Condition of Germany under Charles IV, the Hansa (op. cit. II, 293-299), **14**, 184-187; The Taborites (op. cit. II, 394-395), **14**, 208.
- Pufendorf, Samuel von**, (1632-1694), German jurist and publicist, see **16**, 503.

## Q

- Quicherat, Jules**, (1814-1882), French antiquary; *Procès de condamnation et réhabilitation de Jeanne d'Arc*, Paris, 1841-1849, 5 vols.; The Twelve Articles against Joan of Arc (op. cit. I, 328-336), **11**, 207-213.
- Quinet, Edgar**, (1803-1875), French philosopher; *Les révolutions d'Italie*, Paris, 1868, 2 vols., Chastisement of Italy (op. cit. II, 158-166), **9**, 461; *La Révolution*, Paris, 1860, 2 vols.; Fall of Danton (op. cit. II, 177-178), **12**, 336; End of the Girondists (op. cit. II, 179-180), **12**, 337.
- Quintus Curtius**, see Curtius, Quintus.

## R

- Radegg, Rudolf von**, (fourteenth century), German monk; *Capella Eremitana*; The Schwyzers of the fourteenth century, **16**, 562, 563.
- Radau, Hugo**, American Assyriologist; *Early Babylonian History Down to the IVth Dynasty of Ur*, New York and Oxford, 1900; Beginnings of Babylonian history (op. cit. 43 seq.), **1**, 351-362.

- 8), **15**, 233-235: *Abhandlungen und Versuche*, Leipsic, 1888; First partition of Poland (op. cit. 391-394), **15**, 239-241: *Hardenberg und die Geschichte des preussischen Staats von 1793-1813*, Leipsic, 1880-1881, 2 vols.; New phases of Prussian neutrality (op. cit. II, 75-92), **15**, 281-290: *Aus dem Briefwechsel Friedrich Wilhelms IV mit Bunsen*, Leipsic, 1873; Estimate of Frederick William IV (op. cit. 365-374), **15**, 469-473: *Englische Geschichte vornehmlich im 17. Jahrhundert*, Berlin, 1858-1867, 7 vols.; Estimate of Wolsey (op. cit. I, 179-184), **19**, 120; Mary Stuart's letters to Bothwell (op. cit. I, 359), **19**, 311; Estimate of Buckingham (op. cit. II, 141-147), **19**, 557-558; Charles I and William of Normandy (op. cit. III, 378-379), **20**, 112; Epoch of the Commonwealth (op. cit. III, 379-380), **20**, 113; Cromwell's *coup d'état* and Napoleon's (op. cit. III, 453), **20**, 142; Cromwell as protector (op. cit. III, 453-454), **20**, 144; Cromwell's death (op. cit. III, 584), **20**, 177; German estimate of Cromwell (op. cit. III, 578-583), **20**, 181-182; Blenheim (op. cit. VII, 21-22), **20**, 473; Union of England and Scotland (op. cit. VII, 25-26), **20**, 479: *Die serbische Revolution*, Hamburg, 1829; English translation by Mrs. A. Kerr, *A History of Serbia and the Serbian Revolution*, London, 1847; Voyislav (op. cit. 6), **24**, 89; Battle of Kosovo and last struggles (op. cit. 24-25), **24**, 194-195; Serbia under the Turks (op. cit. 28-37), **24**, 195-198.
- Rappoport, A. S.**, Russian orientalist; essay on *The Intellectual Development of Russia*, **17**, 71-78.
- Rashdall, Hastings**, (1858-), English clergyman; *The Universities of Europe in the Middle Ages*, London, 1895; Abélard and the universities (op. cit. 278-280), **11**, 44-45.
- Rastoul, Alphonse Simon**, (1800-), French historian; *Histoire de France depuis la Révolution*, Paris, 1891-1892, 2 vols.; *Coup d'état* of 1851 (op. cit. I, 561-562), **13**, 116-117; Death of Admiral Courbet (op. cit. II, 484), **13**, 197-198.
- Raumer, Friedrich G. L. von**, (1781-1873), German historian, see **22**, 388; *König Friedrich II und seine Zeit*, Leipsic, 1836; The Seven Years' War, death of Sophie Dorothea (op. cit. 321-330), **15**, 197-200: *Geschichte Europas seit dem Ende des 15. Jahrhunderts*, Leipsic, 1832-1850, 18 vols.; partial English translation, *Political History of England in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries*, London, 1837, 2 vols.; Anne Boleyn innocent (op. cit. I, 111, note 29), **19**, 173; Dudley (op. cit. I, 118, note 59), **19**, 217; Mary's persecutions (op. cit. I, 101-102), **19**, 251; Portraits of Elizabeth and Cecil (op. cit. I, 141-149), **19**, 268-271; George Villiers (op. cit. I, 430), **19**, 406; State of England in 1625 (op. cit. I, 458-460), **19**, 514; Accession of Charles I (op. cit. I, 465-488), **19**, 534-535, 538-543, 544; Third parliament (op. cit. I, 493-516), **19**, 547-554; Death of Eliot (op. cit. I, 518-530), **19**, 559-563; Ship money (op. cit. I, 531-544), **19**, 567, 568-569, 570-572; Second Bishop's War (op. cit. II, 65-73), **19**, 578-580, 581; Strafford's defence (op. cit. II, 93-95), **19**, 585-586, 587; Estimate of Strafford (op. cit. II, 101-104), **19**, 591-592; Perpetual Parliament Bill (op. cit. II, 105-106), **19**, 597-598; Commons against crown, the Irish rebellion (op. cit. II, 107-167), **19**, 599-616; Outbreak of war (op. cit. II, 169-199), **19**, 619-628; Parliamentary rigour (op. cit. II, 222-225), **20**, 26; Religious bigotries (op. cit. II, 241-261), **20**, 27-32; Army in power (op. cit. II, 321-342), **20**, 51-56; Organization of the English republic (op. cit. II, 428-432), **20**, 89-90: *Die Vereinigten Staaten von Nordamerika*, Leipsic, 1845; English translation by W. W. Turner, *America and the American People*, New York, 1846; Estimate of Washington (op. cit. 53-84), **23**, 312.
- Rawlinson, George**, (1815-1902), English prelate and orientalist, see **1**, 635; *The Five Great Monarchies of the Ancient Eastern World*, London, 1867, 4 vols.; Ruins at Calah (op. cit. II, 356-357), **1**, 384-385.
- Rawlinson, Sir Henry C.**, (1810-1895), English orientalist; *The Persian Cuneiform Inscription at Behistun*, London, 1846; Epitaph of Darius (op. cit. 27-38), **2**, 613-614.
- Raynal, Guillaume Thomas François**, (1711-1796), French historian; *Histoire des établissements et du commerce des Européens dans les deux Indes*, Paris, 1820, 12 vols.; Decline of Spain (op. cit. IV, 330), **10**, 265.
- Reclus, Jacques Elisée**, (1830-1904), French geographer; *The Lacustrine Cities of Switzerland*, in *Smithsonian Report for 1861*; The Lake Dwellers (op. cit. 347-360), **16**, 520-527: *Nouvelle géographie universelle, la Terre et les hommes*, Paris, 1875-1891, 18 vols.; Roman vestiges in Wallachia (op. cit. I, 259), **24**, 128; Rumanian government (op. cit. I, 273), **24**, 154; Servian conditions (op. cit. I, 289), **24**, 206; Albania (op. cit. I, 177-180), **24**, 211-214; Bosnia and Herzegovina (op. cit. I, 197), **24**, 215-216; Modern Macedonia (op. cit. I, 165-167), **24**, 217-220; Slavie Greece (op. cit. I, 62), **24**, 221, 222; Afghanistan (op. cit. IX, 25-30), **24**, 500-501; Tibet (op. cit. VII, 20), **24**, 504-508; Nepal (op. cit. VIII, 169-187), **24**, 510-511; Bhutan (op. cit. VIII, 188, 197-202), **24**, 512-513; Siam (op. cit. VIII, 807), **24**, 513-514.
- Redman or Redmayne, Robert**, *Vita Henrici V*, edited by C. A. Cole, London, 1858; Irish soldiers in French wars (op. cit. 52), **21**, 391.
- Reeves, William Pember**, (1857-), New Zealand statesman; article on "New Zealand" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Socialistic New Zealand (op. cit. XXXI, 226-228), **22**, 260-262.



- 424-445), **21**, 403-406; Shane O'Neill's revolt (op. cit. 482-484), **21**, 407-408; Hugh O'Neill's revolt (op. cit. 562, 569-582), **21**, 412-414.
- Richter, Hermann Michael, German historian; *Geschichte der deutschen Nation*, Berlin, 1884; Germany and Italy (op. cit. 451-455), **15**, 479-481; Bismarck's reforms (op. cit. 455-464), **15**, 482-487.
- Ridgeway, William, (1853-), Irish classicist; *The Early Age of Greece*, Cambridge, 1901, 2 vols.; Primitive races in Greece (op. cit. I, 682-684), **3**, 35, 36; Mycenæan civilisation (op. cit. I, 1-2), **3**, 40.
- Rilliet, Albert, (b. 1809), Swiss author; *Les origines de la Confédération Suisse*, Geneva, 1868; Nature and man in the Waldstätte (op. cit. 3-5), **16**, 544-545.
- Rios, José Amador de los, (1818-1878), Spanish historian, see **10**, 648.
- Rishanger, W., (1252-1312), English monk; *Chronicon et Annales*, London, 1865; Estimate of Simon de Montfort (op. cit. 36), **18**, 385.
- Ritter, Karl, (1779-1859), German geographer; *Die Erdkunde von Asien*, Berlin, 1832-1855, 18 vols.; quoted by G. Weber (q. v.) in *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte*; Ruins of Babylon, **1**, 340.
- Roberts, Charles G. D., (1860-), Canadian author; *A History of Canada*, London, 1898; Importance of Canadian history (op. cit. **1**), **22**, 321; The Constitutional Act (op. cit. 210-213), **22**, 328-330; The Canada committee (op. cit. 265), **22**, 333; Maitland's persecutions (op. cit. 273-274), **22**, 335.
- Roberts, Frederick Sleigh, Earl Roberts, (1832-), English soldier; *Forty-one Years in India*, London, 1897; Causes of the Indian mutiny (op. cit. 405-406), **22**, 167; Lord Canning (op. cit. 495-496), **22**, 173; Sir Henry Lawrence (op. cit. 349-350), **22**, 176; Hudson's execution of the princes (op. cit. 250), **22**, 188.
- Robertson, Eben William, (1815-1874), Scottish writer; *Scotland under Her Early Kings*, Edinburgh, 1862, 2 vols.; The real Macbeth (op. cit. I, 118-124), **21**, 20-22; English claims on Scotland (op. cit. II, 384-413), **21**, 25-32; Great achievements of David I (op. cit. I, 227-337), **21**, 39-44; Alexander II at war with England (op. cit. II, 2-8), **21**, 50-52; Alexander II's death (op. cit. II, 45-46, 52), **21**, 53.
- Robertson, John G., (1867-), English critic; *A History of German Literature*, Edinburgh and London, 1902; Goethe (op. cit. 456), **15**, 347; Kant (op. cit. 361), **15**, 349.
- Robertson, William, (1721-1793), Scottish historian, see **10**, 648; *History of the Reign of Charles V*, London, 1769, 1827, 3 vols.; Siege of Siena (op. cit. III, 235-240), **9**, 464-467; Ferdinand's policy (op. cit. I, 345), **10**, 180; Charles V's accession (op. cit. I, 379-386, 394-399), **10**, 211-216; *History of Scotland During the Reigns of Mary and of James VI till His Accession to the Crown of England*, London, 1794, 2 vols.; James I attacks the lords (op. cit. I, 48-51), **21**, 171-172; James II kills Crawford (op. cit. I, 54-55), **21**, 185; Parliament of 1455 (op. cit. I, 56-57), **21**, 187; Result of Pinkie (op. cit. I, 120), **21**, 244; *History of America*, London, 1778, 2 vols.; Cortes in Mexico (op. cit. II, 37-42, 84-89, 92-95), **23**, 512-513, 517-519, 520-521; Quetzlavaca (op. cit. II, 105-107), **23**, 523; Cruelty of Spanish conquest (op. cit. II, 137), **23**, 535; Pizarro in Peru (op. cit. II, 166-177), **23**, 542-547; Deliberations in Spain (op. cit. II, 207-212), **23**, 550-552; Orellana (op. cit. II, 212-219), **23**, 552-555.
- Robinet, Jean Fr. Eugène, (1825-), French physician and publicist; *Le procès des Dantonistes, d'après les documents*, Paris, 1879; Source of the Revolution (op. cit. 23-31), **12**, 235.
- Robiquet, Paul, (1848-), French jurist; *Histoire municipale de Paris*, Paris, 1880; Death of Marcel (op. cit. 96-107), **11**, 137-138.
- Rochejacquelein, see La Rochejacquelein.
- Rodrigo or Rodericus Ximenes Toletanus, see Ximenes Toletanus.
- Roe, Sir Charles, (1841-), English jurist; article on "Persia" in *The Annual Register*, London, 1903; England in the Persian Gulf (op. cit. 357-358), **24**, 495.
- Roebuck, John Arthur, (1801-1879), English politician; *History of the Whig Ministry of 1830*; quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *History of England*; William IV and Lord Brougham, **21**, 563.
- Roesler, E. Robert, *Dacier und Romanen, eine geschichtliche Studie* (in Kais. Akad. d. Wissensch., Philos.-Hist. Classe, *Sitzungsbericht*, vol. 53, 9-92, Vienna); The Gepidæ (op. cit. 44-49), **24**, 128-130.
- Roger of Hoveden, (ca. 1170-1200), English historian; *Annals*, translated by Henry T. Riley, London, 1853, 2 vols.; Allegiance to the earl of Godwin (op. cit. I, 119), **18**, 137.
- Rogers, J. E. Thorold, (1823-1890), English economist; *Holland*, Boston, 1894; Napoleon's claim on Holland (op. cit. 2), **13**, 267; End of the Eighty Years' War (op. cit. preface, ix-x), **13**, 589; *Six Centuries of Work and Wages*, London, 1884, 2 vols.; The Black Death (op. cit. 219-225), **18**, 467-469.
- Rogers, Robert W., (1864-), American orientalist; *History of Babylonia and Assyria*, London and New York, 1901, 2 vols.; Decline of Assyria (op. cit. II, 279-282), **1**, 438-439.
- Rogge, Bernhard, (1831-), German historian; *Vom Kurhut zur Kaiserkrone*, Hanover, 1892, 2 vols.; John Sigismund (op. cit. I, 235-236), **15**, 109-110; Sweden's alliance with Brandenburg (op. cit. I, 254-256), **15**, 110-111.



## S

- Sabina, Carl, (1814-), article on "Slavism" and "Panslavism" in *La Bohème historique, pittoresque et littéraire*, by J. Friez and L. Legert, Paris, 1867; Czech defence of slavism in 1867 (op. cit. I, 215-218), **5**, 36-37.
- Saint-Denis, Chronique du Religieux de, Paris, 1476, in *Collection des Documents inédits sur l'histoire de France*, Paris, 1839-1852, 6 vols.; Death of Desmarets (op. cit. I, 245-247), **11**, 158-159.
- Saint Gall, Monk of (Monachus Sangallensis, perhaps Notker the Stammerer), (ca. 883 A.D.); *De Gestis Caroli Magni* (in Pertz's *Monumenta Germanica Historica*, Hanover, 1826-1874, 24 vols.; The legend of Charlemagne (op. cit. II, ch. 26), **7**, 554.
- Saint Gelais, Jean de, (fifteenth century), French chronicler; *Chronique 1270-1510*; quoted by Henri Martin (q. v.) in *Histoire de France*; Ovation to Louis XII, **11**, 303.
- Saint Rémy, Jean Lefèvre, (1394-1468), French chronicler, see **13**, 257; *Chronique*, quoted by J. White (q. v.) in *History of France*; Early exploits of Du Guesclin, **11**, 144; Estimate of Du Guesclin, **11**, 153.
- Saintsbury, George E. B., (1845-), English literary historian; article on "Rabelais" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Rabelais compared with Lucian and Swift (op. cit. XX, 197), **11**, 425-426.
- Saint Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, Duke de, (1675-1755), French courtier; *Memoirs of the Duke Saint Simon*, London, 1876, 3 vols.; Estimate of John Law (op. cit. III, 247), **12**, 17; Portrait of the regent and his minister (op. cit. II, 223-230), **12**, 17-22; Death of the regent (op. cit. III, 417), **12**, 23.
- St. Waast, see Annales Vedastini.
- Sale, Florentia, Lady Sale, (1790-1853), wife of Sir Robert Henry Sale; *Journal of the Disasters of Afghanistan, 1841-1842*, New York, 1843; The massacre of Kabul (op. cit. 7, 48), **22**, 141, 142.
- Salimbene, (1221-ca. 1290), Italian monk and chronicler, see **9**, 643.
- Sallust (Caius Sallustius Crispus), (ca. 86 B.C.-34 B.C.), Roman historian; *Bellum Catilinarium*, *Bellum Jugurthinum*, Rome, 1470; English translation by J. S. Watson, *Sallust, Florus, and Velleius Paterculus*, London, 1861; Jugurtha at Rome (op. cit. 123-126), **5**, 385-387; End of Catiline (op. cit. 73-78), **5**, 491-493; Comparison of Caesar and Cato (op. cit. 68-70), **5**, 558-559.
- Salomon, Ludwig, (1814-), German historian; *Deutschlands Leben und Streben im 19. Jahrhundert*, Stuttgart, 1894; Wartburg festival, murder of Kotzebue (op. cit. 84-93), **15**, 369-372, 373.
- Salvander, Narcisse Achille, Count de, (1795-1856), French author; *Histoire de Pologne avant et sous le roi Jean Sobieski*, Paris, 1829; quoted by J. Fletcher (q. v.) in *History of Poland*; Cossacks in Poland, **24**, 55.
- Salvianus of Marseilles, (fifth century), ecclesiastical writer, see **6**, 650.
- Samuelson, James, (1829-), English traveller; *Roumania, Past and Present*, London, 1882; Officials of government (op. cit. 179), **24**, 138.
- Sanang Setzen, Mongolian historian; quoted by J. E. Reclus (q. v.) in *Nouvelle géographie universelle*; Respect for priesthood in Tibet, **24**, 506.
- Sanchoniathon, legendary Phœnician historian, cited or forged by Philo Byblius and preserved by Eusebius in his *Preparatio Evangelica*; quoted in Cory's *Ancient Fragments*, London, 1826; Phœnician cosmogony (op. cit. 1-3), **1**, 24-25.
- Sandoval, Prudencio de, (ca. 1500-1621), Spanish prelate and historian; *Historia de la vida y hechos del Emperador Carlos V*; quoted by Rosseeuw St. Hilaire (q. v.) in *Histoire d'Espagne*; Baptism of Moors, **10**, 225.
- San Felipe or St. Philippe, Marquis de, see Bacallar y Sanna.
- Sanuto, Marino, (1466-1535), Venetian historian; *Vite di Duchi di Venezia*, quoted by W. C. Hazlitt (q. v.) in *History of the Venetian Republic*; The doge Mocenigo's warning to Venice, **9**, 304-305.
- Sarzec, Gustave Charles Ernest Chocquin de, (1836-), French Assyriologist, see **1**, 636.
- Sassone, F., *France et Italie, 1820-1886*, Geneva, 1886; Mazzini and "Young Italy" (op. cit. 6-9), **9**, 587-588.
- Savary, Aimé Jean Marie René, Duke de Rovigo, (1774-1833), French general and politician; *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire de Napoléon*, quoted by E. E. Crowe (q. v.) in *History of France*; Battle of Marengo, **12**, 503; French in Egypt, **12**, 512.
- Saxe, Maurice, Count de, (1696-1750), French marshal; *Lettres et mémoires*, quoted by Taillandier (q. v.) in *Maurice de Saxe*; Battle of Lawfeld, **12**, 44.
- Saxo Grammaticus or Longus, (thirteenth century), Danish chronicler, see **16**, 503; *Historia Danica*, Paris, 1514; English translation by O. Elton, London, 1894; Story of Had-

- and Dom Miguel (op. cit. XVI, 125-127, 216-220, 413-416), **10**, 544-550; Reign of Luiz (op. cit. XVII, 397-398), **10**, 557-558; Portugal at odds with the pope (op. cit. XVIII, 82), **10**, 558-559; Culture in the Netherlands (op. cit. XIII, 406-424), **13**, 590-592, 599, 603-608; Constitutional crisis in Hanover (op. cit. XVI, 317-320), **15**, 404-407; Basil II, the Bulgar-slayer (op. cit. V, 100-101), **24**, 167; Hassanian dynasty (op. cit. XVII, 395), **24**, 473; *Geschichte des 18. Jahrhunderts und des 19., bis zum Sturz des französischen Kaiserreichs*, Frankfurt, 1836-1848, 6 vols.; English translation by D. Davison, *History of the Eighteenth Century*, London, 1843-1852, 8 vols.; Pombal (op. cit. IV, 216-262), **10**, 523-525, 527-528, 531-535; French invasion (op. cit. V, 23-43), **10**, 537-539; Early years of Louis XV (op. cit. III, 214-223), **12**, 9-12; Louis XV and Maurice (op. cit. III, 409-410), **12**, 39; Court degeneracy and financial distresses (op. cit. III, 480-494), **12**, 56-60; Jansenists and Jesuits (op. cit. III, 61), **12**, 61; Corruption of the army (op. cit. IV, 113), **12**, 72-73; Germaine's cowardice (op. cit. IV, 146), **12**, 77; King against parliament (op. cit. V, 121-140, 142-154), **12**, 85-92, 94-100; End of "privilege" (op. cit. VI, 72), **12**, 213; Mirabeau's successors (op. cit. VI, 101-105), **12**, 237-238; France rises en masse (op. cit. VI, 353-366), **12**, 255-260; Policy of extermination (op. cit. VI, 376-379), **12**, 269-270; Naval union (op. cit. VII, 227), **12**, 510; Regencies of Anne and Ernst (op. cit. V, 250-264), **14**, 6-12; Gustavus III (op. cit. VI, 119, 138), **16**, 407-408; Paul I (op. cit. VII, 88-89), **17**, 426-427.
- Schlözer, Kurt von, (1822-1894), German diplomat; *Verfall und Untergang der Hansa und des deutschen Ordens in den Ostseeländern*, Berlin, 1853; The Kalmar Union (op. cit. 27-74), **16**, 201-205, 207-211.
- Schmidt, Ludwig, (1862-), German historian; *Zur Geschichte der Langobarden*, Dresden, 1885; Early history of the Lombards (op. cit. 33-65), **7**, 426-434.
- Schmidt, Wilhelm Adolf, (1812-1887), German historian; *Zeitgenössische Geschichten*, Berlin, 1859; Fate of "Napoleon II" (op. cit. 401-415), **14**, 589-594; Old machine and new times (op. cit. 524-533), **14**, 598; Revolution of 1848 in Vienna (op. cit. 688-702), **14**, 619-622.
- Schnitzler, Jean Henri, (1802-1871), French historian; *L'empire des Tsars au point actuel de la science*, Paris, 1856-1869, 4 vols.; Serfdom (op. cit. III, 342-346), **17**, 218-219; *La Russie, ancienne et moderne*, Paris, 1854; Nicholas I (op. cit. 61), **17**, 533; War with Persia (op. cit. 61-63), **17**, 543-545; Emperor's patriotism (op. cit. 63-64), **17**, 555-556; Events leading to Crimean War (op. cit. 61-64), **17**, 560-563.
- Schouler, James, (1839-), American historian, see **23**, 684; *History of the United States under the Constitution*, Washington, 1880-1889, 4 vols., New York, 1895, 5 vols.; Estimate of John Brown (op. cit. V, 443-444), **23**, 405; Estimate of Lincoln (op. cit. VI, 624-633), **23**, 452-453; article on the "United States" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Cleveland's second administration (op. cit. XXXIII, 592), **23**, 483.
- Schrader, Eberhard, (1836-), German orientalist, see **1**, 636; *Die Keilinschriften und das Alte Testament*, 3rd ed., Berlin, 1902; Hymn to Sin (op. cit. 608-609), **1**, 525.
- Schuchhardt, Carl, (1856-), German archaeologist; *Schliemanns Ausgrabungen in Troja, Tiryns, etc.*, Leipzig, 1889; English translation by Eugénie Sellers, *Schliemann's Excavations*, London, 1891; Iron in Hissarlik (op. cit. 332), **3**, 54.
- Schüler, Heinrich, *Brasilien von heute* (quotation from *Jornal de Comercio*); German colonisation in Brazil (op. cit. Dec. 5th, 1901), **23**, 667-668.
- Schumacher, see Shumakr.
- Schurtz, Heinrich, (1863-), German anthropologist; *Die pyrenäische Halbinsel* (in Helmolt's *Weltgeschichte*, Leipzig, 1900, 8 vols.; Celts and Celtiberians (op. cit. IV, 473-474), **10**, 1-4.
- Schwegler, Albert, (1819-1857), German theologian and historian, see **6**, 670-671; *Römische Geschichte*, Tübingen, 1853-1858, 3 vols.; Critical study of the legends (op. cit. I, 66-73), **6**, 66-69; The Æneas legend (op. cit. I, 309-312), **6**, 69-70; The Romulus legend (op. cit. I, 523-535), **6**, 70-74; Myths of the Kings (op. cit. I, 66-73), **6**, 95-100.
- Scott, Sir Walter, (1771-1832), Scottish poet, novelist, and historian, see **22**, 389-390; *Life of Napoleon Buonaparte*, Edinburgh, 1827, 9 vols.; The Egyptian expedition (op. cit. IV, 68-74), **12**, 464-465; Divorce of Josephine (op. cit. VII, 1-20), **12**, 577-579; *History of Scotland*, London, 1830, 3 vols.; Treaty of Falaise (op. cit. I, 39), **18**, 286; Romans in Scotland (op. cit. I, 1-7), **21**, 3-5; Duncan and Macbeth (op. cit. I, 17-18), **21**, 19-20; Malcolm the Maiden and William the Lion (op. cit. I, 34-42), **21**, 45-49; Alexander II (op. cit. I, 42-44), **21**, 52; Review of the period (op. cit. I, 49-58), **21**, 56-61; Disputed succession (op. cit. I, 59-70), **21**, 62-68; Wallace (op. cit. I, 73-78), **21**, 76-79; Robert Bruce (op. cit. I, 81-116, 121-156, 161-169), **21**, 85-117, 121-123; David II and the Baliols (op. cit. I, 170-218), **21**, 129-148; Accession of the Stuarts (op. cit. I, 229-255), **21**, 160-168, 169; James I to James II (op. cit. I, 258, 263-274, 277-294), **21**, 170, 171, 172-177, 180-187; James III (op. cit. I, 306-326), **21**, 187-198; Flodden Field (op. cit. I, 341), **21**, 215; Feeble power of Scottish crown (op. cit. I, 276), **21**, 216; James V (op. cit. II, 1-8, 11-38, 42-70), **21**, 226-229, 231-242, 244-246, 248-249, 251-256; Maitland and Knox (op. cit. II, 72), **21**, 260; Mary Queen of Scots (op. cit. II, 75-81), **21**, 261-265; Morton and Lenox (op. cit. II, 147-152, 171-182), **21**, 273-275, 276-277; Scotland and Spain (op. cit. II, 312-316), **21**, 280-282; Gowrie con-

- 397-398, 418-428), 17, 533-539: *Tsarstvovanie imperatora Nikolaya I* (The Reign of Emperor Nicholas I), St. Petersburg, 1901; Accession of Nicholas I (op. cit. 100-103), 17, 539-543; Polish insurrection (op. cit. 107-109, 110), 17, 545-548; Outbreak of cholera (op. cit. 106, 109-110), 17, 548-550; Events of 1839-1853 (op. cit. 114-119), 17, 556-560; Death of Nicholas I (op. cit. 121-122), 17, 576-577.
- Shotwell, James T., American historian; An essay entitled *A Survey of the History of the Middle Ages*, 7, xiii-xxi.
- Shtchekalsky, Peter, (1810-1886), Russian historian; *Tchtenie iz russkoi istorii* (Readings from Russian History), Moscow, 1861, 6 vols.; Death of Alexis (op. cit. III, 71-75), 17, 297-299; Culture under Elizabeth (op. cit. IV, 249-253), 17, 356-359; Catherine II (op. cit. V, 38-42), 17, 372-373.
- Shumakr, A. A., (ca. 1840-), Russian author and publisher; *Tsar-Osvoboditel* (The Czar Liberator), St. Petersburg, 1901; Last words of Nicholas I (op. cit. 124), 17, 576; Alexander II (op. cit. 144-148), 17, 578; Amelioration of the soldiers' condition (op. cit. 131-132), 17, 585-588; Abolition of corporal punishment (op. cit. 135), 17, 595-596; Reforms in courts (op. cit. 135-136), 17, 596-597; Polish insurrection; subjection of the Caucasus (op. cit. 138-141), 17, 597-600; Conquest of Khiva; war with Turkey (op. cit. 142-144), 17, 601-606; Spread of civilisation (op. cit. 138), 17, 606-607; Death of Alexander II (op. cit. 144-148), 17, 607-609.
- Sicilian History, (827-965 A.D.), anonymous Greek writer, see 6, 659.
- Sidney, Sir Philip, (1554-1586), English author; *Defense of Poesy* (in *Miscellaneous Works*, Boston, 1860); Appreciation of *Gorboduc* (op. cit. 113), 19, 463; The drama (op. cit. 117-118), 19, 464.
- Sidonius, C. Sollius Apollinaris, (ca. 431 A.D.), Gallic bishop, see 6, 650; *Epistolarum Libri IX*, Paris, 1652; Berlin, 1887; Saxon cruelties (op. cit. I, VIII, 6), 18, 35.
- Silos, Monk of (Monachus Silensis), (eleventh century), Spanish chronicler, see 10, 649.
- Sime, James, (1843-1895), English critic and historian; articles on "Frederick II," "Germany," and "Sweden," in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Evils of Otto's reign (op. cit. X, 484-485), 7, 620-621; Klopstock, Wieland, and Lessing (op. cit. X, 536), 15, 335; Second Silesian War (op. cit. IX, 736), 15, 178; Schopenhauer (op. cit. X, 544), 15, 353-354; The romantic school (op. cit. X, 541-542), 10, 356; Charles John in Norway (op. cit. XXII, 752), 16, 469.
- Sinding, Paul C., *History of Scandinavia*, New York, 1858; Gorm to Canute (op. cit. 50-73), 16, 43-49.
- Sineh, (ca. 2400 B.C.), Egyptian adventurer; *Memoirs* quoted in Maspero's *Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'Orient*, Paris, 1884; Praise of Amenemhat (op. cit. 103-105), 1, 112.
- Sismondi, Jean C. L. Simonde de, (1773-1842), Swiss historian, see 9, 644; *History of the Italian Republics*, London, 1832; Period of invasion (op. cit. 7-25), 9, 16-24; Venice in the tenth century (op. cit. 26), 9, 28; Guelfs and Ghibellines, Arnold of Brescia (op. cit. 32-33), 9, 38-39; Growth of cities (op. cit. 29-31), 9, 44; The Germans in Italy (op. cit. 33-59), 9, 45-50, 52-62; Otto IV and Frederick II (op. cit. 59-86), 9, 85-86, 90-103; The thirteenth century (op. cit. 87-115), 9, 104-119; An emperor again in Italy (op. cit. 123-134), 9, 126-133; Can' grande della Scala, affairs of Lucca (op. cit. 139-146), 9, 155-159; Revival of letters (op. cit. 151-152), 9, 181; Rienzi's independence (op. cit. 155), 9, 212; Ferdinand (op. cit. 244-245), 9, 238; Lorenzo and Siena (op. cit. 274-276), 9, 239; Companies of adventure, the Visconti (op. cit. 161-197), 9, 241-253, 254-256; Carmagnola (op. cit. 216), 9, 276; Florence under the Medici (op. cit. 223-226), 9, 349-350; Neri Capponi (op. cit. 247-248), 9, 357-358; Cosmo's successor, Piero's sons (op. cit. 249-267), 9, 361-365; Lorenzo (op. cit. 272), 9, 370-371; The "Last Day of Italy" (op. cit. 279-286), 9, 408-412; Charles goes to Naples (op. cit. 288-290), 9, 420-421; Savonarola, the league of Cambray (op. cit. 291-312), 9, 422-435; The age of Leo X (op. cit. 313-322), 9, 437-442; Francis I and Charles V (op. cit. 323-342), 9, 445-451, 452-462; Siege of Siena (op. cit. 349), 9, 464, 467; *Literature of Southern Europe*, London, 1846, 2 vols.; Latin and the vernacular (op. cit. I, 243-245), 9, 184-185; Dante (op. cit. I, 245-247, 269-273), 9, 186-189; Lesser contemporaries, and Petrarch (op. cit. I, 274-278, 291-293), 9, 190-194; Boccaccio (op. cit. I, 294-298, 304-306), 9, 198-203; Angelo Politiano (op. cit. I, 316, 317), 9, 392; Ariosto and Machiavelli (op. cit. I, 328-332, 429-439), 9, 405-407; *Histoire des Français*, Paris, 1821-1844, 31 vols.; The long interregnum (op. cit. IV, 2), 11, 22; The Truce of 1465 (op. cit. XIV, 191-193), 11, 252-253; Critical survey of Francis I's period (op. cit. XVI, 1-4), 11, 306-308; Battle of Ivry (op. cit. XXI, 52-58), 11, 397-399; Marie de' Medici (op. cit. XXII, 57-62), 11, 410-411; The Parc-aux-Cerfs (op. cit. XXIX, 8-11), 12, 54-56; Last days of Pompadour (op. cit. XXIX, 325-332), 12, 81-82.
- Skene, William Forbes, (1809-1892), Scottish historian; *Celtic Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1886, 3 vols.; Origin of the name "Scotia" (op. cit. I, 1-3), 21, 1-2; The four kingdoms (op. cit. I, 229-236), 21, 8; Malcolm Canmore's frontier (op. cit. I, 432), 21, 34.
- Skrine, Francis Henry, (1847-), English traveller and historian; *The Expansion of Russia, 1815-1900*, Cambridge, 1903; The holy alliance (op. cit. 47), 17, 498; Estimate of Alexander I (op. cit. 84-85), 17, 532; Estimate of Nicholas I (op. cit. 162-164), 17,

- Sorel, Albert**, (1842-), French author; *L'Europe et la Révolution française*, Paris, 1887, 3 vols.; *Spirit of the National Assembly* (op. cit. II, 1-8), **12**, 208-210; *Estimate of Mirabeau* (op. cit. II, 8-15), **12**, 231-233.
- Soulavie, Jean Louis Giraud**, (1752-1813), French historical writer; *Mémoires historiques et politiques du règne de Louis XVI*, Paris, 1801, 6 vols.; *Character of Marie Antoinette* (op. cit. II, 60-76), **12**, 125-127; *Character of Necker's writings* (op. cit. IV, 18), **12**, 130; *Second epoch of Marie Antoinette* (op. cit. VI, 35-49), **12**, 139-142.
- Southey, Robert**, (1774-1843), English poet and historian; *Naval History*, London, 1833-1840, 5 vols.; *First English naval victory* (op. cit. I, 186-189), **18**, 342-343; *History of Brazil*, London, 1810-1819, 3 vols.; *Discovery of Brazil* (op. cit. I, 3), **23**, 652; *The Book of the Church*, London, 1848; *Puritan attacks* (op. cit. 390), **19**, 450.
- Sozomenos**, (fifth century), Greek ecclesiastical historian, see **6**, 650.
- Spalding, William**, (1809-1859), Scottish critic and historian; *Italy and the Italian Islands*, New York, 1842, 3 vols.; *Tuscan school of painters* (op. cit. II, 235-238), **9**, 207-209; *Michelangelo and Raphael* (op. cit. II, 325-330, 357-359), **9**, 400-405; *States of the Church* (op. cit. II, 268-283), **9**, 538-546; *Italy and the French Revolution* (op. cit. III, 20-54), **9**, 547-564; *Napoleonic régime* (op. cit. III, 55-94), **9**, 566-574; *Fall of Napoleon* (op. cit. III, 95-97), **9**, 576-577; *Restoration of the dynasties* (op. cit. III, 99-102), **9**, 578-580; *Insurrections of 1820-1821* (op. cit. III, 114-120), **9**, 583-585; *The revolution of 1831* (op. cit. III, 120-123), **9**, 585-586.
- Spectator, The**, a London weekly review; *The death of Lincoln* (op. cit. April, 1865), **23**, 459.
- Spedding, James**, (1808-1881), English biographer; *An Account of the Life and Times of Francis Bacon*, Boston, 1878, 2 vols.; *Somerset's secret* (op. cit. II, 130), **19**, 498.
- Speed, John**, (ca. 1552-1629), English historian and cartographer; *History of Great Britain under the Conquests of the Romans, Saxons, Danes, and Normans*, London, 1650; *The infant Henry in parliament* (op. cit. 663), **18**, 548; *Edward's conquest of Scotland* (op. cit. 562), **21**, 83.
- Spenser, Edmund**, (ca. 1552-1599), English poet; *View of the State of Ireland* (in *Works*, London, 1805, 8 vols.); *Lord Grey and the Irish* (op. cit. VIII, 435), **21**, 411; *The famine in Ireland* (op. cit. VIII, 430-431), **21**, 411.
- Spottiswood, John**, (1565-1639), Scottish prelate; *History of the Church of Scotland*, quoted by W. Scott (q. v.) in *History of Scotland*; *The power of James VI*, **21**, 278.
- Springer, Anton**, (1825-1891), German art critic and historian; *Geschichte Oesterreichs seit dem Wiener Frieden, 1809*, Prague, 1863-1864, 2 vols.; *Decay of Austrian patriotism* (op. cit. I, 101-106), **14**, 556-560; *Neapolitan and Sardinian revolts* (op. cit. I, 287-291), **14**, 587-588; *Revolution of 1848* (op. cit. II, 147-148, 162-166), **14**, 617-619; *March Revolution* (op. cit. II, 182-192), **14**, 622-628; *Prague revolt* (op. cit. II, 350-352), **14**, 640-641; *Protokoll des Verfassungsausschusses im Oesterreichischen Reichstag*, Leipsic, 1885; *Absolutism and disaster* (op. cit. 16-19), **15**, 1-4.
- Stade, Bernhard**, (1848-), German theologian, see **2**, 237; *Geschichte des Volkes Israel*, Berlin, 1887, 2 vols.; *Israel as a world influence* (op. cit. I, 1-5), **2**, 1-3; *The people of Israel* (op. cit. I, 108-126), **2**, 48-55; *Early movements of Israelites* (op. cit. I, 126-141), **2**, 57-61; *Early neighbours of Israel* (op. cit. I, 141-145), **2**, 63-66.
- Staël-Holstein, Anne Louise Germaine, Baronne de**, (1766-1817), French author; *Considérations sur la Révolution française*, quoted by E. E. Crowe (q. v.) in *History of France*; *Estimate of Brienne*, **12**, 144; *The republic*, **12**, 445.
- Stanhope, Philip Henry, Earl of**, (1805-1875), English historian, see **22**, 383; *History of England from the Peace of Utrecht to the Peace of Versailles*, London, 1858, 7 vols.; *War of Jenkins' Ears* (op. cit. II, 403-404), **10**, 293-298; *José I's incontinence* (op. cit. IV, 263), **10**, 528; *Schaumburg-Lippe's skill* (op. cit. IV, 264), **10**, 530; *Godolphin's administration* (op. cit. I, 5-6), **20**, 489; *Last year of Queen Anne* (op. cit. I, 22-23, 79-93), **20**, 490-496; *Social conditions* (op. cit. I, 17-22), **20**, 503-505; *Era of Georges* (op. cit. I, 1), **20**, 506; *The Septennial Act* (op. cit. I, 200-213), **20**, 512-516; *Character of George II and Caroline* (op. cit. II, 112-116), **20**, 538-540; *The excise* (op. cit. II, 159-169), **20**, 542-545; *Dissensions in the royal family* (op. cit. II, 199-201), **20**, 551-553; *Estimate of Walpole* (op. cit. I, 264-273), **20**, 556-558; *Escape of the Young Pretender* (op. cit. III, 317-321), **20**, 565-567; *Fate of Admiral Byng* (op. cit. IV, 92-100), **20**, 584-587; *George III* (op. cit. IV, 206-224), **20**, 593-597; *Ascendancy of Bute* (op. cit. IV, 241-250), **20**, 597-599; *Bute's resignation* (op. cit. V, 25-28), **20**, 601; *Rise of Erskine* (op. cit. V, 82-87), **20**, 636-637; *Alexander the Great and the Mohammedans* (op. cit. IV, 282), **22**, 21-22; *Glory of Aurangzeb* (op. cit. IV, 284-286), **22**, 37; *Portuguese and Dutch in India* (op. cit. IV, 287), **22**, 40; *English wars in India* (op. cit. IV, 289-314), **22**, 43-53; *Black Hole of Calcutta* (op. cit. IV, 315-318), **22**, 54-55; *Clive in India* (op. cit. IV, 320-330), **22**, 56-59; *Clive's return, French battles* (op. cit. IV, 331-350; VII, 221-240), **22**, 60-80; *Warren Hastings* (op. cit. VII, 242-290), **22**, 82-98; *War with Dutch and French* (op. cit. IV, 314-318), **22**, 99-102; *Effects of Saratoga* (op. cit. VI, 187), **23**, 265; *Hanging of André* (op. cit. VII, 69), **23**, 276; *Estimate of Washington* (op. cit. V, 45-52), **23**, 308-309.



- Strantz, V. von, (1863-), German official; *Die kolonial Politik*, in *Unser Kaiser, zehn Jahre der Regierung Wilhelms II, 1888-1898*, Berlin, 1898; Colonial aggrandisement (op. cit. 206-222), **15**, 554-564.
- Strickland, Agnes, (1796-1874), English historian, see **22**, 391; *Lives of the Queens of England from the Norman Conquest*, London, 1852, 8 vols.; Fall of Anne Boleyn (op. cit. II, 662-663), **19**, 164-165; Lady Rochford (op. cit. II, 679), **19**, 167; Anne Boleyn's innocence (op. cit. II, 694), **19**, 174.
- Strickler, Johann, *Lehrbuch der Schweizergeschichte*, Zürich, 1874; Thirty Years' War (op. cit. 303-306), **16**, 649-653.
- Strype, John, (1643-1737), English divine and biographer; *Ecclesiastical Memorials*, Oxford, 1822, 6 vols.; Choice of nominators (op. cit. IV, 66), **19**, 226.
- Stubbs, William, (1825-1901), English historian, see **22**, 391; *The Constitutional History of England*, Oxford, 1896, 3 vols.; The Saxon shore (op. cit. I, 68), **18**, 25; Saxons, Angles, and Jutes (op. cit. I, 63-64), **18**, 31; The Bretwalda (op. cit. I, 181), **18**, 41; Flambard's policy (op. cit. I, 324-325), **18**, 223-224; Victory of Tinchebray (op. cit. I, 333), **18**, 233; Clarendon's constitutions (op. cit. I, 503), **18**, 267; Character of Simon de Montfort (op. cit. II, 103-104), **18**, 384; Character of Henry III (op. cit. II, 102-103), **18**, 389; Scottish homage to England (op. cit. I, 595), **21**, 25; Scottish constitution (op. cit. I, 597), **21**, 38; *The Early Plantagenets*, London, 1898; Richard leaves England (op. cit. 124), **18**, 321; Administration of Hubert Walter (op. cit. 125), **18**, 322; Expulsion of Louis VIII (op. cit. 156), **18**, 365; Permanent establishment of Magna Charta (op. cit. 160), **18**, 368; Richard of Cornwall (op. cit. 183), **18**, 375.
- Suetonius, Caius Tranquillus, (first century A.D.), Roman historian; *Vitæ duodecim Cæsarum*, Rome, 1470; English translation by A. Thompson, *The Lives of the Twelve Cæsars*, London, 1796; Nero and the Christians (op. cit. 435), **2**, 176; Personality of Cæsar (op. cit. 37-62), **5**, 589-599; Character of Augustus (op. cit. 152-184), **6**, 120-129; Tiberius (op. cit. 298-363), **6**, 156-157; Caligula (op. cit. 337-340), **6**, 163-168; Carac-tacus (op. cit. 419-420), **6**, 169-170; Nero's character (op. cit. 470-473), **6**, 206-208; Vespasian (op. cit. 563-568), **6**, 244-250; Death of Titus (op. cit. 580-581), **6**, 255-256; Character of Domitian (op. cit. 607-611), **6**, 261-262.
- Suger, Abbé de Saint Denis, (1081-1151), French churchman, statesman, and historian; *Epistolæ*, in *Migne's Patrologie Latine*, vol. 18; Appeal for Louis VI's return (op. cit. 1377-1378), **11**, 37.
- Suidas, (tenth or eleventh century), Greek grammarian and lexicographer, see **6**, 650.
- Sullivan, William Kirby, (1821-1890), Irish educator; article on "Ireland" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Early history (op. cit. XIII, 245-253), **21**, 331-348, 349-350; Mediæval conditions (op. cit. XIII, 254-258), **21**, 355-365.
- Sully, Maximilien de Béthune, Duke de, (1560-1641), French statesman; *Mémoires*, Paris, 1554-1662, 4 vols., new edition, Paris, 1822, 6 vols.; Massacre of St. Bartholomew (op. cit. I, 50-52), **11**, 376-377; Estimate of Henry IV (op. cit. V, 414-420), **11**, 417-418.
- Super, Charles William, (1842-), American writer; article on "A Decade of Hittite Research," in *American Antiquarian*, Chicago; Recent Hittite discoveries (op. cit. XXI, 175), **2**, 393-394.
- Swift, Jonathan, (1667-1745), English satirist; *Works*, London, 1814, 19 vols.; Description of Elizabeth Villiers (op. cit. III, 115), **20**, 445; Wood's half-pence (op. cit. VII, 103), **20**, 534.
- Swinburne, Algernon Charles, (1837-), English poet; article on "Mary of Scotland" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Mary's infatuation for Bothwell (op. cit. XV, 597-599), **19**, 310, 311, 313; Mary's courage (op. cit. XV, 600), **19**, 365; Estimate of Mary (op. cit. XV, 602), **19**, 378-379.
- Sybel, Heinrich von, (1817-1895), German historian, see **15**, 636; *Die Erhebung Europas gegen Napoleon I*, Munich, 1860; Battle of Essling (op. cit. 303-307), **14**, 553-555; *Historische Zeitschrift*, Munich, 1863 ff.; Foreign policy of Leopold II (op. cit. X, 387-390), **14**, 504-505.
- Sydney, Wm. Connor, *England and the English in the Eighteenth Century*, London, 1892, 2 vols.; Unjust war on Spain (op. cit. I, 327), **10**, 300.
- Sylvius, see Æneas Sylvius.
- Symeon Metaphrastes, (tenth century), Byzantine hagiographer, see **6**, 659.
- Symes, Rev. J. E., (1847-), English historian; *The French Revolution*, London, 1892; Sane view of the Terror (op. cit. 134), **12**, 325.
- Symmachus, Quintus Aurelius, (fourth century), Roman orator, see **6**, 650.
- Symonds, John Addington, (1840-1893), see **9**, 644; English littérateur; *The Age of the Despots*, in *Renaissance in Italy*, London, 1875; Alexander Borgia (op. cit. 346, 348, 352), **8**, 646-647; article on "Italy" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Age of Italy's slavery (op. cit. XIII, 482), **9**, 463; Errors of the monarchy (op. cit. XIII, 485-486), **9**, 581-582; Problems and leaders (op. cit. XIII, 487), **9**, 589-592.
- Syncellus, see Georgius Syncellus.



- Thiebault, Dieudonné, (1733-1807), French littérateur; *Souvenirs de Frédéric le Grand*, Paris, 1804; English translation, *History of Frederick the Great*, London, 1805, 2 vols.; The Crown Prince Frederick (op. cit. 114-115), **15**, 150-152.
- Thierry, Amadée, (1797-1873), French historian, see **6**, 671; *Récits de l'histoire romaine aux cinquième siècle*, Paris, 1860; Fall of the empire (op. cit. 268-271), **6**, 623.
- Thierry, Augustin, (1795-1856), French historian; *Histoire de la conquête de l'Angleterre par les Normands*, Paris, 1821-1825, 4 vols.; English translation, *History of the Conquest of England by the Normans*, London, 1840; The Northmen (op. cit. 21), **11**, 2; Jack Cade (op. cit. 293), **18**, 569.
- Thiers, Louis Adolphe, (1797-1877), French president and historian, see **13**, 179-188; *Histoire de la Révolution française*, Paris, 1823-1827, 10 vols.; English translation by T. W. Redhead, *History of the French Revolution*, London, 1845, 1 vol.; Bienne's retirement (op. cit. 30), **12**, 147; The Revolution begins (op. cit. 37-47), **12**, 161-172; The Pillnitz declaration (op. cit. 95-97), **12**, 244-247; Republic proclaimed (op. cit. 186), **12**, 281-283; Estimate of Robespierre (op. cit. 444), **12**, 349; Pichegru conquers Holland (op. cit. 475-480), **12**, 383-387; Peace with Spain (op. cit. 533), **12**, 408; The 12th Vendémiaire (op. cit. 542), **12**, 415; Dissolution of the convention (op. cit. 544), **12**, 416; Moreau's retreat (op. cit. 607), **12**, 432; Bonaparte invades Austria (op. cit. 638), **12**, 441; Divisions in the Directory (op. cit. 627), **12**, 444; Death of Hoche (op. cit. 683), **12**, 449-450; Napoleon in power (op. cit. 691-701), **12**, 454; Napoleon's proclamation after Abukir (op. cit. 717), **12**, 467; The Directory after Abukir (op. cit. 718), **12**, 468-469; Defense of the Directory (op. cit. 738), **12**, 469; Fall of the Directory (op. cit. 777), **12**, 489-490; *Histoire du Consulat et de l'Empire*, Paris, 1845-1862, 20 vols.; English translation by T. W. Redhead, *History of the Consulate and Empire*, London, 1847, 2 vols.; The Peace of Tilsit (op. cit. I, 778-779), **12**, 564-565; Character of Alexander I (op. cit. I, 192), **17**, 443.
- Thietmar of Merseburg, (976-1018), German chronicler, see **6**, 650.
- Thirlwall, Connop, (1797-1875), English bishop and historian, see **4**, 638; *A History of Greece*, London, 1838-1845, 8 vols.; Grecian land and people (op. cit. I, 1-31), **3**, 26-32; Great hero-tales (op. cit. I, 123-151), **3**, 68-76; Culture of the heroic age (op. cit. I, 233-240), **3**, 86-91; Ionian liberties, Draco (op. cit. II, 14-23), **3**, 163-166; National institutions (op. cit. I, 371-393), **3**, 167-170; Monarchies and democracies (op. cit. I, 395-412), **3**, 175-180; Smaller cities and states (op. cit. I, 412-439), **3**, 181-190; After Thermopylae (op. cit. II, 289-292), **3**, 327-329; Rise of Pericles (op. cit. III, 7-25), **3**, 416-423; Pericles' friends accused (op. cit. III, 85-91), **3**, 461-464; Plataea surprised (op. cit. III, 114-123), **3**, 522-527; Second year of Peloponnesian War (op. cit. III, 143-147, 179-180, 193-195), **3**, 554-560; Rule of the Thirty in Athens (op. cit. IV, 177-199), **4**, 1-8, 8-9; Life at Athens (op. cit. IV, 210-218), **4**, 25-27; Aristophanes and Euripides (op. cit. IV, 249-266), **4**, 27-32; Sparta in Asia (op. cit. IV, 381-397), **4**, 91-99; Agesilaus recalled (op. cit. IV, 399-404), **4**, 101-103; Land affairs of the Corinthian War (op. cit. IV, 415-430), **4**, 111-115; Peace of Antalcidas (op. cit. IV, 431-446), **4**, 119-124; Congress at Athens to founding of Messene (op. cit. V, 80-108), **4**, 167-176; Alexander's first deeds (op. cit. VI, 88-119), **4**, 263-273; Granicus to Issus (op. cit. VI, 159-175), **4**, 290-297; Siege of Tyre (op. cit. VI, 188-203), **4**, 305-311; Alexander in Egypt (op. cit. VI, 207-214), **4**, 315-320; Conquest of India (op. cit. VII, 1-37), **4**, 355-363; Marriage of Greece with Persia (op. cit. VII, 70-82), **4**, 375-378; Last days of Alexander (op. cit. VII, 91-108), **4**, 385-391; Athens under Alexander (op. cit. VI, 257-258; VII, 131-161), **4**, 413-419; Successors of Alexander (op. cit. VII, 116-131), **4**, 422-430, 431; Death of Olympias (op. cit. VII, 291), **4**, 440-441; Lamian War (op. cit. VII, 164-201), **4**, 463-472; End of Pyrrhus (op. cit. VIII, 75-78), **4**, 515; Aratus takes Corinth (op. cit. VIII, 111-112), **4**, 521-522; Antigonos (op. cit. VIII, 205-206), **4**, 524-526; Roman conquest of Greece (op. cit. VIII, 453-472), **4**, 545-551.
- Thomson, Mowbray, *The Story of Cawnpore*, London, 1859; Siege of Cawnpore (op. cit. 61-62, 66-68, 87-89, 166-168, 208-218), **22**, 178-181.
- Thomson, Thomas, English historian, collaborator with Macfarlane, see Macfarlane.
- Thorpe, Benjamin, (1782-1870), English philologist; *Northern Mythology*, London, 1851, 3 vols.; Sainthood of Olaf (op. cit. I, 36-38), **16**, 76-77.
- Thou, Jacques Auguste de, (1553-1617), French statesman; *Historia sui temporis*, French translation by Lemasrier, etc., *Histoire*, Paris, 1734, 16 vols.; Polish embassy in Paris (op. cit. IV, liv. 22), **24**, 49.
- Thouret, Georg, (1855-), German scholar and author; *Friedrich der Grosse als Musikfreund und Musiker*, Berlin, 1898; Frederick and his flute (op. cit. 132-137), **15**, 252-253.
- Thucydides, (471-401 B.C.), Greek general and historian, see **1**, 6-7; **3**, 620, 622; Συγγραφή, Venice, 1502; English translation by Henry Dale, *The History of the Grecian War*, London, 1852; Athens rebuilds her walls (op. cit. I, 53-56), **3**, 382-384; The plague at Athens (op. cit. I, 118-134), **3**, 539-545; Naval combats (op. cit. II, 143-159), **3**, 561-565; Revolt of Coreyra (op. cit. I, 202-211), **3**, 570-575; Sicilian disaster (op. cit. II, 501-511), **3**, 610-616.

- Tyler, James Endell, (1789-1851), English divine; *Henry of Monmouth*, London, 1838, 2 vols.; Henry's clemency (op. cit. II, 176), **11**, 173.
- Tytler, Patrick Fraser, (1791-1849), Scottish historian; *History of Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1866, 10 vols.; Mary Stuart and England (op. cit. VI, 219, 221), **19**, 287; Policy of the Guises (op. cit. VI, 199), **19**, 287; Elizabeth's effort to capture Mary (op. cit. VI, 235), **19**, 289-290; Estimate of Robert Bruce (op. cit. I, 359-363), **21**, 119-121; Edward's measures in Scotland (op. cit. II, 31), **21**, 153; Desolation of Scotland (op. cit. II, 59), **21**, 138; Revival of Scotland (op. cit. II, 37), **21**, 144; First religious persecutions (op. cit. III, 142-143), **21**, 169; Estimate of James I (op. cit. III, 270-275), **21**, 178-180; Estimate of James III (op. cit. IV, 278-285), **21**, 199-201; Albany's second regency (op. cit. V, 123 seq.), **21**, 229-231; Lords of the Congregation (op. cit. VI, 83-86), **21**, 249-251.

## U

- Ubal dini, Petriccio, (ca. 1524-ca. 1600), Italian artist and writer; *MS. Description of England*; Queen Elizabeth's humility before Edward VI, **19**, 208.
- Una, (ca. 3200 B.C.), Assyrian statesman under King Pepi; Inscription, quoted in Birch's *Records of the Past*; Achievements of Una (op. cit. II, 2-8), **1**, 102-103.
- Universal History from the Earliest Accounts to the Present Time, London, 1799, 42 vols.; The Seleucids (op. cit. VIII, 107-131), **4**, 552-557, 559-560.
- Uetterodt zu Scharffenberg, L. W. S., *Ernest Graf zu Mansfeld*, Gotha, 1867; Death of Mansfeld (op. cit. 705-709), **14**, 341.

## V

- Valesius, (Valois, Adrien de), (1607-1692), French historian, see **6**, 651.
- Vambéry, Arminius, (1832-), Hungarian orientalist and historian; essay on *Turkey in the Nineteenth Century*, **24**, 425-436.
- Vandal, Albert, (1853-), French historian; *Napoléon et Alexandre I*, Paris, 1893-1896, 3 vols.; Sweden and the Continental system, Bernadotte's election (op. cit. II, 445-469), **16**, 457-465.
- Varillas, Antonio, (1624-1696), French historian; *Politique de Ferdinand*; Greatness of Ferdinand (op. cit. liv. 3, disc. 10), **10**, 195.
- Varnhagen von Ense, Karl August, (1785-1858), German prose-writer; *Leben der Königin von Preussen, Sophie Charlotte*, Berlin, 1837; quoted by Langwerth von Simmern (q. v.) in *Oesterreich*; Portrait of Archduke Charles, **14**, 516-517.
- Vasari, Giorgio, (1511-1574), Italian architect, painter and writer on art; *Le vite dei pittori, scultori e architetti*; English translation by Mrs. J. Foster, *Lives of the Most Eminent Painters, Sculptors, and Architects*, London, 1850, 5 vols.; Estimate of fifteenth century art (op. cit. I, 309-312, 366), **9**, 393-396.
- Vasquez, see Coronado, Vasquez de.
- Vaughan, Robert, (1795-1868), English Independent clergyman and historian; *The History of England under the House of Stuart*, London, 1840, 2 vols.; James I and Somerset (op. cit. I, 93-94), **19**, 497-498; Commerce and culture under James I (op. cit. I, 185-201, 167-184), **19**, 516-533; Strafford's sentence (op. cit. I, 340), **19**, 592; The agitator (op. cit. I, 425-438), **20**, 46-51; Charles intrigues (op. cit. I, 445-456), **21**, 56-62; Treaty of Newport (op. cit. I, 459-462), **20**, 67-69; Culture of the Republican period (op. cit. II, 562-570), **20**, 215-220; Protestant proscription (op. cit. II, 665), **20**, 279; Country party (op. cit. II, 666-667), **20**, 281; King vs. parliament (op. cit. II, 873), **20**, 382-383; Judge's decision on the dispensing power (op. cit. II, 875), **20**, 383-384; Declaration of Indulgence; trial of bishops (op. cit. II, 894-906), **20**, 394-399, 408; The king's isolation (op. cit. II, 907-908), **20**, 404-405; The united provinces (op. cit. II, 908-909), **20**, 405-406; Flight and return of James II (op. cit. II, 916-917), **20**, 410; Accession of William and Mary (op. cit. II, 919), **20**, 413; Tyrannies under Sharp, Burnet, and Lauderdale (op. cit. II, 732-742), **21**, 299-305.
- Vaulabelle, Achille Tenaille de, (1799-1879), French historian; *Ligny-Waterloo*, 1815, Paris, 1866; Wellington's position at Waterloo (op. cit. 87), **12**, 639.
- Vehse, Karl Eduard, (1802-1870), German historian; *Geschichte des preussischen Hofes und Adels* (in *Geschichte der deutschen Höfe seit der Reformation*, Hamburg, 1851-1858); Queen Luise as a political influence (op. cit. 162-168), **16**, 298-300.

**Voltaire**, François Marie Arouet de, (1694-1778), French philosopher and miscellaneous writer; *Essai sur les mœurs et l'esprit des nations*, in *Œuvres complètes de Voltaire*, Paris, 1824-1832, 97 vols.; Justice of Medicean title (op. cit. XXII, 102), **9**, 350; The "Auto da Fé" (op. cit. XXII, 451), **10**, 591; Characterisation of the sixteenth century (op. cit. XXII, 199), **11**, 351; *Le siècle de Louis XIV*, in *Œuvres complètes*; Victories of Condé (op. cit. XXV, 329-334), **11**, 494-496; Mazarin's policy (op. cit. XXV, 336-342), **11**, 497-501; The Fronde (op. cit. XXV, 365-371), **11**, 510-512; Second exile of Mazarin (op. cit. XXV, 377-379), **11**, 513-514; Court of the grand monarch (op. cit. XXVI, 275-276, 299-313, 320-322, 329-330, 335-338, 350-362), **11**, 550-561; Battle of Steenkerke (op. cit. XXVI, 74-76), **11**, 605-606; *Histoire de Charles XII*, Paris, 1731, in *Œuvres complètes*; Charles XII and the elector (op. cit. XXX, 164-165), **16**, 378; *Histoire de l'empire de Russie sous Pierre le Grand*, Paris, 1809, in *Œuvres complètes*; Poor omens for Peter's success (op. cit. XXXI, 3), **17**, 249; Peter at the Austrian Wirthschaft (op. cit. XXXI, 145-146), **17**, 264-265; The plan of ecclesiastical reunion (op. cit. XXXI, 340), **17**, 299.

**Vuillemain de Fribourg**, see **Guillimann**.

**Vulliemin**, Louis, (1797-1879), Swiss historian, see **17**, 54; *Histoire de la confédération suisse*, Lausanne, 1875-1876, 2 vols.; Battle of Sempach (op. cit. I, 164-173), **16**, 576-578; Burgundian War (op. cit. I, 253-282), **16**, 594-606; Sonderbund War (op. cit. II, 381-398), **17**, 39-43.

## W

**Wahl**, Maurice, *L'Algérie*, Paris, 1897; War with Algeria (op. cit. 105-118), **13**, 42-44.

**Waitz**, Georg, (1813-1886), German historian, see **16**, 505; *Kurze Schleswig-Holsteinische Landesgeschichte*, Kiel, 1861; The Schleswig-Holstein Question (op. cit. 169-186), **15**, 443-452.

**Walafrid Strabus**, (ninth century), German monk, see **6**, 651.

**Waldseemüller**, Martin (Hylacomylus), (1470-1513), German geographer; *Cosmographiæ Introductio*, St. Die, Diodati, 1507; The naming of America (op. cit. cap. IX), **22**, 466.

**Walker**, Clement, (?-1651), English Presbyterian and political writer; *The High Court of Justice, or Cromwell's Slaughter-House*, London, 1651, quoted by Keightley (q. v.) in *History of England*; The women's petition, **20**, 93.

**Wallace**, Alfred Russel, (1822-), English naturalist and traveller; *Australasia*, London, 1879; The Maoris (op. cit. 564-568), **22**, 263-264.

**Wallace**, Sir Donald Mackenzie, (1841-), British journalist and traveller, see **17**, 670; *Russia*, London, 1877, 2 vols.; The Tatars (op. cit. II, 62), **17**, 135; Tatar domination (op. cit. II, 64-66, 68-70), **17**, 137-138, 164-165; article on "Egypt" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Internal reorganisation of Egypt (op. cit. XXVII, 705-707), **24**, 461-466; article on "Russian History" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Reactionary policy of Alexander III (op. cit. XXXII, 347-349), **17**, 610-615; Accession of Nicholas II (op. cit. XXXII, 349-350), **17**, 617-619.

**Wallon**, Henri Alexandre, (1812-), French historian and politician; *Saint Louis, et son temps*, Paris, 1875, 2 vols.; The goodness of St. Louis (op. cit. 51-75), **11**, 64-67.

**Walpole**, Horace, (1717-1797), English writer; *Memoir of the Reign of George II*, quoted by P. H. Stanhope (q. v.) in *History of England*; The avarice of George II, **20**, 559; The death of Lovat, **20**, 566.

**Walpole**, Sir Spencer, (1839-1907), English historian, see **22**, 393; *A History of England from the Conclusion of the Great War in 1815*, London, 1878-1886, 6 vols.; The Reform Bill (op. cit. III, 245), **21**, 547; Retribution on the Sepoys (op. cit. VI, 309-310), **22**, 184; Achievements of the East India Company (op. cit. VI, 321-322), **22**, 200; Tribute to Canning (op. cit. VI, 324), **22**, 203; Australian wool (op. cit. VI, 353-356), **22**, 239-240; New Zealand (op. cit. VI, 363-364), **22**, 262-263; article on "English History" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Accession of Queen Victoria (op. cit. XXVIII, 219), **21**, 584-585; Insurrection in Canada (op. cit. XXVIII, 219), **21**, 592; Fiscal policy (op. cit. XXVIII, 219-221), **21**, 598-601; Russell's ministry to Palmerston's (op. cit. XXVIII, 222-228), **21**, 605-617; Half a century of progress (op. cit. XXVIII, 228-245), **21**, 618-654; A retrospect (op. cit. XXVIII, 245-246), **21**, 657-658.

**Walsingham**, Thomas, (d. ca. 1422), English monk; *Historia Anglicana*, London, 1863, 2 vols. (in Rolls Series); Wat Tyler's hostility to lawyers (op. cit. I, 464), **18**, 490; Hatley Field (op. cit. II, 257), **18**, 523; Effect of Battle of Bannockburn (op. cit. I, 143), **21**, 103.

**War** (The) of the Gædhill with the Gaill, Irish text with translations, edited by James Hen-thorne Todd, D.D., (a founder of the Irish Archæological Society) in the Rolls Series, London, 1867 (perhaps written by MacLieg, who died 1016); the Danes invade Ireland (op. cit. 49), **21**, 349.

Wet, Christian de, see De Wet.

Wetzer and Welte, *Kirchenlexikon*, see Brück, H.

Wheaton, Henry, (1785-1848), American diplomatist, lawyer, and publicist; *History of the Northmen*, London, 1831; Followers of Odin (op. cit. 119), **16**, 6; The Skalds (op. cit. 53), **16**, 82; Iceland (op. cit. 32-63), **16**, 121-132; see also Crichton.

Wheeler, Benjamin Ide, (1854-), American philologist, see **4**, 638; *Alexander the Great*, New York, 1900; The true glory of Alexander (op. cit. 495-501), **4**, 409.

White, James, (1785-1862), English clergyman and author; *History of France, from the Earliest Times to 1848*, London, 1859; Charles the Wise (op. cit. 122-123), **11**, 143; Du Guesclin (op. cit. 125-136), **11**, 147-150, 152-154; Last years of Charles VII (op. cit. 188-189), **11**, 242; Relations with the church (op. cit. 192-195), **11**, 249-250; Political intrigues (op. cit. 196-198), **11**, 253-254; Francis I wars with Charles V (op. cit. 249-270), **11**, 332-335; Persecutions and marriages (op. cit. 272-280), **11**, 339-343; Charles IX (op. cit. 296-300), **11**, 356-357; Henry III (op. cit. 309-315, 317-320), **11**, 382-388, 393-394; Henry IV (op. cit. 321-322, 329), **11**, 397, 399-401, 404-405; Foreign affairs (op. cit. 433), **12**, 22; Treaty of Vienna (op. cit. 443-445), **12**, 29-30; Wars in India (op. cit. 453-455), **12**, 47-48; Louis XVI (op. cit. 465-468), **12**, 123-124; The American War (op. cit. 471-474), **12**, 131-133; Return of the Bourbons (op. cit. 575-576), **12**, 618; Growth of opposition (op. cit. 577-584), **12**, 621-623; Disturbances in Europe (op. cit. 594-595), **13**, 25; Louis XVIII (op. cit. 597-598), **13**, 29-30; Funeral of Rochefoucauld, battle of Navarino (op. cit. 601-602), **13**, 39; Louis Philippe (op. cit. 615-616), **13**, 78-79; *History of England, from the Earliest Times to 1858*, London, 1860; Agricola (op. cit. 19-23), **18**, 17-19; Anglo-Saxon conquest (op. cit. 33-37), **18**, 31-33; Alfred (op. cit. 624), **18**, 90; Richard the Lionhearted (op. cit. 211-213), **18**, 305-306, 307-308; James I (op. cit. 503-516), **19**, 469-471, 473-474, 475-476, 478-480; The favourites (op. cit. 521-526), **19**, 495-497; Excesses of Charles II (op. cit. 514), **19**, 565; The Young Pretender (op. cit. 699-703), **20**, 562-565; George II (op. cit. 715), **20**, 538; Victories in America (op. cit. 711-714), **20**, 589-590.

White, John, (1570-1615), English divine; *Works*, London, 1624; Dissoluteness of the time of James I (op. cit. 10, 24, 35), **19**, 522.

Whitelocke, Bulstrode, (1605-1676), English statesman and historian; *Memorials of English Affairs*, London, 1682; Failure of the Scotch attempt (op. cit. 15), **19**, 567; Impeachment of Berkeley (op. cit. 39), **19**, 584; Condemnation of Strafford (op. cit. 43), **19**, 586; Estimate of Strafford (op. cit. 44), **19**, 591; Dread of civil war (op. cit. 58), **19**, 626-627; Purchase of the king (op. cit. 223), **20**, 43; Disgust with the Commonwealth (op. cit. 601), **20**, 158-159.

Wiedemann, Alfred, (1856-), *Aegyptische Geschichte*, Gotha, 1884; The first dynasty (op. cit. 162-173), **1**, 90-92.

Wiegand, Wilhelm, (1851-), German historian; *Friedrich der Grosse im Urteil der Nachwelt*, Strassburg, 1888; Estimate of Frederick (op. cit. 161), **15**, 255-256.

Wiener Zeitung, (anonymous article); Contemporary estimate of the March Revolution (op. cit. March, 1848), **14**, 631-632.

Wietersheim, Eduard von, (1789-1865), Saxon statesman; *Geschichte der Völkerwanderung*, Leipzig, 1880-1881, 2 vols.; Review of the barbarian advance (op. cit. II, 343-350), **6**, 618-622.

Wilamowitz-Möllendorff, Ulrich von, (1849-), German classical scholar; essay on *The Development of the Hellenic Spirit*, **4**, 587-613.

Wilhelmine von Bayreuth, (1709-1758), Prussian princess; *Mémoires depuis l'année 1706-1742*, Brunswick, 1810; Paris, 1811; Evenings at Sans Souci (op. cit. 326-327), **15**, 249.

Wilken, Friedrich, (1777-1840), German historian; *Geschichte der Kreuzzüge*, Leipzig, 1807-1832, 7 vols.; Desertion of Peter and William (op. cit. I, 184), **8**, 348.

Wilkinson, Sir John Gardner, (1797-1875), English Egyptologist, see **1**, 304; *Popular Account of the Ancient Egyptians*, London, 1854, 2 vols.; Prerogatives of the King (op. cit. I, 310-326), **1**, 199-205; Battle methods (op. cit. I, 387-390, 404-409, 409-418), **1**, 205-208; Homes of the people (op. cit. I, 8-16), **1**, 216-218; Worship of Apis (op. cit. I, 288-296), **1**, 232-236; Egyptian culture (op. cit. 263-302), **1**, 241-249.

William, or Guillaume, le Breton, (d. ca. 1226), French chaplain and historian; *Gesta Philippi Augusti*; quoted by V. Duruy (q. v.) in *Histoire de France*; Battle of Bouvines, **11**, 54, 55.

William of Poitiers, (ca. 1087), Norman priest and chronicler; *Gesta Willelmi ducis Normannorum et regis Angliæ, 1035-1067*, in J. A. Giles' *Scriptores rerum gestarum Willelmi Conquestore*, Caxton Society, London, 1845; Bravery of the English (op. cit. 134), **18**, 156.

William, Archbishop of Tyre, (ca. 1137-1193), Syrian historian; *Historia rerum in partibus transmarinis*, in Migne's *Patrologia Lat.*, vol. 201; Evils of the crusades (op. cit. 223), **8**, 492.

Williams, Henry Smith, (1863-), American historian, see **1**, 613-626, and **6**, 346-349; *The History of the Art of Writing*, London and New York, 1902, 4 vols.; The riddle of the sphinx (op. cit. I, ch. 2), **1**, 251-257; and other citations from the same work: *The Story*



- 280: *Die Geschichte der deutschen Staaten von der Auflösung des Reiches bis auf unsere Tage*, Karlsruhe, 1847, 4 vols.; *The German parliament* (op. cit. II, 827-846), **15**, 378-389.
- Wittekind** (Wittekindus) von Corvei, (tenth century), German monk; *Res gestæ Saxonicae*; German translation, *Sächsische Geschichte*, in *Geschichtsschreiber der deutschen Vorzeit*, Leipzig, 1891; *The Merseburgans* (op. cit. bk. II, ch. 3), **9**, 602.
- Witzschell**, August, *Luthers Aufenthalt auf der Wartburg*, Vienna, 1876; *Luther at the Wartburg* (op. cit. 12-20), **14**, 257-259.
- Wolf**, Adam, (1822-1883), Austrian historian, see **15**, 638; *Oesterreich unter Maria Theresia, Josef II, und Leopold II*, in *Oncken's Allgemeine Geschichte*, Berlin, 1884; *Joseph II co-regent* (op. cit. 125-133), **14**, 447-452; *Estimate of Maria Theresa* (op. cit. 73-77), **14**, 461-464; *The Tolerance Edict* (op. cit. 250-254), **14**, 466-470; *Joseph the Enlightened* (op. cit. 218-224), **14**, 471-475; *Resistance of Hungary* (op. cit. 295-298), **14**, 483-485; *Joseph's visit to Catherine* (op. cit. 186-187), **14**, 485-486; *Treaty of Reichenbach* (op. cit. 331-338), **14**, 492-497; *Geschichtliche Bilder aus Oesterreich*, Vienna, 1880, 2 vols.; *Leopold II's accession* (op. cit. II, 37-44), **14**, 498-502; *Kaiser Franz, 1804-1811*, in *Oesterreichische Geschichte für das Volk*, Vienna, 1866; *Archduke Charles' army reforms* (op. cit. 84-86), **14**, 552-553; *State bankruptcy* (op. cit. 200-207), **14**, 564-568; *War of Liberation* (op. cit. 39-71), **14**, 570-573.
- Wolff**, O., *Geschichte der Mongolen oder Tataren*; *Splitting up of Tatar power* (op. cit. 420-425), **24**, 306-309.
- Worsæ**, Jens Jacob Asmussen, (1821-1885), Danish archæologist, see **16**, 505; *Minder om de Danske og Nordmaendene i England, Skotland og Irland*, Copenhagen, 1851; English translation, *An Account of the Danes in England, Scotland, and Ireland*, London, 1852; *English and Danish resemblances* (op. cit. 80), **18**, 123.
- Wotton**, Sir Henry, (1568-1639), English diplomatist; *Reliquiæ Wottonianæ*, London, 1685; *Uncouthness of Essex* (op. cit. 170), **19**, 427; *The assassin Felton* (op. cit. 231), **19**, 556.
- Wren**, Christopher, (1675-1747), English antiquary; *Parentalia or Memoirs of the Family of the Wrens*, in collaboration with Stephen Wren, London, 1750; *Plans for rebuilding London* (op. cit. 269), **20**, 256-257.
- Wright**, Thomas, (1810-1877), English antiquary; *Biographia Britannica Literaria*, London, 1842-1846, 2 vols.; *Education of Alfred* (op. cit. I, 385-386), **18**, 84; *History of Scotland*, London, 1852-1857, 3 vols.; *Alexander III, the Maiden of Norway* (op. cit. I, 48-50), **21**, 53-56; *Victories of Wallace* (op. cit. I, 63-70), **21**, 68-76; *Execution of Wallace* (op. cit. I, 81), **21**, 79-80; *Accession of the Stuarts* (op. cit. I, 154-163), **21**, 149-155; *Last years of Robert II* (op. cit. I, 167-173), **21**, 159-160; *James IV* (op. cit. I, 263-284), **21**, 202-215.
- Wrightson**, R. H., *The Sancta Republica Romana*, London, 1890; *Aspar and Leo* (op. cit. 65-77), **6**, 610-611, 612; *History of Modern Italy*, London, 1855; *Errors of the monarchy* (op. cit. 8-15), **9**, 580-581; *Mazzini* (op. cit. 16-17), **9**, 587-588.
- Wyatt**, George, (d. 1623), *Extracts from the Life of Queen Anne Boleigne*, London, 1817-1825; quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *History of England*; *Anne Boleyn's virtues*, **19**, 175.
- Wyntoun**, Andrew, (ca. 1350-ca. 1420), Scottish chronicler; *Orygynale Cronykil of Scotland*, London, 1795, 2 vols.; *Duncan and the miller's daughter* (op. cit. I, 214-216), **21**, 20.
- Wyss**, Johann Georg von, (1816-1893), Swiss historian, see **17**, 54.
- Wytfliet**, Cornelius, Flemish geographer; *Descriptionis Ptolemaicæ Augmentum*, Louvain, 1598; *Australia* (op. cit. 101), **22**, 233-234.

## X

- Xanthus**, (ca. 464 B.C.), Lydian historian; *Λυδιακὰ βιβλία δ'* (Four books of Lydian history, the fragments perhaps spurious, preserved in Creuzer's *Historicum Græcorum antiquissimorum fragmenta*, 36-44), quoted by Radet (q. v.) in *La Lydie*; *Story of Ardys* (op. cit. fragment 49), **2**, 426-429.
- Xenophon**, (ca. 444-ca. 355 B.C.), Athenian general and historian; *Κυροπαιδεία* and *Ἑλληνικά*; English translation by J. S. Watson and Henry Dale, *The Cyropædia or Institutions of Cyrus and the Hellenics or Grecian History*, London, 1855; *Estimate of Cyrus* (op. cit. 1-14), **2**, 596-597; *The first satraps* (op. cit. 271), **2**, 649; *The fall of Athens* (op. cit. 321-324), **3**, 640-642; *Theramenes' speech* (op. cit. 334), **4**, 8; *Fall of the Thirty Tyrants* (op. cit. 335-344), **4**, 10-15; *Cinadon's plot* (op. cit. 361-364), **4**, 90-91; *Corcyra* (op. cit. 480-487), **4**, 144-148; *How Epaminondas fought* (op. cit. 557-565), **4**, 194-196; *Κύρου Ἀναβάσις*; English translation by Edward Spelman, *The Expedition of Cyrus*, London, 1749, 2 vols.; *Battle of Cunaxa* (op. cit. I, 72-92, 102-110), **4**, 53-59; *Retreat of the Ten Thousand* (op. cit. I, 292-302), **4**, 61-63; *Κύρου Ἀναβάσις* and *Ἀπομνημονεύματα Ζεμπύρου*; English translation by J. S. Watson and Henry Dale, *The Anabasis or*



# A WORD OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT.

THE foregoing list includes the names of all the historical works from which direct quotations are made in THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY. The editors take pleasure in acknowledging their indebtedness to each of these works, and to a large number of others that were at one time or another consulted, though not specifically quoted. For the former it is hoped that the Bibliographical Index will in itself be taken as a specific acknowledgment of our sense of obligation. Editorial indebtedness to each work there named is implied in the reference itself. But in addition we desire to make further acknowledgment of the courtesy of various authors and publishers who have granted us permission to make sundry extracts from their copyright works, as named below. Our appreciation is none the less marked because in many cases we were unable to avail ourselves of the opportunity thus courteously extended.

- A Bird's-Eye View of Our Civil War*, 1867, 1 vol. By THEODORE A. DODGE. Published by GAY & BIRD.  
*A History of Our Own Times*, London, 1897, 5 vols. By JUSTIN M'CARTHY. Published by CHATTO & WINDUS.  
*A History of the Crusades* (In Denton's). By W. E. DUTTON. Published by JOHN HODGES.  
*Aegypten und aegyptisches Leben im Alterthum* (translated as *Life in Ancient Egypt*), 1885-1887, 2 vols. By ADOLF ERMANN. Published by MACMILLAN & CO.  
*An Introduction to the History of the Church of England*, 1889, 1 vol. By H. C. WAKEMAN. Published by RIVINGTONS.  
*Anecdotal History of the British Parliament from the Earliest Periods*, London, 1892, 1 vol. By G. H. JENNING. Published by HORACE COX.  
*Ausgewählte Schriften*, Vienna, 1894, 7 vols. By ARCHDUKE CHARLES OF AUSTRIA. Published by WILHELM BRAUMÜLLER.  
*Bernadotte Roi*, Paris, 1899. By G. SCHEFER. Published by FELIX ALCAN.  
*Betrachtungen über den Feldzug*, 1866; edition 1874, 1 vol. By BARON A. VON SCUDIER. Published by KRIEDEL & GROGEN.  
*Book of Martyrs*, 1881, 1 vol. By Rev. J. FOXE. Published by MORGAN & SCOTT.  
*British and Foreign State Papers*; various dates. By Sir E. HERTSFLET. Published by HARRISON & SONS.  
*British Quarterly Review*, Article on Political Situation, 1868. Anonymous. Published by HODDER & STOUGHTON.  
*Catiline, Clodius, and Tiberius*, London, 1878, 1 vol. By E. S. BRESLY. Published by CHAPMAN & HALL.  
*Chronica do descobrimento e conquista de Guiné* (translated by C. R. Beazeley and E. Prestage as *The Chronicles of the Discovery and Conquest of Guinea*), 1876, 2 vols. By G. E. DE AZURARA. Published by HAKLUYT SOCIETY.  
*Chronicles of Japan*. By NIHONGI. Published by JAPAN SOCIETY.  
*Comte de Frontenac*, Paris, 1895, 1 vol. By H. LORIN. Published by ARMAND COLIN & CO.  
*Concise History of Ireland*, 1894. By P. W. JOYCE. Published by M. H. GILL & SON.  
*Crispi*, 1893, 1 vol. By H. BARTH. Published by RENGEL.  
*Critical Period of American History*. By JOHN FISKE. Published by MACMILLAN & CO.  
*Critical Period of American History*, 1898, 1 vol. By JOHN FISKE. Published by HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN, & CO.  
*Cultur der Renaissance in Italien*, Third Edition, Leipzig, 1877 (translated as *The Civilization of the Period of the Renaissance in Italy*). By J. BURCKHARDT. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHN & CO.  
"Death and Character of Sir John Thomson." Published by DAILY TELEGRAPH.  
*Defence of Nero*, 1892, 1 vol. By E. A. FOUNTAIN. Published by PLATRIER & SONS.  
*Der Kaiser und seine Rathgeber, aus der Tagebucheines deutschen Staatsmanns* (Verlag des litterarischen Institut)-ANONYMOUS. Published by R. BURDINSKI.  
*Der Krieg um die Rheingrenze* (translated by J. L. Needham as *War for the Rhine Frontier*), London, 1871, 3 vols. By W. RUESTOW. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.  
*Der Werdegang des deutschen Volkes*, 1896-1898, 2 vols. By Prof. O. KÄMMEL. Published by GRUNOW.  
*Deutschlands Kolonien*, 1896, 2 vols. By K. SCHMIDT. Published by ALFRED SCHALL.  
*Diary and Correspondence*, London, 1859, 4 vols. By J. EVELYN. By BICKERS & SONS.

- History of the United States under the Constitution*, New York, 1895, 5 vols. By J. SCHOULER. Published by DODD, MEAD, & Co.
- How the British won India*, 1893. By W. M. PIMBLETT. Published by VIRTUE & Co.
- In India*, London, 1899, 1 vol. By G. W. STEEVENS. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.
- "Italian Lyrics of To-day" (in *The Academy*, 1893). By W. SHARP. Published by VILLIERS.
- Italy To-day*, London, 1901. By J. BOLTON KING and THOMAS OAKLEY. Published by JAS. NISBET & Co.
- Kirchengeschichte von der ältesten Zeit bis zum 19-ten Jahrhundert* (translated as *History of the Reformation in Germany and Switzerland chiefly*), Edinburgh, 1879, 2 vols. By Dr. K. R. HAGENBACH. Published by T. & T. CLARK.
- Koloniales Jahrbuch*. ANONYMOUS. Published by MEINKE.
- Kultur-Geschichte in der Neuzeit*, Berlin, 1901, 2 vols. By KURT BREYER. Published by GEORG BONDI.
- L'affaire de Madagascar*, Paris, 1899. By G. HANOTAUX. Published by G. HANOTAUX.
- L'Algérie*, Paris, 1897, 1 vol. By M. WAHL. Published by FELIX ALCAN.
- L'histoire de France depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'en 1789* (translated by Blick as *Outlines of the History of France from the Earliest Times*). By F. GUIZOT. Published by SAMPSON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.
- La France et l'Angleterre en Egypte*, 1897, 1 vol. By A. BORGNET. Published by PLON, NOURRIT, & Co.
- La France et l'Italie devant l'histoire*, Paris, 1893, 1 vol. By J. REINACH. Published by FELIX ALCAN.
- La Lydie et le monde grec au temps des Mermnades*, Paris, 1893. By GEORGES RADET. Published by THORIN.
- La magie chez les Chaldéens et ses origines acadiennes* (translated as *Chaldean Magic, its Origin and Development*), London, 1878, 1 vol. By F. LENORMANT. Published by BASTON & SONS.
- La Question de Haut Nil et la point de vue Belge*, 1899, 1 vol. By V. CALLIN. Published by SOCIÉTÉ ANCIENNE DES PUBLICATIONS ANVERNOISES.
- La Revue des Deux Mondes* (In), 1899. By G. VALBERT. Published by LA REVUE DES DEUX MONDES.
- Lehrbuch der Jüdischen Geschichte und Litteratur* (translated as *Manual of Jewish History and Literature*), Leipzig, 1879. By DAVID CASSEL. Published by MACMILLAN & Co.
- Le Portugal*, 1894, 1 vol. By MARCEL LE GRAND. Published by FÉCAMP DURAND.
- Les Origines de la France contemporaine. L'ancien régime* (translated as *Les Origines de la France contemporaine and The Ancient Regime*), Paris, 1878. By H. A. TAINÉ. Published by SAMPSON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.
- L'esprit révolutionnaire avant la Révolution* (translated as *The Revolutionary Spirit preceding the Revolution*), 1891, 1 vol. By FELIX ROQUAIN. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHEIN & Co.
- L'histoire de France depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'en 1789* (translated as *Outlines of the History of France from the Earliest Times*), Paris, 1875, 5 vols. By FRANÇOIS GUIZOT. Published by DANA, ESTES, & Co.
- Life and Times of Stein*, Cambridge, 1878, 3 vols. By Sir JOHN R. SEELEY. Published by CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS.
- Life of Cicero*, London, 1880-1881, 2 vols. By A. TROLLOPE. Published by CHAPMAN & HALL.
- Life of Gustavus Adolphus*, 1883, 1 vol. By C. E. BOURNE. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHEIN & Co.
- Life of Prince Henry of Portugal*, London, 1868, 1 vol. By R. H. MAJOR. Published by ASHER & Co.
- Magellan's First Voyage* (edited by Lord Stanley of Alderley), 1874. ANONYMOUS. Published by HAKLUYT SOCIETY.
- Mahomet and Islam*, 1887. By Sir WILLIAM MUIR. Published by RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY.
- Manual of Ancient History*, London, 1869, 1 vol. By GEORGE RAWLINSON. Published by LONGMANS, GREEN, & Co.
- Manuel de l'archéologie orientale* (translated as *Manual of Oriental Antiquities*), London, 1889. By ERNEST BABELON. Published by GREVEL & Co.
- Map of Europe by Treaty*, London, 1875, 4 vols. By Sir E. HERTSFLET. Published by HARRISON & SONS.
- Mary, Queen of Scots*, London, 1869, 2 vols. By J. HOSACK. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.
- Modern Hinduism*, 1901 (2nd edition). By W. J. WILKINS. Published by THACKER & Co.
- Mr. Balfour's Rule in Ireland*, 1891, 1 vol. By J. M'CARTHY. Published by HODGES & Co.
- Music and Musicians* (translated by F. Ritter), 1877, 2 vols. By R. SCHUMANN. Published by WM. REEVES.
- Napoléon et Alexandre I*, Paris, 1893-1896, 3 vols. By ALBERT VANDAL. Published by PLON, NOURRIT, & Co.
- Napoléon et les Républiques Italiennes*, Paris, 1 vol. By P. GAFFAREL. Published by FELIX ALCAN.
- Narrative and Critical History of America* (in Winsor's), London, 1888. By GEO. E. ELLIS. Published by SAMPSON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.
- Narrative and Critical History of America* (in Winsor's), London, 1888. By E. E. HALE. Published by SAMPSON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.
- Nouvelle géographie universelle, la terre et les hommes*, Paris, 1875-1891, 18 vols. (e.g. *Edn. Universal Geography*). By J. E. RECLUS. Published by VIRTUE & Co.
- Official Year Book*. Published by NEW SOUTH WALES GOVERNMENT.
- Olivier de Clisson*, 1898, 1 vol. By A. LEFRANC. Published by RÉTAUX.
- Outlines of Roman History*, 1895, 1 vol. By H. F. PELHAM. Published by PERCIVAL & Co.
- Persecutions of Diocletian*, Cambridge, 1876, 1 vol. By A. J. MASON. Published by DEIGHTON, BELL, & Co.
- Pictures from Roman Life*, 1893, 1 vol. By A. J. CHURCH. Published by HUTCHINSON & Co.
- Police*, 1889, 1 vol. By C. T. CLARKSON and J. HALL RICHARDSON. Published by LEADENHALL PRESS.
- Political Speeches in Scotland*, 1880, 2 vols. By Rt. Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE. Published by ANDREW ELLIOT.
- Private Life of the Queen*, 1897, 1 vol. ANONYMOUS. Published by C. A. PEARSON.
- Queen Elizabeth*, 1899. By MANDELL CREIGHTON. Published by LONGMANS, GREEN, & Co.
- Recent and Existing Commerce*, 1887, 4 vols. By J. YRAT. Published by GEO. PHILIP & SON.
- Religious Encyclopædia*, 1880. By P. SCHAFF. Published by FUNK & WAGNALL.
- Rise and Growth of the English Nation*, 1896, 3 vols. By W. H. S. AUBREY. Published by ELLIOT STOCK.
- Roger Bacon*, Manchester, 1876, 1 vol. By Prof. R. ADAMSON. Published by J. E. CORNISH.

## APPENDIX A

### CHRONOLOGICAL ERAS OF ALL NATIONS, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPONDING DATES

IN order to obtain an accurate measurement of the lapse of time, it is necessary first to have a stable unit of measurement, and secondly a fixed point from which to measure. In the infancy of the world mankind had not learnt the value of either of these standards, and it was only when their importance came to be realised that reliable history became possible.

The Egyptians, for instance, reckoned by the years of a reign, and their reigns and dynasties had no fixed point from which to start; so that this double uncertainty probably means that the exact dates of Egyptian chronology will remain for ever insoluble. Similarly in early Indian history there are no fewer than eighteen separate eras, and the difficulty of reconciling these with one another, or with other eras, makes any early Indian date very uncertain.

But very gradually this uncertainty disappeared. The annual cycle, in one form or another, became recognised as the unit of time, and the Julian year has been accepted by western nations since its inauguration by Julius Cæsar in 46 B.C. The chronological basis of history became gradually simplified as nations or groups of nations successively adopted the annual cycle and a fixed starting-point. The most important of these groups in ancient times were the Babylonian, the Greek, and the Roman.

In the history of Babylonia the fixed point from which time was reckoned was the era of Nabonassar, beginning with the year 747 B.C. Among the Greeks the reckoning was by Olympiads, a group of four years, the point of departure being the year in which Corœbus was victor in the Olympian Games—namely in 776 B.C. The Roman chronology started from the foundation of the city of Rome, different dates being assigned for that event, but the one generally adopted being that given by Varro—753 B.C. It is noteworthy how nearly contemporaneous these three epochs are, all coming near the middle of the eighth century B.C.; but the era of Nabonassar was the only one that came into actual usage at the time of its date. The reformation of the calendar by Julius Cæsar led to the adoption of the Julian era, beginning on January 1st, 45 B.C., which was used with various modifications throughout the time of the Roman Empire. The Christian era, which is now in general use in Europe and throughout the civilised world, was introduced into Italy in the sixth century. In addition to it the other eras in modern use are the Hegira, the Jewish Calendar, China's Anno Regni, the Saka and Vikramâditya eras in India, and the Meiji era in Japan.

#### THE ERA OF NABONASSAR

This era is of great importance in the history of astronomy, having been generally followed by Hipparchus and Ptolemy. It is believed to have been in

eras were used at different epochs, such as the Cæsarean era, the Julian era, the era of Spain, the Augustan era, and the Diocletian era; but all of these were founded on the Julian reckoning.

#### THE CHRISTIAN ERA

The Christian era, which is now universally employed in European countries and amongst some Eastern nations, is supposed to date backwards and forwards from the birth of Christ, or from January 1st in the 776th Olympic year, the 753rd from the foundation of Rome, and the 4614th of the Julian period. This epoch was introduced into Italy in the sixth century by Dionysius the Little, a Roman abbot, and began to be used in Gaul in the eighth century, though it did not come into common use in that country until a century later. From extant charters it is known to have been in use in England before the close of the eighth century. Before its adoption the usual practice in Latin countries was to distinguish the years by their number in the cycle of Indiction, that being a cycle of fifteen years commencing on January 1st, 313 A.D. An inconvenience of the Christian era to the scientific historian is that its commencement is placed at an intermediate point in world-history, necessitating a double reckoning. As there is no year 0, which should logically and mathematically intervene between 1 B.C. and 1 A.D., there is an interruption in the regular succession of the numbers; and in the years preceding the era, the leap years instead of falling on the fourth, eighth, twelfth years, etc., fall or ought to fall on the first, fifth, ninth, etc. These discrepancies do not exist in the Julian period, which is superior on purely mathematical grounds.

The Christian era, moreover, is divided within itself into two systems, called respectively the New Style and the Old Style. After the lapse of many centuries it was discovered that the 365 $\frac{1}{4}$  days allowed in the year by the Julian Calendar was too much. The true length of the year is 365·24219 days, which for convenience is made 365·2425 days, or three days less than the Julian reckoning in 400 years. In 1582 A.D. the difference between the calendar year and the solar year amounted to ten days, and the calendar was reformed by Pope Gregory XIII, who omitted ten days from the current year, and decided that thenceforward leap year should not count in the three odd hundred periods of four centuries. Thus the years 1600 and 2000 are leap years, but 1700, 1800 and 1900 are common years. The Gregorian Calendar or New Style was not adopted in England until 1752, when the error amounted to eleven days. It is now used in all European countries with the exception of Russia, Servia, and Greece, which still cling to the Julian Calendar or Old Style. The difference between the two styles since 1900 has been thirteen days. The adoption of the New Style in England was the occasion of popular indignation, and it is related that working men paraded the streets carrying banners inscribed with the words, "Give us back our eleven days."

#### ERA OF THE "CREATION OF THE WORLD"

As the Greek and Roman methods of computing time were connected with certain pagan rites and observances which the Christians held in abhorrence, the latter began at an early period to imitate the Jews in reckoning their years from the supposed period of the creation of the world. The chronological elements on which both Jews and Christians founded their computations for determining this period were derived from the Old Testament narratives, which have been transmitted to us through three distinct channels. These are the

## THE INDIAN ERAS

In addition to the Hegira, which is commonly used by Mohammedans in India, a number of different Hindu eras are found throughout Indian history, General Cunningham enumerating no fewer than eighteen in his *Book of Indian Eras*. The chief of these are the Kaliyuga, Vikramâditya, Saka, and the Buddhist and Jaina eras. The Kaliyuga or fourth age of Hindu chronology is the ancient historical era, which is supposed to date from the Mahabharata war in 3102 B.C. The era of the Kaliyuga was in use down to the time of Varâha Mihira (505 A.D.), who first introduced the use of the Saka era into astronomical works. The Vikramâditya Samvat, or era of Vikramâditya, is reckoned from the vernal equinox of the year 57 B.C. and the completion of the Kaliyuga year 3044. It is used all over northern India, except in Bengal, where the Saka era has been generally adopted. The Saka era is more generally used than any other Indian era, being specially employed by Indian astronomers after the time of Varâha Mihira. The reckoning of the era begins with the vernal equinox of the Kaliyuga year 3179, or 78 A.D. But as the Indians count only by completed years, the year 1 begins with the vernal equinox of Kaliyuga 3180, or 79 A.D. In northern and southern India it is usually employed together with the luni-solar calendar; but in Bengal it is generally used with the solar calendar. In converting Saka dates into Christian reckoning, 78 years must be added to the given date. The Buddhist and Jaina eras date respectively from the deaths of Buddha and Mahavira, which are themselves more or less uncertain. Mr. Vincent Smith, the latest authority, assigns 487 B.C. for the death of Buddha, and places that of Mahavira a few years previously; but the traditional dates are 544 B.C. and 527 B.C. respectively.

## THE CHINESE ERA

Since the year 163 B.C. Chinese writers have adopted the practice of dating the year from the accession of the reigning emperor. An emperor on succeeding to the throne, gives a name to the years of his reign. He ordains, for example, that they shall be called Ta-te. In consequence of this edict the following year is called the first of Ta-te, and the succeeding years the second, third, fourth, etc. of Ta-te, and so on, until it pleases the same emperor or his successor to ordain that the years shall be called by some other appellation. The periods thus formed are called by the Chinese Nien-hao. According to this method of dating the years a new era commences with every selected reign; and the year in the Christian era corresponding to a Chinese date can only be found when we have before us a catalogue of the Nien-hao with their relation to the years of the Christian era.

## JAPANESE ERAS

The Japanese, like the Chinese, reserve for the emperor the privilege of appointing year-names (*nengo*), and for that reason the attempt to introduce the Gregorian Calendar into Japan has been a failure, while at the same time the multiplicity of year-names is a great source of confusion in chronology. Hardly any Japanese knows all the year-names even of his own country. There are a few salient periods which stand out for their connection with history or art, such as the Nara period (eighth century A.D.); the Engi period (901-923 A.D.), celebrated for the legislation then undertaken; the Heian period, lasting for about eleven centuries, from the Nara period to the beginning of the present Imperial régime; the Genroku period (1688-1704), a



TABLE OF CORRESPONDING ERAS

	Christian Era.	Julian Period.	Olympian Era.	Roman Era.	Era of Nabonassar.	Jewish Era.	Mohammedan Era.	Kali-yuga Era.
Julian Period .	4713 B.C.	1						
	4000 "	714						
Jewish Era . .	3760 "	954	...	...	...	1		
Indian Era . .	3102 "	1616	...	...	...	650	...	1
	3000 "	1714	...	...	...	762	...	101
	2000 "	2714	...	...	...	1762	...	1101
	1000 "	3714	...	...	...	2762	...	2101
Olympian Era .	776 "	3938	1	...	...	2986	...	2325
Roman Era . .	753 "	3961	6	1	...	3009	...	2348
Nabonassar's Era	747 "	3947	8	6	1	3003	...	2354
	500 "	4214	70	254	246	3262	...	2601
	400 "	4314	95	354	346	3362	...	2701
Seleucid Era .	311 "	4413	117 II	443	435	3451	...	2790
	300 "	4414	120	454	446	3462	...	2801
	200 "	4514	145	554	546	3562	...	2901
	100 "	4614	170	654	646	3662	...	3001
Julian Era . .	45 "	4669	183 IV	709	701	3717	...	3057
Christian Era .	1 A.D.	4713	195	754	747	3762	...	3102
	100 "	4813	219 IV	853	...	3861	...	3201
	200 "	4913	244 IV	953	...	3961	...	3301
	300 "	5013	269 IV	1053	...	4061	...	3401
	400 "	5113	294 IV	1153	...	4161	...	3501
	500 "	5213	...	...	...	4261	...	3601
	600 "	5313	...	...	...	4361	...	3701
Hegira . . .	622 "	5335	...	...	...	4383	1	3723
	700 "	5413	...	...	...	4461	81	3801
	800 "	5513	...	...	...	4561	184	3901
	900 "	5613	...	...	...	4661	287-8	4001
	1000 "	5713	...	...	...	4761	391	4101
	1100 "	5813	...	...	...	4861	494	4201
	1200 "	5913	...	...	...	4961	597	4301
	1300 "	6013	...	...	...	5061	700	4401
	1500 "	6213	...	...	...	5261	906	4601
	1600 "	6313	...	...	...	5361	1009	4701
	1700 "	6413	...	...	...	5461	1112	4801
French Era . .	1793 "	6506	...	...	...	5554	1208	4894
	1800 "	6513	...	...	...	5561	1215	4901
Japanese Era .	1868 "	6581	...	...	...	5629	1283	4969
	1900 "	6613	...	...	...	5661	1318	5001
	1907 "	6620	...	...	...	5668	1325	5008

direct traces of Egyptian origin. The standard yard of 36 inches (1496 A.D.) still exists, and is probably the same length as the old Saxon yard of 950 A.D. This in turn probably came from the Britons. Similarly our bushels and gallons seem to have come from the old Egyptian cylinder, which was displaced by the apit of Aahmes in 1600 B.C.; and thus we find traces of a very ancient civilisation in Britain, and also see how in this respect we have preserved our connection with the past better than continental countries.

Babylonia used the unit of the royal cubit nearly as early as Egypt. Buildings in Assyria and Babylonia show a cubit of 20·3 to 20·6 inches, and the temples of Ephesus and Samos in Asia Minor show one of 20·55 and 20·62. On the sitting statue of Gudea found at Telloh (Larsa) in Southern Babylonia is a plan of a tower, and alongside it a scale known as the scale of Gudea. There is no certainty what the scale means, but the strong presumption is that it indicates the linear measures of that period for building purposes; and as it is the only vestige of an early linear measure yet found out of Egypt, it is naturally a scale of considerable importance in investigations of the lengths of early cubits. "It may have been used," says Sir Charles Warren, "only locally, or throughout the land; it may have been used for temples, or for all building purposes; but whatever purpose it was designed for, it is evidently a linear measure of some kind." The early measures of capacity and weights of the Babylonians, as well as their linear units, seem to have coincided with the early Egyptian system; but in later years the two nations developed along different lines, and the Babylonians evolved two systems, one of which was adopted by the Semitic races and the other by the Sumerians and Akkadians. The Hebrew system of weights and measures which is found in the Bible was derived from Babylonia; the Solonian and Early Roman measures of capacity are identical with those of Babylon; while the Grecian and Roman measures are larger by about two per cent.

#### WEIGHTS

The texts, such as the Ebers papyrus and the Rhind Mathematical papyrus, which give so much information on the measures of ancient Egypt are disappointingly silent on the subject of weights. "That the art of weighing was known in Egypt from the earliest historic times," says Mr. Griffith, "is proved by an ancient stone weight, on which is engraved the cartouche of Khufu. There is also in the British Museum a greenstone weight, of conical form, which was found in Egypt, and dates back to 3000 B.C. Balances are figured in the tombs of the Xth, XIth, XIIth, and XIIIth Dynasties; there is the well-known vignette of weighing the soul in the *Book of the Dead*; and some Middle Kingdom texts are full of references to justice as typified by the equipoise of the balance. Yet in the inscriptions and papyri there is only one reference to weights before the XVIIIth Dynasty. Even in that dynasty it appears that the only substances ordinarily weighed are minerals, gold, silver, copper, and lapis lazuli. In later times incense, and in Ptolemaic times honey and drugs are added to the list. Bartering gold and silver must have led to the invention of the scales, and it was only by slow degrees that weighing was applied to an ever-widening range of practical and scientific uses."

Weights appear to have originated independently of measures, but based on the same unit of measurement, the palm; at first the cubic palm, crammed with grains of barley, which were found to number on an average 4,000. As time went on, weights were connected up with measures, and it was found that a cubic palm of water by weight was more easy to deal with than grains of barley

many respects a silver drachm in the fifth century in Greece would go almost as far as a sovereign with us. The Roman libra or pound was from the earliest times used alike for money and other commodities. At first pieces of copper were cast, in all parts of Roman Italy, of the weight of a pound and of the various fractions of a pound. Soon the standard of the coins fell rapidly, but the weight remained unchanged. When, at a far later period, the coinages of silver and gold were introduced at Rome, the gold and silver pieces were struck so many to the pound; and this standard remained unchanged as late as the time of Diocletian and Constantine. Owing to the depreciation of the denarius, Constantine put the Roman monetary system on a gold standard, striking 72 aurei and 1,000 milliarense to the pound of gold; but silver never recovered its position, and by the end of the fourth century had disappeared from circulation. Thenceforward the money of Rome was gold and bronze exclusively, and this system descended to the nations that inherited Rome's imperial position. The Burgundian laws make no mention of silver, and the Franks coined little or none of it before the era of Pepin and Charlemagne. From Charlemagne dates the adoption of the *libra denariorum*, with its divisions into 20 silver *solidi*, and 240 silver pence, as the standard money of the greater part of Europe. The English system of pounds, shillings, and pence was derived from the Tower pound, abolished in 1527, which in turn was derived through the Saxon pound of 5,400 grains from the Alexandrian talent, consisting of 60 minæ of 5,463 grains each. Thus our money, like our weights, is of Saxon, not Norman descent, though it also owes a debt to the coinage of Charlemagne.

#### THE METRIC AND DECIMAL SYSTEMS

Though no line can be drawn between ancient and modern metrology, yet, owing partly to neglect and partly to the scarcity of materials, there is a gap of more than a thousand years over which the connection of units of measure is largely guess-work, and even our knowledge of the coinage systems of Europe is only drawn from isolated references in Froissart and similar writers. This state of uncertainty was brought to an end on the Continent by the adoption of the metric system by France in 1799. This system is now obligatory in France, Germany, Austria, Belgium, Brazil, Chili, the Argentine Republic, Spain, Greece, Italy, Mexico, the Netherlands, Peru, Portugal, Rumania, Servia, Sweden, Norway, Switzerland, and Venezuela; while it is permissive in Egypt, the United States, Great Britain and part of the colonies, Japan, Russia, and Turkey. Along with it goes the decimal system of coinage; but as a rule the coinage of a country is first put on a decimal footing. In no country is the metric system in use without decimal coinage; but Denmark, Russia, Canada, and the United States have for many years used a decimal coinage without the metric system.

According to the metric system the unit of weight is the gramme, which is the weight of a cubic centimetre of water distilled to its maximum of density. The multiples of the gramme, proceeding in decimal order, are distinguished by the prefixes deca-, hecto-, kilo-, and myria- from the Greek, and the subdivisions by deci-, centi-, and milli- from the Latin. But in popular usage the terms kilo and gramme are alone employed, and 9 kilos 7 hectogrammes 5 decagrammes 3 grammes become 9 kilos 753 grammes. The unit of measure of length is the metre, which represents a very close theoretical approximation to the ten-millionth part of the distance from the equator to the North Pole, on the meridian of Paris. The multiples and subdivisions of the metre are the same as those of the gramme, and as in the case of the gramme the

TABLE OF CORRESPONDING MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND MONEYS

COUNTRY.	MEASURES.				WEIGHTS.			MONEYS.		
	DIGIT.	PALM.	CUBIT.	DISTANCE.	GRAIN.	OUNCE.	POUND.	COPPER.	SILVER.	GOLD.
BRITISH	inch	foot = 3 cubit	yard = double cubit.	mile	grain	ounce	pound	penny	shilling	pound
EGYPTIAN	inch (primitive)	palm = 3 ins.	cubit = 20·6 ins.	ater = 4 miles	grain (ancient)	kat = 120 grs.	uten = 10 kats	...	talent (Alexandrian)	talent
BABYLONIAN	inch	Babylonian foot = 12·4 ins.	Assyrian cubit = 21·3 ins.	...	shekel = 260 grs.	mina = 250 shekels	talent = 60 minas	...	silver shekel	gold shekel
HEBREW	...	...	Persian cubit = 25·1 ins.	...	gerah = 16 grs.	shekel = 320 grs.	talent = 960,000 grs.	...	shekel	talent
GREEK	daktylos = ·7281 in.	pous = ·9708 ft.	orguia = 5·8 ft.	parasang = 3·3 miles	drachm = 67·5 grs. (Solonian)	mina = 26,750 grs.	talent = 405,000 grs.	obol = 1½d.	drachma = 10d.	mina = £4
ROMAN	uncia = ·9708 in.	pes = ·9708 ft.	cubitus = 1·45 ft.	mille passuum = ·9193 mile	scrupulum = 17 grs.	uncia = 420 grs.	As or libra = 5050 grs.	sestertius = 2½d.	denarius = 10d.	aureus = £1
MEDIEVAL	pouce = 1·0658 in.	pied = 12·73 ins.	toise = 76·73 ins.	lieue de poste = 2·4 miles.	ounce	mark = 8 oz.	pound = 16 oz.	penny (silver) (Charlemagne)	solidus (Charlemagne)	libra (Charlemagne)
METRIC	centimetre = 3 in.	decimetre = 4 ins.	metre = 1 yd. 3½ ins.	kilometre = ·6214 mile.	dekagramme = 25½ drs.	hectagramme = 23 oz. 8½ dr.	kilogramme = 2·2 lbs.	centime (Latin Union)	franc (Latin Union)	10 ft. (Latin Union)
INDIAN	...	...	gaz = 1 yard.	kos = 2½ miles	tola = 180 grs.	seer = 1 kilogramme	maund = 40 kilos	anna = 1d.	rupee = 1s. 4d.	gold mohur = £1
JAPANESE	sun = 1 in.	shaku = 1 ft.	ken = 6 ft.	ri = 2½ miles	rin = 1 gr.	monme = 58 grs.	kin = 1·3 lb.	sen	yen = 2s.	20 yen = £2